

# THE WES PENRE PAPERS:

The Vedic Texts

*The Fifth Level of Learning*



*by Wes Penre*



Copyright © 2014-2015 Wes Penre

All rights reserved. This is an electronic paper free of charge, which can be downloaded, quoted from, and copied to be shared with other people, *as long as nothing in this paper is altered or quoted out of context*. Not for commercial use.

Editing provided by Bob Stannard: [www.twilocity.com](http://www.twilocity.com)

1<sup>st</sup> Edition, February 27, 2015

**Wes Penre Productions**  
**Oregon, USA**



## Table of Contents

INTRODUCING THE FIFTH LEVEL OF LEARNING: IMPORTANT OVERVIEW!	1
.....	1
I. When We Thought It Was All Over.....	1
II. Fukushima and how the Effects from Radiation can be Used by the Alien Invader Force .....	2
III. The Different Sections of the “Fifth Level of Learning” .....	6
iii.i. The Vedic Books in Comparison with other Sacred Scriptures .....	8
iii.ii. Hitler’s Nazi Germany and the ET Connection.....	12
iii.iii. Maitreya and the Second Coming—not only a New Age Program .....	13
iii.iv. Our Destiny.....	13
PAPER 1: HINDU COSMOLOGY .....	15
I. Did ETs Transcribe the Vedic Texts?.....	15
II. How the Word “KHAA” is Used in Egyptian and Sanskrit Languages .....	21
III. The Vedic Overview of the Multiverse.....	23
IV. Time and the Yuga Cycles.....	25
V. The Cosmic Hierarchy.....	28
VI. The Netherworld in the Vedas .....	31
VII. The Divine Feminine in the Hindu Religion .....	33
VIII. Cosmic Energies and Different Methods of Space Travel in the Vedas.....	36
viii.i. Lingam and Yoni—Male and Female Energies .....	39
viii.ii. Laghimā-Siddhi -- Mystic Power to Overcome the Force of Gravity.....	41
IX. Māyā—the Illusion of the Vedic Universe .....	44
X. Star Beings in the Vedas and More on How they Travel.....	50
x.i. The Star Lanes Described in the Vedic Texts.....	52
x.ii. Pitr-yāna—the Star Lane of Death and the Planets of Hell .....	52
x.iii. Deva-yāna—the Pathway of the Gods.....	57
PAPER 2: THE AVATARS OF THE GODS AND THE EVOLUTION OF SPECIES	60
.....	60
I. The Soul and the Subtle Body .....	60

II. The Divine Avatars of the Gods .....	63
III. A Myriad of Alien Star Races – The General Confusion .....	66
IV. Becoming ONE with the Creator—Is That Really the Goal of the Species in the Universe? .....	70
V. Freedom Through Individual Achievements.....	77
PAPER 3: THE VEDIC DEITIES AND ENTITIES AND THEIR PLACE IN THE HIERARCHICAL STRUCTURE .....	80
I. Parallel Universes and Horizontal and Vertical Dimensions in the Vedas.....	80
II. The Material versus the Spiritual Universe .....	83
III. Vedic Deities and Entities .....	85
iii.i. Devas and Devis .....	86
iii.ii. Sages/Rishis .....	92
iii.iii. Asuras .....	99
iii.iv. Rakshasas.....	103
iii.v. Nagas.....	106
PAPER 4: LOKAS—THE REALMS OF GODS, MEN, AND DEMONS .....	111
I. The Lokas.....	111
i.i. Satyaloka .....	125
i.ii. Tapoloka, Janaloka, and Maharloka .....	125
i.iii. Svargaloka .....	127
i.iv. Bhuvvarloka .....	129
i.v. Bhurloka—the Earth Loka .....	130
i.vi. The Seven Paatalas.....	131
i.vii. Naraka—the Vedic “Hell” .....	138
II. The Significance of the Pole Star .....	143
III. The Underlying Vedic Tradition in Today’s UFO Community.....	146
IV. The Evolution of Consciousness.....	153
V. More on Different Space Travel Techniques .....	156
PAPER 5: THE COSMIC WARS FROM A VEDIC PERSPECTIVE .....	161
I. The Everlasting Star Wars .....	161
II. Bringing the Cosmic Wars Down on Earth.....	164
ii.i. The Vedic Story about the Namlú’u .....	170
III. The Invasion of Vega .....	175

iii.i. The Owners of the Lyran Star System.....	177
PAPER 6: HOW THE VEDIC GODS SET UP THEIR MANIPULATIVE SYSTEM .....	180
I. Introduction.....	180
II. Human Evolution According to the Vedic Literature .....	183
ii.i. Cloning in Ancient Times.....	187
III. The Lord of Karma, The Shadow Planet, and the Black Sun .....	190
IV. Mother Goddess and the Theft of Amrita, the Elixir of Immortality.....	198
iv.i. The Aquatic Bird Tribe Revisited, and the Birth of Garuda.....	198
V. The Mother Goddess Component in the Patriarchal Vedic Texts.....	202
VI. Teachers of the Arts .....	206
PAPER 7: DEITIES EXPOSED IN HINDUISM AND MIDDLE-EASTERN MYTHOLOGY .....	214
I. “Lord of the Host” and “Leader of the Devas”.....	214
II. More Interesting Revelations Regarding the “Jesus Myth” .....	223
III. In Summary: Who’s the Father and King, and Who’s in Charge of the Devas and of the Asuras?.....	225
IV. What Did All These Sailors See? Were They All Just Drunk, or are Mermaids for Real??? .....	230
PAPER 8: THE 3-D SLAVE RACE AND THE HIJACKING OF HUMAN CONSCIOUSNESS .....	240
I. The Ancient Cosmic Wars Recapitulated.....	240
II. Ancient History is Preserved in Stones and Bones .....	241
III. The Masters of the Black Arts.....	248
IV. Flesh Eaters and Blood Drinkers .....	257
V. How to Pay off our so-called Karmic Debt.....	262
VI. The Truth about the Buddha .....	266
VII. The Vedic Gods Enter the Living Library.....	268
VIII. Solid 3-D Encounters Between Vedic Gods and Humans .....	272
viii.i. Gods Raping Humans and Other Goddesses are as Common in Ancient Texts as Having “Normal Sex” Amongst Humans is Today.....	274
IX. Vimānas, the Flying Machines of the Gods.....	277
ix.i. Vimānas as War Vehicles on Land and in Space .....	283
X. The Humanoid Template.....	291

XI. The Deluge told from a Vedic Perspective .....	294
XII. Vedas in the New Age Movement.....	298
xii.i. What Will the Sixth Root Race Bring About?.....	302
PAPER 9: THE VEDIC PLAYERS AND THEIR COUNTERPARTS IN OTHER ANCIENT TEXTS.....	304
I. Syncretism.....	304
II. Mother Goddess—the Queen of the Stars .....	305
ii.i Aditi .....	305
ii.ii. Durga, the Mountain Goddess .....	307
ii.iii. Bhuvaneshvari .....	308
ii.iv. Brahmin, Devi and Shakti.....	310
III. Khan En.lil—King of Orion.....	314
iii.i. Brahman and Viśwákarma.....	315
IV. Lucifer, aka Prince Ea, En.ki, Vishnu, and his Various Other Aliases.....	317
iv.i. Lord Krishna .....	319
iv.ii. Lord Rama and Hanuman .....	323
iv.iii. Varuna, God of the Oceans.....	328
iv.iv. Yama, God of the Afterlife .....	329
iv.v. The Ādityas of the Zodiac.....	330
iv.vi. Agni—another Schizophrenic God?.....	333
V. Marduk Ra—Lord of the Sun and the Earth .....	335
v.i. Surya—Lord of the Chakras .....	336
v.ii. Ganesha, the Elephant Man .....	341
v.iii. Skanda and the Seven Sisters of the Pleiades .....	344
v.iv. Tvastar and Viśwákarman.....	347
v.iv.i. Viśwákarman—Blacksmith of the Hindu Gods .....	347
v.iv.ii. Hiraṇyagarbha.....	350
v.iv.iii. The Golden Grounding Cord .....	351
v.iv.iv. Tvastar.....	352
VI. Isis, Inanna, Ishtar, Lilith, and Aphrodite .....	354
vi.i. Lakshmi, the Goddess of Fertility, Love, Beauty, and Wealth.....	354
vi.ii. Dānu, the River Goddess .....	358
VII. Ereškigal—the Goddess of Death.....	359

vii.i. Kali—Shiva’s Consort.....	360
VIII. Arjuna, the Ultimate Hero .....	366
PAPER 10: THE NAKSHATRAS—THE GOD AND THEIR STAR SYSTEMS ..	370
I. The Nakshatras or Lunar Mansions .....	370
II. Star Systems and Constellations in Domain of the Orion Empire .....	373
ii.i. The Orion Empire in the Vedas .....	380
III. Domains Conquered by the AIF with Marduk in Charge .....	383
IV. Star Systems and Constellations under En.ki’s Control .....	403
V. Asterism Ruled by Queen Ereškigal .....	424
PAPER 11: DISCUSSING STAR SYSTEMS NOT MENTIONED IN THE NAKSHATRAS .....	428
I. Introduction.....	428
II. The Asterism of the Vedic Heaven .....	428
III. New Revelations on the Sirius-Isis Relation.....	434
IV. Ursa Major, the Wounded Bear .....	438
V. The Origins and Dwellings of the Vedic Demigods—Lord Vishnu’s Minions .....	445
v.i. Additional Information on the Asuras .....	445
VI. Locating Stars and Constellations in Relation to Ursa Major.....	449
PAPER 12: THE ALDEBARAN PAPER .....	451
I. Lucifer’s Refuge .....	451
II. The Invasion Came, Comes, and will Come from the Pleiades!.....	456
III. Some Present Time Connections between the Bull and the Pleiades in General .....	461
IV. Vril, Hitler, and the Aldebaran/Pleiadian Connection, and who are Supriem David Rockefeller, Michael Noel Prescott, and the Modern Thule Society?..	463
V. The Nazis, Free Energy, Anti-Gravity, and the Aldebaran Mystery.....	472
v.i. Vril in Comparison with today’s Quantum Mechanics .....	492
VI. The Seven Root Races .....	497
VII. The Little Fairy People of Kashmir .....	499
VIII. Agartha and Ultima Thule, the First City of the Aryans? .....	503
IX. Shambhala and the Final Incarnation of Lord Vishnu .....	510
X. Pioneer 10’s and Voyager’s Secret Space Missions .....	514

PAPER 13: DEATH AND AFTERLIFE IN HINDU RELIGION AND EGYPTIAN MYTHOLOGY .....	521
I. Transmigration of Souls in the Vedic Texts .....	521
II. The Pitrloka planet, Heaven, and the 28 Hells of the Vedas .....	526
III. Description of the Vedic Hells .....	529
IV. Which Soul Goes Where After Death? .....	535
V. Some of Today’s Recently Achieved Knowledge was Written in the Vedas .....	536
VI. The Akashic Records and the Vedas .....	538
VII. Karma, and how we are Affected by a “Shadow Planet” .....	539
VIII. Beings in Charge of our Chakras and Kundalini.....	544
IX. Exit Plan.....	553
PAPER 14: THE END OF KALI YUGA—WHEN WORLD RELIGIONS BECOME ONE .....	555
I. In Extraordinary Times, Religious Saviors are Promoted .....	555
II. The Yezidis.....	557
III. The End of Kali Yuga and the Start of a New Era.....	558
IV. Humans, Get Into the Fold—The Crop is Ready to be Harvested! .....	562
V. Alien Abductions and Human Misconceptions on the Alien Topic .....	568
VI. Maitreya—The World Leader. Bogus or the Real Thing? .....	578
VII. In the End, Only What is Inside Counts .....	599
PAPER 15: IT’S NOT HE OR SHE OR THEM OR IT THAT YOU BELONG TO .....	601
I. Science Catching Up.....	601
II. Some of our Present Challenges .....	605
III. Have we been Ascending or Descending over time? .....	606
IV. More Relevance from Carlos Castaneda.....	612
V. Becoming “One”—Another New Age Teaching or the Natural Journey of Consciousness? .....	615
VI. The Ego—our Worst Enemy or a Friend on our Journey? .....	617
VII. The Next Mass Event.....	621
VIII. They Are Here and They are Working Hard!.....	623
IX. Wes Penre’s Untimely Death—as it is Written in “The Hidden Quatrains of Nostradamus” .....	626
X. In Memorial—Dr. Lloyd Pye .....	629



The Wes Penre Papers || The Fifth Level of Learning  
The Vedic Texts

XI. Pope Francis and the One World Religion .....	631
PAPER 16: HUMANITY—THE DESTINY OF A ROYAL SPECIES!.....	632
I. Beyond Quantum Physics—Some Things Science Needs to Grasp .....	632
II. In Preparation of a Cosmic Trial .....	638
III. Don't Get Fooled by Sudden "Revelations!" .....	639
IV. The Collapse of the Medical Industry.....	641
V. More on the Chakra Manipulation and the Entrapment in the 4% Universe ..	642
VI. The Machine Riders versus our Inner Divinity, or "The Ultimate Hijack!" .	648
VII. Some Last Words.....	654

## INTRODUCING THE FIFTH LEVEL OF LEARNING: IMPORTANT OVERVIEW!

### *I. When We Thought It Was All Over...*

I know what you'll think! At first, I was determined there were only going to be two levels of learning—that should be more than enough to cover everything. However, it didn't take long before I realized that I had put the foot in my mouth—a third level was absolutely necessary in order to make total sense of what I'd been sharing with the readers that far. After that, it was of course inevitable not to publish a fourth level as well—it just fell naturally. Nevertheless, after that we were done—I thought.

It was not that I wanted it to be done—I have loved every moment of this research, and even more so to share it with my readers, and truthfully, I never wanted it to stop. My concern has been that there is too much for a reader to plow through—thousands of pages. Then one day I happened to glance at Val Valerian's Matrix Series, in which his books were sometimes 800 to 1,000 pages long, and I thought, if he could do it without hesitation, so can I. After all, I have never heard anybody complain about the huge number of pages I, or Valerian, have written—quite the opposite.

Therefore, I decided to publish the “First Level of Learning” as well, rather than compressing the levels I'd already written and squeeze Level V in there at the end. In other words, I decided to let it remain as it was, and add this *last* level of learning to the series. This time, however, it is definite! You, the reader, will notice that I am serious about it when you approach the end of this level—you will see that everything comes full circle. All I've shared, from Level I to Level V, will make total sense, and where solid evidence and proof is concerned and were missing in some instances because I couldn't reveal them at the time, will now be published as well, and everything I wanted to accomplish with the *Wes Penre Papers* have been accomplished.

I hope that the reader will find this Fifth Level of Learning be *at least* as educational as the previous ones. Not only because they put all the pieces and the loose ends together, but also because what is revealed in here is highly spiritual information that requires the reader's full attention in order to be totally understood. Albeit these scriptures are about our history, this is also our present and our future that I'm writing about.

Just don't fall into the trap, thinking that this is the ultimate truth, and then stop exploring. I honestly don't think you will, but I still need to point it out, so that you know my innermost intentions for creating this massive piece of work. Play with it—

this is all yours to work with to the best of your ability. Surprise the oppressors, and make it as fun as possible—a light attitude, even toward the darkest parts of the story, is the way to go. This doesn't mean we shouldn't take it seriously, but keeping the spirit up will definitely help mankind toward and evolving to a point where most of us can see things for what and where they are and get out of the trap—having a light attitude in combination with this knowledge is the absolute best weapon we have against our oppressors—of that I am totally convinced. Do that, and we are already on your way to defeat the Alien Invader Force (AIF). I have always had this inner conviction that gaining knowledge, together with being of high spirit, are the two main traits we need to use and develop.

The AIF has always considered us being an unpredictable species, and this has been their great dilemma—they never seem to know where we're at. We have a tendency to change direction at any time, in any second, and do something totally unpredictable. This is, and will be, our great strength, and a life saver! For example, I seriously doubt that Lord Ea<sup>1</sup> and his cohort had expected that this information would come out now. I don't think he thought that the knowledge he has given to his own private Elite over the millennia would be understood by a larger and larger group of "lulus," but it has, and now it's too late—the cat is out of the bag!

## *II. Fukushima and how the Effects from Radiation can be Used by the Alien Invader Force*

Even if you read this paper shortly after it was released, and quite some time has passed since the Fukushima disaster, the fact still remains—it's one of the worst catastrophes we have had in modern time. Not because it killed a lot of people when it happened, but because of the long term effects it has on Mother Earth and her population. It is also one of the biggest crimes toward Mother Earth in a very long time (the oil spill in the Gulf is also way up there). The radiation that is leaking out from Japan is massive, and it's hitting the American west coast with full blast still—long after the disaster happened, and it will continue to do so for a very long time. There is no doubt whatsoever that this was a planned event—perhaps it went a little bit overboard—or maybe it didn't—but either way, it was still planned. Radiation normally doesn't kill immediately, unless you're in the direct vicinity of the catastrophe area, but the cancer rate will increase exponentially from now and over the next ten to twenty years. The radiation will also mutate future generations, and as we shall see—in some ways it benefits the AIF. Many people will die, and to some degree, radiation related cancer has already started developing in people. I have talked about population control before—well, it can be done in many different ways, and it doesn't have to be immediate. The AIF's plan is to depopulate over a couple of generations or so, and a

---

<sup>1</sup> I will use his nicknames Ea, En.ki, and Lucifer interchangeably throughout this level.

disaster like Fukushima, which very few people can really see the full future effects of, is one good way to do it. Another way is GMO food, which we've discussed elsewhere.

The disaster is much worse than the authorities want to admit. The last studies showed really depressing statistics, but of course, in their usual manner, the Elite owned media, instead of blowing it up on the first pages in all the world's newspapers, we could sometimes read a small article in the back pages, where many people don't even look. Still, they like to say that we were at least informed.

Although situations like this are bad, and undoubtedly will reduce some of the world population, we will also find that the human genome is strong—very strong! Many bodies will adapt to this kind of radiation and survive, and build immunity to a higher degree of radiation than they were able to earlier. This is both good and bad news.

Fig.1. DARPA Supersoldier, model 2030.

Our bodies, if evolved enough, and with a good immune system, can survive better than we think, but there may be another side to this as well.

In earlier levels of learning, we have discussed radiation in space. I have argued that our human bodies are way too weak to be able to withstand the harsh conditions in outer space—the radiation, for one thing, would kill us rather quickly. However, the AIF needs Supersoldiers for space wars in the future, and these soldiers need to be strong enough to travel through space (as we don't use nano-travel yet, and probably won't in quite a while—at least not on the Machine Kingdom timeline). We further discussed the "Gray alien," whom we see everywhere in science fiction novels, in abduction scenarios, and elsewhere. Evidence has apparently showed that this Gray alien type has a great survival potential out in space, and that the U.S. Military (and certainly military in other countries, too) are researching this in order to be able to use it for our Supersoldiers.

One of the latest official revelation from the "Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency" (DARPA) says that they have now come out with a prototype for a



Supersoldier, and it's on display how he potentially will look like around 2030 (*fig. 1*). However, as we know—if the secret government agrees to release information in this area of research, they only release what they now consider “stone age.” In reality, their research is far beyond this, but that information is top secret.<sup>2</sup>

My point is, though, that perhaps DARPA, and other more secret agencies, are also, on the side, trying to make the human template work for space travel, as well as what I'm from hereon will call the *Gray spacesuit*. Could this be the reason why they have tested so many nuclear bombs the last 70-80 years, and why they are now blowing up nuclear plants? “Efficient” as they are, they may want to kill two, or more birds with one stone—they know that they can reduce the population, per the plan, if they release large quantities of radiation into the atmosphere, but they also see which body types, and which genome, have a tendency to survive such disasters, and which do not. We know that the government is doing a lot of genetic research now, and have been for the last century or so, but now they are more aggressive in this field than ever before in modern time. There is a domain called “ancestry.com,” where we can research and trace back our own bloodline, and the government, and other groups, are very supportive of such individual research. The government seems to have a deep desire to know which bloodline you descend from—they want to know who you are. Then we must ask ourselves why? Ancestry.com is just the beginning. We may see more of similar ideas in the near future. How convenient isn't it for the Elite to let us do the job and the research for them. As we all know, nothing we do on the Internet is private. Once we've done the research for them, all the interested parties need to do is to track the people who visit these kinds of websites, and they can read the results.

A connection most people probably haven't done is the link between Fukushima and genetic research that we just have discussed. I don't think it's too farfetched to suggest that the government wants to keep track of the bloodlines who have the best resistance against radiation in large doses. By doing “tests” type Fukushima on people to get an answer to whom could be qualified for space travel and become a Supersoldier is a relatively easy way to separate the strong genome from the weaker. At the same time, as mentioned, they can kill off a chunk of the population while they're at it. The Elite's dream must be to have a whole population that is more or less resistant to radiation. If they could achieve this from letting those who can't adapt die off, this dream could possibly become true. In addition, they are, of course, doing parallel research on the human genome in order to make humans adapt to certain situations, and they learn how to make the changes necessary. Well, some may say, why bother? En.ki and his team already know how to change and manipulate DNA, so why would we need to research it? It's because the AIF wants *us* to do most of the job, so it won't come back on them. It's all about our Free Will. *We* did it to ourselves—not them!

The problem is that it's hard for many people to believe that our government may have evil plans like this. Unfortunately, this is nothing compared to what some

---

<sup>2</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Supersoldier>

people are capable of. Think about it. Why would the Japanese government build such a dangerous power plant on top of a fault line?<sup>3</sup> Yes, they did! Sooner or later, it will blow up! Oh, but that must be a coincidence, right? Of course it's not. We are talking about highly educated scientists here, who are the ones to plan the setup of such dangerous plants, and it would be the height of ignorance to think that they wouldn't know what they were doing—particularly when the general public does! In addition, Japan is not the only country that has built power plants on top of, or very close to fault lines. Research it if you don't believe me—it's out there.

It's no longer as easy for Lord En.ki and his Minions to manipulate us the way they used to—we're getting cleverer. Still, the AIF wants to continue controlling us, so what can they do if the old, well tested ways don't work anymore? Are there other ways to lead the sheep back that are on their way to leave the fold?

Yes, there is. It's called *technology*. This is something we have discussed in detail as well. Transhumanism and the Machine Kingdom will capture a big part of those who are on their way to escape, but far from everybody.

The AIF knows they can't get *everybody*—it's impossible, but the more of us that they can trick, the better. If some of us slip through the crack, so be it! To be able to catch some of the more spiritually “evolved,” however, there are other smart plans they have considered—one of them is the *Harvest*. I know that some of this is repetition, but please bear with me because this is important! Repetition *is* important in itself for information to sink in, but I have some points to make already here in the beginning of Level V.

There are at least two major traps that Lord Ea and his son, Marduk, have set up for more evolved souls, and these traps are the Harvest and the *Alien Savior Scenario*, and then we come onto the subject of Ascended Masters, the Ashtar Command, and the general *Ascension Scenario*. Many are talking about a fake alien invasion as well, but I'm no longer so sure that this part of the plan is even needed. Anyway, the above scenarios are part of the same plan and lead to the same end goal—more entrapment! This time, for those who fall into it, it will be extra difficult to escape, so not only do we need to learn how to be clever—we need to be clever *right now!* There is nothing exotic with the Harvest, as little as there is anything exotic with going to the Biblical “Heaven”—they are both part of the same entrapment.

When we discussed that there are beings out here who eat our flesh and drink fermented blood, I was not exaggerating—there are! Therefore, if you for one minute put yourself in their mindset, who would you prefer to eat and drink—a confused, sick person, or a vital person with his or her energy intact—healthy and spiritually alert? Who of the two in the above example would you call ripe enough to harvest?

Abductees have told quite some horror stories, where they have seen “Grays” swim around in tanks full of dead or dying humans and animals, with these Grays seemingly absorbing the “nutrition” from these living creatures through their skin.<sup>4</sup>

I am not trying to traumatize the reader with horror stories like this, but I do want to make my point as clear as possible of what I consider is going on out there—something I know that *no one* wants to be part of—not ever!

We are not all meant to be harvested as food, though. Some of us are allegedly going to be harvested and taken to some of these beings’ home worlds, to be raised there in some kind of human husbandry scenario—it’s already supposed to happen.<sup>5</sup>

Others, as we’ve said before, will be Supersoldiers in the AIF’s army. I think I dare to make an estimate here, and that would be that most of those who will be harvested will eventually become Supersoldiers.

### *III. The Different Sections of the “Fifth Level of Learning”*



Fig. 2. The ruins of the Roman Coliseum

The AIF loves to play games. They were the ones who set up the Roman Coliseum, where the audience could sit on a safe distance, while a certain group of people were slaughtered by lions on the arena, with blood splashing in all directions,

---

<sup>4</sup> Val Valerian, “Matrix II,” p.100B ff.

<sup>5</sup> Val Valerian, “Matrix II,” p.100C.

and with people screaming in agony while they slowly were eaten alive. The audience, on the other hand, watching this horrific scenario, were cheering in pure ecstasy while their human brothers were slaughtered down there! The AIF were the ones who set up the Gladiator games, where only the best gladiator survived and was praised for his bravery and skills. Of course, the next time, this winner may have been the one who got killed, and then he was not the hero anymore—his name would soon be forgotten. How many of these gladiators' names made it into the history books? A very small percentage of all those who died on the Coliseum arena. The AIF loves these kinds of games, and they taught humanity to love them, too—the bloodier they were, the better!

Today, these games live on, but are, here in the western world, instead called everything from the Olympics, football, soccer, ice-hockey, wrestling, boxing, super-ball, rugby, basketball, and more. People buy tickets to watch these shows, or watch them on TV, while they sit there, screaming, cursing, and applauding, from beginning to end, giving all their energy and power away to the waiting gods, who thankfully suck it all in, and at that moment gain a little more power over us. Games and wars are two things that the AIF definitely wants us to like in order to better control us—something we also learned in earlier levels of learning.

Sports is a *big* AIF thing—they are the ones who introduced competition into the human psyche. Their whole existence is based on competition. This can also be shown in the Sumerian cuneiform, as well as in other ancient texts, as we shall see in this level of learning. Competition is so deeply imprinted in the AIF's psyche that they can't help themselves—they don't just compete with each other, or beings on a similar level, but also with ignorant humans. This is why they almost always show us the truth in plain sight, but that's also why it is possible to beat them in their own game. The ancient texts are often deeply encoded—full of symbolism, syncretism, and stories within stories. They used allegories, analogies, silly stories, and you name it, in order to confuse the matter, but in there, somewhere, the truth is hidden! If we only know how *they* think, we can get a clue how to find the diamonds in there, and we can start digging. Soon the diamonds become more in number, and a whole mine of them open up before our eyes. That's when we know we have found the “secrets” that they had hidden in plain sight.

When Level IV was finished, a lot of codes, embedded in the Sumerian and Babylonian texts, were broken. However, I couldn't stop there. What about other ancient texts? Were they all composed in the same subtle way, or was this only isolated to the Mesopotamian history? I knew that the Greek, Roman, and Egyptian mythologies were, as well. However, although I've never really looked into them before, the Vedic texts—the little I knew about them—were fascinating to me. Also, even from the little I knew about them, I could see that they were connected to the Sumerian texts in particular, and it also seemed like they told the same story. At the same time, it felt overwhelming because the Vedic scriptures are so massive. How can one start to tackle them? Probably in the same manner as I tackled the Sumerian texts, I thought. So I did, and soon an even bigger picture emerged, and it became crystal clear how the AIF has infiltrated the major religions and the mythologies. It was breath-taking to see how this invader force has worked itself to the inner core of people's belief system and trapped



them. It was brilliant in one way. I could see this same thing, regardless of which part of the world's mythologies we research—we will find the same entities behind them.

It would be the job of a lifetime, minimally speaking, to dig into each and every religion, cult, sect, and ancient text there is, and decode them. That is certainly a job I do not want to take on. Therefore, I decided to do my best to decode the Vedic texts to see what they would reveal to me, and hopefully end it there. Now, looking at it afterward, I can see that not only do they contribute to a much bigger picture—they also made the four previous levels of learning come together, pretty well concluded. Now, at last, I feel that the *Wes Penre Papers* are finished, and have come full circle.

### *iii.i. The Vedic Books in Comparison with other Sacred Scriptures*

The Vedas are space opera of the tenth power, but not only that—it is organized space opera, which is definitely built on reality. As the Vedas use mythology in a similar manner as the Sumerian cuneiform, it's getting easier and easier, as the reader will see, to read between the lines of this enormous, sometimes more than 5000 years old epic<sup>6</sup>.

Most people know that the Vedic texts are nearly endless—there is so much to read if we really want to know it all. Or, rather, that is how it seems. It all depends on what we are looking for. In our case, it's fortunately not necessary to read it all, thanks to what we have already looked into, by studying the Sumerian texts—we already know many of the characters, who evidently will show up again in the Hindu religion under totally different names. The reader should not worry, however, because I believe that Level V will be easier to comprehend than Level IV, for the single reason that we are getting used to the style of research I've used in the Fourth Level of Learning, and this time it's getting easier to follow the trail. Also, I promise to do my very best to make it as little confusing as I possibly can—no fancy terms that no one knows what they mean, and no intimidating language that no one understands—just everything put in a normal, everyday language.

Although Level V is mostly dedicated to the Vedas, there are three other subjects that I will cover here as well because it feels necessary to include them. These main four subjects are (in correct order):

1. The Vedic Books in comparison with other sacred scriptures
2. Hitler's Nazi Germany and the ET connection
3. Maitreya and the Second Coming—not only a New Age Program?
4. Our Destiny

---

<sup>6</sup> [https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=vmRwQCoK\\_XY](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=vmRwQCoK_XY)

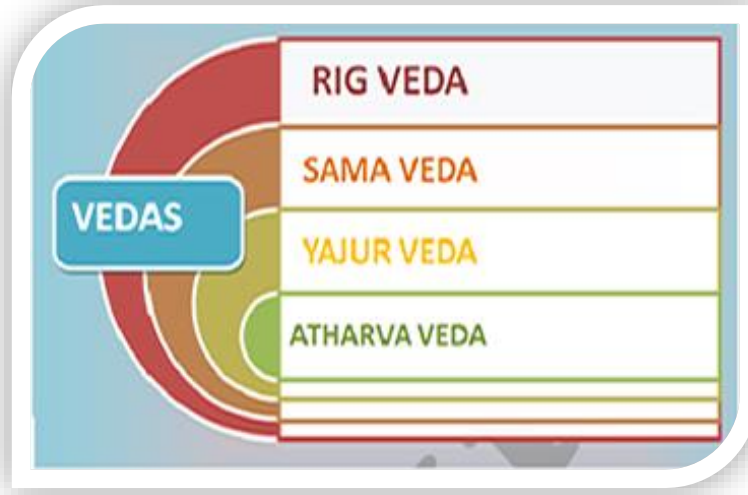


Fig. 3. The four Vedas.

There are four main Vedic books, and they are called Rig Veda or Rigveda (Rg), Sāma, Yajur, and Atharva, and they were originally written in Sanskrit, which has its linguistic ancestry traced back ultimately to Proto-Indo-European.<sup>7</sup> Today the language is still in use in Hindu hymns and poetry, and here in the western world, we use it mostly when we are repeating mantras. The pre-Classical form of Sanskrit, however, is known as Vedic Sanskrit, with the Rigveda language being the oldest and most archaic stage preserved (see *fig. 3* above). It's core is apparently going back to 1700-1200 BC. This qualifies Rigveda Sanskrit as the oldest of any Indo-Iranian language, and also as one of the earliest members of the Indo-European languages, which includes the English language I am now writing in, and most other European languages.<sup>8</sup> Just like the Sumerian language, their roots, of course, go much further back than that, being the language of the “gods,” and ultimately, it stems from the Orion language, like most languages do on Earth. They are all embedded into our DNA, and that's why it's getting easier and easier for true linguists to learn so many different languages—at one point, the linguist starts seeing the similarities and the common denominators that connect all languages on Earth. For a common person, who is not a linguist, it may seem incredible how someone can speak 30 languages, or more, fluently, but that's how it works. I'm not saying that it's easy—of course not—but it's supposedly getting easier and easier.

---

<sup>7</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Sanskrit>

<sup>8</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Sanskrit#Vedic\\_Sanskrit](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Sanskrit#Vedic_Sanskrit)

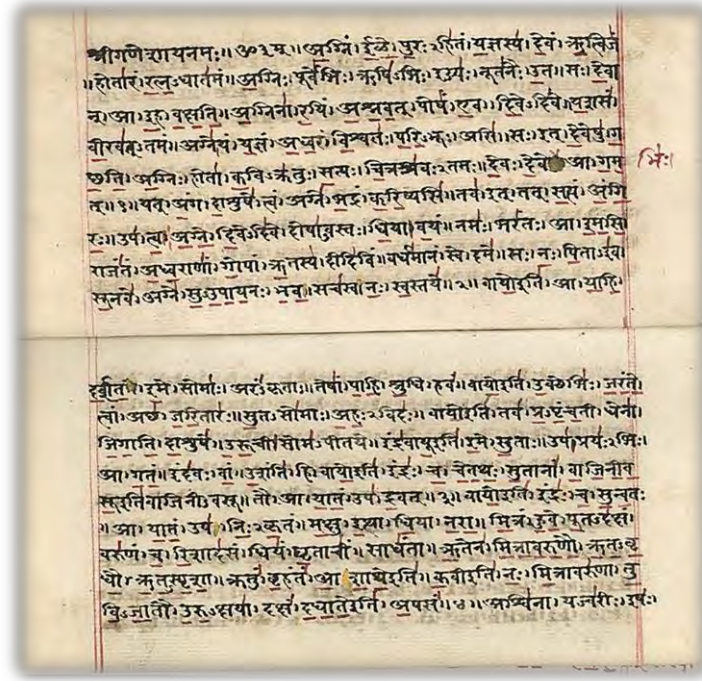


Fig. 4. Vedic Sanskrit.

Also, just as the Sumerian text has its own specific characters, such as š, and û, etc., so does Sanskrit—albeit, Sanskrit has a lot more, with almost every word having some kind of character attached to it. Typical examples are the characters in words and names such as Sāma, Kṛṣṇa (Krishna), Śakra, Devī, and many more. I decided, to make it simpler, to write the words with their correct spelling (including the characters, called “diacritics”) the first time we encounter them in the text, with the more common spelling within parentheses (as in the Krishna example above), when I see it necessary, and after that, I will skip the diacritics *most* of the time, and spell out the words without them, or use the correct spelling with the western world spelling, interchangeably. This way, the reader will get a feel for how the words look like in its original form (if we can call Sanskrit with Arabic letters “original form,” of course). If it sounds confusing now—no worries—it will feel natural when we get there.

The East Indian scholars say that it is very difficult for “a man of ordinary understanding”<sup>9</sup> to understand the Veda books. Therefore, for elucidation, the four Vedas are more easily explained in the historical epic called Mahābhārata and in the eighteen Purānas.<sup>10</sup> Vyāsa, a man of mystic powers, is said to be the one who compiled the Vedas. He was a *Sage*, which, among other things, is the equivalent to a scribe, and

<sup>9</sup> ©1970, 1972 the “Bhaktivedanta Book Trust.” Seventh Printing 1977, His Divine Grace A.C. Bhaktivedanta Swami Prabhupāda, “Easy Journey to other planets,” p.19 cit. op.

<sup>10</sup> Ibid.

he also was an ancient king, who is said to have been in telepathic communication with Satyavati, his deceased mother.<sup>11</sup>

The plots are indeed complicated, and it doesn't get easier when we realize that the stories shift, depending on from which Vedic book we are reading. For our purpose, however (fortunately, I must say), we don't need to know these scriptures by heart—what we're looking for are differences and similarities between the Vedic texts in general and the ancient texts from other cultures—foremost, the Sumerian cuneiform, Greek, Roman, and Egyptian mythology. This makes it much easier, which the reader will see, although it would be a stretch to say that it's been easy. It has required a lot of cross checking and a watch out for syncretism. Albeit, soon enough a pattern will emerge, and then it's a matter of following the trail. It has been fun, and at the same time enormously enlightening.

The Vedic books, together, are telling the story of the gods of the Hindu religion. However, like in every religion, there are cults or sects, where the members may have diverted from the original concept just to worship perhaps one, or maybe a few, deities, instead of worshipping what would appear to be a large number of deities. An example of this are the many Krishna sects, who have decided that Krishna is the head of the Hindu Pantheon instead of Brahma-Vishnu, and so on. To be able to have their own slant on their religion, they must of course alter some things from the original text, or it wouldn't justify their choice of gods and goddesses. In an already large and confusing religion, this makes it even harder to grasp for someone who wants to understand the important concepts. Then, there is these additional books to the four Vedas, called the Purānas, which were written by this mythical Sage I was talking. The word *Purāna* means “ancient,” and the Bhāgavata Purāna dates back to at least 3000 BC<sup>12</sup>. The Puranas summarizes the Vedic cosmological accounts, and postulates a single, original Veda. The information in the Fifth Level of Learning will contain material from all of the above, but perhaps foremost from the Puranas.

The reader will notice that I need to go back and forth between India and Egypt, and also compare the two with the Sumerian texts, and the storyline I used in the previous levels of papers. The reader will notice how things are starting to make even more sense than it ever did before, and what earlier seemed to be conflicting data at times, in fact is not so at all. You will see how everything ties neatly together, and that it all makes sense, from Level I all the way up to Level V in an amazing way. You will also realize why it has been so important to read this series of papers *in the correct order*, and not skip around, if you want to understand the entire concept. Skipping around is possible to do, however, but for the serious researcher, a cover to cover read would be the most rewarding way to learn. Once everything's been read, the papers are meant to be used as future references and source material, and by doing a website search, a person can find the data and information he or she is looking for.

---

<sup>11</sup> ©1995 Revised Second Edition, Richard L. Thompson, “Alien Identities,” p.221.

<sup>12</sup> Ibid., p.201.

One part of Level V will bring up more important links between the AIF and certain star systems and star constellations—something we discussed a lot in Level IV, but needs to be readdressed here, as more information has been revealed through the Vedic texts.

Other important aspects in this part is how we are being able to see exactly how the controlling gods are keeping us in check, and what they have planned for us, unless we kick our old habits and start reaching for the stars again.

### *iii.ii. Hitler's Nazi Germany and the ET Connection*

The next subject we are going to touch on makes us jump up in time close to present day—to pre-World War II and Hitler's Nazi Germany. There is so much convincing information talking about Hitler's ET connection that it is much more than likely that Hitler was in contact with negative ETs. By now, we know pretty well who these negative ETs are, don't we? Although, I should say, there is no solid proof of this Nazi connection with the ETs, the data and information out there is so convincing, and fit so well into the puzzle that it would be a real omission to exclude it from the research. Hitler's use of the occult to run Nazi Germany is, however, well documented, and I believe that it's quite easy to see how that in turn relates to a secret ET exchange program. Hitler's correlation with the early *Thule Gesellschaft* and the *Vril society* (pronounced *frill*) has become almost legendary. There is a lot of information about the Vril Society, the Thule Gesellschaft (society), and the channeling *Vril Ladies*, led by a beautiful young woman named Maria Orsic. There is quite some information about how this group of women had psychic abilities, just like today's ET channelers. Allegedly, Maria Orsic was in telepathic connection with a branch of the "Anunnaki," who dwells in the star system Aldebaran in the Taurus star constellation, which is also the constellation to which the Pleiades belong. As we know, Lord En.ki, when he was Lucifer, escaped to the Pleiades. *The Vedas will show that he actually fled to Aldebaran!*

Through the information that the Vril Ladies allegedly managed to gather from this ET race, Hitler was able to upgrade his air force tremendously, and some say he actually built Flying Saucers that could stop in midair and immediately change direction 180°. Some called these secret air crafts *Foo Fighters*.

Was Hitler using *zero-point energy*—an ET technology which after the war was transferred to the U.S. through *Operation Paperclip*? Has this ET knowledge been in the hands of the U.S. Military Industrial Complex since then, and did Werner von Braun, the famous ex-Nazi rocket scientist, together with his competent staff, in secrecy work on this technology in underground bases here in the United States? Is much of the UFO phenomenon we see today air craft used by the military, and therefore consists of perhaps most of the UFOs we see flown by humans?

Although there is a lot of disinformation on this subject, I find that there is a core of truth in it. *Because* of all the disinformation around it there *must* be truth in it as well—why else bother? It is beyond doubt that the most part of the disinformation

comes from so-called *shills*,<sup>13</sup> which usually is slang for government agents, who get paid to spread disinformation—particularly on subjects that are very sensitive. When researchers start getting too close to the truth, the shills are there to confuse the matter. This is also the case with this whole Vrill/Thule/Aldebaran subject. I am going to get into it just enough to show how it's linked to the rest of the story in these papers.

### *iii.iii. Maitreya and the Second Coming—not only a New Age Program*

This is a very interesting section of Level V. Most readers have heard about Maitreya, and many think it's either disinformation or a distraction, but I have put the puzzle pieces together, which will show the readers that it's much more than just disinformation.

I don't want to reveal too much here in this Introduction, but I can tell the readers this—the people on various government levels, and officials in the United Nations, take Maitreya very, very seriously, and I have this well documented. These people all believe that Maitreya is the New Messiah—the Second Coming of Christ. I will also show that many of these people, who believe this is the case, are not “evil” or “bad” people per se, but want to see a New World Order and a One World Government arise in order to be able to introduce this new World Leader—Maitreya! This, they believe, will lead to a much better world for everybody—Maitreya will take care of starvation in the world, stop wars from happening, and cure the sick (which he evidently already has done). He is here to ring in the New Golden Age. This is what these people seriously believe.

### *iii.iv. Our Destiny*

I will end the entire the Wes Penre Papers on a slightly different account than I usually have ended each level of learning. Normally, I have dedicated the last paper to cover the bright side, showing people how we can defeat the terror we're living under. It's not that I'm going to end this one in a negative way, but it's going to be on a more sober account this time, if the readers understand what I mean by that.

I will bring up a few very serious problems we have as a species. These problems are far from new—they have followed us all the way throughout history, but I have researched them from a new angle, and found out so much more that the readers *really need to know!* It's a paradigm shaker (again?), and it's a big one! The soulution, as I sometimes call it, is the same as I've always stressed, with a few emphases on *must-dos!* in case the reader is serious about getting free. I wasn't sure if I wanted to end it all with a shocker, but then I realized that this is probably the best thing to do.

---

<sup>13</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Shill>

The Wes Penre Papers || The Fifth Level of Learning  
The Vedic Texts

Hopefully, then, the readers will start thinking for real, and those who weren't totally serious before may become so now.

This last level of learning will show the reader exactly where the New Age and the “Spiritual” movements are leading us, if we are so inclined to follow their deceptive paths.

It will also show what the AIF has in preparation for us, unless we *are willing* to see through their manipulation, and learn how to discern. This level will peel off yet another layer of the onion of the clever manipulation—the last layer needed for us to find freedom from enslavement. For most souls here on Earth this means freedom experienced *for the first time* since they were born into spirits of individual consciousness. Learn, and this freedom is just around the corner.

Does it sound too good to be true? You, the readers, will be the judge of that after you've completed the Fifth Level of Learning.

It's been an incredible journey for us all—for me, not the least—since I started researching and writing Level I, which was written back in 2010-2011. Do you feel that you have, at least to some degree, expanded your awareness and your consciousness since then because of these papers? If so, I feel that I have achieved my goal with this extensive material. I understand that it has been a massive amount of information to plow through, and it's impossible to grasp it all and remember it after only one read. However, if you download the pdf version of all the papers, you will have a huge, almost 3000 pages data file that is searchable.

I hope Level V will add to your awakening, and that you have as much fun reading it as I had researching and writing it!

Love,

*Wes Penre, Saturday, April 26, 2014 (updated January 7, 2015).*

## PAPER 1: HINDU COSMOLOGY

### *I. Did ETs Transcribe the Vedic Texts?*

Hopefully, the reader has by now read the “Introducing the Fifth Level of Learning: Important Overview,” and if you have not, I strongly recommend that you go back and read it first before you start with this one—I am just too familiar with how many of us have a tendency to not read, or just skim through, anything called “Introduction,” “Prologue,” or “Forewords.” This can sometimes be a big mistake because we miss out on important information. In this case, you will. That said, let us begin our interesting journey through the Hindu universe.

These papers are not meant to be a major education in Vedic mythology, but we need to get some elementary knowledge on this huge subject called the Hindu religion before we get more to the point. I will try my best to keep it as simple as I possibly can, but at the same time keep it on a level advanced enough to get the message through. I am aware of that there are a lot of names, concepts, terms, Sanskrit words, and so on, to keep track of, which can make it extremely confusing if I am not careful and perceptive enough to constantly be aware of this, and therefore only submit what is absolutely necessary.

Although I said that I’ll keep it simple, the readers will eventually find themselves becoming quite knowledgeable in the Vedic texts, nonetheless, and the reason for this is that I will sweep away the complexities as we go along, and when we’re done, only the backbone will be left, and this backbone is all that is needed to get a really good comparison with the other religions, such as those described in the Sumerian tablets and in Egyptian mythology. We have already touched on Sumer, Greece, and Rome, but the connection between the deities across these ancient texts will be very obvious once we get a clearer picture of the stories in the Vedic texts. We will see that they tell the same story about the Cosmic Wars, the conflicts between the cosmic families, and the entrapments and enslavement of humankind. I am sure the reader will find it as fascinating as I did when I found out about it. After you have completed the *Fifth Level of Learning*, you will have no doubt that what I’ve tried to convey in this series of papers is a very plausible hypothesis of human history.

I am fully aware of that we live in a multidimensional Multiverse, which consists of numerous different timelines, and what I have been exposing in the *Wes Penre Papers* is a merge into only one of multiple probabilities, which to some degree are all true and valid, albeit they may differ slightly from each other. My purpose, however, is not to be “exact,” by saying that “this is how it is, and there are no other ways of looking at it.” That’s not the case at all. BUT, what I believe I dare say is that the “compilation of timelines,” if we want to call it that, which I have carefully studied,



and from which I created this apparent straight third dimensional (3-D) timeline, is real enough to tell the history of Planet Earth, and some of the cosmic events as well, in a way that they reflect quite accurately what has led up to the events in today's world on this "main timeline," which we all more or less share. I am certainly not the only one who has dedicated my life trying to accomplish this to the best of our abilities, and I am grateful for everybody else's attempts as well because it is extremely important that we get our human history as straight as we can, and we shouldn't give up until we get it as correct as it's possible. I hope I have contributed to that in some way.

There is one more thing I want to add to this before we move on. When I say "straight timeline," it's a big compromise. I have tried to choose a *version* of our 3-D reality, which will *best help us* in today's world and in the near future. The Multiverse is, as explained earlier, very fluid and non-linear (think "dream state" here), and there are many versions of our past. This is hard to grasp with our current neurological system, but if I take the example with the Great Pyramids, it may give a clue to what I mean to convey. Many researchers have tried to figure out how, and when, they were built, but if we are really multidimensional in our thinking now, it's quite impossible to say, simply because time is not linear, except in our manipulated minds. The further back in history we go, the more impossible it becomes to make exact statements regarding when certain events happened, and *how* they happened. There are several versions of it. If this doesn't make sense at the moment—don't worry. I have a hard time to completely wrap my head around it, too. If it's too confusing, just try to keep an open mind to it. In the very near future, it will be easier to grasp.

Anyway, I have tried to tackle this from different angles—thus the slightly different versions of our cosmic past throughout the papers. These versions I believe are all necessary to touch on, in order to grasp a fuller picture, and they all lead to the version of present time that is most worthwhile to address. This is because it gives us the options we need in order to build a future that potentially can be prosperous for most of us. Still, it's up to each and every one of us what we make out of this, and how well we succeed in building our future together without being manipulated from outside. This, too, can only be addressed by looking inside ourselves for the answers. The manipulators are here still for one, and only one, reason—because we let them!

The following is a very subjective statement, but I think the Vedic texts are the most interesting of all the ancient scriptures in which I have partaken. The reader may, or may not, agree with me, but either way, they hold a very important key to the history of our planet, and that of the human race, as we shall see.

The reader may remember from previous levels of learning that the Sumerian "gods" used scribes, who wrote down our supposed history in cuneiform—usually on clay tablets. All the scribes were doing was to write down exactly what the gods told them to record. The gods we were talking about then was Lord En.ki and his son, Lord Marduk—they were the ones who dictated what was planned to be our history. In this fashion, the entire *Enûma Eliš* (the Babylonian Creation Story) was being recorded. However, we talked very little about the scribes themselves. Who were they? Were they even human, or were they extraterrestrials as well, just as En.ki and Marduk?

If we look at what was exposed in the earlier levels of learning, I would suggest that some of the scribes were humans, while others were possibly of the Elite hybrid race, which En.ki created, and who became his most important Minions here on Earth because they were of En.ki's bloodline. This means that they had more of his blood in their veins than humanity in general, and they are what we today call the *Global Elite*, the *Illuminati*, and the *Shadow Government*, just to name a few. Of course, these scribes had to be loyal to the gods even though they could see that not all of what was dictated to them was true. Perhaps some of these scribes were eliminated afterward to avoid that they wrote down the *true* stories in secret, unbeknownst to the gods.

The Hindu gods also had their scribes, of course, and in the Vedic texts they are called *Rishis*, and sometimes *Sages*, although we will make more of a distinction between the two later on. For now, I will use both terms interchangeably. Interestingly enough, it says in the Vedic texts that the Rishis were "fishlike beings," meaning they were aquatic in nature. Where have we heard that before? We discussed the extraterrestrial aquatic tribe to quite some extent in Level IV, as the reader may recall, originating from Sirius. If we go with the Vedic version, I suggest that the scribes were actually extraterrestrials. It's also easy to see where they had their loyalty, as they are "regarded in the Vedas as the *patriarchs of the Vedic religion* [my emphasis]." <sup>14</sup>

Moreover, the *Brāhmaṇas* tells us that there are seven main Sages (Rishis), <sup>15</sup> and the Vedas even tell us from where they originate. The seven sages are said to come from the Big Dipper, also called the *Bear Constellation* (Ursa Major). <sup>16</sup> Again, this is an asterism we discussed a lot in Level IV as being one of the asterisms where some of the AIF races became situated after they had occupied parts of the constellation during the Cosmic Wars. Maybe the reader starts to see what I mean when I say that the Vedas are very important in order to get our history straight.

There is more, however. Not only do the texts tell us that the Rishis come from Ursa Major, but they also give us the names of the seven Rishis, and from which star in the constellation that each Rishi comes from. Therefore, just for curiosity's sake:

1. Kratu comes from Dubhe (alpha Ursa Major)
2. Pulaha comes from Merak (beta Ursa Major)
3. Pulastya comes from Phecda (gamma Ursa Major)
4. Atri comes from Megrez (delta Ursa Major)
5. Angiras comes from Alioth (epsilon Ursa Major)
6. Vashista comes from Mizar (zeta Ursa Major)
7. Bhrigu comes from Alkaid (eta Ursa Major) <sup>17</sup>

---

<sup>14</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Saptarishi>

<sup>15</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Rishi#22Seer.22\\_of\\_the\\_Vedas](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Rishi#22Seer.22_of_the_Vedas)

<sup>16</sup>

[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Saptarishi#The\\_present.2C\\_seventh\\_Manvantara\\_.E2.80.94\\_the\\_interval\\_of\\_Vaivasvata\\_Manu](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Saptarishi#The_present.2C_seventh_Manvantara_.E2.80.94_the_interval_of_Vaivasvata_Manu)

<sup>17</sup> Ibid.

As we know, the Big Dipper consists of seven stars, which are the ones mentioned in the list above. To the gods, the Big Dipper is a very important constellation, and from what it seems, they wanted one scribe (Rishi/Sage) from each star in this particular asterism. Also keep in mind that we, as 3-D beings, are lacking knowledge about how the Universe is constructed, and where intelligent life forms are residing—we bluntly think that all intelligent beings live on planets, just like we do. As we discussed in Level IV, this is not necessarily true—many beings live in space, but also in and upon the stars themselves. We look up in the sky and see this burning ball of fire, which is our sun/star, and we have the impression that it is extremely hot—hot enough to warm up our planet and make life possible here. This may be true, as far as third dimension goes, but who is to say that the stars are perceived the same in other dimensions? We call beings from other worlds extraterrestrials or aliens, but sometimes we also call them star beings, interestingly enough. The latter is a more accurate term to describe many of them—they live *in the stars*, and they were born *in the stars*. We need to understand that beings from other dimensions don't have our solid, but at the same time quite fragile, physical body, and to them the Sun may not seem hot at all, as well as Earth does not seem too hot for humans to live on. I am not saying for sure that these Rishis all live in their star, respectively—they may very well live on planets orbiting the star mentioned in the list—but it could be either way. The Vedas are describing this phenomenon as well, just as I did in Level IV, so we will look into this some more later in this paper.

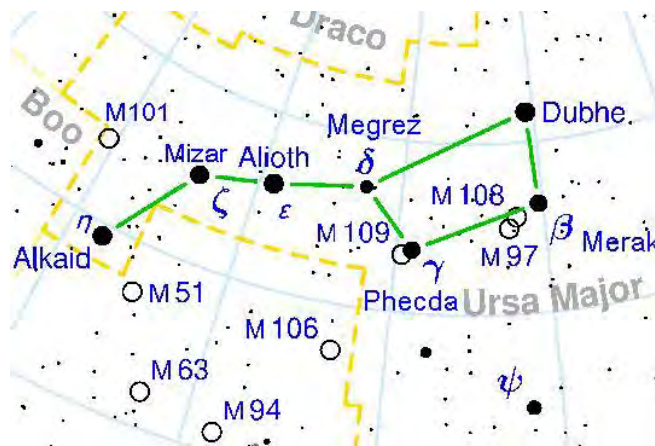


Fig. 1. Ursa Major (Big Dipper), with the stars mentioned in the list being pointed out.

It should be mentioned here as well that the names of the seven Rishis changed over time, and in later versions of the scriptures, the above names were substituted with others. Perhaps the Rishis did not just change their names—they may perhaps have been exchanged altogether—I don't know. One Rishi that is not mentioned in the above

list is Kaśyapa—a name the reader will be quite familiar with in upcoming papers. For now, I just want to mention him, so you can keep his name in the back of your head.

Just for the records—I said earlier that there were seven Rishis, but it really depends on which Vedic scripture we are using. The Brāhmaṇas, as I mentioned, talk about seven Rishis, but other scriptures talk about a larger amount than that—even female Rishis are mentioned.

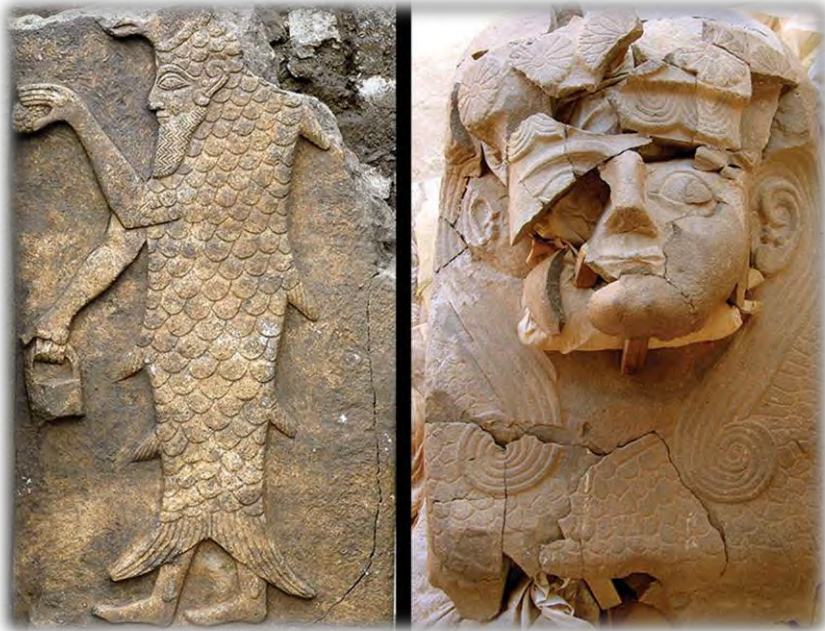


Fig 2. To the left, a picture of one of the fish-like beings described both in Sumerian texts and in Vedic literature. Here with a pine cone in his hand, representing the Pineal Gland, or the “Third Eye.”

The Rishis correspond pretty well with some of En.ki’s chosen Minions, or “Fallen Angels,” who followed him to Earth from different star systems, and in the case it was Ursa Major.

The Sumerian texts talk about how En.ki was teaching mankind certain important traits in order to build a culture, which he had planned and designed. The Rishis were En.ki’s High Priests, whom I also talked about in Level IV, mentioned in the Sumerian texts. These beings helped En.ki with educating mankind, and they were also advisors to kings. Here is an excerpt from Wikipedia, mentioning this:

**Quote #1:** The Apkallu (Akkadian) or Abgal, (Sumerian) are seven Sumerian sages, demigods who are said to have been created by the god Enki (Akkadian: Ea) to establish culture and give civilization to mankind. They served as priests of Enki and as advisors or sages to the earliest "kings" or rulers of Sumer before the flood. They are credited with giving mankind the Me (moral code), the crafts, and the arts. They

were seen as fish-like men who emerged from the sweet water Abzu. They are commonly represented as having the lower torso of a fish, or dressed as a fish.<sup>18</sup>

Here again, we have them described as fish-like beings, and the reader may also remember the Sirian Nommo race from Level IV.<sup>19</sup> Although many sources indicate that these beings actually come from Sirius, which I consider being partially correct, we need to remember that star races and star beings migrate constantly to other star systems. The Vedic texts tell us that the seven rishis resided in Ursa Major—the Big Dipper—at the time when these particular Vedic texts were written, and this I believe is true. It makes sense that En.ki let his High Priests migrate from Sirius to Ursa Major—particularly as the Sirius system quickly became an unstable and dangerous place to reside in because of heavy ongoing wars.

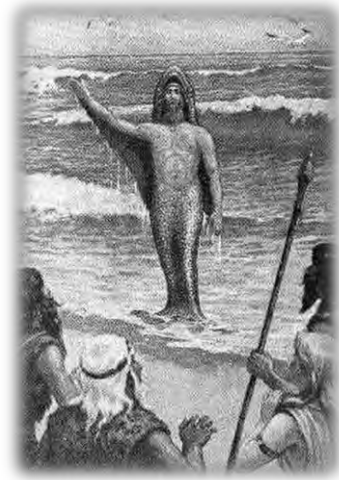


Fig 3. Oannes coming up from the sea to teach humans about agriculture and other things.

Also, the reader may remember this fish-like being, who came up from the sea at night and taught humanity certain things, and when the dawn came, he went back into the waters and disappeared under the surface of the ocean. This, of course, relates to En.ki himself, who went under many different names and aliases—*Neptune* and *Poseidon*, for example, relate to En.ki as an aquatic being, and connects him with the realms underneath the ocean. Even today, people see UFOs coming up from beneath the surface of the sea. Witnesses have said that they have even seen UFOs ascending from underneath certain lakes. In Level IV I told the story that actually made it into the local media here in Oregon, where witnesses had seen UFOs fly out of the ocean close to the Oregon coast, only to then quickly disappear up in the air. Barbara Marciniak's Pleadians, who admittedly work with En.ki, were quick with telling their listeners that these UFOs belonged to En.ki's people, who reside under the ocean floor, and one of their bases is outside Oregon, close to where I happen to live.

We also have the traditions of sailors from all times who have told strange stories from their journeys across the oceans—one such tradition is that of mermaids—beautiful fish-like women with human torsos and tails of a fish. As we can see in the following picture (*fig. 4*), which is a replica from an artifact, thousands of years old, we can see exactly the same kind of beings as the sailors have described, but have been

---

<sup>18</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Apkallu>

<sup>19</sup> <http://wespenre.com/4/paper05-lucifers-rebellion.htm#iv.i>, qv.

laughed at and discarded as superstition. Perhaps it's not superstition—after all, the same stories were told back in old Mesopotamia.

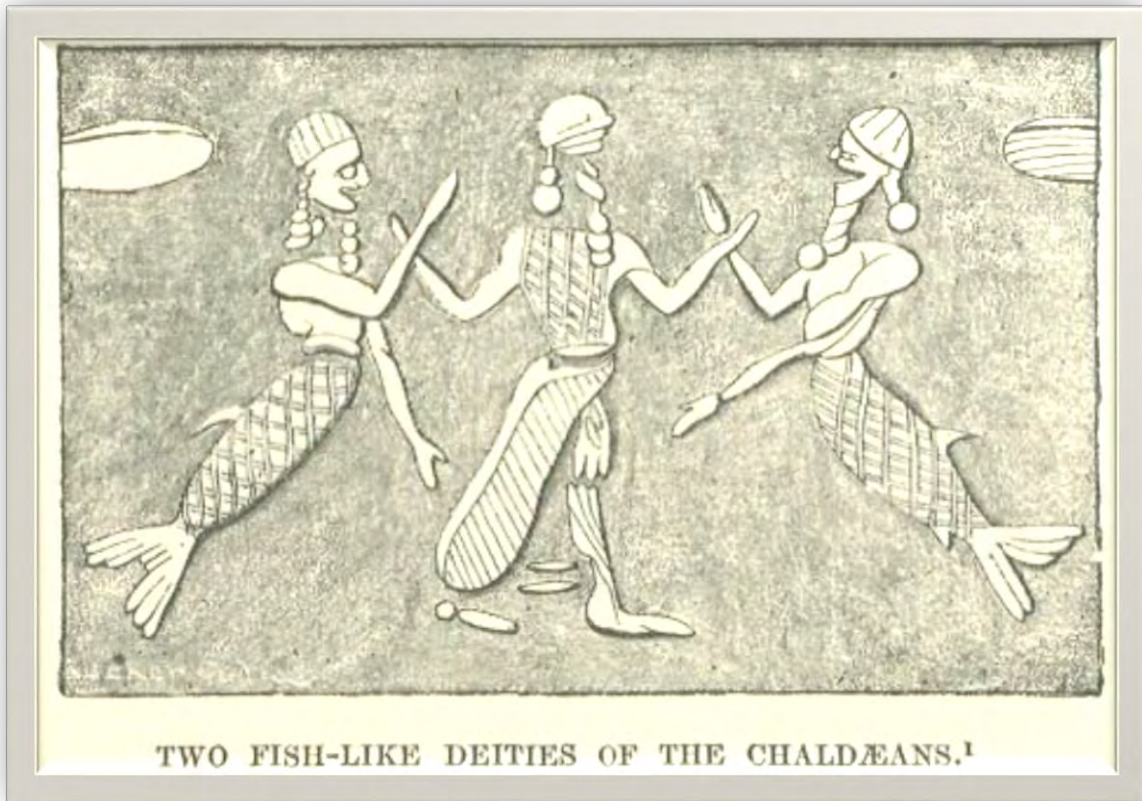


Fig. 4. Are these two female-like fish beings actually “mermaids?”

I am not suggesting that these beings looked exactly as they are depicted in the ancient texts—I believe that the artists may have depicted them this way to emphasize their amphibian traits—but it's obvious that the humans back in those days knew that these star beings were of amphibian heritage. Also, because these beings are interdimensional, they have the ability to transform into our reality in any shape and form they wish—shapeshifting is nothing extraordinary when we are no longer stuck in solid matter.

## II. How the Word “KHAА” is Used in Egyptian and Sanskrit Languages

The KHAA is a very ancient Orion expression, pronounced *haaa*, where the “a” is pronounced like in “car.” If pronounced correctly, it should sound like an outbreath, which is what the KHAA literally is—it's the outbreath of the Goddess, according to

mythology, and in this outbreath, which still hasn't stopped, the Universe is created.<sup>20</sup> This is why particles in the Universe is in constant motion. Legend tells us that sometime in a distant future, the Goddess will stop breathing out, and particles will slow down considerably. Then, when She decides to end this experiment called the Universe, she will breathe in, and swallow the entire Universe, which then ceases to exist. A new outbreath will potentially take place, and a new universe will be created.

The word KHAA has then been adopted from the Orion language, and used by different ancient cultures here on Earth, and both the Egyptian and the East Indian cultures have the word KHAA in their languages, although it is spelled differently, and in the old Egyptian language, it had another meaning.

In ancient Egypt, the word “Ka” has regularly been translated as “life-force” in lack of a better English translation. For a while, it was translated as “male potency,”<sup>21</sup> typically enough. However, mostly Ka has been connected with intellectual and spiritual power—i.e. it was the word for “spirit” or “soul.” The Ka was often depicted as two raised arms (*fig.5*).



Fig. 5. The Ka-statue of king Hor (13th Dynasty).  
The two upraised arms symbolize the Ka (the soul) of the king.

---

<sup>20</sup> This word is hard to pronounce in our language—particularly if we use it in a sentence. Hence, it is probably more appropriate to pronounce it “Kaa,” just as it sounds.

<sup>21</sup> <http://www.ancient-egypt.org/index.html>

The Ka, in Egypt, was also associated with dying. The phrase, “going to one’s Ka” is an euphemism of dying.<sup>22</sup>

However, when we go back to the much older Sanskrit language, we get closer to the real meaning of the word KHAA, or Ka.

The excellent, but unfortunately late, researcher into the Vedic texts, Richard. L. Thompson, explains what Ka means in Sanskrit. He puts it in the following context:

**Quote #2:** [...] The first involves mechanical spaceships, and it is called ka-pota-vāyu. Here *ka* means ether, or space, and *pota* means ship.<sup>23</sup>

Thompson continues with the following amazing statement:

**Quote #3:** The second process is called *ākāśa-patana*. “Just as the mind can fly anywhere one likes without mechanical arrangement, so the *ākāśa-patana* airplane can fly at the speed of mind.”<sup>24</sup>

Here we can see, without any question, that the information that the mind can travel from A to B across the Universe—even bringing spaceships on the trip—was out in the open when these scriptures were recorded and released. In my paper, I call it nano-travel. This is something that sounds impossible to us humans in our limited state of being, but if we weren’t sitting in this trap, we would be mastering this, perhaps better than most other beings out there—we are designed to be able to do this masterfully.

### *III. The Vedic Overview of the Multiverse*

At a first glance, the Vedic cosmology seems strange and unreal in comparison with our modern view of the Cosmos. However, when we realize that every word and every sentence in the ancient scriptures have several meanings, being written in layers, a totally different view emerges, which has more in common with modern astrophysics than first realized.

Chaitanya Mahaprabhu, born in the 15<sup>th</sup> Century A.C., who is also considered by followers and scholars to be the last Avatar (incarnation) of Lord Kṛṣṇa (Krishna),<sup>25</sup> remarked: “In every verse of *Srimad-Bhagavatam* and in every syllable, there are various meanings.”<sup>26</sup> This appears to be true, and particularly so when it comes to the creation of the Universes—or multiple universes, actually. These scriptures can clarify some of the meanings with reference to modern astronomy. When this is the case, we

---

<sup>22</sup> Ibid.

<sup>23</sup> Alien Identities, p. 269, op. cit.

<sup>24</sup> Bhaktivedanta, 1992, Part 11, p. 396.

<sup>25</sup> <http://www.krishna.com/info/chaitanya-mahaprabhu>

<sup>26</sup> Chaitanya-charitamrita, Madhya 24.318, op. cit., <http://www.vedabase.com/en/cc/Madhya/24/318>





can be prepared to encounter contradictions, albeit these contradictions are something the student comes to terms with by taking a deeper look at the texts. Suddenly, the contradictions make sense, and it's perfectly understandable that they were there in the first place—that's just how it works. Researcher Richard L. Thompson, the person I mentioned earlier, who dedicated much of his life to studying the Vedas, goes into these contradictions at length, which I am not going to do. I did, however, read what he had to say about them, and I agree with him that these contradictions in fact emerge as a deep and scientifically sophisticated system of thought.

Fig. 6. Krishna floating in the VOID—the Transcendental Water between the universes

Although today's western civilization is sometimes flabbergasted over the enormous distances in the Universe, and the fantastic time spans involved, this is nothing for the East Indian follower of the Hindu Religion. Already in ancient times, the gods were talking about multiple universes, endless universes, and distances so great that we can't comprehend them with today's thinking. Even time in general becomes a much vaster concept when we study the Vedas. When we are talking about thousands, or perhaps millions of years, the Vedas talk about innumerable universes besides our own, and trillions of years are like a few thousands of years for us.

Interesting also is that the Vedic texts are saying that although the universes are unlimitedly large, they move about like atoms in us. Therefore, we humans are also called unlimited.<sup>27</sup>

The *Srimad-Bhagavatam* says:

**Quote #4:** After separating the different universes, the gigantic universal form of the Lord, which came out of the causal ocean, the place of appearance for the first

---

<sup>27</sup> Srimad Bhagavatam 6.16.37.

puruṣa-avatāra, entered into each of the separate universes, desiring to lie on the created transcendental water.<sup>28</sup>

This sounds quite similar to what I explained in the *Second Level of Learning*—how Mother Goddess created the different universes—12 in one “pond”—and then entered into each one of them. This also corresponds with Lord En.ki, being the self-proclaimed Lord of the (transcendental) water—the Causal Ocean of Consciousness—after he had hijacked the concept from his mother. More importantly, however, the Vedas mention something that modern spiritual researchers are acknowledging as well—that the whole Universe (perhaps all Creations) are *inside* of us!

#### *IV. Time and the Yuga Cycles*

In the Mayan religion they have their time cycles—a shorter one is 5125 years, and the longer one is almost 26,000 years. The Aztecs had time divided into 52-year cycles, and the destruction of an era always occurred on the last day of such a 52-year cycle. This was the time when they thought the gods might decide to destroy humanity, and therefore, this was when the most important religious event happened in the Aztec community, called the *New Fire Ceremony* (*a few spelling oversights in the quote are corrected*).

**Quote #5:** The fires of all religious alters were put out, and every household destroyed all furniture and belonging and mourned for the world. On the final day the priests [went] to a crater in the Valley of Mexico called the Hill of the Star, and waited to see if the constellation of Pleiades would appear. If it appeared, the world would continue for another 52 year cycle. A fire would then be lit by the priests in the body of an animal carcass, and all of the fires in the valley would be lit from this new fire. The next day many ceremonies with sacrifices and blood-letting would happen. The people had feasts, and rebuilt furniture and regained possessions.<sup>29</sup>

Most people have heard about the bloody human sacrifices amongst the Mesoamerican tribes, but maybe not everybody knew about the Pleiadian connection. So many these days think that the Pleiadians are the “good guys.” Here we can see, however, how the Pleiadians were involved in the Aztec religion as well as they were the Mayan and the Inca religions (Inca being a wordplay on En.ki<sup>30</sup>). In fact, most of Mesoamerica was once Pleiadian territory, and they were the ones who taught the tribes about human and animal sacrifice to please the gods. In charge of these religions was without any doubt En.ki himself.

---

<sup>28</sup> Srimad Bhagavatam 2.10.10, op. cit.

<sup>29</sup> <http://aztec.com/page.php?page=calendar>, op. cit.

<sup>30</sup> Ref.: Pleiadian lecture from around 2013.

The Pleiadians themselves admit to this in their lectures. I have listened to them, and they said that En.ki is their mentor when working with us humans, and that they (the Pleiadians) were involved with the Latin- and South American tribes, such as the Mayan and the Incas. They haven't mentioned the Aztecs from what I have heard (too embarrassing?), but the proof is in the pudding—we do have the evidence in the old texts. The Pleiadians claim that their ancestors came here to “teach” the above mentioned tribes, but in the long run the Pleiadians got power hungry and controlling, and they forced the human tribes to worship them as gods and to sacrifice both animals and humans in their honor.<sup>31</sup> We should perhaps ask ourselves—if this is so, were these Pleiadian beings, who were able to commit such crimes, really good guys to begin with?

Now, back to East India and the Hindu religion. They, too, had their different time cycles, where the longest one was called the *Catur-yuga*, lasting four million three-hundred thousand years (4,300,000).<sup>32</sup> However, if we want to go very deep into how time is measured in the different Veda books, I am sure it would make both me and the readers utterly confused because it differs depending on which scripture we read.

Here below we have four time cycles, which correspond quite closely to what is said to be the age of the Earth, so I thought I should at least mention them. In Hinduism, there are four yugas,

1. Satya Yuga
2. Treta Yuga
3. Dwarapa Yuga
4. Kali Yuga

Catur-yuga then refers to the time encompassed by the passing of four Yugas. It covers approximately 4.32 billion solar years.<sup>33</sup>

This differs substantially from the 4,300,000 years I mentioned first. The “discrepancies” may not be so strange after all, if we think about it. The time span the Vedas bring up is long, and the way of measuring time must have changed numerous times. The two different ways of measuring that I have mentioned so far are very old, so I will probably not use them very much in my papers—except that we are going to hear the term “Kali Yuga” a few times in future papers.

Instead, so we don't confuse things unnecessarily, I have decided to use time cycles that are being used by the Hindus perhaps most frequently today. The original Yuga Cycle Doctrine was fairly simple—the duration of a Yuga Cycle was 12,000 years, with each Yuga lasting for approximately 3,000 years. This is encoded in the *Saptarsi Calendar*, which has been used in India for thousands of years, and is still used in many parts of the country. The term “Saptarsi,” interestingly enough, refers to the seven Rishis, mentioned above, or the seven sages, as they were also called. These seven rishis (there were, as I mentioned, more Rishis or Sages, but these seven were

---

<sup>31</sup> Various Pleiadian lectures, channeled by Barbara Marciniak.

<sup>32</sup> Thompson, p. 286

<sup>33</sup> [http://www.hindupedia.com/en/Catur\\_yuga](http://www.hindupedia.com/en/Catur_yuga)

considered particularly enlightened) appear at the beginning of each Yuga to spread the laws of civilization to mankind.<sup>34</sup> We will hear more about this as well in future papers, and it will get quite interesting.

The famous author, Graham Hancock, explains:

**Quote #6:** The Saptarsi Calendar used in India had a cycle of 2,700 years; it is said that the Great Bear constellation stays for 100 years in each of the 27 “Nakshatras” (lunar asterisms) which adds up to a cycle of 2,700 years.[13] The 2,700 year cycle was also referred to as a “Saptarsi Era” or a “Saptarsi Yuga”.<sup>35</sup>

This information is very important to understand because if we cross-check different religions and dig into prophecy, we can see that the time cycles that are ultimately universal have been brought down here to Earth, been mixed in with astrology and how fast the stars move across the sky, until we get some numbers to work with when it comes to prophecy. Even the supposed orbit of Nibiru, which is 3600 years (1 Šar), has been added into this prophecy mix. My case in point is that prophecy is almost always related to some kind of savior who is supposed to return at the end, or at the beginning, of a new age (which actually also is the case, as we shall see).

In Hinduism, a Yuga is thus about 3000 years, which means that every 3000 years, in the beginning of a new era, which is signified by a new astrological sign becoming dominant before another, a “teacher” is descending to Earth to teach humanity new ways of thinking. This is of course not because we humans need an upgrade every 3000 years, but because whomever is in charge of the New Era needs to claim ownership of humanity and have us agree—and this is how it’s being done. Otherwise, someone else potentially could take charge over the astrological era. It also has to do with evolution. How fast do the gods want humanity to evolve? Are we evolving too fast? Too slow? This way, they can determine the speed of our evolution, and in which direction they want us to go. They know they can’t keep us frozen in some kind of status quo—it never works. Everything in the Universe either evolves or declines. Still, they can influence the speed of our evolution to a certain degree by mingling with us and “teach” us whatever they think is appropriate for the era in question. Education is powerful—it can be used for good or for bad. If it’s used for the bad, as in this case, they can either restrict the education, or focus it on something that is either false, or relevant only to a certain point, and then have the students apply the information. It has worked pretty good throughout the ages, seen from the gods’ perspective.

It should be mentioned as well in this context that, in reality it’s only En.ki or Marduk who have been in charge of the astrological eras the last hundreds of thousands of years, so it’s just as much excitement as watching an American election—the outcome is always obvious to those who are “in the know.” Still, they need to do this—

---

<sup>34</sup> [http://www.grahamhancock.com/forum/DMisraB6.php#edn\\_13](http://www.grahamhancock.com/forum/DMisraB6.php#edn_13)

<sup>35</sup> [http://www.grahamhancock.com/forum/DMisraB6.php#edn\\_13](http://www.grahamhancock.com/forum/DMisraB6.php#edn_13), op. cit.

not because En.ki would necessarily steal the Era from Marduk or vice versa, but because the particular god who is performing this ritual is claiming us for that time period—even in the eyes of imaginary invaders. It wouldn't particularly stop an invader force, but at least no one could come and say that we humans were up for grabs.

As mentioned in Level IV, a new teacher (or savior) is soon due to come to our "aid"—it's just a matter of exactly when. A New Era started after 2012, so don't be surprised if someone will claim the podium soon. Jesus/En.ki (or a mix between En.ki and Marduk) was the teacher of Pieces, and who is going to be the teacher of Aquarius? Eh...En.ki. No big surprise there, then, but maybe he will wear a modern haircut this time, who knows? Then again, don't bet on it, if we are to believe people who are working within the United Nations. More about this later...

## V. The Cosmic Hierarchy

In the Vedic texts, the highest gods and goddesses mentioned live in different planetary systems out in cosmos, and moreover, they live on planets. This does not in any shape or form, as we shall see later in this paper, nullify what I have stressed earlier, that many beings live in stars and in space. More about all that later, however.

Depending on which Veda text we are referring to, certain gods may have different rank in the cosmic hierarchy—e.g. there are Krishna sects who puts Lord Krishna on top of the hierarchy. Not to make it too complicated, I am going to stay with the most common hierarchy. In this paper, I am not going into details about a single deity, but will only indicate his or her place in the hierarchy, and where he or she may reside in more general Sanskrit terms. In an upcoming paper, I will show evidence of where certain star beings reside, based on the Vedic texts, and this evidence will be even more comprehensive than what we discussed in Level IV. I think readers who are especially interested in knowing from where certain star beings originate, or where they now reside, will be pleased to see this information.

On the absolute top of the pyramid *in the material universe* is Lord Brahmā, pointed out to be the first being in the Universe, and he resides in a planetary system called *Brahmaloka*. Directly beneath Brahmāloka are three planetary systems inhabited by Sages or Ṛṣis (Rishis), where they live as "ascetics and cultivate knowledge and transcendental consciousness."<sup>36, 37</sup> These planetary systems are called, in descending order—Tapoloka, Janaloka, and Maharloka.

Beneath these planets is the realm of *Svargaloka*, which is populated by *Devas*, who have a military hierarchy, and they are often at war with the *Asuras*, something we

---

<sup>36</sup> Thompson, p. 207, op. cit.

<sup>37</sup> These are not the same as the particular scribes whom En.ki choose in order to write down our history. The latter were specially selected and moved to other solar systems in the Big Dipper.

will go into details about in later papers. The Devas are much into politics and warfare, and they have an extremely long life span.<sup>38</sup>

*Bhurvarloka* is the realms beneath Svargaloka, and also the realm immediately above our own human planetary realm, which is called *Bhurloka*.<sup>39</sup>

Fig.6. Vishnu as a Cosmic Man.

*Bhuama-Svarga* is a term which has confused many researchers of the Vedic texts, and probably one of the *main reasons* why some have decided that the ancient people in fact were quite ignorant, and so were the gods. Because of the term “*Bhuama-Svarga*” alone, many have considered the Vedic mythology as being just that—mythology without hardly any base in reality, and here is why these people have come to such conclusions.

*Bhuama-Svarga* is sometimes referred to as *Bhū-Mandala*, which in turn refers to the *flat Earth*—therefore the ignorance. Researchers think that the ancient people were just as uneducated as the people in the Dark Ages, before mankind finally concluded that the Earth is a sphere.<sup>40</sup> Thompson, however, points out that if we do a more careful study of the texts, it shows that this “*Earth*” actually corresponds to the plane of the ecliptic, with its 500,000,000 *yojanas* in diameter<sup>41</sup> (1 *yojana* being about 5 miles). This is the plane determined, from a geocentric point of view, by the orbit of the Sun around the Earth.<sup>42</sup> This plane, is of course, flat. Interestingly enough, the term “*earth*,” when used in Vedic texts, does not always refer to the small globe we live on. Here it is, in Thompson’s own words,

**Quote #7:** The earth is also described as a flat disk, called *Bhū-mandala*, which is 500,000,000 *yojanas* in diameter. However, a careful study of Vedic texts shows that this “*earth*” actually corresponds to the plane of the ecliptic.<sup>43</sup> This is the plane determined, from a geocentric point of view, by the orbit of the sun around the earth. This plane is, of course, flat, and thus in one sense the Vedic literature does

---

<sup>38</sup> Thompson, p. 207.

<sup>39</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>40</sup> However, there is growing group of people today, who are going back to the conclusion that Earth is flat—they call it “*The Flat Earth Hypothesis*.” The reader can google it and will find information about this.

<sup>41</sup> *Bhāg. Pur.* 10.75.13, 19, 22, 23, 26.

<sup>42</sup> Thompson, 1995, p.203.

<sup>43</sup> Thompson, 1989, pp. 74-78, 85-88.



speak of a flat earth. One has to be alert to the fact that the term “earth,” as used in Vedic texts, does not always refer to the small earth globe.”<sup>44</sup>

These realms, which I have just mentioned, is the cosmic hierarchy in the *material* universe. Above the hierarchy of the material universe there is a spiritual hierarchy as well, which is predominated by the Supreme Being. The Veda texts, which are typically patriarchal in their structure, are quick to point out that albeit there is a long “distance” between the material worlds and the spiritual realms, all spirit souls are intimately related with the Supreme and that the Supreme Being accompanies each soul as a *Supersoul*. Also, which is quite interesting, the Supreme Being is said to personally descend and incarnate as an

*Avatāra* on various material planets. Two such well-known Avatāra (Avatars) are Lord Krishna and Lord Rāma.<sup>45</sup> The idea is the same as what I have suggested in previous levels or learning, that the Mother Goddess, as the *Supreme Being, All That Is, Source*, or whatever we want to call Her, incarnates in the Physical and Metaphysical Universes in order to participate more directly in the progress, and the process, of the evolution of the Universe. In the papers, we know her incarnations as the *Orion Queen*, the *Queen of the Stars*, and *Mother Gaia*. In the Vedas, however, the Supreme Being is male energy because of its overly patriarchal nature.

Then, let us not forget to mention the Vedic *Underworld*, or the *Netherworld*, which is the “planetary system” where the *Nagas* live. The “Nagas,” who we shall discuss more later, are often compared with “snakes,” and are interdimensional beings, living in the Underworld, in the Vedas called *Bila-Svarga*.<sup>46</sup> Interestingly enough, the Veda texts mention that the Nagas can travel through solid matter—something we hear a lot about from modern UFO abductees. These beings serve the Masters of the Netherworld, which in the Babylonian texts are known as En.ki (later Marduk) and Ereškigal. The Nagas are also known to live in parallel realities on the surface of the Earth, which means that they exist all around us, but on a wavelength just outside the

---

<sup>44</sup> Thompson, “Alien Identities,” 1995, p.203, op. cit.

<sup>45</sup> Ibid., p. 208.

<sup>46</sup> Thompson, 1995, p.260.

third dimensional (3-D) reality. The place where many of them dwell is also called the *Subterranean Heaven*, located to the south of the Ecliptic.<sup>47</sup>

In the Vedas, there are two ways of entering different planets, stars, and galaxies in the material universe—one can either do it by different types of space travel, which I will go into a little later, or one can enter them from within the body and the mind. As the reader can see, there is a great portion of truth in the texts, told in mythological, as well as in real terms. This principle is often shown as a metaphor with Vishnu, one of the gods, “having cities on the head and in the throat.”<sup>48</sup> The aptitude to reach the Universe from within is what our human bodies are ultimately capable of—this was exactly what the Namlú’u, the primordial man, could do before the AIF invaded Earth and decreased everybody’s level of consciousness—something I have explained in previous levels of learning.

## VI. *The Netherworld in the Vedas*

As I am sure the reader recalls from Level IV, in particular, we discussed the *Netherworld* or the *Underworld* to some extent. This is where “King” Nergal (En.ki) and Queen Ereškigal reign, and this is also where souls supposedly pass on their journey through the Afterlife—all this according to the Sumerian/Babylonian traditions, although we can see this repeated in other religions and mythologies as well—no less so in Hinduism and Buddhism.

In the Vedas, there are seven regions of the Universe located under the Earth. These regions are called *Patala* or *Patal*.<sup>49</sup> *Patala* is often translated as “netherworld” or the “underworld.” The *Patala* consists of seven regions (in Sanskrit also called *lokas*), where the seventh and lowest of them is also called *Naga-loka*.<sup>50</sup> This is where the *Nagas*, described in the Vedas as “snake-like beings,” live. In the next paper we are going to discuss the different kinds of beings and deities in much more detail, but I can say already now that the *Nagas* compare extremely well with the type of beings that Nergal and Ereškigal represent. The *Naga-loka*, or the *Netherworld/Underworld*, is certainly their realm, and it corresponds directly with Sumerian mythology, which is giving us good evidence of their existence, and who they are.

According to Hindu cosmology, the Universe is divided into three “worlds,” or “sections.” The upper six regions are called *Svarga*, which corresponds with “Heaven.” *Prithvi* is Earth, and *Patala/Naga-loka* (the seven lower regions), are the *Underworld* or the *Netherworld*<sup>51</sup> (there is no reason for the reader to know all these Sanskrit terms by heart—I am using many of them only once, in order to show the reader how they

---

<sup>47</sup> Ibid.

<sup>48</sup> <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Brahmapura>

<sup>49</sup> <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Patala>

<sup>50</sup> Ibid.

<sup>51</sup> Ibid.



correlate with previous texts we have discussed. In general, I try to use what is easiest to remember).

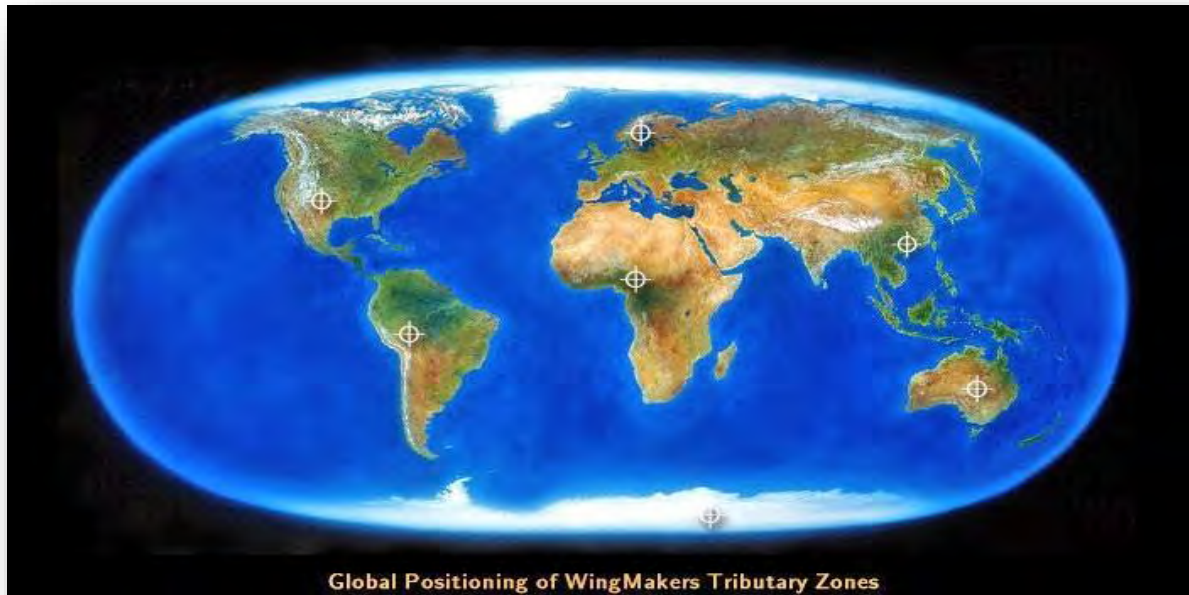


Fig. 8. The 7 Tributary Zones in the WingMakers' mythology, and where they are located.

What the reader may find interesting here as well, is the Hindu use of the number “7.” This is a sacred number for the Cabal (the Global Elite), and for the AIF as well. Throughout my writings, the number “7,” “12,” and “13” are perhaps the most common sacred numbers, and it’s because they all are universal numbers, and very important as such. The Goddess is primarily using the numbers 12 and 13, while the AIF choose to concentrate more on number 7—making this one of *their* most sacred number, upon which they build their holographic universe in which they have manipulated us to live. We also saw in the First Level of Learning that *Life Physics Group California* (LPG-C) strikingly used the number 7 as the number of focus in their *Working Model* of the Universe, with the Multiverse consisting of seven Superdomains. The WingMakers, who are basing some of their philosophy on the *Urantia Book*, are saying that the Multiverse consists of seven “superuniverses,” and there are, still according to the Wingmakers, seven sacred sites spread out over the planet, called *Tributary Zones*, directly corresponding with the same number of Tributary Zones located in the galactic core, in the center of the Milky Way Galaxy. Thus, the reader can see how things are interconnected, and which groups of beings are using which numbers as their “cosmic numbers,” so therefore, to some degree, we can see where certain groups have their loyalties.

## VII. *The Divine Feminine in the Hindu Religion*

Although Hinduism and the Vedas are based on the ideals of the Patriarchal Regime (the AIF), there are still traces of the ancient Goddess Religion in there, even if they are sadly distorted and rare.

In Hinduism, as in most ancient religions and mythologies, there are many different goddesses, having different ranks in the hierarchies. In the Veda books, the term *Devī* is the female form of all these goddesses, who are altogether making up the supreme Mother Goddess. Also, often when the term *Devī* (Devi) is mentioned, it denotes Mother Goddess Herself, and *Devi* is the term I will use for Her here in Level V.

*Devī* is the Sanskrit term for “Divine,” and related to the masculine word *Deva*. The reader with the best of memories may remember from earlier in this paper how the term “Deva” was used for a certain kind of beings, dwelling in Svargaloka, which is one of the higher domains, or dimensions, in the material universe. In that sense, the term *Deva* is appropriate, but the term is also used for beings who are into warfare and politics, which I also mentioned earlier. This, to me, is in itself very enlightening because it corresponds well with the Sumerian texts, and what we’ve learned from having used syncretism and cross-referencing in previous levels of learning. Albeit beings may live in higher dimensions, there is no guarantee that they are “spiritual” in nature. They may talk widely about the Source and spiritual awareness, just as Marduk did when he contacted me back in 2011, but that doesn’t mean that they are practicing these spiritual ideas in their own lives. They may still dedicate themselves to envy, jealousy, pride, self-service practices, hierarchal structuring, slavery, and so on. In many ways, there are humans who are much more spiritually inclined than many of these *Devas*, the members of the AIF. Hence, I would suggest that the reader takes the term “Deva” with a great pinch of salt, and simply discerns by looking at whom we’re discussing at the moment. You will get a better feeling for this as we move along. Also, there is no such thing as a “Divine Masculine” if we really want to break it down. The Universe is feminine in nature, and the “God” is in that sense feminine, and would correspond to the term “Goddess,” as we know by now. Thereby, if we are talking about the One Creator, we are talking about a Creatrix—a feminine force. Besides that, the term “God” has been highly misused, and can no longer in its true meaning be applied to any Divine entity. Khan En.lil is the consort of the Queen of the Stars, but he is not a God in the sense of being the Creator—he is an interdimensional being of the Bird Tribe, who may be wiser than most, but he is not a God.

Goddess worship is very ancient in India, and such religious practices have been traced back to at least 3000 BC.<sup>52</sup> History, however, is repeating itself over and over,

---

<sup>52</sup> To us, that doesn’t sound very ancient when we put it in our perspective, but we need to remember that we are way ahead of mainstream science, and for them, 5000 years back in time is ancient when it comes to human cultures

and in the quote below we can clearly see how the Patriarchal Regime took over the Goddess religion, and even the term Devi was hijacked and brought down to a lower vibration (the *italics* are mine),

**Quote #8:** Devi is the supreme Being in the Shaktism tradition of Hinduism, while in the Smartha tradition, she is one of the five primary forms of God.[3][4] *In other Hindu traditions of Shaivism and Vaishnavism, Devi embodies the active energy and power of male deities (Purushas), such as Vishnu in Vaishnavism or Shiva in Shaivism. Vishnu's shakti counterpart is called Lakshmi, with Parvati being the female shakti of Shiva.*<sup>53</sup>

Although we will learn much more about Shiva and Vishnu in subsequent papers, the reader can probably already now get a grasp of where we're heading here. Vishnu and Shiva are both gods of the male religion, and they successfully suppressed the Divine Feminine almost everywhere it was practiced.

However, some of the Mother Goddess worship was maintained in *Shaktism*—also mentioned in the quote above (Shakti is another word for Devi, the Divine Mother, as in the “absolute, ultimate Godhead”<sup>54</sup>). It became distorted with time, and was of course distorted already at the time when the Mother Goddess religion turned into worship. Still, a very true and basic understanding of the Divine Feminine has survived, as this religion is still practiced in India by a few, dedicated followers.

**Quote #9:** Shaktism regards Devi (lit., 'the Goddess') as the Supreme Brahman itself, the "one without a second", with all other forms of divinity, female or male, considered to be merely her diverse manifestations.<sup>55</sup>

Thus we can see that the followers of this religion acknowledge the Goddess and the “one without a second,” meaning that She is the One and Only Divine source of the Universe, who were there before time. They call it the “Supreme Brahman,” which must be separated from the term “Brahma,” which is the male Godhead, or the “Firstborn” in this universe (male), who then by many Hindus became associated with God himself. Be careful, however, because the term “Brahman” has been hijacked as well, and is sometimes used in the Vedas to equate Brahma himself. We will use “Brahman” as a term for the Goddess in these papers, if not otherwise indicated. Thus, we have the terms Brahman, Devi, and Shakti describing Mother Goddess, although I will rarely use the term Shakti when discussing Her in Sanskrit terms, and this is for good reasons. As a distortion of the Goddess religion, the term Shakti also with time became associated with the illusion we are living in.

---

and civilizations. Science still doesn't understand that mankind, in different shapes and forms, have been present on this planet for millions—perhaps billions—or years.

<sup>53</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hindu\\_goddess](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hindu_goddess).

<sup>54</sup> <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Shaktism>

<sup>55</sup> Ibid., op. cit.

**Quote #10:** According to the Vedas, Shakti is claimed to be Maya or illusion that casts a veil over Brahman, the Ultimate reality. Shakti and Brahman are inseparable entities that lie in a single body which reaffirms the claim that Shakti and Shiva coexist... Devi or the divine feminine is an equal counterpart to the divine masculine, and hence manifests herself as the Trinity herself - the Creator (Durga or the Divine Mother)...<sup>56</sup>

The word *illusion* in Sanskrit is *Maya*, and Maya corresponds directly with the illusion of the material worlds, i.e. *Lord En.ki's holographic universe!* Here we can see that “Shakti” is claimed to be Maya that “casts a veil over Brahman,” which is, in addition to the Goddess’s different manifestations, also a term for the Ultimate reality, i.e. “All That Is.” Shakti casting a veil over Brahman is of course a major distortion, as the reader can see, which makes it obvious that I don’t want to use the term Shakti when discussing the Goddess. A major part of this distortion began when Queen Ereškigal of the Underworld took over the role of the Mother Goddess, and started calling herself “Shakti.” At that time, she also required worship from her followers. Worshipping Queen Ereškigal as Shakti, the ancient name for Mother Goddess, was something that particularly pleased both En.ki and Marduk, as we shall see later in this level of learning. It actually pleased Marduk to such a degree that he rewarded those who did. There is nothing strange with this because by having the Divine Feminine followers worship the AIF instead of the real Goddess was a major distortion in regard to where the energy landed, and it empowered the AIF tremendously. Thus, it didn’t matter if people worshipped a male Creator or a female Creatrix—the AIF could feed off the energy of either group of people equally.

I will not go into any further details regarding the Goddess religions because we simply don’t have enough space, other than that we should understand that there was such a thing as a recognition of the Divine Feminine in India, and like in most other places around the world, the Patriarchal Regime did what they could to suppress the knowledge (in Greek: *Gnosis*) of the true origins of the Universe, and worked hard to manifest a male God into people’s minds, replacing the Goddess with a male Deity. It is basically irrelevant to the AIF *which* male Deity people worship, as long as it is male and part of the AIF. The energies that such worship emit are of course the same, regardless of the Deity in question, and the AIF can absorb the energies, and thus increase their own power, while, at the same time, we are depleted of ours. The AIF understood that they couldn’t fully suppress the Divine Feminine, but Queen Ereškigal, as *Kali*, took care of that problem.

---

<sup>56</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hindu\\_goddess#Vedic\\_period](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hindu_goddess#Vedic_period), op. cit. (If a link is not working: before you discard it as a “dead link,” first check the following: when a URL starts with *https*, which indicates a secure webpage, it may not always work in some browsers. Either try and copy and paste the link to another browser, or delete the “s” in *https* and try again. My browser is set to “secure browsing,” and hence automatically adds the “s” to *http* wherever the webservers or browsers allow it—they don’t always do).

### VIII. Cosmic Energies and Different Methods of Space Travel in the Vedas

Researching different kinds of cosmic energies in the Vedic literature is quite rewarding and educational in the sense that here we have beings using mystical powers all the time as if it is completely normal. Of course, the reader and I know by now that it *is* normal—just something we humans have been deprived of over the last few hundred thousand years, but it’s interesting to read the mindset of these ancient beings.

In the Vedas, the cosmic energies, which make “paranormal” activities take place, are explained and discussed. The reader will notice that what I have written about throughout the different levels of learning, I have recognized is actually described in the Vedic texts.

When we read these ancient texts, we often notice that beings just appear and disappear out of nowhere, without crossing and intervening space in any for us ordinary ways. According to the Vedas, this is just a being’s ability to make use of a natural mystic power called *siddhi*. Some beings, the texts say, inherit this ability at birth, while other beings need to practice in order to use it. As Thompson describes it, “this mystic power depends on the laws of nature and the gross and subtle organization of the body.”<sup>57</sup>

There are many examples in the texts, where two beings communicate telepathically (something that is also considered normal) over long distances. Then, when deciding to meet, one of them disappears from one location, to quite immediately appear in a second location, where the other being is waiting. This corresponds well with what I have called *nano-travel*. This ET being in question, who was interdimensional, used his or her Avatar (light-body), and by using thoughts and intentions, the being could thus travel through space and time to wherever location he or she wished. As I’ve mentioned, people in the Vedic texts did this continuously. However, not *all* beings are capable of doing this, the texts say, and hence needed to use other means to travel through space—some even needed to use spaceships and travel through vortexes and stargates. It all depended on how evolved and educated on this subject a particular being, or race, was.

We are also told that these kinds of powers were not only isolated to the gods—some humans could implement them as well, such as the Sage, Vyāsa, who was human. Vyāsa was a compiler of the Vedas, and the legend goes that he is still living in the Himalayas. Sages (Rishis) like him served to link human societies here on Earth with the celestial hierarchy<sup>58</sup>—in other words, they worked with the AIF. It’s feasible to say that in return for the favor, these human Sages were taught how to nano-travel and how to use the *siddhi* to do so—no need for spaceships or use of time-consuming technologies. On the other hand, it may not so much have been to return a favor as a pure convenience for the AIF—it would not have worked out if the person couldn’t

---

<sup>57</sup> Thompson, p.221, op. cit.

<sup>58</sup> Ibid.

have traveled long distances in no-time when needed. These human Sages were certainly not *any* humans, but carefully selected from powerful “pure” bloodlines with a lot of extraterrestrial DNA.

Even in modern UFO literature we hear of beings who appear and disappear abruptly, and they are of course using the same powers and the same techniques as described by me in these papers, and which are also told in the Vedas.

Interestingly, there is more about this written in the Vedas. Not only can beings appear and disappear at will, they can also move objects through time and space in the same manner. This kind of travel, where the beings bring objects with them, is called *vihāyasa*. A physical object is moved directly through the ether to some other location, without interacting with intervening gross matter.<sup>59</sup>

From an interdimensional perspective, gross matter is just condensed energy, and in order to instantly bring with him or her, let’s say a candle, from one place to another, and without interacting with 3-D matter otherwise, the being needs to make the candle much less dense, and in some way “dissolve” the shape and form of the object, and bring it with him or her to the destination. At the destination, the being may condense the candle again, and it will look the same as it did before the nano-travel began. This technique must have had to do with increasing and decreasing the vibration of the object.

Lord Krishna gives an interesting explanation how nano-travel works in general,

**Quote # 11:** The *yogi* who completely absorbs his mind in Me, and who then makes use of the wind that follows the mind to absorb the material body in Me, obtains through the potency of meditation on Me the mystic perfection by which his body immediately follows his mind wherever it goes.<sup>60</sup>

Hereby, according to Krishna, you can, through appropriate and intense meditation, merge the physical body with the soul/avatar and bring it with you in space, from one location to another—again without interacting and intervening with gross matter. Of course, in this case, you have to meditate on Krishna (here being the Ultimate God) for this to be possible, which needless to say, is pure nonsense. Also, the 3-D body does not follow you when you nano-travel—only the avatar or light-body. This is in a sense what happens when a person *bi-locates*, i.e. a person can sit in the couch, talking to you, and at the same time being seen talking to somebody else in the grocery store in another part of town. In both instances, the soul-fire splits in two, and one split travels to a different location, followed by the avatar. We will talk more about “bi-location” in a moment.

Because 3-D matter is an illusion in some ways, it’s possible for the fire/avatar to play around with it at will—more so, the more advanced the soul-body-mind is. Some of the readers may have heard of the story—which supposedly is true—when a

---

<sup>59</sup> Ibid., p.222.

<sup>60</sup> Bhāgavata Purānas, 11.15.21., op. cit.

group of monks in Tibet, I believe it was, were chased down in order to be killed. The monks went together and group-meditated, and when the murderous soldiers came upon them, they couldn't see them. The monks had "cloaked" themselves so well with the help from meditation that they had become invisible to the outside world. When the soldiers had passed, the monks became visible again.

Much of what I have brought up here would be discarded by scientists, who would say that any of this goes against physical laws, but of course, science still has a lot to figure out before they can understand the principles that make these mystical ways of travel and bending reality a fact. These things were well known, and quite understood in ancient times, but were later suppressed, obviously because many humans managed to figure out how to do it, despite the density of the third dimension. However, we need to understand that the world was not nearly as dense back then as it is now, which made it easier for the dedicated student to learn the tricks. Back then, if too many people knew the secrets, the AIF would gradually lose their power and their control over mankind. These secrets are still mentioned in the ancient scriptures, but there are no real manuals, showing us how to do it, and one can't start to nano-travel just from reading this literature. However, those who believe that there is truth hidden in this literature at least know that these things were possible then, and could potentially still be possible with a lot of training, albeit only a few would be able to learn it. These few would be people who have managed to raise their vibration considerably above the average in order to override the solidity of the current version of 3-D.

We need to always keep in mind that the gods were not leaving stone tablets and ancient texts behind for *their* benefit—that wouldn't even make sense—they did it so we humans could read them. In other words, what they left behind was not an abundance of indisputable truths, but the history of their presence on Earth the way they wanted *us* to perceive *them*, the gods. Hence, they did not care to tell it as it was, but the way they wanted us to believe it was. This, of course, immediately causes a split in timelines. A whole new timeline was created, based on what was written in the ancient scriptures, compared to another timeline, which is more in line with what *really* happened. *Hence, as the reader now must learn—by exposing all this, a timeline that has been closed for millennia has opened up!* Energies that have been condensed and stagnant will now start flowing freely again, and they are affecting us all—not only the reader of these papers, but other people, too, whom any particular reader is connected to. With energies regained on this previously closed timeline, we have more truthful, and therefore *straight* energies touching us, and helping us becoming more powerful, so we can make better decisions concerning our future. These energies are what you feel when you write to me and say that you feel uplifted and refreshed from reading the papers.

Very few people throughout history have been able to see through this deception, and most of them only to a certain degree. The gods knew this would happen, but didn't worry about it—they "knew" that their secrets would still be safe. Thus, I must admit that I am very fortunate because I have been taught where and how to research these things, and I have been trained in how these gods think. Therefore, with these tools in my hands, figuratively speaking, I have been able to go where others, at

the very most part, have never gone before me, and I have seen what few others have seen. Now, you have experienced the same thing through these papers, and more so through this last level of learning, the *Secrets of the Gods* will no longer be safe!

### *viii.i. Lingam and Yoni—Male and Female Energies*

These two terms are important to keep in mind because they will be used on and off throughout these papers. Therefore, I give them their own subsection, so that they will be easy to find in the future, if the reader forgets what these terms mean.

This is what Wikipedia has to say about *Lingam*.

**Quote #12:** The lingam (also, linga, ling, Shiva linga, Shiv ling, Sanskrit लिङ्गं, liṅgaṃ, meaning "mark", "sign", or "inference"[1][2]) is a representation of the Hindu deity Shiva used for worship in temples.[3] In traditional Indian society, the linga is rather seen as a symbol of the energy and potentiality of the God.

The lingam is often represented alongside the yoni, a symbol of the goddess or of Shakti, female creative energy.[8] The union of lingam and yoni represents the "indivisible two-in-oneness of male and female, the passive space and active time from which all life originates".<sup>61</sup>

In one of the following papers, we will learn more about who Shiva actually is, but the reader can most probably already now see that he must have been a representative for the Patriarchal Regime, based on the text above. It also becomes obvious when we see that the *linga* is looked at as a symbol of the God's (masculine) energy and potentiality.

Anyway, the lingam in combination with the *yonis* represented duality—masculine-feminine—and mostly in combination with sex. The following artifact (*fig.8*) shows the phallus (lingam) being inserted into the yoni (the vagina).

---

<sup>61</sup> <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Lingam>





Fig. 9. Linga-base at the Cát Tiên sanctuary, Lâm Đồng Province, Vietnam.

Yoni, in Wikipedia, is described as follows:

**Quote #13:** Yoni (Sanskrit: योनि yoni) is a Sanskrit word with different meanings, most basically "vagina" or "womb". Its counterpart is the lingam. It is also the divine passage, or sacred temple (cf. lila). The word can cover a range of extended meanings, including: place of birth, source, origin, spring, fountain, place of rest, repository, receptacle, seat, abode, home, lair, nest, stable.<sup>62</sup>

As well as Lingam and Yoni are symbols for the phallus and the vagina, Yoni was originally also a term for the *Eye of the Goddess*, which eventually, as we know, became the Eye of Ereškigal. Everything that had to do with Yoni became, after Ereškigal took over as the Queen of the Stars, connected with her, and because Lord En.ki at that time had been deprived of what some said was his prominent (in size) manhood, his son, Lord Marduk, took over as representing the Lingam. This becomes obvious with the following quote:

**Quote #14:** The yoni is the creative power of nature and represents the goddess Shakti. The linga stone represents Shiva, and is usually placed in the yoni. The

---

<sup>62</sup> <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Yoni>

lingam is the transcendental source of all that exists. The linga united with the yoni represents the nonduality of immanent reality and transcendental potentiality.<sup>63</sup>

As we mentioned before, *Shakti* can be a term for *both* Mother Goddess and Queen Ereškigal, but here is a good example how the reader can train himself or herself to figure out if the above quote is referring to the original Queen of the Stars, or to the imposter, Queen Ereškigal. Then, who is it, and how can you tell?

The answer is that the goddess Shakti, mentioned in the quote, is Queen Ereškigal, which is easy to see because if we read further we can see that the *linga stone* (lingam stone) represents Shiva. Although we haven't discussed Shiva yet, I have already given hints to that he is of the AIF. Hence, if the linga stone represents Shiva, and the "stone" is usually placed inside the yoni, represented by the goddess Shakti, then we have a sexual relationship between the goddess Shakti and the god Shiva. Therefore, if the lingam represents Shiva, and Shiva had a relationship with Shakti/Ereškigal, then Shiva must be either En.ki or Marduk. Well, he can't be En.ki because En.ki was deprived of his manhood when his brother, Prince En.lil, chopped it off on the Rigelian battlefield, as discussed in Level IV, but Marduk still had his private parts intact. Hence, Shiva is most likely Marduk (in following papers we will make this absolutely obvious). This was just a little mind practice for the reader how to research and how to make distinctions, which may make it more fun.

The moral of this story about the Lingam and the Yoni is that it shows two things up to this point: 1) Shakti and Shiva took over the role of the Queen of the Stars and Khan En.lil, her consort, and 2) we get further evidence that Queen Ereškigal and Lord Marduk were (and still are) the rulers of the Underworld, as we discussed in Level IV. The same story is obviously told in the Vedas. I also dare say that it is told in any religion and in any ancient mythology around the world, and not only that—I dare say that the same gods and goddesses that took over Planet Earth 450,000-500,000 years ago are described in any and all of these ancient texts around the world that are of any significance. Because for the obvious reasons, mentioned earlier, I can't write papers about all these myths and religions as thoroughly as I am doing with the Sumerian and Vedic texts, this is the reason why I am saying this again—*they are the same alien beings, cloaked behind other names, and behind stories that vary to a small degree, but have more similarities than differences across the world.*

### *viii.ii. Laghimā-Siddhi -- Mystic Power to Overcome the Force of Gravity*

The *Laghimā-siddhi* was, as told in the Vedic texts, a mystic power, which was used by the Devas, and related humanoid races to overcome gravity. This power could be used to make spacecraft weightless, and something called *mano-java* could be used

---

<sup>63</sup> <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Yoni#Linga-yoni>

to move it through the ether (interdimensional space). One can't help but think about *zero point energy*, which is the hot subject of today—a technology originally and allegedly given to us by ETs, so that we humans can learn how to move across stellar space in spaceships. These ships can then take advantage of the zero gravity and travel long distance through stargates, or Einstein-Rosen Bridges. The heavily suppressed scientist of the nineteenth and twentieth centuries, Nikola Tesla, is said to have been in contact with ETs who gave him this technology for him to develop. He apparently did develop it, and the Global Elite stole it from him, leaving him ruined financially, and almost totally ignored. Note also that people in the UFO field are very excited about zero-point energy, when in fact, this is already Stone Age because we already know about nano-travel. We are again being deprived of our real power as human beings, which is that we can use our bodies as catalysts to send splits of our combined fire out in the Universe to explore, while simultaneously letting our physical bodies continue doing their business on Earth, controlled by the rest of the combined fire we inhabit. As we learned in Level IV, *we are the only species in the Universe who can do this!* Hence, it's humiliating to teach us how to move through space in spaceships when we are capable of so much more. However, our *real* capabilities are still kept in secrecy.

Barbara Marciniak's Pleiadians claim that Tesla was in contact with Pleiadian beings, who gave him this technology for benevolent purposes, but I've heard that Tesla himself claimed to had been in contact with beings from the planet Venus<sup>64</sup>, and that he himself was actually an extraterrestrial being, incarnating on Earth in order to develop technologies that could assist humanity in space travel.<sup>65</sup> Supposedly, it hurt Tesla a lot when he found out that the government was only interested in using any and all of his inventions for destructive purposes.<sup>66</sup>

Whether Tesla was a Venusian, and were in contact with etheric beings from our neighbor planet or not, I will leave up to the reader to decide, or to do more research on. I will leave it open for thoughts and further discussions. Nikola Tesla died as a poor man, who never got any significant public acknowledgements during his lifetime.

---

<sup>64</sup> [http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/tesla/esp\\_tesla\\_15.htm](http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/tesla/esp_tesla_15.htm)

<sup>65</sup> Ibid.

<sup>66</sup> There are also those who have worked on debunking this whole story, saying that Tesla was working with the Global Elite altogether, and that he voluntarily used his genius to service the Elite, but was betrayed by them. As it often is, the truth is probably somewhere in between.



Fig. 10. Nikola Tesla, around 1935, age 79.

There is a quite interesting comment in one commentary on the Bhāgavata Purāṇa, regarding the Laghimā-siddhi.

**Quote #15:** The residents of the upper planetary systems, beginning from Brahmāloka ... down to Svargaloka ... are so advanced in spiritual life that when they come to visit this or similar other lower planetary systems, they keep their weightlessness. This means that they can stand without touching the ground.<sup>67</sup>

By using this technology—which many star races allegedly are doing—vehicles can stand still in midair, and beings can levitate and stand before a human without touching the ground at all. I believe the thorough researcher of the UFO phenomenon recognizes these abilities, as they have been described by some abductees, and others,

---

<sup>67</sup> Bhaktivedanta, 1982a, Canto 4, Part 3, pp. 31-32, op. cit. Also recited in Thompson, 1995, p. 220.

who have encountered UFOs. UFOs, seemingly standing still in midair, slowly vibrating, just to suddenly take off with enormous speed, or simply just disappear in front of the spectators eyes, are quite common phenomena for those who are researching the UFO field.

Here is another remarkable quote from Lord Krishna, borrowed from the 11<sup>th</sup> Canto of the Bhāgavata Purāna:

**Quote #16:** I exist within everything, and I am therefore the essence of the atomic constituents of material elements. By attaching his mind to Me in this form, the *yogī* may achieve the perfection called *laghimā*, by which he realizes the subtle atomic substance of time.<sup>68</sup>

Lord Krishna is here referring to time in regard to the Laghimā-siddhi, but perhaps most important is the fact that the existence of atomic particles were well known in Vedic times, and is evidently not a modern discovery, but a modern *rediscovery*. The fact that the Vedic texts talk about atoms, and other scientific discoveries, which are supposed to be fairly recent, is further proof of that old mythology is not something that's made up by superstitious scribes.

## IX. Māyā—the Illusion of the Vedic Universe

*Māyā*, in Sanskrit, means *illusion*, and interestingly enough, *delusion*, which is a more accurate translation.<sup>69</sup> Followers of the Hindu religion look at this material world as an illusion (or delusion) to beware of because it's the realm from which humanity must evolve to eventually reach the realm of Brahma in the Brahmaloaka Heaven.

In the beginning, Maya meant *wisdom* and *extraordinary power*, but later the definition of the word became *illusion*, [*delusion*], *fraud*, *deception*, *witchcraft*, *sorcery*, and *magic*.<sup>70</sup> This is quite remarkable because the later definitions refer to—beyond doubt—the material universe in which we humans live. Aren't these traits, which are described here, these of the AIF? I would say they are.

When it comes to understanding māyā, and what it really means for us humans, we have an excellent source in the late Richard L. Thompson, who wrote, amongst other excellent books and articles, the book *Alien Identities*. Here he is coming to very accurate conclusions, which often correspond to my own, and I am eager to share some of it.

---

<sup>68</sup> Bhāg. Pur. 11.15.12, op. cit. Also recited in Thompson, 1995, p. 220.

<sup>69</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Maya\\_\(illusion\)](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Maya_(illusion))

<sup>70</sup> Bhattacharji, Sukumari (1970). *The Indian Theogony: A Comparative Study of Indian Mythology from the Vedas to the Purānas*, p.35-37. CUP Archive.

One definition of māyā is *magic*, as mentioned above. Thompson elaborates that someone who is practicing magic is a magician, of course, and a magician’s job is to create an *illusion*, which people who watch can’t see through, and hence may believe is true when it’s just trickery. How well a magician will succeed, in many cases depends upon how sophisticated his equipment is, but mostly how well he can perform, using this equipment.

Thompson continues:

**Quote #17:** In the Vedic universe, the role of the computer is played by a fundamental energy called *pradhāna*. This energy is activated by an expansion of the Supreme known as Mahā-Viṣṇu, who acts as the universal programmer. The activated *pradhāna* produces subtle forms of energy, and these in turn produce gross matter.<sup>71</sup> From the Vedic perspective, both types of energy are comparable to the unreal manifestations produced by a virtual reality system. But we can think of these energies as being real because they behave consistently and reliably as long as the universal system is operating.

Although subtle energy is not directly perceivable by our ordinary senses, it is just as much a product of the universal system as gross matter, and thus it is just as substantial as gross matter. In one sense it is even more substantial, since gross matter is generated from subtle energy.<sup>72</sup>

Thompson explains here that the role of this “computer” is played by a type of energy called *pradhāna*. This energy is activated by Mahā-Viṣṇu, so let’s take a look at who this Mahā-Viṣṇu is (my emphasis in *italic*).

**Quote #18:** Mahavishnu (Devanāgarī: महाविष्णु) is an aspect of Vishnu, the Absolute which is beyond human comprehension and is beyond all attributes ... *The term Mahavishnu is similar to Brahman and Almighty Absolute Supreme Personality of Godhead* ... Mahāmāyā remains the ever obedient material energy of the Supreme Lord. All the natural elements including sky, fire, water, air and land are created along with mind, intelligence and false ego.

After this, Mahavishnu enters each of the many universes so created (seeds emerging from the pores of His skin) as Garbhodaksayi Vishnu, who lays down in each and every of these individual material universes (Brahmandas). *It can be interpreted that Garbodakshayi Vishnu is the collective soul of all souls in a particular*

---

<sup>71</sup> Bhag. Pur. 3.26.1-72.

<sup>72</sup> Thompson, p. 306, op. cit.

*material universe and that Mahavishnu is the collective soul of all souls in all of the material universes.*<sup>73</sup>

This makes it very clear that Mahā-Viṣṇu and Vishnu are one and the same, and therefore, according to Vedic mythology, Vishnu is the one in charge of the computer that creates the holographic universe we live in. We can also see how this Vishnu character has taken over the role of the Divine Feminine, and made himself the Prime Creator. As a side note, it is here also mentioned that the Creator (in reality *Creatrix*) created *many* universes, not only one universe. The astute reader may remember my “pond allegory” from Level II, where the Goddess created many universes, and one “pond” is one universe. Again, the Vedic texts repeatedly, over and over, correspond to my own research.

Albeit, I will go into comparing the different deities in the Vedas with those in the Sumerian texts, as well as the Greek, Roman, and Egyptian mythology in another paper in this level of learning, I think we need to take a peek at who Lord Vishnu actually is, while keeping in mind that more evidence will be provided later.

*Matsya* is the avatar of Vishnu, the “fish-god,” who warned King Manu (Utnapištim/Noah) about the Great Deluge.<sup>74</sup> In the Sumerian creation story, who was it that warned Utnapištim from the Flood, and told him to build an Ark? Who was depicted as a fish-god, coming up from the ocean at dusk to teach mankind different things of importance, just to disappear into the ocean at dawn? His name was Oannes—perhaps better known as Lord En.ki!

In the Vedas, being an “Avatar” of somebody doesn’t mean the same thing as when I have been using the term “Avatar” in previous level. An Avatar in the Vedas is simply an incarnation of another being—e.g. if we say that *Matsya* is the avatar of Vishnu, it means that *Matsya* is a physical incarnation of Vishnu, or Lord Vishnu’s Spirit split into another soul fragment.

This simple cross-check between mythological texts reveals that Vishnu indeed is Lord En.ki himself, who is the mastermind behind the computer which creates the holographic universe in which we are trapped!

To understand the entrapment, there is no better way than comparing it with a computer system, simply because that’s what it is! Not only that—the whole Universe is probably operating as a super computer system. I am of course not the only one who has been suggesting this, but I will try to use analogies that are more easily understood than the sometimes complex explanations I have seen online and in most books. Besides, the Vedas, although they are not using the term “computers,” are basically describing a virtual reality program when they talk about the material universe. I was very compelled by Richard L. Thompson’s explanation of how this virtual reality works. Therefore, I want to quote him in length on it, and afterward we will discuss the

---

<sup>73</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Maha\\_Vishnu](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Maha_Vishnu), op. cit.

<sup>74</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Manu\\_%28Hinduism%29#The\\_Great\\_Deluge](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Manu_%28Hinduism%29#The_Great_Deluge)

difference between the Goddess-made virtual reality and the false universe that En.ki created for us to be trapped in.

**Quote #19:** The parallel between the Vedic conception of the universe and a computer can be made more explicit by introducing the concept of a virtual reality system. It is possible to create an artificial world by computer calculation and equip human participants with sensory interfaces that give them the impression of entering into that world. For example, a participant will have small TV screens placed in front of his eyes that enable him to see from the vantage point of the virtual eyes of a virtual body within the artificial world. Likewise, he may be equipped with touch sensors that enable him to experience the feel of virtual objects held in that body's virtual hands. Sensors that pick up his muscle contractions or his nerve impulses can be used to direct the motion of the virtual body.

Many people can simultaneously enter into a virtual world in this way, and they can interact with one another through their virtual bodies, even though their real bodies may be widely separated. Depending on their status, as recognized by the computer's superuser, the different virtual bodies may have different powers, and some of these powers might be invoked by uttering code words, or *mantras*.

An extremely powerful virtual reality system provides a metaphor for the Vedic universe of *māyā*, or illusion, in which conscious souls falsely identify themselves with material bodies. Of course, this metaphor should not be taken literally. The universe is not actually running on a digital computer. Rather, it is a system of interacting energies which, according to the Vedic conception, has features of intelligent design and organization reminiscent of certain manmade computer systems.<sup>75</sup>

I agree with Thompson that the Universe created by the Goddess is not a literal computer system, but lacking other terms to describe it, I think the metaphor with a computer works. It will work even better when we are describing Lucifer's hijack of Planet Gaia—our own Earth.

As discussed in Level I, our DNA is not restricted to our physical bodies, and neither are the chakras. With our DNA, we are connected to the entire universe—not only the 4%, but the whole KHAA. The DNA is fluid and ever-changing, as we are changing—both on a physical and non-physical level. En.ki simply disconnected us from the KHAA (dark matter and dark energy), but left approximately 4% of the whole Universe for us to experience.

I want the reader to really grasp the following concept now, unless you already have: I call the KHAA “dark matter” and “dark energy” simply because this is how science looks at it, and they are terms that are used here on Earth. Therefore, I use them,

---

<sup>75</sup> Thompson, 1995, p.257, op. cit.



too, in order to make it simpler and not confuse things too much. However, dark matter and dark energy (the “Spiritual Universe”) are only “dark” because we have been disconnected from them. The 4% which we can see is not dark in our terms because we see that something is there, whether it’s galaxies, stars, nebulae, planets, and the rest of the material things we can see. *Only because we only use approximately 4-5% of our DNA, and consequently around 4-5% of our brain capacity can we perceive only circa 4-5% of the entire KHAA!* The rest appears like darkness to us, when in fact, that “darkness” will turn into light once our DNA again is fully connected—DNA is light encoded filaments.

When this is fully understood, we can go on to the next phase of En.ki’s project. For him, it wasn’t enough to let us randomly perceive about 4% of the Universe—he also wanted to dictate *what 4% of the Universe he wanted us to see!* He did not want us to randomly perceive a minimal frequency of the electromagnetic spectrum because then we may perceive something he did not want us to perceive. This is where an actual computer system comes into the picture. Our own computer systems here on Earth are just children’s toys in comparison with the one En.ki is using on us—but, *as above so below*. Note here that I don’t mean that En.ki sits somewhere, working with a Microsoft computer software—it is so much more sophisticated than that. “Computer” is a wide concept, and does not necessarily mean a physical machine with a screen and a keyboard.

It seems to me, after I’ve done my research, that the hologram that the AIF is projecting is instigated on Saturn, relayed on the Moon (or Mars—or both!), and then hits Earth with intended capacity. What it looks like to me is that En.ki, whom the Pleadians call the most brilliant scientist this world has ever seen, and perhaps the most brilliant one in the Universe (something I highly doubt), created a software which “blacked out” certain parts of the cosmos and highlighted others, being careful that the end result would still be around 4%, which is all we can perceive with our active DNA. The end result became what we see in the cosmic sky today—whether it is with our naked eyes, or with the most spectacular telescope.

Thus, we have certain star constellations, which we can see with our naked eyes, or with binoculars—constellations which En.ki wanted to point out to us for different reasons—mainly for control reasons, I’m sure. Imagine the shock when we leave our bodies, go into the ether, leave the Grid behind us, and see the entire KHAA in front of us. If we think that the 4% Universe we can see now is majestic and exquisitely beautiful, then imagine how it would be to see the whole thing! I am repeating this concept over and over in my papers, trying to approach it from different angles, so the reader can make himself or herself prepared when the day comes for him or her to approach this majestic, and seemingly endless scenery. It can be overwhelming to begin with, but from what I’ve heard from certain sources is that we rather quickly get used to it and will appreciate the incredible beauty that the Goddess once created. Play with this thought when you can, and literally think about it just before you fall asleep—get used to the idea!

I would like to quote Thompson some more because it opens up the doors to discussions (my emphasis is underlined).

**Quote #20:** Within the overall illusion of *māyā*, there are many subillusions. The overall illusion causes one to forget the omnipotence of the Supreme, and the subillusions cause one to forget the cosmic managerial hierarchy set up by the Supreme within the material universe. All of these illusions allow the individual soul to act by free will, even though he is actually under higher control.

At the same time, the illusions are not so strong that an individual who wants to seek out the truth is unable to do so. If *māyā* were so strong as to stop any effort to find the truth, then this too would block people's free will. According to the Vedic system, the Supreme Being arranges for teachers to descend into the material world to give transcendental knowledge to the conditioned souls. By the arrangement of *māyā*, people will always have plentiful excuses for rejecting these teachers if they so desire.<sup>76</sup>

This whole quote is very interesting, and is telling us exactly which universal program the Vedas are talking about. First, the KHAA—the *free* Universe—is not built on hierarchies. Although I can imagine that there are star races in the KHAA that have created hierarchal systems, it's a rarity rather than the norm. In the Orion Empire there is a queen and a king, but according to what I have learned, it's not a hierarchal structure. Everybody has their say, and no one is considered above anybody else because they know that we are all from the “body” of the Prime Creatrix, and therefore equal in value. Even in their military, there is equality. There are certain beings who lead the troops, but it's not like here on Earth, where the Captain's orders are totally authoritarian—anyone can question, and anyone's voice is being heard. In the Vedas, there is a clear hierarchal structure from top to the bottom, and it's easy to see that this is where the pyramidal structure we see on Earth is originating from.

Second, the “Supreme Being” in the Vedic system is En.ki—something I will prove without any doubt throughout these papers—and he is the one who sends down the “teachers” to Earth, although most of the time it is En.ki himself who descends as the teacher by incarnating as certain famous beings we know from history. The reader already knows about some of them—we have Thoth, Osiris, and Jesus, of course, fitting into this category, but before the end of Level V, the reader will know about many more. The point is that here on Earth, En.ki and Marduk are still in control. Fewer people than we may think have actually seen through the illusion and the manipulation enough for them to break out of it. We need to recognize that we exist *outside* the computer program, and that we can't break out until we have realized this fact in our own minds, and there is a willingness to continue accepting it. Once we leave the Grid behind us, our DNA will once again lighten up, and the Universe, with all of its dimensions, will literally lie wide open in front of us! BUT this will only happen if we are willing to accept the above concept! If we don't, our “disconnected” DNA will stay

---

<sup>76</sup> Ibid., p.382, op. cit.

disconnected, and we will not be able to leave. However, don't let this shock or dismay you—it's not that complicated. Just look inside yourself and see what is acceptable for you. What makes sense, and what doesn't? Make up your mind, and that's basically what you need to do. As I said—it's not complicated, so don't make it more complicated than it is.

### *X. Star Beings in the Vedas and More on How they Travel*

Another compelling thing is that I've found the Vedas confirm a lot of what I've been saying regarding *star beings*. In the beginning, I used this term quite loosely when I talked about aliens, and I did it on purpose, thinking that someone may have thought about why I used that term.

I use it, which I explained later, because of what the term actually denotes—it denotes a *being from a star*. It doesn't denote a being from a planet, but from a star. I have argued that many (but not all) intelligent aliens in the Universe are basically born inside star, i.e. suns. How can a being live in such a hot planetary body, some may ask? It's because in other parts of the electromagnetic spectrum (EMS), the Sun is not hot in the way we experience it in our 3-D reality. We can live on planets, and they can live in suns—albeit, as soul beings (Fires), we were most possibly born in a sun (or suns) as well—we may not know, or comprehend that now, but we will in time.

Richard L. Thompson had a degree in ancient texts, and he spent a big part of his life specifically researching the Vedas. Here is another quote from his book (italic in original),

**Quote #21:** The sun, the moon, and the planets Mercury, Venus, Mars, Jupiter, and Saturn are called *graha*, and they are all regarded as being inhabited. (However, I have not come across any references to Uranus, Neptune, or Pluto<sup>77</sup> in Vedic texts.)<sup>78</sup> Not surprisingly, the inhabitants of the sun are regarded as having bodies of fiery energy, and the bodies of the inhabitants of other planets are said to be built from types of energy suitable for the environments on those planets.<sup>79</sup>

Information indicates that the other planets in our solar system, besides Earth, are inhabited as well—in some shape or form. Of course, we wouldn't find much of what we call intelligent life if we explored them from 3-D ships, as these beings are other-dimensional, but there is no reason why there wouldn't be beings there—if for no

---

<sup>77</sup> When Thompson's book was written, in 1995, Pluto was still a planet.

<sup>78</sup> There may be a reason for this. According to John Lamb Lash, who has deep studied the Gnostic Nag Hammadi texts, says that the *Archons*, who would in part correspond with the AIF, were only in charge of the planets Mercury, Venus, Mars, Jupiter, and Saturn—Uranus, Neptune, or Pluto were not mentioned in the Nag Hammadi texts. The mentioned planets, however, were given to the Archons by the Goddess *Sophia*, who is the Goddess' embodiment of Planet Earth (I call Her Gaia in my papers).

<sup>79</sup> Thompson, 1995, p.204, op. cit.

other reason than to exploit their resources. However, if we land on some of the moons of the gas planets, we may find some 3-D activity going on there—so also on our own moon.

The Vedas distinguish between beings who live in the stars as being fiery beings, and those who live on planets as being built from energy “suitable for the environments on those planets.”<sup>80</sup> This can be interpreted in more than one way, but it does correspond with what I’ve been suggesting. We are *beings of fire*, and where is *fire* coming from in cosmic terms? It is coming from the stars/suns, I would suggest—thus *beings of fire*, or *Women of fire*, etc. Our souls are created from fire, and the suns are living entities, who can give birth to beings and whole star races. However, I also said that not all beings are possibly born inside of a star—some souls may be born in “space,” or on planets (which can also be very intelligent beings, at least those possessed with a spirit, such as Earth). On the other hand, the Vedas also hint at that beings living on planets—even if they once were born inside a star—may accumulate other energies, which make them more suitable for their environment of choice.

We have already talked a little bit about different ways that beings traveled between stars in the Vedic books. Everything is there—everything from solid, material spaceships to using interdimensional craft, and to bilocation and nano-travel (travelling in thought form). Something, which is very often mentioned in the texts are the *vimānas*, which are aerial vehicles that could be grossly physical machines, or they could be made of two other kinds of energy, which we may call subtle energy and transcendental energy.<sup>81</sup> These were the machines of the gods, and were not constructed by humans—albeit, humans sometimes acquired them from more technically advanced beings (where have we heard that before? Isn’t that what is going on right now behind the scenes? History indeed repeats itself).

If we read the Vedas more carefully, we see that *vimāna* is a common name for several different kinds of flying vehicles—they could be anything from flying wooden-type airplanes to advanced interstellar vehicles, used by certain technologically inclined gods to travel between the stars. The latter types had very similar characteristics to those reported as UFOs in today’s world.

Thompson points out an important and quite remarkable thing when it comes to the Vedic texts. Nowhere are the terms “dimensions” or “other planes of existence” mentioned. Instead, when space travel is described (which is a common thing), it is told from the experience of the traveler, and not in technical or metaphysical terms. This can actually be to the advantage for the reader because it makes it easier to relate to such experiences—at least on some occasions. Although dimensions are not mentioned, it is absolutely obvious that what is described is just that—beings traveling through dimensions other than 3-D. Occasionally, Earth-bound humans are also allowed to travel through space and time.

---

<sup>80</sup> Ibid., op. cit.

<sup>81</sup> Ibid., p.201ff.

Amazing also is that the Vedas refer to stars as persons (or beings), or sometimes even *a* person, who is normally the ruler of that particular star, or its predominating inhabitant.<sup>82</sup> In other words, they find it normal to think of stars and star beings in this way—something modern man since long has forgotten, or we have rather been “re-educated” *not* to believe such things. I am not the first person in modern time to refer to stars as being inhabited, or being living entities themselves, but still don’t hear too much about it elsewhere. However, this will be more and better understood.

Many people discard the Vedic texts, referring to the people living at that time as uneducated and highly superstitious, but with a vivid imagination. This is a fatal mistake, and quite an arrogant statement from people who have not actually looked into these scriptures, but still think they know what they are about.

We need to remember that when humans of old were in direct contact with the gods, they had to describe their experiences from their level of knowledge. They may have been uneducated in certain terms, but compared to today’s common man, these ancient people had experiences that most of us have never had, and therefore, having first hand experiences, they may, in certain terms, be considered more educated than we are.

One example of what I mean is that the ancient Indians knew the diameter of the Earth as being 8000 miles, which is close enough to our modern figures.<sup>83</sup> Moreover, the same text gives the diameter of the moon as 480 *yojanas*, which is about 2400 miles. This can be compared with modern 2160 miles.<sup>84</sup>

### *χ.i. The Star Lanes Described in the Vedic Texts*

Since Level II, I have talked about Pesh-Meten, one of the star lanes that is used here in Sector 9, mainly for business and trade, but also so that some star races can travel on the cosmic currents across the galaxy, and beyond. This is just one star lane of many, and we discussed this in some detail in Level IV. The Vedic texts describe the same kind of star lanes, used by the cosmic beings.

### *χ.ii. Pitr-yāna—the Star Lane of Death and the Planets of Hell*

One of the star lanes is called *Pitr-yāna* in Sanskrit, which means *road to the ancestors*<sup>85</sup>, or *path of the fathers*<sup>86</sup>. It is said in *Viṣṇu Purāna* to begin near the constellations of Scorpio and Sagittarius, and extend to the south in the direction of the

---

<sup>82</sup> p.203, op. cit.

<sup>83</sup> Sūrya-siddhānta; Sastrin, 1860, p.11, and Thompson p.203.

<sup>84</sup> Thompson, 1989, p.25.

<sup>85</sup> Spoken Sanskrit Dictionary.

<sup>86</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Talk%3AYana\\_\(Buddhism\)#Yana\\_in\\_the\\_Vedas](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Talk%3AYana_(Buddhism)#Yana_in_the_Vedas)

star *Agastya*, also known by us as Canopus.<sup>87 88</sup> This star lane in particular was traveled, for instance, by the Vedic hero, Arjuna, and it's interesting how the texts describe where he starts these journeys. It says that "Arjuna entered a region of stars where there was no light from the sun, the moon, or fire."<sup>89</sup> What is described here sounds very much like the KHAA—beyond māyā. Moreover, it says that Arjuna was "driving on the roadway of the Siddhas,"<sup>90</sup> which is something that is mentioned over and over in the texts, referring to the cosmic energies—the Siddhas. The Siddhas can possibly also be translated to "cosmic winds." Pitr-yāna is also spoken of as the "road of the stars" and the "path of the gods,"<sup>91</sup> which I am quite certain refers to Pesh-Meten.

Here follows a more thorough description of the *Pitr-yāna* star lane:

**Quote #22:** According to the Viṣṇu Purāṇa, this roadway lies to the north of the star Agastya, and south of Ajavithi (the three naksatras Mula, Purvasadha, and Uttarasadha, outside of the Vaisvanara path). The region of the Pitas, or Pitri-loka, is said in Vedic literature to be the headquarters of Yama, the Deva who awards punishments to sinful human beings ... This region, along with the hellish planets, is said in the *Bhāgavata Purāṇa* to lie on the southern side of the universe, to the south of Bhu-mandala, the earthly planetary system.<sup>92 93</sup>

Let us start with clearing up the different terms in the above quote. First we have "Agastya," which we mentioned before was the star *Canopus*. Mūla corresponds to the stars ε, ζ, η, θ, ι, κ, υ, λ, μ and ν Scorpii in the tail/sting of *Scorpius*.<sup>94</sup> Mūla lies in this nakshatra (lunar node), which is one of the 27 sectors along the ecliptic. Purvasadha and Uttarasadha (above) correspond to parts of the constellations Scorpio and Sagittarius, and the star Canopus belongs to the constellation Carina. The star lane also continues into the Carina-Sagittarius spiral arm of the Milky Way, and with the star Canopus mentioned in particular, we can get a feel for where something important may reside. What could that be?

---

<sup>87</sup> Wilson, 1865, pp.47-84.

<sup>88</sup> Thompson, p. 229.

<sup>89</sup> p.264.

<sup>90</sup> p.265.

<sup>91</sup> Hridayānanda, 1992, Part 13, pp.447-48.

<sup>92</sup> Bhag. Pur. 5.26.5.

<sup>93</sup> Thompson, p.264, op. cit.

<sup>94</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mula\\_\(astrology\)](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mula_(astrology))

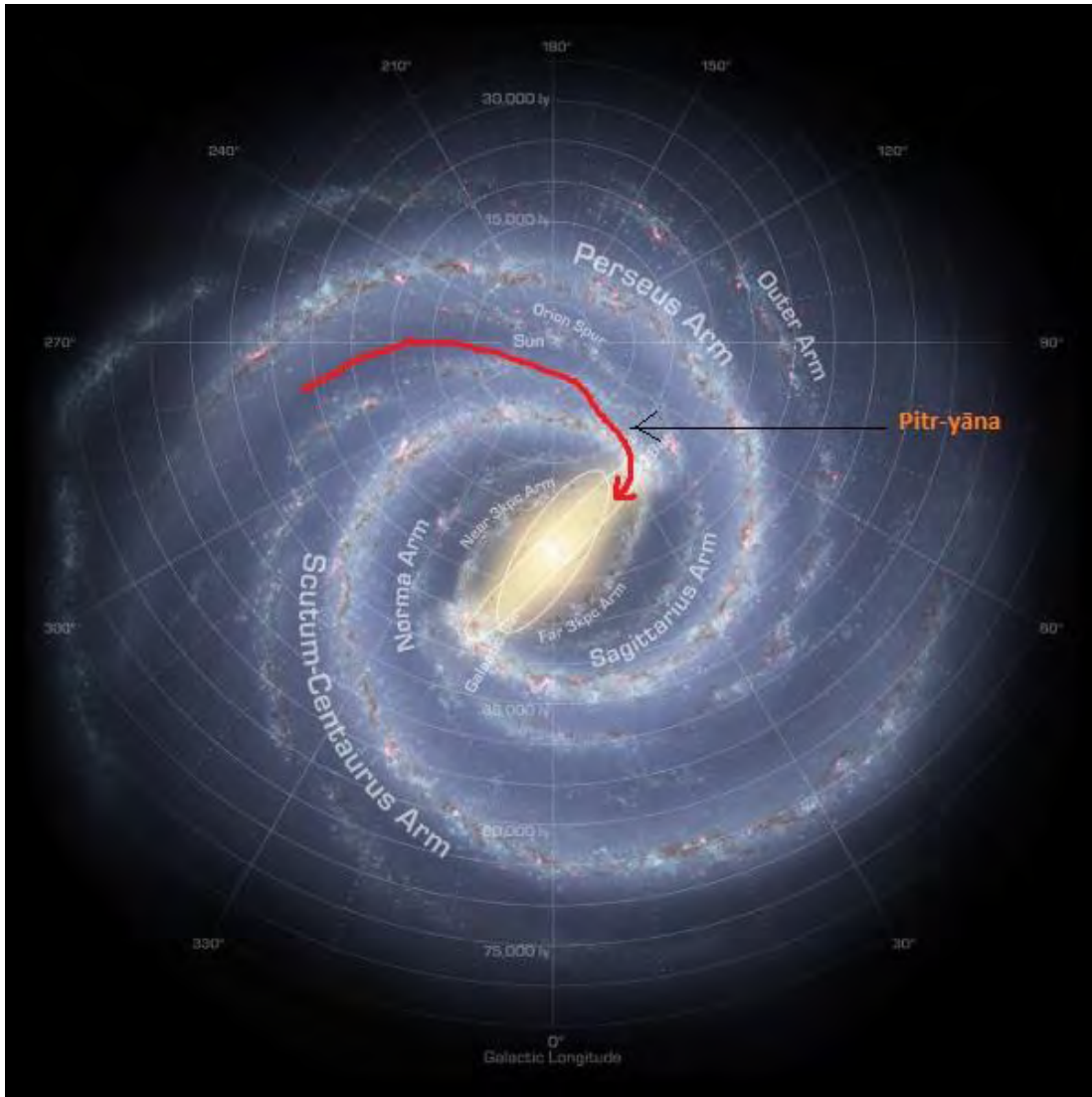


Fig. 11. The Pitr-yāna star lane, in a galactic perspective coming in from Scorpius, via Sagittarius and toward the Galactic Center. Here we can also see the Sun and the Orion Arm, in perspective to the star lane.

Well, if we continue reading from the quote above, we find something very interesting. Along the Pitr-yāna star lane we have the *headquarters of Yama*. Yama, or Yamaraja, is the Vedic Lord of Death! Thompson writes,

**Quote #23:** Those familiar of Yama are charged with the conduction of time.

The latter are functionaries equipped with mystic powers that enable them to regulate the process of transmigration of souls. Yama is the Vedic lord of death, who supervises the process of transmigration.<sup>95</sup>

There is more! Thompson continues discussing Yama in another part of his book, mentioning Whitley Strieber's famous encounters with the small *Grays*. Strieber has said that his visitors told him, "We recycle souls."<sup>96</sup> Strieber, naturally, pondered a lot over this statement, and came up with the following idea: "Could it be that the soul is not only real, but the flux of souls between life and death is a process directed by consciousness and supported by artistry and technology?"<sup>97</sup>

This is entirely a Vedic statement, and so is the corollary that our actions are watched and evaluated by beings who control our destination between lives. Lord Yama being the Vedic Lord of Death, supervising the process of transmigration, this corresponds totally to what I have conveyed in previous levels of learning. The Grays are the coordinators of the afterlife process, according to Strieber's visitors, Nigel Kerner<sup>98</sup>, and myself, to name a few. The two former consider the Grays being a star race of their own, with their own motives, but I consider them, in most cases, being AIF beings in space suit, and in some cases future humans—half biological and half robotic—following the commands of their "superiors," who are the AIF. These diverse Gray entities look slightly different from each other—thus we have the diverse "races" of Grays that UFO researchers are describing (see previous levels of learning).

I am personally convinced, as the reader knows, that the "Grays" in both these forms are the ones who have been assigned the mission to get humans through the afterlife process, so we can be recycled again. However, the Grays may be executing the process of recycling souls, but they are not in charge of it. Therefore, who is Lord Yama? With our previous knowledge from Level IV, it is not that hard to figure out. Who is the Lord of the Underworld? We have learned that it is a being called King (or Lord) Nergal, who corresponds with Lord En.ki, and later with his son, Lord Marduk. Together with Queen Ereškigal, the three are in charge, not only of the Underworld/Netherworld, but also of all the afterlife dimensions. More about this later, from a Vedic perspective.

In the Fourth Level of Learning, we discussed a lot about star constellation, spiral arms, and who may use which star lanes etc., and Sagittarius was often mentioned as a very important constellation and spiral arm for both the AIF, the Goddess, and the Orion Empire. In the last millennia, in particular, Sagittarius has been related to a very special being:

---

<sup>95</sup> Thompson, p.262, op. cit.

<sup>96</sup> Strieber, 1988, p.241.

<sup>97</sup> Strieber, 1988, p.210.

<sup>98</sup> "The Song of the Greys," and "Grey Aliens and the Harvesting of Souls."



**Quote #24:** The Babylonians identified Sagittarius as the god Nergal, a strange centaur-like creature firing an arrow from a bow.[22] It is generally depicted with wings, with two heads, one panther head and one human head, as well as a scorpion's stinger raised above its more conventional horse's tail. The Sumerian name Pabilsag is composed of two elements – Pabil, meaning 'elder paternal kinsman' and Sag, meaning 'chief, head'. The name may thus be translated as the 'Forefather' or 'Chief Ancestor'.<sup>99</sup>

Here we have Nergal mentioned once again, so we can, with good conscience, establish that Nergal/En.ki (and to some degree, Marduk) is equated to the Underworld also in the Vedic texts. Moreover, we can see that Nergal, as the “elder paternal kinsman and Sag,” has elevated himself to become our “Forefather” or “Chief Ancestor”—we have heard this, and similar stories many times now in the papers.

Now, let us return to Yama again. The following quote should give even more clarity to this discussion.

**Quote #25:** The Bhāgavata Purāṇa describes Naraka as beneath the earth: between the seven realms of the underworld (Patala) and the Garbhodaka Ocean, which is the bottom of the universe. It is located in the South of the universe. Pitrloka, where the dead ancestors (Pitrs) headed by Agniṣvāttā reside, is also located in this region. Yama, the Lord of Naraka, resides in this realm with his assistants.[2] The Devi Bhāgavata Purāṇa mentions that Naraka is the southern part of universe, below the earth but above Patala.[3] The Vishnu Purāṇa mentions that it is located below the cosmic waters at the bottom of the universe.[4] The Hindu epics too agree that Naraka is located in the South, the direction which is governed by Yama and is often associated with Death. Pitrloka is considered as the capital of Yama, from where Yama delivers his justice.<sup>100</sup>

Remember that the Vedas say that you can access the Universe—or the Multiverse—in two ways. You may reach out and journey outside of your body in order to reach your destination, or you can reach it by going inward to search for the destination inside your body. This is particularly interesting because this shows that at least initiated Indian people knew how to use their physical bodies to travel across the Universe.

The star Canopus (alpha Carinae) has, in the Vedic texts, been pointed out at the destination of souls after departing the human body—at least as *one* of the destinations. We have, 1) The Underworld, 2) the ether around our planet, and 3) Canopus, or alpha Carinae, a white-yellow supergiant star of F-type, approximately 300 light-years from Earth. If I may, I'd perhaps suggest that all these three destinations are plausible, but not at the same time. Souls may go to one place first, being transmigrated to the second

---

<sup>99</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Sagittarius\\_\(constellation\)#Mythology](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Sagittarius_(constellation)#Mythology)

<sup>100</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Naraka\\_\(Hinduism\)#Location](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Naraka_(Hinduism)#Location)

station at one point, and end in the third, where the soul is getting directions and advice by the *Council of Elders*<sup>101</sup> before she (the soul) is shot down into a new body here on Earth. I have learned that Nergal/En.ki has access to at least some of the Mes, or the *Tablets of Destinies*, from which Khan En.lil used to read to souls who were uncertain which path to choose next—it used to have a lot to do with education, and the “Universities” that we talked about in Level IV. Now, in Nergal’s hands, we can presume that it has all been changed and distorted. Khan En.lil used to do the procedure in Arcturus, but apparently, if we are to believe the Vedic books, it’s done in Canopus these days—or were, when the texts were written down.

Yama’s domain, however, is located “below the cosmic waters, at the bottom of the universe,” which corresponds pretty well with En.ki’s “Abzu,” the “bottomless pit,” or the “Netherworld,” where Lord Yama/Osiris/Nergal and his associates dwell: “*Pitrloka*, as mentioned, is considered being the capital of Yama, from where Yama delivers his justice.”

*Loka* in Sanskrit is often related to planets, and *Pitr* is the name for the dead, which makes *Pitrloka* denote the “Planet of the Dead,” or “Star of the Dead” (star and planet often being the same thing in Hindu religion), where Lord Yama delivers his “justice,” together with the Council of Elders. From what it sounds, *Pitrloka* is located either in the Canopus star system, or very close by.

### χ.iii. *Deva-yāna—the Pathway of the Gods*

There are more star lanes mentioned in the different Vedic scriptures, so let us go ahead and discuss another one.

The Vedas also tell us pretty thoroughly the path that the hero, Arjuna, who was half human and half Deva (which is what the Vedas would call a “demi-god” [a human hybrid in our terms]—more on this later), traveled. This is the description of another star lane, which in Sanskrit is called *Deva-yāna*. Thompson explains:

**Quote #26:** It states that the Path of the Gods (*deva-yāna*) lies to the north of the orbit of the sun (the ecliptic), north of the Nāgavīthī (the *nakṣatras* Aśvinī, Bharanī, and Kṛttikā) and south of the stars of the seven *ṛṣis*. Aśvinī and Bharanī are constellations in Aries, north of the ecliptic, and Kṛttikā belong to a group of 28 constellations<sup>102</sup> called *nakṣatras* in Sanskrit, and asterisms or lunar mansions in English. The seven *ṛṣis* are the stars of the Big Dipper in Ursa Major [which we learned earlier in this paper, *Wes’ comment*]. From this information, we can form a

---

<sup>101</sup> See Michael Newton’s books on the Afterlife.

<sup>102</sup> Some say 27 constellations [Wes’ comment].

general idea of the Path of the Gods as a roadway extending through the stars in the northern celestial hemisphere.<sup>103</sup>

This is for us an interesting star lane because it takes us to both the much discussed Big Dipper and to the Pleiades (Kṛttikā).<sup>104</sup> Thus, the Vedas tell us that this lane goes through the northern sky—north of the Pleiades, and south of the Big Dipper (Ursa Major). Aśvinī and Bharanī are told to be constellations in Aries, and the pathway is going north of Aries as well.

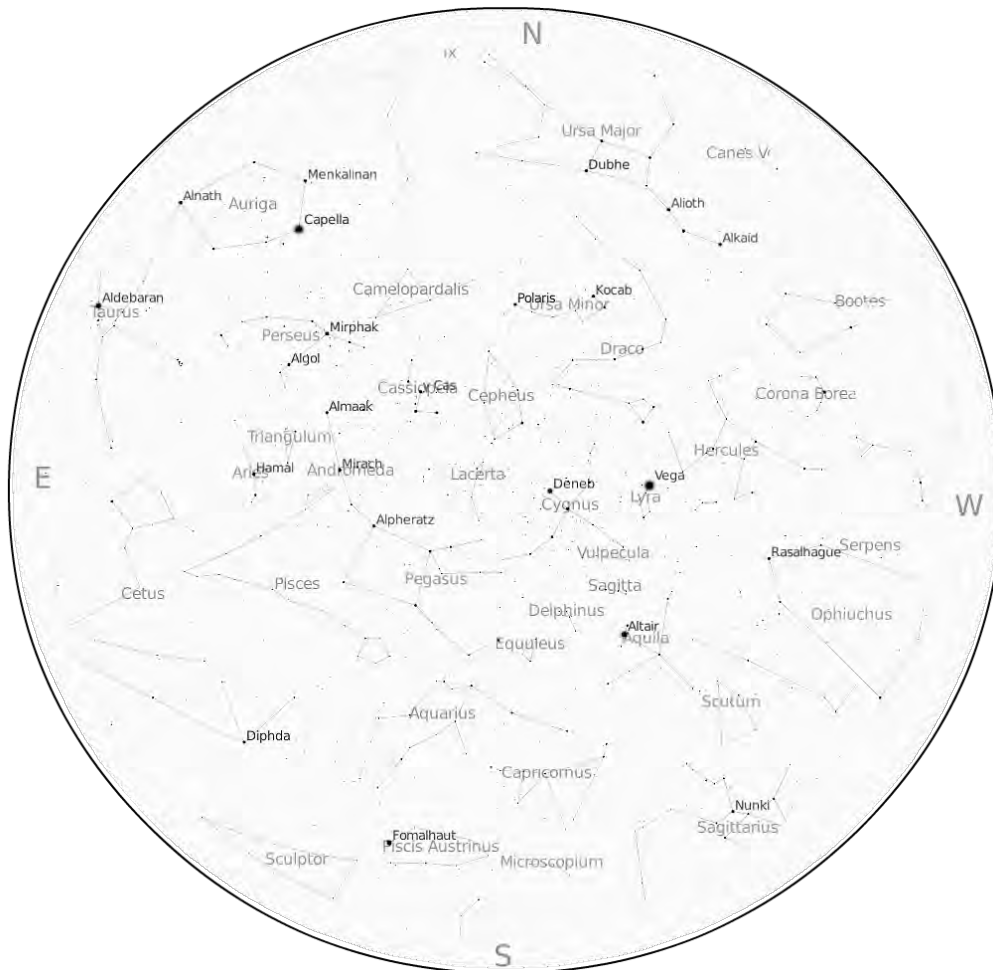


Fig.12. The Northern Hemisphere in April. Here we see Ursa Major in the north, Taurus (The Pleiades) in the north-east, and Aries in the east (click on the map to enlarge).

<sup>103</sup> Thompson, p.264, op. cit.

<sup>104</sup> <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/K%E1%B9%9Bttik%C4%81>

Another “star lane” is called *Vihāyasa*, which means “mystic skyway.” Of this one not much is being said, except that it was used by a young princess called *Ūṣā*, who hired a female yogi named *Citralkhā*, who took *Ūṣā*’s lover, *Aniruddha*, from his bed while he was still sleeping, and using her yogic power to take him away to meet with his girlfriend. *Citralkhā* was then using the mystic skyway, *Vihāyasa*, to travel from A to B. This may, however, not so much be a star lane as it is a metaphysical skyway here on Earth, which beings could use—perhaps similar to how we use roads and highways in 3-D—to quickly take us from one point to another.

Thereby, I hope I have given the reader a comprehensible introduction to the Vedic cosmology. Of course, it has only touched the surface—if that—but for our purpose, it will be all we need in order to understand what kind of ride Lord Vishnu and his cohorts are taking us on in the old Hindu scriptures.

Paper #2 will brief the reader on some of the most important and common species mentioned in the Vedas. Most of them are considered “demi-gods,” while we would normally consider them being hybrids—not necessarily human hybrids, but interbred ET races.

---

Wes Penre, Saturday, May 17, 2014

---

## PAPER 2: THE AVATARS OF THE GODS AND THE EVOLUTION OF SPECIES

### I. *The Soul and the Subtle Body*

In the Vedas, the soul is called the *ātmā*, or *jīvātmā*<sup>105</sup>. It says that every living being is inhabited by a soul, and the soul is endowed with the faculty of consciousness. The body consists of two main elements—the physical, solid body, and the subtle body, made up by the energies we know as mind, intelligence, and false ego.

Our present time scientific field does not acknowledge the subtle body because its existence can't be measured with their instruments. Science is, as we know, only interested in acknowledging something that can be detected within the five senses of the physical universe, or else it does not fit within the realm of science. Because they will never be able to detect the spiritual world with instruments which only detect 3-D phenomena, they will miss out on approximately 96% of what the Universe is all about. Science is all about mathematics, and they don't understand that the spirit world came first, and math came later. This is nothing you can discuss with a mainstream astrophysicist, however. The closest to the spiritual universe a scientist would come would be the brain because the brain is physical. The people who lived in ancient India already then knew much better, and the Hindus of today still do.

In Vedic literature, the soul and the subtle body transmigrate from one physical body to the next, and they can also temporarily travel outside the physical body. The subtle body here is of course what I have been calling the *avatar* consistently throughout the levels of learning—it's *almost* the same thing. The only difference is that in the Hindu religion, the soul can be free from her avatar and attain freedom from the material world—this happens only when the being has evolved to the highest level of consciousness.

However, the avatar that I have been discussing with the reader in previous levels of learning is a different concept of the term avatar from the one used in the Vedas, as we shall see. I will do my absolute best not to confuse these two very different concepts. What the Vedas call *subtle body*, I will continue to call *avatar*, with a small “a”—*avatar*. The avatar which denotes the light-body, connected with fire/soul, I will also spell with a small “a.” These two terms have a similar meaning. The avatar, which refers to the *incarnation of a “Devine” being*—a Vedic term which we will discuss later in this paper, I will spell with a capital letter “A”—*Avatar*.

---

<sup>105</sup> Richard L. Thompson, “Alien Identities, 1995, p. 206.

At first, I intended to do the opposite, but by doing it this way, I eliminate the inconvenience of spelling fire/Avatar like this—I'd rather spell it fire/avatar. I could of course use capital letters on both (Fire/Avatar), but I'd rather not. After all, we usually don't spell the word "soul" with capital "S" either, so fire/avatar it will be from hereon.

In my papers, the soul/fire and the avatar go hand in hand even when the soul, as a non-physical being, travels through the KHAA. In fact, it's in the KHAA that the being can *really* take advantage of the subtle body—the avatar. In the KHAA, the being is free to create as much as she wants, and whatever she wants. She can create anything from a flower to an entire universe, which feels just as real as the one we're living in here on Earth. The only difference is that these creations are holograms of sorts, which the soul alone can erase anytime with a simple thought process—no other being needs to be involved in that process, and it requires no technology. Also, non-physical beings can create together and have one being "see" the creation of another being, and they can coexist in a made-up world, galaxy, of universe that one being has created. They can use their avatars as bodies, just as we have our solid physical bodies here, and they can shapeshift at will to create any effect they wish. When they are tired of a certain game or creation, they can hypothetically abandon it at any time.

In the Vedas, however, the avatar (the subtle body) only follows the soul throughout her existence in the physical universe, which in this case means the 4% Universe that En.ki and his cohorts created as a hologram. Then, when the "Hindu soul" leaves the material universe and enters the Realm of Brahma—the Brahmaloka—which is considered being a planet in the Spiritual Universe, the soul drops the avatar, as the avatar is considered being of the physical realm.

This state of liberation is called *mukti*, and has to do with transferring the soul to a completely transcendental realm.<sup>106</sup> Generally speaking, there are two different forms of liberation, and they are,

5. Experience of Brahman, or transcendental oneness, and
6. Experience of variegated activity in the service of the Supreme in the spiritual planets of Vaikuṇṭa.<sup>107</sup>

The *Vaikuṇṭa* are the spiritual planets of the "Supreme." This is to where the Hindu soul ultimately wants to go—at least in many of the different Vedic cults—in order to meet with Brahman, the Highest of the Highest. "Brahman" in this case could mean two things—either Mother Goddess and Father En.lil, or it could mean Govinda, Nārāyaṇa, Vishnu, or Krishna, depending on which branch of the Hindu religion we are talking about. Who these four latter beings are, we will discuss in an upcoming paper, but the Vedas are generally referring to one of these four deities, who are—the

---

<sup>106</sup> Ibid,

<sup>107</sup> Ibid., op. cit.

worshippers unbeknownst—all part of the Alien Invader Force (AIF)—something I will prove as we move on through Level V.

If a deity is hijacking the name and beingness of somebody else, it is a big deal, and I'll explain why.

Richard L. Thompson, in his book, “Alien Identities” explains:

**Quote #1:** The individual souls are understood to be parts of the Supreme Being, and are compared to sparks within a great fire. They all share the qualities of the Supreme in a minute degree, and for this reason they are all closely related to one another. The liberated souls fully display these spiritual qualities, but those who are encased in material bodies tend to display perverted qualities due to the influence of the material energy.<sup>108</sup>

Just as the spiritual seekers of our time are eager to reach higher realms of consciousness, so did the East Indians of ancient times. Additionally, some of us in today's world consider ourselves being parts (or fragments) of the Supreme Being, and therefore also closely related to each other via a universal *soul connection*—the *We are all One* concept.

Albeit ancient beliefs and modern beliefs may correlate at times, and being close to the truth, the wrong deity is taking credit for all the energy spiritual searchers produce as they evolve. For example, let's say that the Supreme Being is the Divine Feminine, and a male god, as an imposter, is claiming the title as the Supreme Being, and manages to manipulate people to see him as the Supreme one. He can then suck in all the positive, powerful energies that good-hearted, spiritual truth-seekers are transmitting. Why would he do that? Because by adding powerful, positive energies to his own “energy bank,” he becomes more powerful, and hopes to be equally mighty, or more all mighty, than the real Creatrix. As we can see, this is exactly what has happened since ancient times—for thousands and thousands of years. Also, if we look throughout history, *any* male “deity” we have ever heard of requires that people worship him—there are no exceptions! The genuine Supreme Being would *never* want people to worship Her—She has no desire to suck out the energy of Her Creations. Why would She do that? Which mother in her right mind would want to suck out the energies of her sons and her daughters?

We can also see in [Quote #1](#) above how the Vedas talk about our souls being sparks in a grander fire. Again, the texts are giving us the correct information, except for one little piece that is missing. Our souls are all made up of small fires—something we have covered many times in the papers—and the Goddess even gave mankind sparks of her own, *Divine Fire*, which is more powerful than that of any other being in the Universe, who has not been given the same sparks from the Divine Fire. This Divine spark gives us a direct, pure connection to the Goddess. Only Her immediate children,

---

<sup>108</sup> Thompson, p. 207, op. cit.

such as En.ki, Ninurta, and Isis have the same powerful Divine Fire. This Fire is of course something the AIF wants to keep in check. If that Fire is let loose in its full capacity, the AIF is out of here. Of the AIF, only En.ki has the equivalence of our Fire capacity, but he is not using it in the same manner we would in our natural state because he is not overly spiritual. Technology is hopelessly junior to real spiritual fire, and he knows it. Technology may *seem* to be more powerful than pure spiritual fire, but only as long as a spirit/soul is unaware of her capabilities, and such is the situation on planet Earth in these times.

As we have discussed on and off—by putting themselves between mankind and the Goddess, the AIF Elite have been able to digest our powerful fire like the vampires they, per definition, are. If the AIF weren't here, there would be a direct communication with the Goddess because the AIF wouldn't block the transmission. This is basically how it works, although technology plays a big part in this whole scheme of things. For example, we discussed in Level IV how En.ki blocked the transmission between asterisms by conquering a certain star constellation that was sitting right on a communication line between two or more asterisms. He used technology to do that, and that's one concrete example of how technology may come into the picture big time.

## II. *The Divine Avatars of the Gods*

There are two main hierarchies in the Vedic Universe—one such hierarchy is that which exists in the material universe, but there is also a spiritual hierarchy, predominated by the Supreme Being.<sup>109</sup>

The Vedas say that although a material and a spiritual hierarchy seem to put a long distance between the human being and the Supreme Being, all spirits/souls are intimately related with the Supreme, and the Supreme Being accompanies each soul in the form of the *Paramātmā*—the Supersoul. Additionally, the Supreme Being now and then descends *in person*—not only to Earth, but to other inhabited worlds as well—as an *avatāra*, or Avatar.<sup>110</sup> For example, Bhāgavata Purāna is the story of the Avatar known as Lord Krishna, while Rāmāyana tells the story of Lord Rāma or Rāmacandra, who is also an Avatar of the Supreme in the Vedic texts. Both descended to Earth to interfere with human affairs. Although the Vedic texts acknowledge the laws of Free Will and Non-Interference, they apparently make great exceptions when it comes to these Avatars. For some reason, they have the right to interfere whenever they see appropriate. They justify it by saying that they are the utmost Divine, and therefore they make the rules, but how then can it be a Free Will Universe?

---

<sup>109</sup> Thompson, p. 208.

<sup>110</sup> This is the *avatāra*, or avatar, which I was talking about earlier in this paper, and from hereon I will distinguish between the *avatāra*, which is our light-body, and the Avatar, which is a descended deity, by spelling the first with a small “a” and the second with a capital “A.”



The reader hopefully recalls from Level IV that all the variety of beings, deities, and entities mentioned in the Sumerian scriptures can be narrowed down to only a few personae. We basically managed to narrow them down to seven: Mother Goddess/The Queen of the Stars, Khan En.lil, Prince Ninurta, Prince En.ki, Lord Marduk, Queen Ereškigal, and Princess Isis/Inanna/Ishtar. Enûma Eliš (the Babylonian Creation Story), and other writings from the Sumerian/Babylonian Empires literally mention hundreds of gods and goddesses, whom after a first glance all seem separate from each other, but in general can be narrowed down to the above few. It is pretty fascinating how the AIF has managed to confuse mankind with complexities, when indeed the truth is simple—just as truth is supposed to be.

In spite of the evidence I provided of the above fact, there may still be readers who think this is too fantastic, and perhaps these readers are still pondering if this can really be true. I need to bring this subject up at this point because if the reader has any doubts that the whole pantheon of gods and goddesses of any great importance to Earth can be narrowed down to such few beings, he or she may be shocked to find out that the myriad of characters mentioned in the Vedas can also be narrowed down in the exact same fashion. Those who have looked into the Vedas previous to reading this start getting insights into what I am talking about.

For those who have a hard time with letting go of old beliefs, such as the stories made up by authors and researchers such as Zecharia Sitchin and others, who neglected to use syncretism in their research, I would like to provide the following, additional evidence, showing that we really are on the right track in these papers. This is what I tried to convey in Level IV, and this is what the reader needs to come to terms with after we've dug deeper into the Vedic material (the *italics* are mine):

**Quote #2:** Hinduism is the dominant religion of the Indian subcontinent. It comprises three major traditions, Shaivism, Vaishnavism and Shaktism,<sup>[1]</sup> whose followers considered Shiva, Vishnu and Shakti (also called as Devi) to be the supreme deity respectively. *Most of the other deities were either related to them or different forms (incarnations) of these deities.*<sup>111</sup>

As we can see, it is very important that we cross-check different religions and ancient texts against each other because, in Hinduism, using syncretism is imperative. In **Quote #2** it says that “most of the other deities were either related to them [Shiva, Vishnu, and Shakti] or different forms (incarnations) of these deities.” As we move on, we will see how very true this statement is. Now, let us return to the Avatars.

The Avatars' function is quite multifaceted, but their main task is usually to educate mankind in order for the human race to be able to evolve, or to make a few corrections in their original plan for mankind when things don't turn out the way the gods had predicted. The education could be anything from teaching us how to do

---

<sup>111</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hindu\\_deities](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hindu_deities)

farming, making us literate, to teaching us about warfare. According to the texts, these Avatars were born into human baby bodies, which were carefully selected, so that they could carry the superior energies of these particular Avatars, who in turn were soul factions (split fires) of an imposturous supreme being (such as Vishnu and Shiva, etc.).

As a side note, actually, I am now going to give the reader some very powerful information, which I think was good that I waited with releasing until this Fifth Level of Learning. Please read the following carefully and try to digest it because it answers a lot of questions.

As we have discussed earlier, one being can split his or her fire into many different factions, and therefore live many lives simultaneously. That is not only true for us humans, but for the gods as well. When it come to the gods, they can incarnate on *different* planets at the same time, while we humans, who in general are “infused” onto this planet and solar system, can only incarnate here at the moment, until we are able to break out of the prison. Moreover, we humans, who are manipulated into thinking in linear time, and in addition to that have amnesia between lives, can’t easily connect with our other selves, who more often than not live somewhere else in space and time here on Earth.

Because of our amnesia, and the fact that our different soul-splits, who originally were *all the same personality, coming from the same basic soul*, have different experiences in different times, they develop different personalities because of this. Human soul-splits all develop different personalities because each soul-split has different outside stimuli, which it needs to respond to, and also solve the problems that occur in any particular life. The key here is that human soul-splits are not aware of each other’s existence! This is why you have your particular personality in this time, while “David Jones” in 1756, for example, has developed a quite different personality over time—different enough so that you and David, if you met, would not recognize that you are the same being, *who originally were of the same personality*.

This is precisely what differs us from the gods in a big way! The gods also split their souls in order to, for example, perform different tasks simultaneously. However, they do not have amnesia, and are therefore fully aware of their many splits, and what these splits are doing. Hence, all these splits keep containing the same personality, and they affect each other and develop together as if they were only one soul, without the splits. Taking En.ki into consideration, there are several En.ki’s spread throughout the Universe. They all have the same personality, but may look different, depending on how he has shapeshifted his avatars in different spaces and times. This is complex, but very convenient for the gods. In fact, it is totally necessary to do this because if En.ki participates in a battle, for example, and someone annihilates him (*which means that the avatar gets destroyed, and the fire/soul has nothing to hang onto and eventually dissolves*), he still lives on because of his other soul-splits, and keeps his same personality because of those.

If somebody would annihilate me right now (which is different from *just* killing me), my personality would be gone forever! The “I” who is writing this would no longer exist—never again! Still, there are other soul-splits of me, who live in different times, as I explained above, but because of amnesia, they have developed other personalities.

One soul-split could be a scientist, one could be a criminal, and another could be a doctor, but no one would be exactly like me, who is sitting here in front of my computer. This is, as the reader may realize, pretty powerful information, which helps us understand not only ourselves, but the gods as well—it all comes into a different light and takes us to a higher level of awareness.

Returning to where we were—similar to the Sumerian texts, we can also in the Vedic texts see the Avatars of the gods, who on occasion incarnate here, being overly promiscuous with human women, whom they had no problems seducing—this is particularly evident in the Krishna story. Because the gods had sexual intercourse with a lot of earthly females, this created offspring, and a certain god thereby put his stamp on a certain bloodline, claiming that bloodline as his. Contrary to the Sumerian scriptures, the Bible, and other ancient texts, there are no virgin births in the Vedic texts, and the Avatars were basically born in the same manner as you and I—they evolved as fetuses and were born through their human mother’s birth canal. They could incarnate as either males or females.

These Avatars, albeit often being described as fantastic, passionate lovers, having women, figuratively speaking, standing in line to have sex with them, conversely also showed another, much more violent side. They were always, and evidently so, involved in murder and warfare, which was being justified by the “fact” that they were merely expressing their human traits—something that was, as the story goes, inevitable if they inhabited a human body. Suffice it to say, the female Avatars, such as Kali (whom we will discuss later), were no less promiscuous than their male counterparts, using the same justification for their promiscuous behavior.

### *III. A Myriad of Alien Star Races – The General Confusion*

**Quote #3:** Wendelle Stevens mentioned a study on the origin of UFOs carried out by a think tank in Brussels called Laroratoire de Recherche A. Kraainen. This study concluded that after reaching a certain stage of technology, a civilization will leave its home planet and “live in huge ‘mother-ships,’ artificial worlds, of their own creation perfectly adapted to their own needs and constantly maintained and perfected by them ... The artificial worlds are entirely self-sufficient and depend on no other planet or physical body for support. They are maintained and cruise [in] space indefinitely.”<sup>112 113</sup>

This sounds very similar to what the so-called Nibiruans do, doesn’t it? The AIF, in general, is using hollowed out planets, planetoids, and asteroids to travel through space via stargates, wormholes and black and white holes, we’ve been told. These celestial bodies often become both their home and their battleship. Now they are

---

<sup>112</sup> Wendelle Stevens, 1982, pp. 77-78.

<sup>113</sup> Thompson, 1995, pp. 258-59, op. cit.

preparing humanity for a future where it's normal for an evolving race to leave their original planet and move out in space, perhaps indefinitely.

I can understand how people trying to research this jungle of ideas and contradictions may think that the alien “visitors” are fighting each other in order to get *their* particular ideas heard and practiced. In this line of thinking, one faction of the AIF may want a Machine Kingdom with supersoldiers, with people living in space, constantly ready to defend themselves against some real or imaginary enemies, until it is established that the enemy is the Orion Empire. Another faction seems to want people to evolve into spiritual and aware beings, who can ascend to higher dimensions, and this faction is ready and willing to help us. The Pleadians and like-minded would fall into the latter category.

However, if we think about this a little deeper—instead of complicating the matter, there is a much simpler way of looking at it. In fact, why couldn't it all be the same “faction” wanting different things, whilst being in complete agreement with each other? I believe this is where people think astray, but instead need to see the bigger picture. It gets complicated when all these different star races get involved—we have the Orions, the Alpha Draconians, the Arcturians, the Vegans, Praying Mantises, the Nordics, Reptilians, Dragons, Grays, and who knows what more. I see researchers list all these races (and more) and assign different agendas and traits to all of them, like if they were totally independent from each other. This is, as I have explained, not the case. I am not saying that many of the named star races don't exist—many of them do—but they are in cohorts with each other, *and therefore should be listed under the same category*. Don't let these things fool you. Lord En.ki is still holding our planet in his grip, and that means that not many beings, whom he has not approved of, are currently here on the planet.

This is why it's so dangerous when certain authoritarian researchers say that all aliens are benevolent. *I can hardly think of anything that is more destructive to mankind than to suggest something like that!* It opens us up to anything that comes to us—not only physically, but equally important—we also open ourselves up spiritually and mentally, which means that we get prone to becoming possessed by the not-so-benevolent star beings, and then we are hopelessly lost. I have little doubt whom those “positive thinkers” are working for. They are quick to attack researchers like myself and others, who try to keep a balanced view, but also are convinced that we need to tell it as it is, regardless if the information is “negative” or “positive.” Knowledge *is* power, but wishful thinking that excludes what is uncomfortable, is *not* power—it's ignorance, and it's delusional. Tom Montalk at *Montalk.net* has seen this as well, and he says, “What are some common misconceptions about aliens? ... that what we focus on we attract, therefore we shouldn't think about negative aliens. The Law of Attraction only applies to synchronistic attraction. If you stop attracting, you're not blocking either.

They can still enter your life if they want, and they will do so if your ignorance can be exploited for their convenience.”<sup>114</sup>

Anyway, I think I have showed that one group of invaders, consisting of many different star races, can have different agendas, but still be of one mind because the end goal is going to be the same. *All the aspects, or goals, that are presented by this group—even though some parts of them seem very positive, and other parts seem extremely negative—are necessary to accomplish in order to reach the end phenomenon, which is ultimate power of the Universe, and the ultimate defeat of the Devine Feminine.*

Wendelle Stevens’ speech, which I recited in [Quote #2](#), may, at a first glance, have little to do with the Vedic texts, but the Vedas also talk about self-sustaining flying cities that travel indefinitely in outer space. These cities are described in the *Śiva Purāṇa*:

**Quote #4:** Then the highly intelligent Maya built the cities by means of his penance: the golden one for Tarakaksa, the silver one for Kamalaksa, and the steel one for Vidyunmali. The three fortlike excellent cities were in order in heaven, sky and on the earth...Entering the three cities thus, the sons of Taraka, of great strength and valour, experienced all enjoyments. They had many Kalpa trees there. Elephants and horses were in plenty. There were many palaces with gems. Aerial chariots shining like the solar sphere, set with Madmaraga stones, moving in all directions and looking like moonshine, illuminated the cities.<sup>115</sup>

Here we may note that we have shining vimānas flying around these heavenly cities, which makes this whole excerpt sound quite similar to what UFO abductees are telling us, and from what we learn elsewhere—namely how smaller UFOs are circling around a larger mother-ship. There are many more examples in the Vedas of “moving cities in space”—too many to list here, but I wanted to give an example, so the reader gets the idea.

Why do I bring this up? I bring it up because this is, as we shall see, only one in a large number of examples where the Vedic literature is used as a base for the plans that the AIF seems to have for us. When I researched this level of learning, this exact insight was what really hit me hard! The Vedas have *a lot* to do with what is happening today. If we are truly astute, it’s like we can almost take the Vedic texts and read them as prophecies. Still, they are none of the sort—they are just, on one layer of comprehension, blueprints of what these beings are planning for us right now and in the near future. I am talking about human evolution here.

According to the Vedas, Brahma is the “self-existent God,” who is considered the progenitor of *all* living beings in the *material* universe. Brahma’s origin is transcendental, and he lacks material parents. Thus, he is said to be self-existent. Under him are the Devas, whom we shall discuss a lot more in an upcoming paper, and they

---

<sup>114</sup> <http://montalk.net/alien/255/wising-up-to-alien-interference>

<sup>115</sup> Śiva Purāṇa, 1991, p.807, op. cit.

are considered being immortal because they live millions of years. The Devas are, what we would deem, non-physicals, or



interdimensionals. All *embodied* beings in the *material* universe have a finite life span, however, which differs from race to race, and from planet to planet, but all such beings (where humans are included) must die at some point.

Fig. 1. Brahma sculpture.

Note that I have put some words in italics—one of these words is “material,” like in “material universe.” Although we are only in the beginning of Level V, discussing the Vedic literature, we already can see pretty clearly that these texts, exactly like the Sumerian scriptures, are written by males—i.e. we are dealing with the Patriarchal Regime, for certain. Brahma is evidently a male deity, but if we read very carefully what it says, it says that he is the progenitor of all living beings in the *material* universe. This statement is quite telling for those who have seen through the entrapment. The material universe mentioned is of course the 4% universe. Therefore, the statement is not a lie. The alert student of my material may already have figured out, or started figuring out, who Brahma is, but if not, we’ll talk more about it soon. He is someone, whom at one point in time, declared himself as the King of this Universe. In addition to being in control of Earth, he declares himself being in control of the material universe, which is the 4%; the part which we can see. The Devas sound a lot like the Minions, with a capital “M,” whom I wrote about in Level IV—those whom En.ki considers being his extraterrestrial Elite soldiers—almost all of them interdimensionals, having *some* access to the KHAA. Third dimensional beings,

however, whether they are living on Earth or elsewhere, are inhabiting programmed bodies, which are destined to grow old and die. I just want to recap here a little bit, making sure that we all understand that there are other species out there, who are, just like us, under manipulation by the AIF, living in proximity of the frequency band that we do.

I can't help it, although I know that this is not really a laughing matter, but what En.ki, as the rebellious Lucifer has done here is that of a spoiled, destructive child. It's like if he's thinking, "I am more powerful than you, and I will show you that I am correct!" Then he quickly sits down on the floor with a defiant expression on his face. When everybody in the room has left, he gets up and starts doing something destructive just to make his point. In this case he is creating a version of his mother's Universe, and manipulates beings to live in it. Then he declares himself King of this universe, and have the beings in this universe worship him. "See, I was right! I *am* as powerful as you are!" he cries out. On and on it goes, and this child never grows up, which means that as an adult he becomes dangerous both to himself and his environment. If it wasn't so serious, and people suffer, I would just shake my head, sigh, and walk the other way. In no way do I feel inferior to this being, or any of his Minions—planetary or off-planet. I think I have a lot more common sense than any of them does, being more spiritually inclined than they have been able to show. Although I am living in a prison, have a limited lifespan, amnesia, and have had 95% of my wires cut (the DNA), I am proud to be a human spirit, and I am honored to have been chosen by the Goddess as one of these spirits who inhabited this planet as a part of the original Experiment—*Mother Gaia, the Living Library*. I hope the reader can feel the same thing as I do because I'm quite convinced that if you have read this series of papers with great interest, you must be one of the primordial souls, too, who inhabited the Namlú'u bodies. Of course, if this does *not* indicate to you, please discard what I just said—I don't want to put ideas in anybody's head that are not true, or perhaps not real for the person at this moment.

Regardless, always be proud of who you are, in spite of whatever happens. Stand tall, without fear (or work on it), and express your pride of being human under any circumstance, but especially if faced with any of the AIF members.

#### *IV. Becoming ONE with the Creator—Is That Really the Goal of the Species in the Universe?*

Now I'm going to bring up something that will upset many people, confuse others, anger some, and blow some people's mind, if they are ready to hear it.

In the Vedas, just as in the Sumerian texts, it talks about the limited lifespan of beings who live in the material universe, as compared to the spiritual, non-physical universe, where the beings, according to these ancient texts, live for millions of years. This is a Vedic concept that has survived into our current New Age philosophies. These Vedic ideas are today often emphasized in channeled material. The Sumerian "Anunnaki" and their Vedic counterpart are said to live for millions of years, the way we are counting time. This has been rubbed into our minds, perhaps with the intention

to make us jealous, but also so that we can fear the gods. If they live millions of years without dying, they must be very clever, and very powerful, some may think. Then, just to contradict themselves in their usual manner, some channeled sources, such as the Pleiadians, say that we shouldn't be envious of them, and instead perhaps ponder the following: *Do we humans really want to live for millions of years? Do we want to carry with us all the mistakes, evil deeds that we regret, and all the sorrow and losses we will evidently suffer if we were more or less immortal? Would we even want to live for five hundred years? Wouldn't we be bored after, let's say, one hundred and fifty years? Isn't it a blessing to die, forget everything, and then start all over again in a new body?*

At a first glance, what the Pleiadians say makes sense, but if we use our discernment and put ourselves in their interdimensional shoes, can we not see a trace of manipulation here? The Pleiadians have, time after another, told us straight out that they are working with En.ki, and that En.ki is the good guy whom we should pay attention and feel connected to—he is, after all, the creator of mankind, as they put it—and “En.lil,” of course, is the bad guy, something that has been emphasized for ages, and is of course not just a Pleiadian idea. The Pleiadians' manipulation is quite subtle, and you have to have a certain amount of knowledge to see through it, but it's there! The reader has hopefully come to the conclusion by now, after have read my series of papers, that En.ki being a benefactor of mankind is *not* true, and we also know that En.ki wants us to evolve for reasons other than being in support of us. However, he doesn't want us to evolve to such a degree that we see through his agenda and escape the trap, either. Therefore, the programming that seems to be more and more repeated these days is that we should be grateful for being here on Earth and learn how to master our challenges. This makes us strong and wise. In other words, the AIF wants to make sure that we are fine with continuing to reincarnate here.

I can tell that the Pleiadians are succeeding in their programming—their listeners and partakers can see the benefits of not living for millions of years. Furthermore, the Pleiadians are stressing what a burden it is for the “Anunnaki” to live such a long time, while having all these memories to deal with. This is, they claim, to a large degree one of the reasons why they are aggressive and lack spirituality and compassion. According to the Pleiadians, we humans will be the ones to stay here on Earth, confront them, and teach them about emotions, love, compassion, and spirituality. Because, “as we know,” they say, “we are all ONE, and by healing the Anunnaki, we are also healing ourselves.” Well, we are going to get into this in a moment, but again, this is something the majority of today's researchers and truth-seekers would agree with. As soon as we hear the word *ONENESS*, we pay attention. Therefore, this is the button they are pushing in order for us to accept the AIF presence on planet Earth and in the solar system. Another problem with this line of thinking is that the Anunnaki do *not* live for millions of years—in reality they are immortal, i.e. they don't die. For them, there is no death!

Before we go a little deeper into all this, let's take a look at where we stand today with the term “Oneness.” In Christianity, the devotee does not try to become One with God—only to share the space with him in Heaven. Christians will still keep their personality, but live in Heaven after death, and reincarnation does not exist in their



religion. Oneness is more of a term which is used in the New Age community, but also amongst the common, so called non-religious researchers, who are very careful with pointing out that they are *not* part of the New Age community, but are “independent thinkers.” Either way, most New Age and independent thinkers share one major thing—they believe that we are all One with the One Creator, and our purpose is to return to the One Creator, and merge with Him (it is mostly a “He”). They say that the sole purpose with ascending into higher dimensions is to as soon as possible return to Source/God, and once again become One with Him. Most of us, including myself, have fallen for this idea at one point or another, and most people are still falling for it. If you are one of them, don’t feel bad—the idea has become deeply rooted in our psyche—especially if we have been truth-seekers for a while.

Now, where does this idea actually come from? Is this really a *new* concept that somebody decided to spread into the truth-seeker community as the main goal for mankind, or does it have deeper, and more ancient roots? Let’s take a look at the Vedas to see if we can get some answers.

In the Indian *Advaita Vedānta*,<sup>116</sup> we are taught that the ultimate goal is to merge the individual ego into the one Brahman, who is the Godhead. This school of teaching follows the traditional Vedic teachings, which means that it teaches the idea that an individual transmigrates through a celestial hierarchy of inhabited realms (dimensions)—from solid 3-D matter, through more etheric realms, and until she reaches the Realm of Brahma, where she merges with the Brahman, the One God. Also, both Advaita Vedanta, and other Vedic texts, hold that all these realms are illusory, and nothing exists but the One Consciousness, i.e. Brahman.



Fig. 1. Adi Guru Shri Gaudapadacharya, the grand guru of

---

<sup>116</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Advaita\\_Vedanta](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Advaita_Vedanta)

The Wes Penre Papers || The Fifth Level of Learning  
The Vedic Texts

Shri Adi Shankaracharya and the first historical proponent of Advaita Vedanta.  
([https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Advaita\\_Vedanta](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Advaita_Vedanta)).

As we can see, the “New Age” idea of becoming One with the Creator is thousands of years old, and based on a Patriarchal principle of a male God.

I mentioned earlier that much of the channeled material is based upon the Vedic principles, and it is quite evident if we compare these Vedic principles with one of the most embraced channeled material of modern time—the Ra Material.

The Ra “social memory complex” claimed that they wanted to teach us a lot of important things, but the most important of them all was that we are all One, and this is what all beings in the Universe are attempting to become, they said. I wrote a lot about channeled sources in the Third Level of Learning, but I want to bring this subject to a slightly more elevated level. To briefly summarize, the RA people are a social memory complex, which means that they have already merged and become One amongst themselves as a mass consciousness, and they claim to be of sixth density (while we humans are allegedly of third density). The Ra people are now about to ascend to the seventh density, but before they can do so, they need to reconnect with us humans in order to set some of their own records straight. These beings visited us in the past and interfered with our evolution in different ways (they claim to have been the builders of the Egyptian pyramids, for example). They told us that their intention was good, and that we humans, as a mass consciousness, had called out for help. Hence, RA heeded the call and contacted us. Unfortunately, they said, some mistakes were made, and things did not go as planned, and the RA people left. In order to be able to ascend to the seventh density, they now have to communicate these mistakes to today’s humans, and help us to ascend to the fourth density—they are one of many “collectives,” or social memory complexes, who say that they intend to help us going through the Harvest process (as a side note: it is very interesting to me that all these channeled sources have an agenda. No one is here just in order to help mankind out of unconditional love—unconditional love being something they otherwise are fast to teach *us* about—they are all gaining from being in contact with us, and to give us their information).

Once the RA collective have cleaned up their acts, they will ascend to the seventh, and then the eighth density, which is the top of the “octave” of densities (*octave* meaning “eight,” like in *eight densities*), and they will become a star, and start their further advancement in a new octave of densities, which they admit they know nothing about—it’s beyond their ability to perceive at this point.

The RA collective’s philosophy is corresponding with the Vedic literature, and what they did when they channeled through Carla Rueckert was to further introduce the idea that mankind has to ascend to become One with God.

Now, if we go back to the time before Lucifer and his Fallen Angels took over this paradise, there was no such idea that the primordial man, or any other beings or species in the Universe, should go back and merge with the Goddess. This idea was non-existent. Although the religion of the Divine Feminine survived the take-over of the Alien Invader Force, and has always lurked in the background up to this day, it’s to

my knowledge still not preaching that we should merge with the Goddess. That whole idea is patriarchal in nature!

What does this mean? Why are we taught that we should ascend so we can go back and merge with Source? Well, the answer is already written into the series of papers you are now reading, but let's be specific about it and go through this very thoroughly, so we can see the very sophisticated manipulation behind all this. Again, let's go back to the Vedas.

Arjuna is a human hybrid—a hero in the Vedic books. Compare this quote with the *Book of Enoch*, when Enoch followed the “Anunnaki” up to “Heaven,” and told about it in this book, which was taken out of the Bible by the Roman Emperor Constantine at the Council of Nicaea in AD 325 [my emphasis is in *italics*]:

**Quote #5:** Following the Sudarśana disc, the chariot went beyond the darkness and reached the endless spiritual light of the all-pervasive brahma-jyoti. As Arjuna beheld this glaring effulgence, his eyes hurt, and so he shut them.

From that region they entered a body of water resplendent with huge wave being churned by a mighty wind. Within that ocean Arjuna saw an amazing palace more radiant than anything he had ever seen before its beauty was enhanced by thousands of ornamental pillars bedecked with brilliant gems.

In that palace was the huge, awe-inspiring serpent Ananta Śesa. He shone brilliantly with the radiance emanating from the ems on His thousands of hoods and reflecting from twice as many fearsome eyes. He resembled white Mount Kailasa, and His necks and tongues were dark blue.

*Arjuna then saw the omnipresent and omnipotent Supreme Personality of Godhead, Maha-Vishnu, sitting at ease on the serpent bed. His bluish complexion was the color of a dense raincloud, He wore a beautiful yellow garment, His face looked charming, His broad eyes were most attractive, and He had eight long, handsome arms. His profuse locks of hair were bathed on all side in the brilliance reflected from clusters of precious jewels decorating his crown and earrings. He wore the Kaustubha gem, the mark of Śrīvatsa and a garland of forest flowers.*

Serving that topmost of all Lords were His personal attendants headed by Sunanda and Nanda; His *chakra* and other weapons in their personified forms; His consort potencies Pusti, Sri, Kirti, and Aja; and all His various mystic powers.<sup>117</sup>

Here the Vedic text is preparing the reader, just like the Book of Enoch did, for how it is to visit Brahmaloaka, the Vedic Heaven. Note also, that this “Heaven” has

---

<sup>117</sup> Bhag. Pur. 10.89.51-56, op. cit. Also see Thompson, pp. 378-79.

nothing to do with a Divine Feminine, *and the “God” of this Heaven is no one less than Vishnu himself—the Vedic Overlord.*

Now remember what I mentioned a number of paragraphs ago: “In the Indian philosophy of *Advaita Vedānta*, we are taught that the ultimate goal is to merge the individual ego into the one Brahman.” This idea is of course the forerunner to the New Age idea of merging with Source.

The problem with any “new” spiritual ideas that are popping up everywhere these days is that they may sound pretty good, but when a person does not have a clue about the real history of Earth—often found embedded in mythology and ancient religions—it’s easy to subscribe to these ideas, without scrutinizing them. In this case, a new mass agreement is being introduced to the Western World that the destiny of mankind is to merge with Source. In fact, by subscribing to this, we are setting ourselves up for a new, future trap. Think about it. Who is this “Source” we are talking about? Well, we have been taught since ancient times that God is masculine, and in the Vedas, God is Brahma, who is Vishnu, who is Lord En.ki! Moreover, En.ki is also the Biblical Satan in the Garden of Eden, the rebellious Lucifer, the Jewish God YHWH, the Christian God Jehovah, and the Muslim God Allah!

Do you see where I’m going with this? The “Source” we are supposed to merge with is En.ki!

Seen from this perspective, who do you think is going to “harvest” us into the Fourth and Fifth Dimensions or Densities? The RA collective, who talked so vividly about the Harvest, also told us about non-physical beings, who are going to help people cross over from the Third to the Fourth Density. Who could those non-physicals be, except En.ki and his crew? Do you think they really are going to harvest us into this dimension of bliss? Of course, this only applies if you are exceeding being 50% Service to Others (STO). Here we have the anxiety button again—am I going to make it to 51% or not? Am I worthy? Am I good enough, or am I going to be left behind and thrown to the wolves together with the majority of mankind? Yesterday I did something bad—what’s my percentage rate now? Did I blow it? Should I keep statistics? All this leads to anxiety, fear, and terror.

Now take a look at the RA collective again—or any other social memory complex, for that matter, that is being channeled today—who are they? I think the wall of bricks before our eyes are slowly starting to fall down, and we are beginning to see things for what they are. The RA collective are individual souls who are connected to a super-computer that tells each individual how to think. Their whole mass consciousness is merged into this computer, and who is running the computer? It’s certainly not the collective itself!

The Ra collective told us the same thing almost all channeled collectives tell us—that it is humankind in the future! Does a chill start going down your spine yet?

Furthermore, if these collectives are run by a super-computer, do you think they know that they are being manipulated? Probably not! I wouldn’t be the least surprised if collectives such as RA actually believe they are Sixth Density beings on their way to change octaves—it’s quite clear that they believe that being of Sixth Density equals

being a social memory complex, i.e. a collective. Now, still perhaps without having a clue, they come back and seduce mankind into wishing to follow in their footsteps!

*Strong evidence suggests that the social memory complexes who say they are us in the future are these same humans who are choosing the Machine Kingdom in our present time!*

In previous papers, we have discussed what dimensions and densities are, and if we want to number them, that's okay, but it doesn't make sense that a certain dimension or density is dedicated to a certain kind of experience; e.g. the Fourth Dimension (Density) is associated with compassion, as the RA collective, and others, say. Beings are moving in and out of dimensions all the time (or across the electromagnetic spectrum—same thing)—including we humans, although most of us are unaware of it. Neither they, nor we, stay in a certain dimension as if it was an abode, and as if other dimensions “above this one” are inaccessible, unless we are evolved enough to access it—that's disinformation. It is true that mankind is trapped in 3-D to a large degree, but this is an unusual circumstance. When we are dreaming, we explore the dimensions, and when we are thinking, we explore certain other dimensions as well. However, we don't know what we are doing because we are kept uneducated and pulled back unwittingly into our bodies again by the programming we are conditioned under. Once we are free from that, we are also free to explore the dimensions as we wish! There is nothing such as “going to the Fourth Dimension and stay there,” similarly to that we are staying in the Third Dimension right now. When we look at it from this viewpoint, doesn't the whole thing become absurd? Are we going from one trap to another—is that what the channeled entities mean? Or do they mean that dimensions are like “containers” that we jump between when we have reached a certain frequency, and then we are trapped in this new container until we've raised our frequency even further? It has to be either or, but none of it makes sense. However, there may be certain “realms” that are locked, and to which beings can only get access by invitation, but I'm not even sure if we should call these realms dimensions or not. We discussed in the previous level of learning that certain star systems (or constellations, even) seem to be similar to universities, to which beings apply, in case they want to learn certain subjects. By doing so, they can expand their knowledge base and/or their consciousness and awareness. Again, I wouldn't think that these “universities” can be considered “dimensions,” as little as the Stanford University, or the Oxford University, can be considered dimensions, either.

Once the above really sank in, it was shocking for me to understand that almost everybody in the spiritual movement has been deceived, and that the majority of its truth-seekers are happily on their way into an even bigger trap.

This is profound! Unless the reader was *fully* aware of all this already, he or she should be pretty shocked and woken up by this information. If not, I strongly recommend that the reader reviews the material once more (or many more times, if necessary), until an awakening, or a serious pondering over the information, occurs.

I would go so far as to seriously ponder if the awakening of the human consciousness that is currently occurring, and has been accelerated thousand fold since the beginning of the Internet, is a planned setup by the AIF!

In their minds, we need to have an awakening in order to land in a world of Artificial Intelligence (AI), Transhumanism, and ultimately—a social memory complex, i.e. a *Singularity*. It all started hundreds of years ago, with what we call *The Enlightenment*. That was when magicians and others, e.g. through alchemy and art, were beginning to bring humanity to higher awareness. After that came the *Industrial Revolution*, which we are the ever expanding result of today, and of which AI, Transhumanism, singularity, and all the rest of it, are parts. Finally, we have the *spiritual awakening*, which includes the disclosure of the *UFO phenomenon*, channeling, and communication via global networks, such as the Internet. All these “movements” are interconnected and could all be *manipulated* into being, and are supposed to bring us, not to elusive higher dimensions, but to the phenomenon of *One People, One Mind*, i.e. *Singularity* and a *social memory complex*, set up and run by a central super-computer, which most certainly will be run off-planet.

#### V. Freedom Through Individual Achievements

I can see how some readers by now may start getting discouraged, and wonder what this really means. Aren't we supposed to increase our awareness, then?

Yes, of course we are! What I am suggesting here is that the AIF is taking advantage of something that was inevitable in the first place—all species evolve to a greater or lesser degree because we learn new things every time we have a new life experience. Indeed, mankind *needs* to evolve, or we will stagnate and no longer remain human. This is impossible because in the Universe there is no such thing as stagnation.

However, the awakening (evolution/evolvment) I am talking about, is different than what we are usually being taught in the New Age and UFO communities. From all these years of research, the following points are what we need to concentrate on—both as individuals and as a mass consciousness, if humanity will stand a chance to outsmart the forces we are up against:

7. As a mass consciousness, we need to learn about the AIF—a) its history, b) how they came to Earth, c) how they genetically tampered with existing species and isolated us in this co-called Third Dimension, d) how they manipulated the historical records, e) that they are the source to much of our suffering, from the beginning up to present, and e) their future plans.
8. We need to learn how to disagree with their manipulation, and how to claim our rights as sovereign beings (this means that we need to make a lot of changes in our daily lives—both as individuals and as a human race. It means that we no longer agree to feed their bank accounts by beings slaves to the big corporations. We need to, slowly but surely, create our own society, excluding AIF interference. In order to do this, it requires a very good knowledge of #1 above, so we are able to see through impostors, who will inevitably infiltrate everything we try to accomplish. I am not saying any of this will be an easy task, but

- nevertheless necessary. Building a new, alternative society can't be done until we have progressed through #6 below).
9. Scrutinize our own behavior. It is true that the AIF has taken advantage of humanity's naivety, but we can't blame only them for our current conditions—we need to take responsibility for our own involvement and agreements to have been manipulated in the first place, and continue to be so in almost every area of life. We need to realize that war and violence are not justified in the new society that humanity is building.
  10. Instead of becoming *One* and merge with each other and the Creatrix, we continue being individuals in order to explore the Multiverse we ourselves are helping to build every single moment of our lives. Yes, we will, in a way, become "One" with each other as a human group. Compassion, love, and understanding will bring about a closeness that will feel almost like a Oneness, but we are still to remain individuals—everyone with his and her own mind and sovereign thinking. No machines or computers are going to run us, and be considered equal, or superior, to the human mind.
  11. We want to continue developing spiritually and connect with the KHAA, something that is achieved by connecting with our inner selves. We also need to understand our body, love it, and connect with it. The body is, amongst a million other things, an antenna, which connects us to our "inner truths." The body has the answers to our questions, and we need to learn how to read the messages that come from our body. In the current now, people are extremely ignorant about their body because they have given their power away to doctors and others, who act as authorities on it. In reality, they know nothing about the body's potentials. Until we can truly connect to our *Universal Heart*, which is different from the hijacked heart chakra (which we will learn more about later), our body must be the sensor, which can tell us what is true and what is not, and whom to trust and whom to mistrust.
  12. Until the above is achieved, creating groups and communities as alternatives to the current social structure under which we are captured will not work. The group members would be too ignorant to be able to expose infiltrators, who would inevitably manifest, destroy, and dissolve such group attempts. Any change that has had positive value for mankind throughout history has originated from an individual—not a group. Therefore, we need to start by changing from within, and share our insights with others—first through media that is already set up around the world (such as the Internet), and later by adding "inner communications," such as telepathy, to the equation. It's all a learning process and a learning curve. By practicing the above, there is no group to infiltrate, and even if one individual here and there would be "taken out," there are millions more. This will inevitably raise the vibration of the planet, and people will be much more aware. This is all happening right now, but needs to develop to a much higher level before groups are even considered as a solution to the current social structure and manipulation. People need to understand *what*

they really want to evolve toward, and stop being naïve by feeding into the AIF's hidden agendas.

13. When all this is achieved, we are, as a human race, ready to meet other star races out there—not the ones who are controlling the 4% Universe, but those who live in the KHAA—in what we call dark matter and dark energy. When we have achieved the above, the Grid will already have dissolved due to our own evolution, and if this is done successfully, the AIF will have had to surrender their control, and have no choice but to leave the planet. The whole Universe will then lie open for us!

This is of course very basic ideas on how to solve our problem, and not by any means complete, but the purpose is to ignite the urge to find a solution. The truth of the matter is that the peaceful star races, living in the KHAA, will not accept humankind in our current state. We are considered a warlike race, which wittingly and unwittingly are serving infamous and despised warlords, who are not hesitant to create more destruction in the Universe. Unless we can prove that we are able to raise above this current state, and break out of the trance, we will not be welcomed in the KHAA. We are considered much too primitive, and could potentially disrupt the peace which reigns in the majority of the VOID (yes, there are wars in the KHAA as well). The goal is to create a peaceful Universe, free from oppression, with free trade between worlds—no one is interested in bringing in another warlike race into the Greater Universe. Therefore, we have no choice but to evolve—otherwise someone with greater capabilities than we have will put us in a new quarantine in order to make us stay away from the universal community.

There is much more to be said about this, and we will discuss it from other important points of view as we progress through the papers. This, however, will give us a first guideline. Is it all possible? Everything is possible! Is it likely to happen? That is an open question. However, I want the reader to see that it is the *individual* contribution that counts! There is no such thing as “little me can do nothing.” *Little you* can move mountains and shape new realities—not only for yourself, but for all of humanity!

---

Wes Penre, Sunday, May 25, 2014

---



## PAPER 3: THE VEDIC DEITIES AND ENTITIES AND THEIR PLACE IN THE HIERARCHAL STRUCTURE

### *I. Parallel Universes and Horizontal and Vertical Dimensions in the Vedas*

I am are going to start this paper with explaining the role of parallel universes in the Vedas—something which, astonishingly enough, is a subject today’s scientists didn’t come to acknowledge until recently. Again, science would benefit a lot from reading the ancient texts, and in their research ponder the knowledge these beings, who mingled with humanity thousands of years ago, had.

It’s not necessarily true that mankind in general was sitting on this knowledge in ancient times, but a selected few were, and the gods were as well, of course. We may ask ourselves why the AIF was so eager to include the science of parallel universes in their dictation, but the answer should be quite clear when the reader has taken part of the information from the Vedic tradition.

According to modern science, the *Multiverse* (or *Metauniverse*, *Metaverse*) is a series of universes, which together comprise everything that physically exists, or can be measured with scientific instruments. This includes space, time, energy, and the physical laws that govern them. The term Multiverse was coined in 1895 by the American philosopher and psychologist, William James.<sup>118</sup> The different universes within the Multiverse are by some called *parallel universes*, although the idea of a Multiverse can work without these universes necessarily having to be in parallel with each other—they can just as well exist within each other. How the Multiverse is envisioned is less important—it’s more important to understand that the universes that make up the Multiverse constantly interact with each other. Every time a thinking being in one of the universes has a thought, it affect other universes in the Multiverse as well, so all universes are ever changing in relation to each other.

Parallel universes are by many people envisioned as bubbles, existing within a next to infinite meta-cosmos. Each bubble represents one universe, and the bubbles float around freely and independently from each other in this meta-cosmos—or they may be “hooked” into each other, like balloons that have been made static when rubbing them against each other—it makes them stick onto each other.

---

<sup>118</sup> <http://plato.stanford.edu/entries/james/>



Fig. 1. Parallel universes, where each “bubble” is one universe. According to science, all these bubbles, perceived to be next to infinite, are building our Multiverse.

The metaphysical term for Multiverse differs from the scientific definition of parallel universes, however, in that while science talk about parallel, *finished* and *fully functional* universes, metaphysics describe an almost endless amount of universes that exist *within* ourselves and the universe we live in. Every time you come up with an idea or a thought that has an intention and an emotion behind it, you create a parallel reality, whether you further act on that thought, or not. Also, every time you make a decision and act upon it, you create a new version of the universe that existed the moment *before* you made the decision. The same principle applies to every other being in the universe. Thereby, we all help with creating multiple universes, and potential universes. I am not going to go into this any further here, as it is thoroughly explained in earlier levels of learning.

The above is known today by many researchers, and are by a lot of people considered obvious in today’s western society. However, how much of this was known by the ancient people, such as those who wrote down the Vedic texts?

Professor Arthur Holmes (1895-1965), geologist and a professor at the University of Durham, writes in his book, *The Age of Earth* in 1913:

**Quote #1:** Long before it became a scientific aspiration to estimate the age of the earth, many elaborate systems of the world chronology had been devised by the sages or antiquity. The most remarkable of these occult time-scales is that of the

ancient Hindus, whose astonishing concept of the Earth's duration has been traced back to Manusmriti, a sacred book.<sup>119</sup>

*Hinduism Today* published an article, which included the following excerpt:

**Quote #2:** Hinduism's understanding of time is as grandiose as time itself. While most cultures base their cosmologies on familiar units such as a few hundreds of thousands of years, the Hindu concept of time embraces billions and trillions of years. The Puranas describe time units from the infinitesimal truti, lasting 1/1,000,0000 [sic] of a second to a mahamantavara of 311 trillion years. Hindu Sages describe time as cyclic, an endless procession of creation, preservation and dissolution. Scientists such as Carl Sagan have expressed amazement at the accuracy of space and time descriptions given by the ancient rishis and saints, who fathomed the secrets of the universe through their mystically awakened senses.<sup>120</sup>

Now, let me refer to a few ancient Hindu sources to compare:

**Quote #3:** Because You are unlimited, neither the lords of heaven nor even You Yourself can ever reach the end of Your glories. The countless universes, each enveloped in its shell, are compelled by the wheel of time to wander within You, like particles of dust blowing about in the sky. The śrutis, following their method of eliminating everything separate from the Supreme, become successful by revealing You as their final conclusion.<sup>121</sup>

The layers or elements covering the universes are each ten times thicker than the one before, and all the universes clustered together appear like atoms in a huge combination.<sup>122</sup>

I want to include one more quote, something that requires discipline on my part because there are almost endless references to parallel universes in the Vedas, and it's hard to restrain myself from posting too many.

**Quote #4:** And who will search through the wide infinities of space to count the universes side by side, each containing its Brahma, its Vishnu, its Shiva? Who can count the Indras in them all—those Indras side by side, who reign at once in all the innumerable worlds; those others who passed away before them; or even the Indras

---

119

<http://antaryamin.wordpress.com/2010/12/25/hindu-cosmology-14-lokas-and-modern-cosmology-multiverse/>

<sup>120</sup> Hinduism Today April/May/June 2007 p. 14.

<sup>121</sup> Srimad Bhagavatam (10:87:41).

<sup>122</sup> Srimad Bhagavatam (3.11.41).

who succeed each other in any given line, ascending to godly kingship, one by one, and, one by one, passing away?<sup>123</sup>

As the reader can see, parallel universes was a concept well known in the old Hindu traditions. Particularly interesting for our purpose is the last quote above. Just as we showed in the Sumerian text in Level IV, we have the same agenda showing up here—the Patriarchal Regime is stealing the role as Supreme Creators from the Mother Goddess.

Dimensions in the Vedas are nonetheless viewed differently from the western societies, with its horizontal and vertical dimensions. Richard L. Thompson, an expert in the Vedic text, explains this phenomenon best in one of his books, *Vedic Cosmography and Astronomy*:

**Quote #5:** Vedic cosmology has horizontal and vertical dimensions. By horizontal dimension it means the space that spreads sideways. Vertical dimension refers to the space above and below away from the earth's center, and when the distance of an object from the earth, it refers to the distance from this center. In Vedic cosmology, "up" means "towards the celestial north, in a direction perpendicular to the plane of Bhu-mandala<sup>124</sup>, and "down" means the opposite direction.<sup>125</sup>

I can personally appreciate this explanation of dimensions for the reason that nothing in the Multiverse is fixed, but is in fact fluid and in motion—so indeed, how we experience the dimensions must ultimately be in the eyes of the beholder. As we discussed in Level III, channeled entities these days often distinguish between dimensions and densities. Dimensions are vertical and densities are horizontal, building "on top" of each other.

## II. *The Material versus the Spiritual Universe*

A term that the reader will hear a lot in this level of learning is *loka*. Hence, let us define this term.

**Quote #6:** **loka**, (Sanskrit: "world"; "realm"; "abode"; "dimension"; or "plane of existence") from **loc**, "to shine, be bright, visible." — the universe or any particular division of it. A dimension of manifest existence; cosmic region. Each *loka* reflects or involves a particular range of consciousness.<sup>126</sup>

---

<sup>123</sup> Brahma Vaivarta Purana.

<sup>124</sup> Earth (<http://www.krishna.com/universe-vedas>).

<sup>125</sup> © 1989, Richard L. Thompson, *Vedic Cosmography and Astronomy*, p.83, op. cit.

<sup>126</sup> <http://veda.wikidot.com/loka>

There are other more complicated definitions of *lokas* as well, but I think that the above quote is adequate enough for us. I would say that *lokas*, the way we are going to use the term, has a lot to do with dimensions and realms. The more I researched the Vedic structure of the Universe, it shows very clearly that this universe, which we *think* we live in, is a construct by the Vedic gods, in order to keep us under control. The Hindu religion underlines this hypothesis more than any religion I am aware of, and I think the reader will feel the same way as we go along. The proof is in the pudding, as the saying goes, but it's more obvious than that, as we shall see...

In the Vedas, we often hear that the Brahmaloka is the highest realm of bliss a being who dwells in the lower parts of the cosmic hierarchy can feel. In Brahmaloka is where Lord Vishnu resides, albeit in some Vedic cults, Lord Krishna is considered sitting at the top of the pyramid. We are going to get into the different *lokas* in a moment, so the reader can get a clear understanding of what this is—otherwise he or she will soon be lost.

In the Sumerian texts, En.ki is quick to establish himself as the Creator, and is the God whom the peoples of Earth should worship. Different religions may present different Gods, but it's always En.ki at the top and Marduk second. In the Vedas, the scribes acknowledge a Spiritual Universe on top of the strict hierarchy of the material universe (or universes. This Spiritual Universe is higher in rank than Vishnu's (En.ki's) realm, Brahmaloka, which is the realm where all spirits in the Hindu religion otherwise are striving to go to—it's the ultimate reward—*Heaven* in Hinduism. According to sources related to the Vedic texts, the particular Spiritual Universe is called *Vaikunthaloka*<sup>127</sup>.

The material universe, which we first want to concentrate on, has Brahmaloka on top and goes downward in a hierarchal structure. In the *Bhagavad-Gita* it says that there are three divisions of material planets in our universe, and they are as follow:

14. Urdhya-loka (the highest)
15. Madhya-loka (the middle) and,
16. Adho-loka (the lower)<sup>128</sup>

These are just strange Sanskrit words, and nothing the reader needs to keep in memory, but they show the structure of the cosmology of the Hindu religion. My point is that above the Urdhva-loka lie the eternal realms of existence, which are spiritual in nature<sup>129</sup> (compare the 4% Universe versus the 96% Universe). Interestingly enough, the fact that Brahmaloka, Vishnu's realm, is the goal of the Hindu spirit shows that humans are not meant to ever leave the 4% Universe. Then, of course, the Hindu gods have their cast system, which makes it virtually impossible for those of lowest rank to

---

<sup>127</sup> A.C. Bhakdivedanta Swami Prabhupāda, "Easy Journey to Other Planets," p. 70.

<sup>128</sup> <http://www.vedicworld.org/vedic-cosmology-the-planets-of-the-material-universe/>

<sup>129</sup> Ibid.

ever move up in the hierarchy, but Brahmaloaka is the carrot for those who subscribe to the Hindu religion.

Within the above three divisions of material planets, there are fourteen main planetary systems, which all have different standards of life and life spans. In the upper three systems of the fourteen main planetary systems, disease and aging of the body hardly exist, and there is no sense of fear. As the planetary systems progress downward, there are more diseases and a faster aging of the body, as well as a greater manifestation of fear and anxiety.

### *III. Vedic Deities and Entities*

Before we go deeper into the different lokas, we need to be somewhat familiar with different deities and entities that are included in the Vedic texts. I also want to show the reader their counterparts in other religions and sacred texts—such as the Sumerian, the Egyptian, the Greek, and the Roman mythologies—things we have covered in previous levels of learning, and now need to compare with the Vedas in order to show the reader how everything is connected.

I am aware of that the following list of deities and entities is not complete. It's not because of negligence on my part, but rather a conscious omission I had to make in order to be true to the purpose of these papers. The Vedas are massive in their context, and many of them the reader will need to study on his or her own, if he or she wants a more complete picture—something I really recommend because they are very educational for someone with the level of understanding that the students of these papers already have. In any case, this list is an attempt to present these deities and entities in the hierarchal form they are listed in the literature, with the most powerful mentioned first, in a descending order. The personal names of the gods and demigods who dwell in the different lokas will be discussed in the following paper, so it is a good idea to have this paper handy, as a reference, when you read Paper #4. If you do, it will be much easier to grasp the whole idea of the Vedic pantheon.

At the top of the hierarchy, as we've discussed earlier, is Lord Vishnu, dwelling in Brahmaloaka, from where he sends out his relatively large number of Avatars. He is often described as a *Deva*, and now let's go ahead and list the different deities, entities, and demigods in the Vedic pantheon, beginning from the top.



Fig. 2. Devas with a Beheaded Naga

### iii.i. *Devas and Devis*

*Deva* is the Sanskrit word for *deity* or *divine*.<sup>130</sup> Interestingly enough, the term *Deva* comes originally from a Proto-Indo-European adjective, *deiwo-*, which means “celestial” or “shining”<sup>131</sup> (like in *The Shining Ones*, referring to the “Anunnaki.”) This hypothesis is backed up by the following etymological derivation of the term: *Related but distinct is the PIE proper name \*Dyeus which while from the same root, may originally have referred to the "heavenly shining father", and hence to "Father Sky", the chief God of the Indo-European pantheon, continued in Sanskrit Dyaus.*<sup>132</sup> )

In the pantheon, *deva* is the term for male gods, and *devi* is the term for the goddesses—thus, these are the top of the hierarchal pyramid<sup>133</sup> (we will look into the term “*devi*” at the end of this subsection). In the New Age movement, the term *deva* is synonymous with any spirit of nature,<sup>134</sup> and is directly borrowed from the Vedas that mention some of the *devas* being gods of nature.<sup>135</sup> What this means, in references to the Vedic literature, is that the *devas*—these at the top of the hierarchy in particular—

---

<sup>130</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Deva\\_\(Hinduism\)](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Deva_(Hinduism))

<sup>131</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Deva\\_\(Hinduism\)#Etymology](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Deva_(Hinduism)#Etymology)

<sup>132</sup> *Ibid.*, op. cit.

<sup>133</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hindu\\_deities#Devas\\_and\\_Devis](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hindu_deities#Devas_and_Devis)

<sup>134</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Deva\\_\(New\\_Age\)](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Deva_(New_Age))

<sup>135</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Deva\\_\(Hinduism\)#Vedas](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Deva_(Hinduism)#Vedas)

consider themselves being the *creators* of nature, i.e. Earth, but also the whole material universe. Although the word Deva is perhaps most commonly referred to as the gods at the top of the hierarchal structure, the term is quite often also used for “gods” in general. Only from the context can we determine which it is.

The Devas have been at war with their “powerful counterpart,” the *Asuras* (see definition further below), for an extremely long time. The Devas (as well as the Asuras) are organized in a military hierarchy, and engage in politics and warfare. Because they are battling lower forces, they may sometimes have an impact on life on Earth, according to the Vedic scholar and writer, Richard L. Thompson.<sup>136</sup> I would say that the impact is not as sporadic as it sounds, however, which we will learn very soon. Thompson goes on by saying that the Devas have extremely long life spans—hence, their social and political relationships tend to be stable.

When I first encountered the terms Devas and Asuras, they immediately made me think of the higher realm of Orion, i.e. the Queen of the Stars, Khan En.lil, and Ninurta being the Devi and the Devas, respectively, and En.ki and his Luciferian forces being the Asuras, but it’s more to it than that. Originally, when we go back to Lucifer’s Rebellion and the war that started from that, this allegory works, but after En.ki hijacked the Earth and created his own version of the Universe, a true hierarchical System emerged, where En.ki no longer considered himself being an Asura, but *the* Deva of the Universe. His Minions then became Devas and demi-gods, the way En.ki and his scribed looked at it, while the real Devi and Devas (the Queen, King, and Prince of Orion) had no place in En.ki’s hierarchy. As Vishnu, En.ki became God Almighty. The fight between Devas and Asuras was then changed from being the fight between Orion and Lucifer’s Fallen Angels to En.ki’s loyal Minions (the Devas) and those who still hadn’t found their place in En.ki’s hierarchy, and therefore were in rebellion against him. These can be seen as the Asuras after the invasion of Earth. However, even this can be misleading because sometimes, the Devas and the Asuras are fighting on the same side. This is perhaps as close as we can get to a *direct* comparison between the Sumerian and Hindu hierarchy, albeit it’s close enough to be evident that they are two versions of the same story.

This may sound confusing, but another important aspect is that we can’t take all the different Hindu scriptures and merge them into one, large text. Each book, or text, has its own story, and therefore, they sometimes contradict each other. The reader will understand who is who and what is what as we progress through the papers. Also, I will bring this up a little bit more a few paragraphs down, hoping I can bring some more light to the picture.

Thompson makes it clear in his book that the Rishis and the Devas in fact have very little *direct* influence on humans affairs and on other beings lower in the hierarchy, but instead make arrangements for humans to “transmigrate from body to body...and

---

<sup>136</sup> Richard L. Thompson, “Alien Identities,” p. 207.



thereby allow for their gradual evolution in consciousness.”<sup>137</sup> He further explains that the Sages/Rishis and the Devas disseminate spiritual teachings in various societies in order to guide embodied souls toward higher spiritual advancement. From the Vedic perspective, spiritual advancement should be the main goal of human life.<sup>138</sup>

These are interesting statements, and I am quite sure from have read Thompson’s book, that he is well aware of the traps involved in the Vedic spiritual hierarchy, although he sometimes keeps a more neutral outlook—perhaps so that the reader can make up his or her own mind.

If we revisit what Thompson just said, and compare it with the papers I have written, we immediately see a pattern—in fact, it’s the same pattern we’ve been seeing all along. The top of the AIF echelon does not necessarily have to intervene personally in human affairs—they have Minions who can do that. The top section can instead concentrate on making sure that humanity’s evolution goes in the direction they have planned. As we have discussed previously in different papers, the human DNA will inevitably upgrade—it was already built into the body/mind system by the original Builders and Founders, and by the Goddess when she created this Universe. If this was not the case, beings who inhabit the Universe would learn very little, and the whole purpose with the Universe would be meaningless. The top section of the AIF knows this, of course, and can’t do much about it, even if they wanted to, so instead, they are taking advantage of it, and let humankind evolve—but *only* in a way that *they* have planned. At least, this is their goal, although they know that there are always those who will wake up on their own and see through the manipulation. These people are worked harder on, but if that doesn’t work, the AIF will have to let these “thinkers” go. They don’t want to intervene with the Law of Free Will if they don’t absolutely have to because it will eventually come back on them.

In terms of the Vedic religions, the top AIF wants to make sure that the awakening human race will follow the “ascension structure” that has been set up by the AIF for us to follow. A person doesn’t need to be a Hindu to follow the Hindu/Vedic plan. If you are a “UFOlogist,” or someone who believes in certain channeled groups, you are likely to follow a more “New Age” version of the Vedic texts. Instead of ascending up the lokas, you ascend up the dimensions, until you become equal with “God,” and eventually become *ONE* with “Him.” In order to be able to do this, you have help from various interdimensional channeled sources, who will assist you through the ascension process, or the *Harvest*, as it is often called these days. Follow the advice of the channeled sources, and in due time you will be one with Brahma (Vishnu) in the Highest Realm of the material universe, also called “Heaven.”

These channeled sources are often emitting a good quantity of love and “feel good” emotions—something they have no idea themselves how it really works, but these emotions are something they can sample from humans, and with relatively

---

<sup>137</sup> Thompson, pp. 207-08.

<sup>138</sup> Ibid., p. 208.

primitive technology can send back toward the listeners, so the listeners get a high dose of their own positive emotions in return. The listeners then think that it is the channeled sources that are surrounding them with these ecstatic energies. In bliss, the listeners then leave the channel session and go out and spread the message about how incredibly positive this channeled source is—something everybody ought to try out. In reality, the source is an AIF helper, who gathers the awakened humans back into the fold so they can be harvested. It's a fairly easy and obvious technique, once a person has seen through it. I believe it's easy enough even for Intelligence Agencies to set this up and make it work. Speaking of that, some “debunkers” of channeled entities will have it that all channeled entities are actually employed Intelligence agents, who are transmitting thoughts into the mind of the channelers, answering questions and giving lectures. This can only be true in the most disastrous channeling cases, which contain obvious errors and embarrassment—if even that. The quality and the knowledge the channeled entities share are much too complex for any human to be able to transmit. It's beyond doubt that the great majority of channeled entities are of extraterrestrial origins—or they can be from the astral planes, next to our own third dimension, but invisible to our limited awareness.

Devas in general are of a godly nature, holding administrative posts in the hierarchy of the material universe. Because of how they are described, the word “demigod” comes to mind (or simply “god” with a small “g”). They are often referred to as the gods in Greek and Roman mythology, and are therefore allegedly quite humanlike, while the Asuras, on the other hand, who are the supposed archenemy of the Devas, are looked upon as “demons.”



Fig. 3. Demon

Although this whole discussion about how the gods or aliens look like is quite irrelevant and misleading because they are capable of shapeshifting into more or less

*any* shape and form they wish, let's expand a little bit on the concept of demons. When we think of demons, we think of something similar to what is depicted in *fig. 3* above—an image we are used to from Christianity, foremost. In reality, the word comes from *daemon*, which in Roman times meant a being between a demigod and a human. Both Romans and Greek considered there were many different beings in this intermediate realm, and they were not all evil or “demonic.” In the Vedas, the Asuras were thought of as demonic because they opposed the hierarchal structure and the divine order.<sup>139</sup> When the reader hears this, he or she might immediately want to know all about those who “oppose the hierarchal structure of the divine order” because these being, if they oppose the Vedic structure, could possibly be our allies! Unfortunately, not so—not in this context. These intermediates are simply another group of star beings, who want more power *from* the divine order, not *away* from it. They are all still categorized under the AIF.

The Devas are considered being immortal, although this is only half of the truth. They are said to be immortal because, according to their mythology, they live for millions of years in their original bodies, which are much less dense than ours. This is nothing new for us because exactly the same thing is said about the AIF. During their lifetime, they can “jump bodies” if they wish, and leave their original body dormant—or when they die, they can again jump to another body, which they have created with technology, and thus continue staying alive in the physical (material) universe, i.e. 3-D. However, for some reason, they apparently want to stick to their current bodies as long as possible, and therefore they are using gold and other precious metals, which they crush and often snort in order to increase their lifespan—similar to how humans snort cocaine and heroin, although humans don't do that to increase their lifespan. Gold, in the form the gods use it, can be very addictive to the human body. How much the gold enhances the lives of the gods is unknown to me, but it is said to be quite substantial. Nevertheless, everything which lives in the material universe must die sooner or later, according to the Vedas, and snorting gold is just a way to prolong an already long lifespan.

One thing to consider as well is that time is an arbitrary—we could say that it doesn't exist ( in the Spirit Universe it doesn't), but in some terms, it *does* exist, although it's not consistent between different star races and locations. We humans count time mainly with the Sun and the stars as the measuring points, and the Earth orbiting the Sun in a certain amount of time gives us everything from seconds to years. However, beings living on a planet where the orbit around their sun is, let's say 1 year and 214 days, are not going to have the same perception of time as we have. The same thing goes wherever intelligent beings are living in the physical universe—everybody is going to look at time differently. Hence, if I say that the Devas live a million years, does that have any bearing at all? Is it relevant to us? The Vedas are trying to interpret time in a way that is understandable for us humans, but after taking a look at it, I don't

---

<sup>139</sup> Thompson, p.209.

think it's very helpful. Thus, I believe it's best just to settle with that the Devas, from a Vedic perspective, live a long time—much longer than we do.

For those who are interested in how the Devas were clothed, there is at least one reference to this from the *Mahābhārata*. It is presented by a Sage named Vyāsadeva, here conversing with an ancient king:

**Quote 7:** Thereupon Shrila Vyasa, the pure sage whose works are most magnanimous, with his ascetic strength awarded divine vision to the king, who then saw all the sons of Pandu exactly as they appeared in the former bodies. The king saw the five youths in their celestial forms as rulers of the cosmos, with golden helmets and garlands, the color of fire and sun, broad-chested, beautiful of form, with ornaments crowning their heads. There was not a particle of dust on their celestial robes, which were woven of gold, and the Indras shone exceedingly with most valuable necklaces and garlands. Endowed with all god qualities, they were like expansions of Shiva himself, or like the heavenly Vasus and Adityas.<sup>140</sup>

Thompson comments on the Devas' clothing by saying that they apparently tend to be spotlessly beautiful, "and descriptions of them tend to stress that they are brilliantly shining."<sup>141</sup> Again, we have this reference to "The Shining Ones," who in turn are referred to as the Anunnaki/the AIF, and sometimes even the archons.

The female counterpart of the Deva is the *Devi*. In the Vedas, all goddesses usually go under this term, but if we look at the basic definition of this word, we see something else.

**Quote #8:** **Devī** (Devanagari: देवी) is the Sanskrit root-word of Divine, its related masculine term is Deva.[1] Devi is synonymous with Shakti, the female aspect of the divine, as conceptualized by the Shakta tradition of Hinduism. She is the female counterpart without whom the male aspect, which represents consciousness or discrimination, remains impotent and void. Goddess worship is an integral part of Hinduism.

Devi is, quintessentially, the core form of every Hindu Goddess. As the female manifestation of the supreme lord, she is also called Prakriti, as she balances out the male aspect of the divine addressed Purusha.

Here we see that devi means divine, which we already knew, but it's also synonymous with *Shakti*, "the female aspect of the divine." Later in this quote it also says that devi is the "core form of every Hindu Goddess." This means, in actuality, that at the core of every goddess in the Hindu religion there is *one* Devi. This is evidently also shown if we study *Shaktism*, the religion of the Divine Feminine, which we

---

<sup>140</sup> Hridayānanda, 1992, Part 13, pp.449-50.

<sup>141</sup> Thompson, p.322, op. cit.

discussed in Level V, Paper #1. In Shaktism, Devi is equivalent to Mother Goddess, the Creatrix of all.

Shaktism still exists, and has survived through the eons, but is quite suppressed—overridden by the main patriarchal Hindu religion. However, it is important to remember that the core definition of Devi is Mother Goddess. This means that the term *deva* must be the Devi's direct male aspect, which in that case is the male gods of the Orion Empire—such as Khan En.lil and Prince Ninurta. Let's keep this in mind when we later on in this paper start discussing the *Asuras*.

### iii.ii. Sages/Rishis

The *Sages* are also called *Rishis* in the Vedic literature, and I will use both names interchangeably throughout the papers. These beings have a lot of functions, but the perhaps most important one for us humans to remember is that they are *scribes*. They are the ones, according to the Vedas, who wrote down our ancient history—dictated by Vishnu and Shiva, or their Avatars. Many, who specialize themselves in the Sumerian texts, will have it that the scribes were at least part human, but if we read the Vedas, it certainly looks as if they were at least “divine” in *some* instances. Here is one description of what Rishi means:

**Quote #9:** In the Vedas, the word [Ṛṣi or Rishi] denotes an inspired poet of Ṛgvedic hymns, who alone or with others invokes the deities with poetry. In particular, Ṛṣi refers to the authors of the hymns of the Rigveda.<sup>142</sup>

In fact, in the Vedas, they often talk about seven Rishis or Sages, who are “inspired of the Divine” to write down not only poetry and hymns, but texts much more detailed than the Sumerian counterpart. The personal names of the Rishis, however, differ depending on which Vedic text we are reading. Interesting in the Vedas, however, is that there are female Rishis as well, being accepted into the pantheon.<sup>143</sup> We discussed the seven Rishis a lot in [Paper #1, Hindu Cosmology](#), establishing that they are fish-like, aquatic beings, who are related to the Big Dipper, where they reside—one Rishi in each of the seven star systems in the asterism.

In another remarkable statement in “Swami Vivekananda on Rishis,” it says that,

---

<sup>142</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Rishi#.22Seer.22\\_of\\_the\\_Vedas](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Rishi#.22Seer.22_of_the_Vedas)

<sup>143</sup> Ibid.

**Quote #10:** The truth came to the Rishis of India — the Mantra-drashtâs, the seers of thought — and will come to all Rishis in the future, not to talkers, not to book-swallowers, not to scholars, not to philologists, but to seers of thought.<sup>144</sup>

We know that the “truth,” modified as it was, came to the Rishis in ancient time from the main AIF gods, and then usually from the Rishis down to the humans.

Swami Vivekananda, who penned **Quote #10**, was a 19<sup>th</sup> Century monk, and a key figure in introducing the Indian philosophies to the Western world.<sup>145</sup> His quotes are now well known amongst Hindus, Buddhists, and western people who have looked into Eastern religions.



Fig. 4. The Seven Rishis in a gathering

**Quote #11:** We must also remember that the leaders of our societies have never been either generals or kings, but Rishis. And who are the Rishis? The Rishi ... is not an ordinary man, but a Mantra-drashtâ. He is a man who sees religion, to whom religion is not merely book-learning, not argumentation, nor speculation, nor much talking, but actual realization, a coming face to face with truths which transcend the senses. This is Rishihood, and that Rishihood does not belong to any age, or time, or even to sects or caste. Vâtsyâyana says, truth must be realised; and we have to remember that you, and I, and every one of us will be called upon to become Rishis;

---

<sup>144</sup> "[Swami Vivekananda on Rishis](#)." Swami Vivekananda Quotes. Retrieved June 9, 2014.

<sup>145</sup> <http://vivekananda.org/>

and we must have faith in ourselves; we must become world-movers, for everything is in us. We must see Religion face to face, experience it, and thus solve our doubts about it; and then standing up in the glorious light of Rishihood each one of us will be a giant; and every word falling from our lips will carry behind it that infinite sanction of security; and before us evil will vanish by itself without the necessity of cursing any one, without the necessity of abusing any one, without the necessity of fighting any one in the world. May the Lord help us, each one of us here, to realise the Rishihood for our own salvation and for that of others.<sup>146</sup>

In the Hindu religion, humans can become Rishis by ascending through the different lokas. What Vivekananda is saying here is that once we humans have ascended to have reached Rishihood, we will be world-movers, by *realizing that truth is in the religion*, and teach this “truth” to fellow man. In other words, we are taught to help the AIF to do the job for them—just as it always has been.

So that we don't confuse the matter, the Rishis/Sages are not third dimensional beings. Richard L. Thompson describes them in his book as ascetics and transcendental consciousness.<sup>147</sup> This is another reason why it's so important that I researched the Vedas to accumulate even more evidence of what I have been sharing in the papers—*the Vedas clearly show (and this will be even more evident for the reader as we move on) that Lord En.ki and his scientists created a holographic universe, built upon the real one, including different dimensions and densities!* We can't help but get the idea of a *copy-cat*, who can only take something that is already in existence, and *change it!* These beings seem almost incapable of creating something unique from scratch. The Gnostics called them the *Archons*. It's easy to see where that concept comes from. The reason I am not calling them Archons (other than on occasion, but always with a certain purpose) is because they are *not* part of this solar system, which the Gnostics believed they are. Also, the Archons are an abomination of the human species—a mistake in Mother Goddess' creation, and none of this applies to the AIF. The AIF are what we would clearly call *extraterrestrials*, and that is the definition which suits them best. They were not created in the Orion nebula as the Gnostics said, and are not designated to dwell in our solar system by the Goddess Sophia (Gaia/Earth), but originate in a number of different solar systems in our galaxy. The Nibiru hypothesis doesn't help the argument either—the AIF members are *still* not originating in our solar system. However, they seem incapable of creating something from scratch—something they share with the Archons. Not even their advanced technology is their own—it was stolen from Orion, and possibly from other star systems that they came across on their conquest of the Universe.

The Sages are also corresponding with the Sumerian genii, where both are wearing wings (*fig. 5* below). Winged genii are often males, wearing thick, braided

---

<sup>146</sup> The Complete Works of Swami Vivekananda/Volume 3/Lectures from Colombo to Almora/Reply to the Address of Welcome at Madura.

<sup>147</sup> Thompson, “Alien Identities,” p. 207.

beards and sporting birds' wings Bird's wings, which also gives us an association to the Aquatic Bird Tribe we talked about so much in Level IV. *Fig.5* clearly shows a being whom we have always associated with the Anunnaki—very few people would object to that. However, these genii/Anunnaki can, when we use syncretism, be found to have their counterparts in the Vedic scriptures as well. Let's consider the following quote:

**Quote #12:** 'These genii have all been interpreted as beings known as antediluvian sages or apkallus in Akkadian. They were beings that existed during a godlike generation of humanity. These beings were closely associated with the god Enki. During the antediluvian age humanity was "covered" or more commonly referred to as the great flood, and the inhabitants were purified and roamed the earth as invisible genii. There are also other references to the apkallus as being purified humans that were sent to Apsû, the underground sweet water realm of Enki/Ea by Marduk the ruler god.<sup>148</sup>

---

<sup>148</sup> Atac, Mehment-Ali (March 2006). "Visual Formula and Meaning in Neo Assyrian Relief Sculpture". *The Art Bullitin* 88 (1): 97. (Footnote [2] in Wikipedia, [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Feather\\_robed\\_archer#Origin](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Feather_robed_archer#Origin)).





Fig. 5. Winged genii, correlating with the Sumerian Anunnaki, correlating with the Vedic Sage/Rishi.

Quote #12 has a lot of interesting information in it, as we can see if we read it carefully. It says that the genii are also known as the Antediluvian Sages, which I have already mentioned. They are considered being the gods of old, but not only that—here we have a direct reference to Lord En.ki. The genii were also described as being “invisible,” meaning that they were not third dimensional.

Last, but not the least—here is also a reference to the Abzu (Apsû), the Realm of the Underworld, ruled by Nergal/En.ki and Queen Ereškigal, discussed in great detail in Level IV. Marduk’s involvement in this Realm of the Afterlife is also mentioned here. This is one revelation of many more to come in Level V, showing how these same being have been (and still are) in perfect control of humankind across the religious and New Age systems.

Genii and gages can thus be said to wear feathers or wings—at least on some occasions (remember they are shapeshifters). When discussing wings and feathers, we are back to the *Aquatic Bird Tribe*, which we talked a lot about in Level IV, and they are in turn associated with En.ki, Marduk, and other beings related to them.

The male gods were also known to use their feathers as a “cloaking trait” when they wanted to come across as females. For example, both En.ki and Marduk needed to, for the sake of deception and manipulation, play the role of Mother Goddess, and therefore cloaked themselves to appear as Her. Again, we must always keep in mind the shapeshifting abilities these interdimensional beings have, which makes discussions like this one difficult—these beings can appear as anything they want. They can, if they need to, cloak themselves as trees, clouds, animals, or whatever you can imagine—and more.

Male gods, using their feathers to appear as females, does have a point, however. Let us take a look at the Egyptian goddess, Nekhbet, for example. Nekhbet would be another name for Isis, and even Hathor, for that matter.<sup>149</sup> In Egyptian mythology, she is often referred to as the consort of Marduk under the name Sarpanit, associated with Ishtar,<sup>150</sup> who is associated with Isis. Nekhbet is portrayed as a vulture (bird), but she also has ancient Dragon blood in her system from being the daughter of the Goddess.

In Egypt, in particular, feathers were associated with females (e.g. in Nekhbet’s honor, the Egyptian *Priestesses of Nekhbet* were called *muu* (mothers), and wore robes of Egyptian vulture feathers.)<sup>151</sup> Thus, feathers were associated with the Goddess, but if male gods wore feathers too, couldn’t they be mistaken for females? This is how it most likely was intentionally done.

---

<sup>149</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mut#Changes\\_of\\_mythological\\_position](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mut#Changes_of_mythological_position)

<sup>150</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Sarpanit>

<sup>151</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nekhbet>



Fig.6. Nekhbet, portrayed as a vulture.



Fig. 7. A Neo-Assyrian "feather robed archer" figure, symbolizing Aššur/Marduk.<sup>152</sup>

---

<sup>152</sup> More about Aššur being affiliated with Marduk in a later paper.

There are those who dismiss both the Sumerian, Babylonian, and the Indian Valley depictions of the gods because they look so strange—they must obviously be made up from our ancestors’ superstition. In fact, these picture are very telling. They are often symbolic in order to depict the traits of the gods. It doesn’t mean that a god or a goddess showed up in front of people exactly as they are portrayed in *fig. 6* and *fig. 7*, but they clearly show the abilities and the traits of such deities. For us, who are interpreting this several millennia later, it can be very helpful, and for them, by depicting somebody from his or her traits, it saved them a thousand words.

As Thompson says, the Devas and the “great Sages” do not necessarily interact directly with us humans on the Earth plane. Instead, the Devas have their Minions<sup>153</sup> do the dirty work for them, or on occasion, the upper echelon Devas—and even Sages—will descend to Earth as Avatars, or just anonymously take bodies within one of the bloodlines, specifically designated to hold the Deva or Sage energies, respectively. The Deva Avatars were often born here on Earth in order to educate people—according to the Vedas, the main goal of human life should be spiritual advancement. This is, of course, somewhat ironic, to say the least, if we look at the ignorant people who inhabit this planet, but nowhere does it says that the spiritual education has to be true or consistent. It only says that it should advance people within the particular spiritual school they choose to study. In the Vedas, Lord Krishna and Lord Rama are two examples of such Avatars, who descended to Earth with the purpose of educating mankind and help them evolve—albeit, by following the teachings of the Avatars, mankind evolved according to whatever the Avatars *wanted* them to evolve into—not what humans necessarily *needed* to evolve into.

### *iii.iii. Asuras*

The Vedic scriptures tell us that the Asuras and the Devas are close relatives. The Purāṇas describe protracted wars between the two species of demigods—a war that eventually was brought down here to Earth by the Asuras. These seemingly never-ending wars and battles are the main subject in the Vedic Mahābhārata. The Asuras are sometimes considered being demons, as they tend to be atheistic and oppose the Divine Order. Demon in this respect, as I mentioned earlier, denotes an intermediate between the demigods and mankind. The great leader of the Asuras is named Dānava.

The Vedas are built around the idea that the Universe is one big hierarchy—contrary to what I explained about the KHAA in Level II, in which no hierarchy exists. Therefore, we can immediately suspect that the Universe where the Veda texts play out is not in the KHAA, but in the 4% Universe. All types of beings have their place in the

---

<sup>153</sup> The word *Minion* is here spelled with a capital “M” because these particular Minions refer to those who are specifically chosen to do the job for the upper echelon of Devas—mostly Brahma/Vishnu himself. I did the same thing in Level IV when the Minions referred to Lord En.ki. Minions used in a general meaning will consistently be spelled with a small “m.”

hierarchy, and the higher up a being resides, the more power he or she has. Basically, the hierarchy works as an ascension tool for humans, as we shall see.

In the upper echelons, where Lord Vishnu, Lord Shiva, and the Sages dwell, there is very little interest in political intrigues and war, according to the scriptures. On these higher levels, the beings are more into administrative, spiritual, and meditative work. Therefore, they do not generally get involved in the conflicts between Devas and Asuras, who are much more politically and technologically inclined. Although the term *Deva* sometimes may refer to beings in the highest echelons, the Devas are normally lower on the totem pole—only slightly higher than the Asuras.

It should be mentioned, however, that the Devas also act as universal administrators under the authority of the Sages, who then act as administrators under the authority of Brahma—whom the Vedas say was the first created being in the Universe,<sup>154</sup> and whom we learned is the equivalent to Lord Vishnu. Sometimes, the “Supreme God” goes under other names, but regardless, if we trace it back, we will be back to Lord Vishnu. Evidence that this is the case, and more evidence that Lord Vishnu really is En.ki (although already quite evident) will be provided soon.

We are told that particular relatives of the Devas rebelled against the system, and their descendants have engaged in numerous and extended wars with the Devas, who still subscribed to the current system. The rebels became known as the Asuras. The Asuras include a variety of subgroups, such as the Daityas and the Dānavas.<sup>155</sup>

For the wars between the Devas and the Asuras would be able to continue for so long, a constant upgrade of their technologies, on both sides of the conflict, was inevitable—the group with the weakest technology stood the least chance to survive, or to win the war. Therefore, everything we can see in our human wars, and more, was common in the wars of the demigods as well—such as spying on each other and stealing and copying each other’s blueprints for new technology, etc.

Apparently, there are stories which told that they lived in flying cities, which are the Vedic equivalents of *mother-ships*.<sup>156</sup> Space battles took place, in our solar system and elsewhere, but the wars were never allowed to get too far out of hand, or higher authorities would occasionally intervene to restore the Divine Order. These “authorities” were often Avatars of higher order deities, who descended to preach a lesson or two to both sides in the conflict.

---

<sup>154</sup> Thompson ©1995, pp. 229-30.

<sup>155</sup> Ibid. p. 330.

<sup>156</sup> Ibid.



Fig. 8. A statue of Mahishasura, Prince of Asuras, in Chamundi Hills, Mysore.

As I explained earlier, Devas and Devis mean “deities.” In the Vedas, the two terms basically refer to all deities and demigods in the epics, but in this case, they more specifically refer to those who fight the Asuras—they are therefore on a lower level than, for example, the Sages, who dwell in the upper lokas in the material universe.

Again, concepts were hijacked to denote something else than originally intended. A change-over took place in regards to the term Deva, and suddenly we had a warrior race who fought the Asuras, while the more “godly” beings dwelled up in the Higher Heavens. This, of course, further confused the matters, and it became extremely hard for anyone to see through the deception—because, those in charge of this planet placed their *real* selves (the Asuras) in the lower lokas, and then took over the roles of the Queen of the Stars, Khan En.lil, and Prince Ninurta (the *real* Devas and Devi), when they invented the higher realms of existence, i.e. the Hindu “Heaven,” toward which all beings were supposed to eventually ascend.

However, there is a more accurate version of the Deva-Asura conflict, which almost precisely mirrors the story of Lucifer’s Rebellion as told in Level IV. Alain

Daniélou (1907-1994), a French historian, looked at the mythology of the Asuras, and the “demonization” of the same, which pretty well tells us about the basic conflict between Lucifer and the Queen of the Stars. Daniélou says:

**Quote #13:** In order to explain the demonization of asuras, mythology was created to show that though the asuras were originally just, good, virtuous, their nature had gradually changed. The asuras (anti-gods) were depicted to have become proud, vain, to have stopped performing sacrifices, to violate sacred laws, not visit holy places, not cleanse themselves from sin, to be envious of devas, torturous of living beings, creating confusion in everything and to challenge the devas.<sup>157</sup>

There are those who may say that Lucifer and his Fallen Angels (the Asuras) were “just, good, and virtuous” at first, but jealousy and pride changed them.

Although, sometime after Lucifer’s Rebellion, when Lord En.ki and Prince Ninurta wanted to keep a distance to each other, the terms “half-brothers” or “step-brothers” were possibly coined because none of them really wanted to call the other one “brother” anymore. The myth that the two were not real brothers lived on through history, and is usually the story that is most often told here on Earth. This is also reflected in the Hindu religion:

**Quote #14:** The devas in Hinduism, also called Suras, are often juxtaposed to the Asuras, their half brothers.<sup>158 159</sup>

Interesting also, perhaps, is how closely the word “Asuras” phonetically relates to the Egyptian names “Ausar” and “Osiris,” which both are other names for En.ki.<sup>160</sup>

On another level, we can look at Devas and Asuras fighting each other in the Earth vicinity, where they included humans in their sacrifice and slaughter, as scapegoats. In reality, it was Lord En.ki (Lord Vishnu) who directed his Minions and had them instigate wars and conflicts on Earth, but in the Vedas, En.ki and his closest family and cohorts put themselves in a lofty position, as Gods and Goddess of love and light, while the blame was put on “lower beings,” whom in the Vedas were fighting these wars and conflicts separately from the “loftier ones.” By creating this hierarchy in the Hindu religion, En.ki and his closest people could get away with their evil deeds, and blame them on others.

There are also in the Vedic texts a subspecies to the Asuras, called the *Daityas*. They are said to have been giants in their own dimension, and their females wore jewelry the size of boulders.<sup>161</sup> As the Wars in Heaven proceeded and became more

---

<sup>157</sup> Alain Daniélou (1991). “The Myths and Gods of India: The Classic Work on Hindu Polytheism,” from the Princeton Bollingen Series, pp. 141–142. Inner Traditions / Bear & Co. ISBN 0892813547.

<sup>158</sup> Encyclopaedia Britannica

<sup>159</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Deva\\_\(Hinduism\)](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Deva_(Hinduism))

<sup>160</sup> <http://wysinger.homestead.com/osiris.html>

<sup>161</sup> <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Daityas>

intense, life on Earth also became more affected by what happened in other dimensions. The following interesting conversation then occurred between the Sage, Vaisampayana, and an earthly king:

**Quote #15:** But then. O best of monarchs, just as humankind was flourishing, powerful and demonic creatures began to take birth from the wives of earthly kings.

Once the godly Adityas, who administer the universe, fought their wicked cousins the Daityas and vanquished them. Bereft of their power and positions, the Daityas began to take birth on this planet, having carefully calculated that they could easily become the gods of the earth, bringing it under their demonic rule. And thus it happened, O mighty one, that the Asuras began to appear among different creatures and communities.<sup>162</sup>

This sounds eerily similar to when the giant Pleiadians descended on Earth, continued the already existing genetic engineering here (together with En.ki and his scientists), mating with human females, and producing gigantic offspring—the *biblical Nephilim*.

Mentioned above is a specific project, in which the giant Daityas took the bodies of royal families, in order to rule the planet in secret. This could be done by entering the body at birth or by becoming a “walk-in,” which is when a soul takes over a body that is already occupied by another soul. Often, this is the body of a grown-up, or an adolescent human, and after have kicked out the original soul, Daityas take over the vessel and start operating it as his own.

### *iii.iv. Rakshasas*

This is actually also a subspecies of the Asuras, but for a particular reason, I want to give this group of demigods their own subsection because they are a pretty interesting species in the context of what we have discussed in previous levels.

Of all the species mentioned in the Vedic texts, the *Rakshasas* (or *Raksasas*) are probably the blood-thirstiest of them all. They are said to have been born from the breath of Brahma, when he was asleep at the end of the Satya Yuga.<sup>163</sup> They were so blood-thirsty that they started eating Brahma himself.<sup>164</sup> In *Hymn 87* of the tenth

---

<sup>162</sup> Thompson, p. 336, op. cit.

<sup>163</sup> Satya Yuga was the Age when humanity (the Namlú'u) was governed by the Gods. It was also called the *Golden Age*. Wikipedia says: “The Satya Yuga lasts 1,728,000 years. The goddess Dharma (depicted in the form of cow), which symbolises morality, stood on all four legs during this period.” [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Satya\\_Yuga](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Satya_Yuga). Dharma is here another name for Mother Goddess. We now live in the immoral Age of *Kali*, who is no one less than Ereškigal, Queen of the Underworld.

<sup>164</sup> <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Rakshasa>



mandala of the *Rig Veda* (one of the Vedic books), the Rakshasas were classified as demonic creatures who consume the flesh of humans.

Maybe because they are so ferocious, there are some quite detailed descriptions of how they look like. Here is from Wikipedia:

**Quote #16:** Rakshasa were most often depicted as ugly, fierce-looking and enormous creatures and with two fangs protruding down from the top of the mouth as well as sharp, claw-like fingernails. They are shown as being mean, growling like beasts and as insatiable cannibals who could smell the scent of flesh. Some of the more ferocious ones were shown with flaming red eyes and hair, drinking blood with their palms or from a human skull (similar to vampires in later Western mythology). Generally they could fly, vanish, and had Maya (magical powers of illusion), which enabled them to change size at will and assume the form of any creature.<sup>165</sup>

Thompson describes them as having “prominent teeth and pointed ears. roughly human in form with huge stature, great muscular strength, and frightening facial features.”<sup>166</sup>

In Level II, we were discussing a species I called “the Sirians” at that point. I described them as wolfen-reptilian, and quite similar to how the Rakshasas are depicted in [Quote #16](#). I wrote back then that the Sirians were drinking blood, and that they were even cannibalistic in nature. I also suggested that they had the ability to shapeshift, just like the Rakshasas. I have looked for pictures of this star race on the Internet, and I think [fig. 9](#) is quite similar to how I depict them.

The Sirians I was talking about, I said were evolving in the Sirius star system—something I think is still correct—although the Rakshasas are said to live on one of the stars of the Big Dipper—a star constellation known as Sapta-ṛṣi (Seven Sages) in Sanskrit.<sup>167</sup> The reader, who has studied Level IV, knows that we there spent a lot of time in Ursa Major, the Big Dipper. It has always been an important stronghold for the Gods—both those with a small and a capital “g.”

---

<sup>165</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Rakshasa#Vedic.2FPuranic\\_stories](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Rakshasa#Vedic.2FPuranic_stories)

<sup>166</sup> p. 238.

<sup>167</sup> Thompson, p. 238.



Fig. 9. Rakshasa.

There is a chance that many of the so-called Sirians had evolved to such a degree already thousands of years ago that they'd come to a point in their evolution where they could choose to become what we call "non-physicals," and live inside a star, just like the Vedas suggest. Indeed, the Rakshasas are evolved enough also to nano-travel: "Raksasas learn mystic powers by which they can travel in outer space without machines."<sup>168</sup>

However, there are more indications that the Rakshasas and the Sirians are one and the same, such as in the following reference:

**Quote #17:** Raksasas are understood to be accustomed to eating their own sons, as snakes and many other animals sometimes do. At the present moment in Kali-yuga, Raksasa fathers and mothers are killing their own children in the womb, and some are even eating the fetus with great relish.<sup>169</sup>

All these traits were also discussed in regards to the Sirians in Level II, and it certainly seems like the Rakshasas and the Sirians are one and the same. In the above quote, we also have a reference to snakes, just like snakes are related to En.ki, being the snake in the Garden of Edin.

---

<sup>168</sup> Srimad-Bhagavatam 10:6:4

<sup>169</sup> Srimad-Bhagavatam 10:4:15.

### iii.v. Nagas

This is another interesting group of beings. Just like with the Rakshasas, there is a clear link between the *Nagas* (or *Nāgas*) and snakes. These beings can take either human or serpentine (snakelike) forms.

**Quote #18:** **Nāga** (IAST: *nāgá*, Burmese pronunciation: [na:gá]) is the Sanskrit and Pāli word for a deity or class of entity or being, taking the form of a very great snake—specifically the king cobra, found in Hinduism, Buddhism, and Jainism. A female Nāga is a *nāgī* or *nāgiṇī*.

Interestingly enough, the Egyptian pharaohs sometimes also wore a cobra on their headdress.

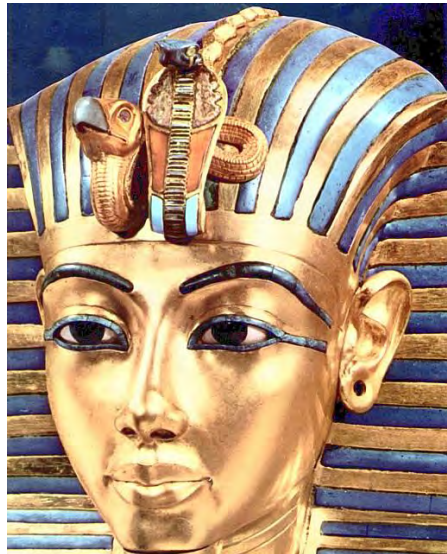


Fig. 10. The Goddess Nekhbet's cobra headdress (Egypt)

The Nagas are said to live in our planetary system (Bila-Svarga) in general, or on Earth, but in a parallel reality<sup>170</sup> (which would be equivalent to another dimension). Moreover, they can also be found *within the Earth or in bodies of water, and they may be related to the Dragons of Chinese tradition!*<sup>171</sup> This is particularly telling because En.ki and Marduk are also connected to the Dragon race through their mother and grandmother, respectively, and En.ki is known to dwell in bodies of water, and under the disguise of Nergal, he is also the King of the Underworld, just as his son, Marduk. I am not saying that En.ki and Marduk are Nagas per se, but the Nagas may very well

---

<sup>170</sup> Thompson, p. 227.

<sup>171</sup> Ibid., p. 290.

be their Minions, who are working together with the two in the Underworld, directing people who are recently deceased to the dimension where they belong before they are recycled to Earth again.

**Quote #19:** 'In Hindu cosmology, Patala or Patal (Sanskrit: पाताल, Pātāla) denotes the seven lower regions of the universe - which are located under the earth.[1][2][3] Patala is often translated as underworld or netherworld. Patala is composed of seven regions or lokas,[4][5][6] the seventh and lowest of them is also called Patala or Naga-loka, the region of the Nagas. The Danavas (demon sons of Danu), Daityas (demon sons of Diti), Yakshas and the snake-people Nagas live in the realms of Patala.[2] According to Hindu cosmology, the universe is divided into the three worlds: Svarga (Heaven: six upper regions), Prithvi (earth) and Patala (the seven lower regions)- the underworld and netherworld.<sup>172</sup>

It is quite obvious that the Nagas must be close associates to the rulers of the Underworld, whom are actually three in number: En.ki/Nergal, Marduk, and Queen Ereškigal, who later took on the role as Inanna/Isis, which we discussed in Level IV, for those who remember.

The Nagas were also truly interdimensional because they could travel through solid matter.<sup>173</sup>

---

<sup>172</sup> <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Patala>

<sup>173</sup> Ibid.



Fig. 11. Naga stone worship at Hampi, India.

There has been some debate whether the Nagas come from other planets or locations in space, or if they are just other dimensional beings, who have always (or for a very long time) lived here on Earth in parallel with the rest of the planetary residents. The Vedic texts are telling us that both could possibly be true.<sup>174</sup> According to the texts, there are beings who can travel through space in their *Vimānas* (space vehicles), or “under their own power,” as Thompson is putting it, meaning that they use the *siddha* (the force of the Universe, similar to Luke Skywalker in *Star Wars*), or they simply traveled by thought to travel from one place to another (nano-travel). Some of these entities have lived both on Earth and elsewhere during their existence. We know of these beings from our folklores as *gnomes*, *faeries*, and *dwarfs*, etc. These days they are most often considered being pure superstition, but not too long ago, these interdimensional beings were accepted as a part of the reality. When I was little, my mother, who lived in a fairly isolated part of northern Sweden when she was a child, where there were deep, partly unexplored forests, told me the most enchanting stories of these creatures, whom she experienced firsthand on a few occasions, but also heard about around the dinner table when they had guests. According to my mother’s stories, not all of these entities were benevolent. Some of them scared the horses, so that they refused to move any further, and their bodies were shaking in terror. These malevolent

---

<sup>174</sup> Ibid. p. 291.

entities, the Swedish people in the north called *mitra*. I loved to hear my mother telling me these stories.

In this paper, I will not go into the personal names of the Hindu gods because it would be too confusing, and too much to keep track of at once—I will wait with that until the next paper, and concentrate on the different groups of beings, and later on, the *lokas*, where they live. I believe that’s enough to start with, but I just want to mention, in passing, a certain being who constantly shows up in the texts in relation to most of these groups of beings. His name is *Kaśyapa* (or *Kashyapa*). He was early on a top part of my research list, and it could be good to keep his name on the backburner for now, at least. He shows trait after trait, which are all very similar to En.ki—something I will prove to be true in the upcoming papers. The Vedas say he’s the father of the Devas, Asuras, Nagas, and all of humanity.<sup>175</sup> More will be said about that later, but if I mention his name here, you’re more likely to know whom I’m talking about when I bring him up at a later time.

Interesting to note is also that the Nagas are carrying the elixir of life and immortality, which the Orions call the *soma*, the menstrual blood of the Goddess’ bloodline. Garuda, who is depicted as a large mythical bird<sup>176</sup> (we are back to the bird tribe again), and is associated with the constellation of Aquila<sup>177</sup> (we are certainly going to look more into him later) brought some elixir on kusha grass for the Nagas to drink, but the cup was put away by the god, Indra. The Nagas still got possession of it, and started licking it. In doing so, they cut their tongues, and since then their tongues have been forked.<sup>178</sup> Having a forked tongue is the trait of a snake, but we also all know what it means to “speak with a forked tongue”—it means that the person is hypocritical, saying one thing and meaning another. Wasn’t that what En.ki did when he shapeshifted into a snake in Edin, and spoke to Adam and Eve with a forked tongue? On this occasion, the Nagas were trying to cheat their way into immortality by trying to drink from the cup that Indra had put aside. Quite obviously, Indra (associated with Marduk, as we shall see) wanted the elixir for himself.

The beings in the Vedas, who wanted the Elixir of Immortality, were the Goddess’ adversary, so they obviously could not get their hands on Her menstrual blood, but Inanna/Isis/Ishtar, who had the Queen’s blood running through her veins, could come in handy. Isis was residing on Earth during these times (and most possibly still is), and her blood would work as *soma*, although she only has 50% Dragon blood. Because her blood is 50% “diluted,” it wouldn’t work as well as the Queen’s menstrual blood, but still considerably prolonged the being’s life if he or she drank it. This may be confusing for the reader, so let me explain how the bloodline issue came about.

When the Peace Agreement was signed after the Orion Wars, Khan En.lil gave his daughter on marriage to his stepson, Prince Ninurta. The Khan’s daughter is most

---

<sup>175</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Kashyapa#Children\\_of\\_Kashyapa](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Kashyapa#Children_of_Kashyapa)

<sup>176</sup> <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Garuda>

<sup>177</sup> Ibid.

<sup>178</sup> <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/N%C4%81ga#Hinduism>

commonly known in our ancient texts as Bau, Gula, or Ugallu. The reason for this intermarriage between the two species was so the alliance could always be solidified (something very similar has been done between different tribes here on Earth throughout history). Out of this new marriage came Isis/Ishtar/Inanna, who thereby is Prince Ninurta's and Princess Bau's daughter. Hence, Isis is 50% Bird Tribe from Khan En.lil's line, and 50% Dragon tribe from the Orion Queen. Now, interestingly enough, because Isis is divinely linked between both her parents, she is the Princess, next in line to the Throne of Orion! As we can see, there's hardly any doubt why En.ki and Marduk wanted to use Her in their breeding program. Some people on this Earth, whose bloodline is still in existence, have quite some divine genome.

Here is the reference to Ishtar being Ninurta's daughter: <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ishtar#Characteristics>. As I stated above, because Ninurta has 100% Dragon blood through his mother, the Queen, and Bau has 100% Bird Tribe blood from her father, Khan En.lil, Isis consequently has 50% Dragon blood and 50% Bird Tribe blood.

There are many more groups of beings in the Vedas than the ones I have mentioned, but the five main groups discussed here is enough for our purpose.

In the next paper, let us take a look at in which loka (realm) each of these groups of beings live, and the hierarchal structure of the lokas.

---

Wes Penre, Friday, July 4, 2014

---

## PAPER 4: LOKAS—THE REALMS OF GODS, MEN, AND DEMONS

### I. *The Lokas*

Now when we have briefly mentioned the *lokas* in different sections of this paper, it is time to look into those a little bit more—it's quite an interesting concept, in my opinion. I can understand that it is easy for those who are drawn toward the mystics to find interest in the Vedic texts—there is quite enough in there to stimulate that part of the mind. Unfortunately, like with all major religions, it is patriarchal in nature, and the structure is, as we shall see, set up by the same beings we are so familiar with by now.

The lokas are said to consist of fourteen worlds—seven higher ones, and seven lower ones. Simply speaking, these worlds are a hierarchy of their own, inhabited by different kinds of beings. Humans, who dwell in the lower part of this hierarchy, are striving to move upward to the next loka, and then to the next, and so on, until the person has reached the highest loka, where Brahma resides. Thus, it would be close enough to compare the highest loka with the biblical Heaven.

The lokas are often denoted as being planets, although planets and stars are often two concepts of the same thing and can therefore be thought of as interchangeable. Lokas also have other, more esoteric meanings in the Vedas, but we are not going into these here. I'd rather keep it as simple as possible, so we can concentrate on our task.

As we will see in [Quote #1](#) below, there is one more thing that needs to be mentioned while we're discussing the basics of this subject—the most common way of looking at this is that each loka consists of *three* worlds, whereof only one is inhabited. Thus, we still have fourteen inhabited lokas, although there are twenty-one lokas altogether. In other words, a loka can mean both a single planet or a star, or it can signify a combination of three planets with one of them inhabited. Hence, we have two ways of looking at lokas, but as I mention above, we are going to concentrate on the single lokas, where life resides.

**Quote #1:** [A loka is] A dimension of manifest existence; cosmic region. Each loka reflects or involves a particular range of consciousness.. The most common division of the universe is the triloka, or three worlds (Bhuloka, Antarloka and Brahmaloika), each of which is divided into seven regions. Corresponds to any of the 14 worlds (visible and invisible) inhabited by living beings.<sup>179</sup>

---

<sup>179</sup> <http://veda.wikidot.com/loka>



The highest of these three major worlds is, as we have discussed earlier, *Brahmaloka*. However, when the lokas are listed in the Vedic scriptures, Brahmaloka is often excluded from the list. This is because it's usually equated with *Satyaloka*, as explained here:

**Quote #2: Satyaloka** (Sanskrit: "Plane of reality, truth.") also called brahmaloka; the realm of sahasrara chakra, it is the highest of the seven upper worlds.<sup>180</sup>

Brahmaloka, or Satyaloka, are thus described in the following way:

**Quote #3:** 1. the realm of Brahmā; the realm of the Infinite. 2. one of the celestial realms or planes of existence in Hindu cosmology, which is the abode of those spirits who have achieved the highest state of liberation...<sup>181</sup>

Satyaloka is thus the ultimate realm a human spirit can reach in the main Hindu religion. This doesn't mean that it's the highest of everything in the Universe. Satyaloka is still part of the material universe, and as we know, there is more than that. Even the Vedas acknowledges this (my emphasis is in *italics*).

**Quote 4:** Narayana is also venerated as Para Brahman and therefore to pervade all the 14 lokas and the entire Brahmanda (Universe) which includes both manifested (planets, stars, galaxies, black holes, etc. *which constitute 25% of the Universe*) and unmanifested (*the unknown dark matter which constitutes 75%*) energy. Lord Vishnu who is said to live in Vaikuntha is a finite form of the infinite formless, timeless Narayana.<sup>182</sup>

Vaikuntha and Narayana in Hinduism are both now Lord Vishnu's realms, and at least Narayana belongs to the universe of 75% energy. After all, he is the God manifested, just as the Goddess was before Vishnu took over as the patriarchal god. Hence, he is "supposed" to have access to realms that are his alone.

Another name for Vishnu's abode is *Vishnuloka*. This particular term is described more as a planet than a realm. It is 400,000 miles in perimeter, and totally inaccessible for mortal beings, albeit it is still allegedly existing in the material universe.<sup>183</sup> Above Vishnuloka is a golden island called Maha-Vishnuloka floating in an ocean of salt. East of here is the "ocean of milk"<sup>184</sup> that of course relates to the Milky Way Galaxy.

Now, with the highest realm achievable in the Hindu religion defined, let's go ahead and list all the lokas, and what kind of beings reside there. I also want to compare these beings with the *Alien Invader Force (AIF)* and the different star races that signed

---

<sup>180</sup> <http://veda.wikidot.com/satyaloka>

<sup>181</sup> <http://www.hindupedia.com/en/Brahmaloka>

<sup>182</sup> <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Satyaloka#Trimurti>

<sup>183</sup> <http://www.vedicworld.org/vedic-cosmology-the-planets-of-the-material-universe/>

<sup>184</sup> Ibid.

up with Lucifer during his rebellion and have stayed loyal to him since then. Remember that in the Vedic literature, the lokas can be everything from planets to dimensions, godly realms, and more of this nature. When the reader gets the hang of it, the imagination will determine what is what. In the big scheme of things, it is not even that important because the lokas still fill the same purpose for the AIF in regard to the control system humankind is managed by.

It clearly says in the ancient texts that Vishnuloka is inaccessible for human beings, and it means that we humans are trapped within the material universe regardless how high up through the dimensions we ascend, just like I've been talking about in previous levels of learning. The KHAA—or the parts of the KHAA that En.ki and his closest cohorts have access to—is outside<sup>185</sup> the Grid and the Saturn stargate, and it is the part of the Tree of Knowledge that the gods do *not* want us to “eat” from.

If Lord Vishnu, equivalent to Lord En.ki, has his own planet in the Vedic system, it's not more than fair that his son, Lord Marduk, has one two—or at least, this is what these two-of-a-kind seem to think. If Lord Vishnu's realm is Vishnuloka, Marduk's realm is Rudraloka—dedicated to Rudra. “Aha,” say the astute readers, “then Rudra must be Marduk!” If so, they are correct. That makes a lot of sense, of course, but we still need to prove it, so let's do it before we go on, and a little bit further down in this paper, I will prove, without any doubt, that Lord Vishnu is the the same being as Lord En.ki.

A few times already, here in Level V, we have talked about that the Vedic gods often incarnate as Avatars—e.g. Krishna is said to be the eighth or ninth avatar of Vishnu<sup>186</sup> (depending on which school of learning we are studying). In the same manner, Rudra is said to be the incarnation (the Avatar) of Lord Shiva.<sup>187</sup> He is also said to be in charge of the “mode of ignorance in material nature.”<sup>188</sup> That's quite a strong statement, but it's nevertheless there, for anyone to read in the Vedas. How extremely true this statement is will be self-evident before Level V is finished. It is also said that Rudra is the “master of the ghosts”<sup>189</sup> which is yet another strong and chilling statement, implementing that he has something to do with mastering the dead—the Afterlife!

There is much evidence that Shiva and Rudra are one and the same, but for the purpose of this specific paper, let's take one more example for now, so the reader knows for a fact that what I'm saying is correct (my emphasis is in *italics*).

**Quote #5:** The Hindu god Shiva shares several features with the Rudra: the theonym Shiva originated as an epithet of Rudra, the adjective shiva (“kind”) being used euphemistically

---

<sup>185</sup> I need to explain this in 3-D terms, unfortunately, for it to be comprehensible. The reader should keep in mind that in reality, it's not depicted that way. If I started talking in interdimensional terms, it would be very confusing. It's a compromise I have to make.

<sup>186</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Krishna>

<sup>187</sup> SB Canto 4.

<sup>188</sup> Ibid.

<sup>189</sup> Ibid.

of Rudra, who also carries the epithet *ghora* ("extremely terrifying").[3] Usage of the epithet came to exceed the original theonym by the post-Vedic period (in the Sanskrit Epics), *and the name Rudra has been taken as a synonym for the god Shiva and the two names are used interchangeably.*<sup>190</sup>

There is no doubt about that the two are the same, as the reader can clearly see. Now, the only thing left to do is to show the reader that Shiva, Rudra, and Marduk are all one and the same, so let's do that before we move on. This may take a few threads that we need to follow, but it's necessary because we do need to understand that Shiva, the Destroyer, and Lord Marduk are one and the same. The quicker we reveal who En.ki and Marduk are in the Hindu religion, the faster we get the grasp of what we're dealing with here, and everything else will make so much more sense. It's not just a matter of showing the reader who is who across the religions and mythologies—it's much more than that, and it will be evident as we move on. This knowledge opens doors that otherwise would perhaps be closed forever. So, please bear with me and *make sure* you read the excerpts I am giving you throughout the papers because they are often the key to knowledge, and often crucial to read and understand. If they are too esoteric, I am doing my best to explain afterward the parts that are important. I know how tempting it is, sometimes, just to skip explanatory quotes because we want to move on and see what the next few paragraphs have to offer us. Still, regardless of how tempting it may be, discipline yourself and read them, please.

---

<sup>190</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Rudra>



Fig 1. Rudra, "a storm god and embodiment of wildness and unpredictable danger,"  
from a 19th-century textbook on Hinduism.

When we were dealing with the Sumerian texts, some exceptional concepts started to reveal themselves through the research—e.g. we could establish that all of the prominent Sun gods, such as Utu Šamaš and Lord Marduk, are the same being under different names. We were able to narrow down the Sun gods until we had only one left, and that was Marduk, Lord En.ki's son. Now, let us take this concept and transfer it to the Vedic texts and see how that works. Before we do that, however, let's just recap a little bit from Level IV, to show how we managed to narrow the gods down from the many into one—in the following case, we merged both Mithra, Šamaš, and Apollo with Marduk, who, as Marduk Ra, is the obvious main Sun god:

**Quote #6:**...in Zoroastrian/Iranian tradition, Mithra became the divinity of the Sun. How, when or why this occurred is uncertain, but it is commonly attributed to a conflation with the Babylonian Shamash, who – in addition to being a Sun god – was a judicial figure like Mithra. In the Hellenistic era (i.e., in Seleucid and Parthian times), Mithra also seems to have been conflated with Apollo...<sup>191</sup>

---

<sup>191</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mithra#In\\_tradition](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mithra#In_tradition)



Fig. 2. Apollyon (top) combating Christian

Now, let's emphasize Shiva as the "Destroyer," which he is known to be in the Vedas and the Hindu religion (again, the *italics* are mine).

*Quote #7: The Hebrew term Abaddon (Hebrew: אַבְדּוֹן, 'Āḇaddōn), and its Greek equivalent Apollyon (Greek: Ἀπολλύων, Apollyon), appear in the Bible as a place of destruction and an angel, respectively. In the Hebrew Bible, abaddon is used with reference to a bottomless pit, often appearing alongside the place שְׁהוֹל (sheol), meaning the land of the dead. In the New Testament Book of Revelation, an angel called Abaddon is written as the king of an army of locusts; his name is first transcribed in Greek (Revelation 9:11 – "whose name in Hebrew Abaddon" (Ἀβαδδὼν)), and then translated ("which in Greek means the Destroyer" (Ἀπολλύων, Apollyon)). The Latin Vulgate, as well as the Douay Rheims Bible,*

has an additional note (not present in the Greek text), "in Latin Exterminans", exterminans being *the Latin word for "destroyer"*..<sup>192</sup>

Here we learn that Abaddon in Greek means the "Destroyer," "Apollyon," which is interesting indeed. This associates Abaddon with Apollo, and we know since Level IV that Apollo, the "Destroyer," is also another name for Marduk. Again, we can see how Apollo/Abaddon/Marduk are linked to the *bottomless pit* and the *land of the dead*. Maybe it becomes clearer and clearer for the reader why it's advisable to avoid the tunnel and the white light after body death. It's not necessarily true that a soul goes to "Hell" after body death—in fact, the afterlife doesn't have to be unpleasant—but if we choose to go through the tunnel and into the light, we choose reincarnation, and we remain in the trap.

Now, let's take a look at Shiva (*italics* are mine.)

**Quote #8: Shiva** (Śiva; /ˈʃɪvə/ listen (help•info) meaning "The Auspicious One"), also known as Mahadeva ("Great God"), is a popular Hindu deity and is considered to be the Supreme God within Shaivism, one of the three most influential denominations in Hinduism.[1][2] Shiva is regarded as one of the primary forms of God, such as one of the five primary forms of God in the Smarta tradition,[1] and "*the Destroyer*" or "*the Transformer*"[3] among the Trimurti, the Hindu Trinity of the primary aspects of the divine. *Shiva is also regarded as the patron god of yoga and arts.*<sup>193</sup>

It's sometimes like finding a goldmine when I'm looking for a specific reference, and other things that are equally important show up in the same reference. I love when that happens!

The main thing here is to connect Shiva, Apollo, and Abaddon with the "Destroyer" and to make a connection to the Sun god, Marduk Ra, which we now have succeeded to do. In **Quote #8** we see Shiva being both the Destroyer and the Transformer which is how he most often is portrayed. What it's supposed to mean is, of course, that he needs to destroy something in order for something else to be built in its place. This is an obvious chain of events in a 3-D world, as we know, but the key thing is always—*what* do we destroy and *what* do we want to build in its place? Is it ethical to destroy the Twin Towers in New York in order to build something new—in this case, to build a *War on Terrorism*, which has as its main goals to put people in even more fear and terror, so the Powers That Be can create a bigger surveillance society with even stricter control?

What kind of Destroyer/Transformer is Shiva, then? Well, in the guise of Marduk, we already know the answer.

There are more example of the association between Rudra/Shiva/Marduk, but again, for now this will do for the purpose of this particular paper. Thus, we are back

---

<sup>192</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Abaddon>

<sup>193</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Shiva>

where we started, with Marduk getting his own loka (planet or planetary system), named after his Vedic incarnation, Rudra (Rudraloka).

Another important planetary system is called *Dhruvaloka*, which is the polestar.<sup>194</sup> This is a very important star—not only in the Vedas, into which we will go into more details in a future paper, when we start comparing the Vedas with Egyptian mythology. People in ancient times believed that the polestar is the pivot of this particular Universe, and all planets move around this polestar (my highlights are in *italic*).

**Quote #9:** All the great sages mentioned in this verse have their planets near Brahmaloaka, the planet where Lord Brahmā resides along with four great sages—Sanaka, Sanātana, Sanandana and Sanat-kumāra. These sages reside in different stars known as the southern stars, which circle the polestar. The polestar, called Dhruvaloka, is the pivot of this universe, and all planets move around this polestar. *All the stars are planets*, as far as we can see, within this one universe. *According to Western theory, all the stars are different suns, but according to Vedic information, there is only one sun within this universe. All the so-called stars are but different planets.* Besides this universe, there are many millions of other universes, and each of them contains similar innumerable stars and planets.<sup>195</sup>

This quote is telling us why “lokas” as considered being planets, or planetary systems, rather than star systems—there is only *one* star/sun in the entire universe, according to some Vedic beliefs, and all the stars we see twinkling and shining in the night sky are just planets, such as our own Planet Earth. Now we also understand why the polestar is so incredibly significant in the Hindu religion—*it’s the only sun/star in this entire universe!* This also means that humans who lived in these times when the gods were visiting the Indian valley, and the Sages were writing down the Veda books, had no problems believing that there were different gods living *in the stars* because after all, stars are planets, according to what they had been taught by the “gods of wisdom.”

The Hindus were not the only ones who believed in the significance of the polestar, however. The Egyptians worshipped this star just as seriously as the East Indians did. In past ages, the star which held the position of Pole Star became worshipped as the star of that particular age, and temples were built in their honor in Egypt.<sup>196</sup> There is much more to be said about the Pole Star, and we will discuss it some more in a later paper. In reference to this particular star, the Vedas gave exact names of star systems that were (and still are) part of Lucifer’s Empire. It’s too much to discuss in this paper, which will be long enough as it is, so I’ll save that information for later.

---

<sup>194</sup> <http://www.vedicworld.org/vedic-cosmology-the-planets-of-the-material-universe/>

<sup>195</sup>

[http://vaniquotes.org/wiki/The\\_polestar\\_\(Dhruvaloka\)\\_is\\_the\\_central\\_pivot\\_of\\_the\\_universal\\_planetary\\_system](http://vaniquotes.org/wiki/The_polestar_(Dhruvaloka)_is_the_central_pivot_of_the_universal_planetary_system) (SB 4.29.42-44, Purport.)

<sup>196</sup> <http://www.constellationsofwords.com/stars/Polaris.html>

Now we have learnt that the two most prominent gods in the patriarchal pantheon—Lord En.ki and his son, Lord Marduk, had their own planets (or stars?), which they considered their own, and where humans did not have any access whatsoever. Conversely, neither Vishnuloka, Rudraloka, or Dhruvaloka are considered being *above* the rest of the hierarchy of lokas—quite the contrary. These three lokas are considered right *beneath* Tapoloka, Janaloka, and Maharloka, to which humans have access—something we will discuss shortly. Before we do that, let us first bring up a few interesting points.

In the Vedic texts, each universe (or Multiverse) is shaped like an egg.<sup>197</sup> The reader with good memory may recall from *The First Level of Learning* that *Life Physics Group California (LPG-C)*, which I was in contact with while their chief scientist, Dr. A.R. Bordon, was still alive (he passed on in 2012), in their *Working Model* had the Multiverse shaped like an egg (see *fig. 13*). I have learned since my affiliation with LPG-C that they indeed are working with the AIF—the same force which is behind the Vedic scriptures. Also, for those who recall how I “debunked” the *WingMakers Material (WMM)*, and discussed the role of the character “Fifteen”, or “15”, who was the head of the (former) ultra-secret *Labyrinth Group*, working with the AIF, it may be of value to know that Dr. Bordon, just before he died, admitted to being this character—Fifteen. This should hammer the last nail into the coffin of both LPG-C and the WingMakers, because—James Mahu, the front figure for the WMM, has admitted to being Mahu Nahi, the leader of the group of ETs (AIF), who works together with the Labyrinth Group. It’s interesting to see how these beings are creating different factions under different names (e.g. *LPG-C*, *WingMakers*, *The Labyrinth Group*, *ACIO*, *S.A.A.L.M.*, and so on), pretending to oppose each other, when in fact, behind the scenes, they are all the same group of impostors, and they work in unison toward the same goal. Mahu Nahi only recently started calling himself James Mahu, interestingly enough. It’s tempting to believe that he did so because he wanted to “defuse” the information I came out with regarding the WingMakers in Level I back in 2011, but I have of course no proof of that. However, there are people who have written to me, thinking I went a little too far when I exposed the WingMakers as impostors, but I held on to my evidence, and here we are today, with proof that what I wrote back then is correct.

Although the WMM has enough accurate information to be worth studying, the deceptive parts are, as I see it, serious enough to lead the reader astray and prevent him or her from finding the freedom he or she so deeply is looking for. Therefore, the advice must be to study the material carefully, being savvy enough to know the *information* from the *disinformation*, and thus learn what is useful and discard the rest. There should no longer be any doubt that the WingMakers are working with En.ki’s “Anunnaki” team.

---

<sup>197</sup> <http://decodehindumythology.blogspot.com/2012/04/lokas-planets-of-advanced-aliens.html>



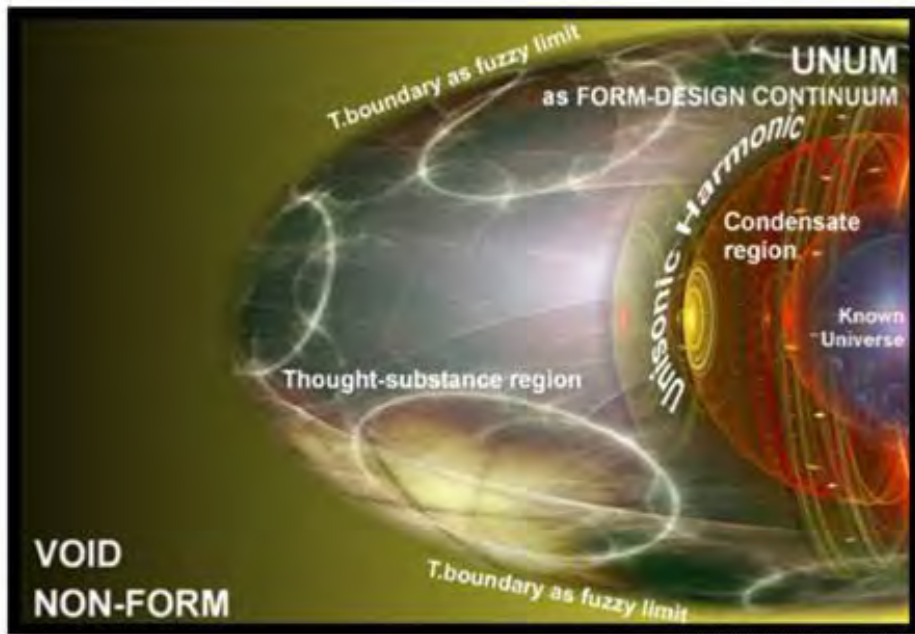


Fig. 3. The Unum revisited—the egg-shaped Multiverse, according to LPG-C’s “Working Model.”

The egg-shaped Multiverse is apparently something the LPG-C “borrowed” from the Vedas—or rather, this is the Multiverse the AIF wants humankind to subscribe to. It doesn’t mean that it’s false—after all, most sentient life comes from eggs—even Queen Nin’s children did. *As above, so below*—the egg shape is apparently, just like the spiral shape, the pyramid shape, and other geometric forms, very important, and can be seen from the highest realm to the lowest in this universe. On the cover of Barbara Marciniak’s book, “Earth—Pleiadian Keys to the Living Library,” there is a picture of a cracked egg shell with the *New Earth* being born from this egg. Behind the picture of the Earth, inside the cracked egg, is black space, with the Pleiades lit up in the background.



preserver, and Shiva, the destroyer, are the main examples of this, due to them being more popular aspects of the Ultimate Reality.<sup>198</sup>

Although it says here that Vishnu and Shiva are both examples of Brahman's avatars, Vishnu is usually the one who is the highest in rank of the two.<sup>199</sup> He is considered the main "God" in Hindu religion, although there are those who claim Krishna as such. Krishna, however, is most commonly looked upon as an Avatar of Lord Vishnu.<sup>200</sup> Worth mentioning is also that the gods in the Vedas are called *Lords*, just like in the Sumerian cuneiform.

Before we continue, I think this is a good place to explain how I've come to associate Lord Vishnu with Lord En.ki/Ea.

A good place to start is to connect Vishnu with the Capricorn constellation.

**Quote 11:** According to the extant Hindu texts and traditions, Lord Vishnu is considered to be resident in the direction of the "Makara Rashi" (the "Shravana Nakshatra"), which is about coincident with the Capricorn constellation.<sup>201</sup>

As we know, En.ki and his Minions are spread out pretty widely over the night sky, and having En.ki associated with Capricorn (as well as Orion, the Pleiades, Sirius, Ursa Major and Ursa Minor, etc.) is definitely not a stretch. Capricorn is surrounded by a lot of water signs, such as Aquarius, Pisces, and Eridanus (water is, as we know, En.ki's signature). However, let us continue looking at Vishnu/En.ki with continuing emphasis on Capricorn.

**Quote 12:** Capricornus is also sometimes identified as Pan, the god with a goat's head, who saved himself from the monster Typhon by giving himself a fish's tail and diving into a river.<sup>202</sup>

Now, we have the god Pan, from Greek mythology, associated with the goat, a fish, and a river (water). En.ki as Oannes, Neptune, and Poseidon comes to mind, but let's continue. We are going to revisit En.ki himself in Wikipedia:

**Quote 13:** His [En.ki's] symbols included a goat and a fish, which later combined into a single beast, the goat Capricorn, recognised as the Zodiacal constellation Capricornus.<sup>203</sup>

These are quite interesting connections—we thereby have Capricorn associated with Vishnu, Pan, and En.ki. Also, we have associations to En.ki's connection to water.

---

<sup>198</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hindu\\_deities#Popular\\_deities](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hindu_deities#Popular_deities)

<sup>199</sup> <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Vishnu>

<sup>200</sup> <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Krishna>

<sup>201</sup> <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Vishnu#Vedas>

<sup>202</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Capricorn\\_\(constellation\)#History\\_and\\_mythology](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Capricorn_(constellation)#History_and_mythology)

<sup>203</sup> <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Enki#Attributes>

If we now dive deeper into Capricorn (pun intended), we find:

**Quote 14:** Despite its faintness, Capricornus has one of the oldest mythological associations, having been consistently represented as a hybrid of a goat and a fish since the Middle Bronze Age. First attested in depictions on a cylinder-seal from around the 21st century BC,[6] it was explicitly recorded in the Babylonian star catalogues as MULSUḪUR.MAŠ "*The Goat-Fish*" before 1000 BC. *The constellation was a symbol of the god Ea* [my emphasis] and in the Early Bronze Age marked the winter solstice.<sup>204</sup>

Again, we have a direct connection with Ea, the goat, and the fish. Next, let's take another look at Vishnu (my emphasis is in *italics*).

**Quote 15:** Indra has no option but to seek help from Vishnu. Indra prays before Vishnu for protection and the Supreme Lord obliges him by taking avatars and *generating himself on Earth in various forms, first as a water-dweller (Matsya, fish), then as an amphibious creature.*<sup>205</sup>

There is hardly any doubt anymore that Vishnu and En.ki are one and the same, but let's end (for now) with one last reference, if there are readers who are still not convinced. We all know by now that it was En.ki who warned Utnapishtim (Noah) that there was going to be a Flood, and advised him to build an ark. The same story is told in the Vedas, but this time it is Vishnu who is warning Noah (the *italics* are mine).

**Quote 16:** It was then that He (Lord Matsya), revealing Himself, informed the King of an all-destructive deluge which would be coming very soon. The King built a huge boat which housed his family, 9 types of seeds, and animals to repopulate the earth, after the deluge would end and the oceans and seas would recede. At the time of deluge, *Vishnu appeared as a horned fish* and Shesha appeared as a rope, with which Vaivasvata Manu fastened the boat to horn of the fish.

According to the Matsya Purana, his boat was perched after the deluge on the top of the Malaya Mountains. This narrative is to an extent similar to other deluge stories, like those of Utnapishtim from ancient Sumerian Mythology, and the story of Noah's ark from the Bible and the Qur'an.<sup>206</sup>

I think this is more than enough evidence Vishnu and En.ki/Ea are the same persona. This is a very important association because now when we definitely know who Vishnu is, it makes it much easier to establish the identities of other gods and goddesses. However, we have to save that for later, and continue discussing the lokas first.

---

<sup>204</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Capricorn\\_\(constellation\)#History\\_and\\_mythology](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Capricorn_(constellation)#History_and_mythology)

<sup>205</sup> <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Vishnu#Vedas>

<sup>206</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Manu\\_%28Hinduism%29#The\\_Great\\_Deluge](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Manu_%28Hinduism%29#The_Great_Deluge)

Because Brahman is considered the highest incarnation of Source—the Ultimate God—and Hinduism is a patriarchal religion, the *real* “Brahman” would instead be Mother Goddess, who in the Vedic texts is demoted into becoming just one of any goddesses. It’s only in Shaktism and a few other Hindu “sects” that Mother Goddess still lives on as *Devi*.<sup>207</sup> In Hinduism, it’s the male aspect of Devi—the Deva—who is classified as the main Deity. En.ki and Prince En.lil (Ninurta) would in this case rightfully be classified as Devas, but the term “Deva” would no longer be the main Deity, if we go back in time far enough—before Lucifer took charge of this planet.

As previously mentioned, some prefer to look at the lokas as planets, or planetary systems, while others look at them as different dimensions. Albeit, some researchers dispute that the lokas have anything to do with planets and solar systems or planetary systems, it clearly states in the Vedas that certain beings, and group of beings, originate and/or reside in certain star systems, as I will soon show the reader. Hence, I will stick to that explanation.

Some readers may perhaps ask themselves how and why a soul will travel outside the Grid after body death when we are stuck here, but are we really ascending to these realms, or is the Hindu ascension process just a carrot for the soul in order to get caught up in this particular religion? One possibility to ascend to these realms after body death is if the soul projects this kind of reality herself.<sup>208</sup> If she does, it’s still just a belief that the soul manifests, and therefore it’s a part of the trap. However, if we scrutinize the information at hand, it really seems as if all lokas are physical, and beings who ascend within this system do so “in the physical.” If anybody has ever done that (which is highly questionable), we must be talking about “double-bodies.”

If the reader recalls the information from Level I, where I particularly explained the phenomenon with double-bodies—something the AIF uses for their own convenience, but which of course can be used for humans as well—we can appreciate the comparison to a selected ascended individual who would in this case have his or her soul transported to the ascension planet in question, and there being “shot down” into his or her, for this particular situation designated double-body, which would probably look identical to the body the person just left here on Earth (a cloned body, in other words). All this is quite doable with ET technology and doesn’t require any highly advanced technical procedures.

With this in mind, it’s very important to have an “exit plan” when leaving the physical body at body death, but more about that in one of the last papers.

In the Vedic texts, there are said to be seven higher worlds (heavens), and seven lower worlds (underworlds). Earth is considered to be the lowest of the higher worlds. Let us now list the different lokas, one by one, and in descending order, including a description of which group of beings belonging to a certain loka when such information

---

<sup>207</sup> <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Devi>

<sup>208</sup> I am using the female gender for the word soul simply because she *is* feminine in nature.

is available, and on the same premises, in which star system or asterism the loka is located.

### *i.i. Satyaloka*

This loka is also called, as mention earlier, *Brahmaloka* at times, and being the highest loka. However, the *Satyaloka* planetary system is not eternal, and neither are the bodies which ascend to here.<sup>209</sup> This alone makes it evident that the Satyaloka is part of the material universe, and that the bodies here are still physical. It is said that once the spirit (the *atman*) has reached this loka, there is no need to reincarnate anymore.<sup>210</sup> This is, in other words, *the Vedic Heaven*—the place the Hindu devotee ultimately wants to ascend to.

Vishnu's Satyaloka is most possibly located in the star system Aldebaran in the constellation of Taurus, the Bull.<sup>211</sup> Also, if the reader remembers, Lucifer fled to the Pleiades (Taurus) after he was cast out of the Orion Heaven by Archangel Michael's MIKH-MAKH warriors. Since then, Ea has made the whole Pleiadian star system into his stronghold.

The planet on which Lord Vishnu is said to reside in the Aldebaran system is called Vishnuloka in the Vedas. The following information is available about this planet in the text, *Laghu-Bhagavatamrita*:

**Quote 17:** It is 400,000 miles in circumference and inaccessible for any mortal living being. Above that Vishnuloka is a golden island called Maha-Vishnuloka in the ocean of salt. Brahma and other demigods sometimes go there to meet Lord Vishnu. Lord Vishnu lies there with Lakshmi (the goddess of fortune). East of here is the "ocean of milk" where within is the island of Svetadvipa, where Lord Vishnu also resides with Goddess Lakshmi. His transcendental island is 200,000 square miles and covered with desire [*desired?*] trees for the pleasure of the Supreme Lord.<sup>212</sup>

### *i.ii. Tapoloka, Janaloka, and Maharloka*

These three lokas, which are located beneath Satyaloka in the hierarchy, are the lokas of the Sages/Rishis—Vishnu's helpers. They are also Vishnu's and Shiva's personal scribes, as we have learnt already. The Sages are said not to be that interested

---

<sup>209</sup>

<http://antaryamin.wordpress.com/2010/12/25/hindu-cosmology-14-lokas-and-modern-cosmology-multiverse/>

<sup>210</sup> Ibid.

<sup>211</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nakshatra#List\\_of\\_Nakshatras](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nakshatra#List_of_Nakshatras). See "Rohini," and the reference to Aldebaran. In one of the right columns, it lists the *deity* as "Brahma, or Prajapati, th Creator." Brahma, in this case, is evidently Lord Vishnu, aka Lord En.ki.

<sup>212</sup> <http://www.vedicworld.org/vedic-cosmology-the-planets-of-the-material-universe/>

in politics and war but more in meditation and spiritual development.<sup>213</sup> This makes sense because war and politics were not their tasks. They are ascetics, which means that they live similar to monks here on Earth, totally dedicated to their religious quest—in self-denial and ready to do anything they are told by their Masters without questioning anything. The Sages, or the Rishis, were also *seers*, i.e. they could see into the past and into the future—here on Earth we would call them *psychics*, although the abilities of the Sages were so much more developed. Anyone who is interdimensional or multidimensional would be considered a “seer” because they can look into other dimensions to see the most probable outcome of the decisions they are about to make.

Interesting to know is that one of the tasks of the Sages was not only to write down the history of the gods to be preserved here on Earth but also to do it so that it became easy to understand. It is written in “A Tribute to Hinduism—the Book” (my emphasis in *italic*),

**Quote 18:** ...The Vedic sages had discovered the subtle nature of reality, and had coded it in the form of the Vedas.

According to Raja Ram Mohan Roy, author of Vedic Physics, "The knowledge contained in the Vedas is very abstruse, and is well beyond the comprehension of ordinary human beings. Therefore Vedic sages coded the knowledge in a simple form in which it could be understood by everyone. The Rig Veda itself testifies that it has a hidden meaning in verse 4.3.16. Sage Bharata in his Natyasastra 2.23 refers to the sages who knew the hidden meaning of the Vedas. This coding of knowledge proved to be very successful in disseminating the knowledge to common folks. This would also explain why extraordinary steps were taken to preserve the Vedas, and the honor given to the Vedas by Hindus, even though its meaning is little understood today."<sup>214</sup>

Apparently, the Indian people, who lived at the time when the Hindu gods walked the Earth, were not so primitive after all—especially not intellectually. Of course, these people lived their lives together with the gods who were communicating with them on an everyday basis. This made things easier to understand than it is for us who have forgotten both the language and the culture, but unfortunately, today we are quite arrogant when judging these ancient people because they were dressed simpler than we are, and didn't have an “advanced” society as we measure it. However, to say they very primitive is in my opinion quite arrogant.

As in all these upper echelons of the Universal Hierarchy, humans can, and will, according to the texts, ascend when they are ready to do so. Hence, these planetary systems are populated both by gods and by ascended humans—or Ascended Masters, as Madame Blavatsky and some of her successors of the Theosophical society would

---

<sup>213</sup> Thomson, 1995, p. 329.

<sup>214</sup> [http://www.hinduwisdom.info/Advanced\\_Concepts.htm](http://www.hinduwisdom.info/Advanced_Concepts.htm)

say would be the case. These ascended humans can then, according to the Vedas, if they so wish, help humans in their ascension from the lower planes of existence to the higher.

In Tapoloka, as well as Janaloka and Maharloka, the Sages, a.k.a. the Rishis, are residing, albeit, the three lokas are not equal in the hierarchy, but rather in the order I have listed them here, with Tapoloka on top.

### *i.iii. Svargaloka*

We have so far covered four of the seven upper lokas, and *Svargaloka* will be the fifth. This is where Lord Indra, “King of the Gods,” i.e. the Devas, resides. This is a region between our Sun and the Pole Star and is considered the Heaven of Lord Indra, where he lives, according to the Vedic mythology, with 330 million Devas. Amongst Devas are here also counted Rishis, Gandharvas, and Apsaras. We have not mentioned the two latter ones, and in order not to be too complex, we may just look at those as other groups of beings amongst Lord Vishnu’s Minions and not go into them in detail.

The next question will be—who is Lord Indra? Of course, like all the other Hindu gods mentioned, he has a counterpart in other religions and myths. Hinduism is supposedly the religion with thousands of gods, and it’s hard even for scholars to keep them apart. However, when we really look into it, we notice, as so many times before, that it’s just a play with names and made-up identities. After some scrutizy, we can prove that all those gods are just a few in number—recycled over and over. Let’s make some comparisons:

**Quote #19:** He [Indra] is the god of rain and thunderstorms. He wields a lightning thunderbolt known as vajra and rides on a white elephant known as Airavata...He has many epithets, notably vṛṣan the bull, and vṛtrahan, slayer of Vṛtra...<sup>215</sup>

In this quote alone, we have a lot of references, which will help us figuring out who Indra is—some readers may in fact already have figured it out because of certain terms that always seem to repeat themselves, such as “the god of rain and thunderstorms,” and “he wields a lightning thunderbolt...” However, let’s not just have me say it, although I could have—instead, let Wikipedia make the same recognition:

**Quote #20:** Aspects of Indra as a deity are cognate to other Indo-European gods; they are either thunder gods such as Thor, Perun, and Zeus...<sup>216</sup>

This is very true, isn’t it? It’s almost like we are back to Level IV again—who is associated with thunderbolts and thunderstorms, and who is the god of the weather?

---

<sup>215</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Indra>

<sup>216</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Indra#Origins>



The god most people probably have in mind is the Greek Olympian god, Zeus. In Level IV, we discussed who Zeus is associated with in the Sumerian texts, and we concluded that Zeus is the equivalent to Lord Marduk.

Hold on a second! Didn't I just show that Lord Shiva is in fact Marduk? Yes I did, and that is how this works—the same persona returns in the story as a being with another name, with slightly different characteristics. This is exactly what has confused so many people over the millennia, and kept people's minds occupied with nonsense.

While we are at it, let's take another look at [Quote #20](#). Indra, although fancying himself as the “King of the Gods,” is in nine hymns referred to as an Asura.<sup>217</sup> As the reader may recall from earlier—on one level, the Asuras and the Deva/Devi are at war, and in conflict with each other. The Asuras are considered being of lower rank than the Deva and the Devi, who in reality are Khan En.lil and Queen Nin, respectively, but the titles were, as we have showed over and over, hijacked by what *should* be the Asuras. Following this logic, Lord Shiva should be an Asura as well—Asuras could be the equivalent to the Anunnaki, if we use Sitchin's terminology.

In one quote, the bull is referencing Taurus and the Pleiades again, and lastly, we have a reference to Indra slaying Vrtra. This is another indication that Indra is Marduk, but to make it even clearer, let's add the following to the story:

[Quote #21](#): For this feat, Indra became known as Vritrahan "slayer of Vritra" and also as "slayer of the first-born of dragons". Vritra's mother, Danu (who was also the mother of the Danava race of Asuras), was then attacked and defeated by Indra with his thunderbolt. In one of the versions of the story, three Devas - Varuna, Soma and Agni - were coaxed by Indra into aiding him in the fight against Vritra whereas before they had been on the side of Vritra (who they called "Father").<sup>218</sup>

The reader may recall from Level II and Level IV how Marduk slayed Tiamat, which was both the name of a planet between Mars and Jupiter but also one of the names of Mother Goddess. This Sumerian creation story is the Sages' version of what happened around 500,000 years ago, when Lucifer and his Fallen Angels attacked the team of Orions and Vegans (mostly) who were the Guardians of the Living Library and thus took over Planet Earth and its stargates. The story goes that Marduk, “heroically” slayed Mother Goddess and “saved the world” from the Dragon Queen.

Vrtra (or Vritra) in [Quote #19](#) is a male, however, and this is why I added [Quote #20](#), in order to make things clearer. Vritra, in this sense, is Khan En.lil, while Danu is his consort, i.e. the Queen of the Stars. What the Vedic texts are saying is that Indra, heroically, slayed both the King and the Queen of the Stars—the “first-born of dragons.” It's the same theme being recycled again. The slayer is of course Marduk. In [Quote #20](#) we are even told that the three Devas “changed side,” i.e. they decided to follow Lucifer and Marduk instead of Khan En.lil and Queen Nin.

---

<sup>217</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Asura#Meaning\\_and\\_change](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Asura#Meaning_and_change)

<sup>218</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/V%E1%B9%9Btra#Vedic\\_version](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/V%E1%B9%9Btra#Vedic_version)

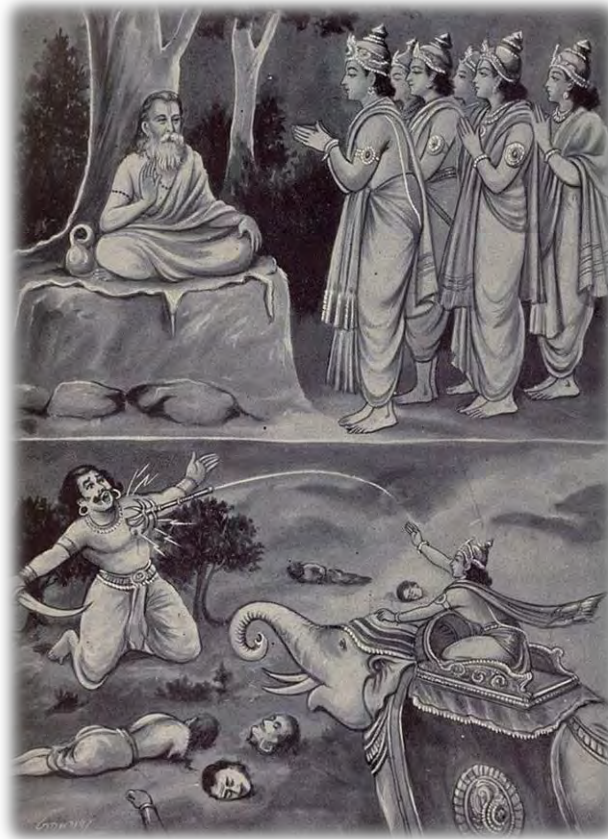


Fig. 4. Indra on his elephant, slaying Vritra with a thunderbolt, and Danu lying slayed on the ground.

Let's not forget that the seven upper lokas that we now are discussing are all realms where "righteous" beings enter after body death, according to the Hindu traditions, *before they are recycled back to Earth again!* It's only in the uppermost loka—Satyaloka—where the soul can stay without having to reincarnate to Earth anymore. Satyaloka is indeed the equivalent to the biblical Heaven. Although Svargaloka is considered Indra's Heaven, it's not *the* Heaven, and even if a soul is righteous enough to enter Svargaloka after death, she still would have to be recycled into the system again.

#### *i. iv. Bhuvanaroka*

This realm is also called *Pitaloka* or *Pitrloka*—the loka of the Sun, the planets, and the stars. It is said to be the space between the Earth and the Sun, and it's inhabited

by “semi-divine beings.”<sup>219</sup> (It’s in the *Srimad Bhagavatam*, by the way, that the soul’s journey in the afterlife is mainly described, for those who are interested in learning more about that part of the Hindu religion.)

The semi-divine beings mentioned here can’t be anything else than non-physicals, who live in the astral, and whose task it is to collect recently deceased souls, store them, and eventually recycle them again. This is the plane just above the physical Earth Plane and can be compared to the Astral Plane, where souls go when they enter the Tunnel and the White Light. The planes above Bhuvanloka are just candy for the souls who have done a “good job” in their earthly incarnation and get rewarded in the afterlife, before they, like everybody else, get recycled again.

These six lokas, dimensions, or planetary systems (however people want to look at it) have some reality to them. Of course, if you’re a very dedicated Hindu, like you would a dedicated Christian, you would be so tuned into the belief system of your religion that you may experience something like the scriptures describe after death. Still, it’s just a projection, and sooner or later, you will understand that it’s not really real. In the same fashion, people who believe very strongly that they deserve to go to Hell may experience just that for a while, but again, sooner or later, the souls will realize what they are doing, and the illusion will dissolve. For readers of these papers it is different because you know what is happening, but for the majority of people, it’s very important what kind of beliefs they are setting into motion in their lives, and principally so just before they die. It’s quite likely that they get what they believe they will get, or something similar to it.

### *i.v. Bhurloka—the Earth Loka*

The Vishnu Purāna tells us that the Earth is just one of thousands of billions of inhabited worlds, and they are just like Earth—inhabited by humanoid beings.<sup>220</sup> Also, in the Vedic *Vayu Purāna* we learn that each realm (loka) has cities in it.<sup>221</sup> This corresponds with what we have discussed in these papers since Level II—for beings who live in other dimensions that are less solid than our third dimension, it appears to them to be just as solid as it is for us. The difference is that in these dimensions, souls can *instantly* create their own reality using only thought and intention. Readers with good memory may recall from Level I, when we talked about LPG-C’s UNUM (their term for the Multiverse), how their remote viewers had seen beings living in cities in those other *Superdomains*, similar to us here in 3-D.

Anyway, *Bhurloka* is the loka where humans and animals exist in—it’s the “Earth loka,” and the lowest of the seven upper lokas. Bhurloka is said to expand a little

---

<sup>219</sup> <http://antaryamin.wordpress.com/2010/12/25/hindu-cosmology-14-lokas-and-modern-cosmology-multiverse/>

<sup>220</sup> Ibid.

<sup>221</sup> Ibid.

bit further than Earth's atmosphere,<sup>222</sup> so in other words, all that's living in our third-dimensional world and can be observed with our five senses, belongs to Bhurloka.

### *i.vi. The Seven Paatalas*

Beneath Bhurloka (Planet Earth and humanity), we have the seven lower lokas, also called the *Paatalas* in the Vedas. While I researched them, I more and more became convinced that the Paatalas are what we have called the *Underworld* or the *Netherworld* in previous research—the realms of Lord Nergal and Queen Ereškigal.

Albeit when I studied them and saw that most of them are quite semi-unpleasant realms, it's not until we reach the absolute bottom—the Hellish region—that humans who enter there are going to suffer tremendously. In the Seven Paatalas, deceased humans may have a fairly tolerable existence, but the emphasis in these regions are on the *material*—the pure physical. Nothing of what we call *spiritual* is given any attention down there.

There is a lot of different literature in Hinduism and many different cults and sects to join, which means that the interpretation of things differ slightly (and sometimes a lot) depending on who the Hindu believers follow, and which scripture they believe in, but it's quite commonplace that they look at the lokas—and here the *lower lokas*—as planets, or planetary star systems. The seven lower worlds that we soon are going to explore are dark planets, devoid of sunshine or any natural light—therefore, they are artificially lit by means of huge reflecting surfaces—such as crystals and gems.<sup>223</sup> Because there is no division between day and night, and no sunshine that reaches these planets, their inhabitants—and humans dwelling here in particular—have no sense of time. Time, as we look at time, does not exist here.

In these lower lokas we find beings, deities, and demons, such as *Daityas*, *Dānavas*, *Panis*, *Nivat-Kavachs*, *Rakshasas*, *Kalkeyas*, *Nagas*, and *Uragas*,<sup>224</sup> who are all splurging in illusory material enjoyment and pleasures, without taking any spiritual consequences for their actions. All residents bathe in elixirs which free them from anxiety and physical disease, as well as any signs of aging.

The visual beauty of some of these lower realms surpasses even that of the higher planets, we are told. There are incredible feats of architecture in their cities, bedecked with exquisite and valuable jewels.

Some readers may wonder—how can this be? Aren't these lokas supposed to be of a lower, and thus more degraded existence?

---

<sup>222</sup> <http://translation.babylon.com/english/Bhur-loka/>

<sup>223</sup> <http://decodehindumythology.blogspot.com/2012/04/lokas-planets-of-advanced-aliens.html>

<sup>224</sup> As I mentioned earlier, there are groups of beings that I haven't cared to explain in any detail in these paper—the reason being that there are simply too many of them, and going into detail about each one of them would only confuse the matters, and the reader, I am sure, would have a hard time separating out who is who and what is what. I have, however, had the reader explore the most common groups of beings—the ones we are going to mention the most in the papers.

The irony is that they *are!* Remember that we are talking about material existence here, depleted of all spiritual associations. Hence, the readers may ask themselves which is more “degraded;” a planet where the inhabitants are engaged with all the material enjoyments thinkable, without any spiritual liberation, or a planet where the inhabitants may suffer in the physical, to a higher or lesser degree, but are able to concentrate on their spiritual evolution and awareness—something that, when applied, also favorably affects the physical body. Both are part of the same illusion, which mainly benefits those who are in charge of it.

The road to higher consciousness and knowledge is not always obvious. What is obvious, however, is that the soul needs challenges of different kinds in order to evolve, or the soul gets lazy, and may decide to stay in a safe haven, where she seemingly doesn’t develop. The chances that she in such cases falls back into a secular spiritual existence is therefore rather high. We could ask ourselves if this after all is not a preferable state of being, but when we think a little deeper, we realize that souls get easily bored, and if challenges are not presented to them from their environment, they are creating their own problems and obstacles, which will support growth. Moreover, stagnation goes against universal laws and the laws of spiritual energy, which means that stagnation over a longer period of time is not even possible—everything that is living (which is virtually *everything*) will either improve or decline. I’d like to mind the reader, however, that the above is true in the 3-D reality we live in, but even if choices can be made here, we are constantly struggling for our survival, something that is not true in the same sense outside the 3-D illusion. Therefore, however we look at it, we are not our own masters here—there are those who are always making sure that we struggle. The relative comfort we are able to accomplish here is only in relevance to how well we can solve problems in our physical reality. Of course, it has a lot to do with in which body we are recycled and which environment we live in, but regardless of that, we are required to solve existential problems in order to have a *relatively* comfortable existence.

Although I’m confident that in the upper seven regions of the Vedic hierarchy the lokas are equated with planets or planetary systems, it’s not obviously so when it comes to the lower seven lokas. When we compare the Vedas with the Egyptian texts, for example, it is striking how the lower realms encompass each other in the two ancient cultures—the Vedic lower lokas parallel the Egyptians’ belief in the Underworld as the place to where the soul goes as part of the path of the Afterlife. The difference, however, is that in ancient Egypt, the journey through the Underworld, including “The Dark Night of Soul,” as described in the Egyptian papyrus, *The Book of the Dead*,<sup>225</sup> was a mandatory journey, particularly taken by the Pharaoh or the King, where he was challenged by the deities and the spirits of the Underworld, and his survival in the Afterlife depended on how well he managed these challenges. In the Vedas, it depends on the morals and the ethics of the soul, and her devotion to certain deities, whether she

---

<sup>225</sup> <http://www.sacred-texts.com/egy/ebod/index.htm>

would go to one of the realms of the Paatalas or to one of the upper lokas. Still, there are far more similarities between the Egyptian belief in the Underworld or Netherworld and the Vedic Paatalas than there are differences.

Below are the seven Paatalas, listed in hierarchal order. The upper seven lokas are already discussed, so I start number the lower ones 8-14.

**8. Atalaloka.** This loka is said to be ruled by *Bala*, who is a son of *Maya*<sup>226 227</sup>, which is also another name for *Varuna*.<sup>228</sup> Varuna is the counterpart of Lord En.ki (which I will show evidence of in upcoming papers), making Bala the counterpart of Marduk. True enough, if we read from Wikipedia, *Indra*, who evidently is the same deity as Marduk, has a connection with the term “Maya.”<sup>229</sup> In other words, Bala, who is listed in the Vedic literature as the son of Maya, is no one else than Lord Marduk himself, and Marduk is thus in charge of Atalaloka—the most upper realm of the seven lower lokas.

We know from Level IV that Lord En.ki, at that point called Lord Ea, signed over the Underworld to his son, when Ea no longer could produce his own offspring because of Prince Ninurta who deprived him of his manhood in the Rigel War. Albeit, Ea still had “a father’s hand” over the whole thing, Marduk was the one who from thereon produced the human hybrid offspring—the offspring from which the majority of the human population belongs today—we are talking about the mainstream Homo sapiens sapiens.

Typical for both Marduk and his father, even in the Vedic scriptures, is that they used women as sex objects and as “lesser beings.” Marduk, in fact, is known to be even more suppressive to women than his father, for whatever that is worth.

Bala/Marduk created (manipulated) three types of women; i) *Svarinīs* (“self-willed”), who liked to marry men from their own “group,” ii) *Kāmanīs* (“lustful”), who (slept with) and married men from *any* group, and iii) *Purūscalīs* (“whorish”), who kept changing partners. The enticement here is that when a male dies, he may enter Atalaloka, where he immediately get enchanted by all these types of women, who give him “an intoxicating cannabis drink that induces sexual energy in the man. Then, these women enjoy sexual play with the “traveler,” who feels as if he is stronger than ten thousand elephants and forgets impending death.”<sup>230</sup>

Regardless what some men may think about that, we see pure manipulation at play again (“...and forgets impending death”). With all these beautiful women serving the deceased male, he can be manipulated into anything. Also, as a side note—is there something similar for women, where handsome men come and seduce them after death? I haven’t found any information that indicates this. I am not promoting this kind of

---

<sup>226</sup> *Maya* has multiple meanings in Sanskrit—one is *illusion*, but can also refer to a god Maya.

<sup>227</sup> <http://antaryamin.wordpress.com/2010/12/25/hindu-cosmology-14-lokas-and-modern-cosmology-multiverse/>

<sup>228</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Maya\\_%28illusion%29#In\\_Vedas.2C\\_Puranas\\_and\\_Tamil\\_classics](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Maya_%28illusion%29#In_Vedas.2C_Puranas_and_Tamil_classics)

<sup>229</sup> Ibid.

<sup>230</sup> <http://antaryamin.wordpress.com/2010/12/25/hindu-cosmology-14-lokas-and-modern-cosmology-multiverse/>

irresponsible behavior, but from the manipulators' perspective, it's *favoritism* at play again—women are considered second class citizens, and don't get the same rights and pleasures as men do. Much of what is explained here should not be taken totally literally, of course, as some of it are metaphors and allegories, but the intents and the overall meaning is highly valid data.

9. Vitalaloka. This loka is ruled by *Hara-Bhava*, which is said to be a form of Shiva, who we already earlier in this paper proved to be Marduk—Shiva, being the son of Vishnu, who is proven to be Lord Ea or En.ki, depending on the time period. This level includes ghosts and goblins, who are masters of the goldmines. “The residents of this realm are adorned with gold from this region,”<sup>231</sup> it is said.



Fig. 5. Seductive young woman in Atalaloka.

Obviously, this is Marduk's realm as well, which is just another lower level, leading to the Vedic *Hell*, as we shall see. Loka number 8, above, is there to entice the recently deceased, and before he knows it, he is descending further down to loka

---

<sup>231</sup> Ibid.

number 9, 10, 11, and from there, downhill it goes. Interesting also is the mentioning of gold and goldmines. Gold is still there in abundance in the “underworld”—in spite of the hundreds of thousands of years of digging on the AIF’s part. Here it is said that the gold is dug by ghosts and goblins, which sounds like it corresponds to deceased humans (ghosts) and demonic type of beings (goblins). It’s all done in the astral. Where did all the tempting, seductive, and enchanting women go? Here they are nowhere to be found.

10. Satalaloka. This region is run by King Mahabali, a demonic Asura king,<sup>232</sup> another AIF player. In spite of this, Mahabali was worshipped as a benevolent king, who at one time blessed the island, Bali,<sup>233</sup> which took its name after this demon god. In Hinduism and Buddhism not all demons are evil, but in my opinion it’s quite ludicrous that a demon king in the Satanic Underworld can be deemed benevolent.

We are told in Indian scriptures that King Mahabali’s grandfather is *Prahlada*, and a search for this being comes up with the following quote from Bhāgavata Gita:

**Quote #21:** Among the Daitya demons I am the devoted Prahlada, among subduers I am time, among beasts I am the lion, and among birds I am Garuda.<sup>234</sup>

I am aware of that we are a little ahead of ourselves here, and everything that’s unclear now will be thoroughly and more easily explained in upcoming papers. However, in **Quote #21** *Garuda* is mentioned, and the bird is closely associated with this being—bird like in “Bird Tribe.” Once again, we are back to the aquatic Bird Tribe.

Garuda, a large, humanoid bird,<sup>235</sup> was the son of the “Creator-Rishi,” *Kaśyapa*, according to the *Mahabharata*.<sup>236</sup> Kaśyapa, as we can see, was a *Creator*, which is a title for Lord En.ki in the Sumerian scriptures. In the Vedas, Kaśyapa is said to be the “father of humanity.”<sup>237</sup> This points directly to Lord En.ki. However, Kaśyapa is also going to be looked into more deeply in future papers, but for now, I just want to show the reader whom I have concluded Kaśyapa to be. Thus, we have Garuda being the son of Kaśyapa, which in conclusion would make Garuda Marduk’s counterpart.

In summary, let us go back from where we started. I have now suggested that Mahabali, the “benevolent demon king,” according to the records, is the grandson of Prahlada, who is the equivalent to Garuda, who is the equivalent to Lord Marduk. If we read this literally, Mahabali would therefore be Marduk’s grandson, which in some aspects makes sense because Mahabali, in the Vedas, is portrayed as human (read human hybrid). Hence, either Marduk had his human hybrid grandson rule Satalaloka, or Marduk deliberately changed the records so that it looks like his grandson rules this region, when in fact it’s Marduk himself who is in charge. However, I can’t prove the

---

<sup>232</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mahabali>

<sup>233</sup> Ibid.

<sup>234</sup> Bhāgavata Gita, 10.30

<sup>235</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Garuda>

<sup>236</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Garuda#In\\_the\\_Mahabharata](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Garuda#In_the_Mahabharata)

<sup>237</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Manu\\_%28Hinduism%29#Genealogy](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Manu_%28Hinduism%29#Genealogy)



latter, so for now, I want to go with the version that this part of the Underworld, in Vedic times, was ruled by Marduk's grandson.

Remember, though, who these beings are. What appears benevolent on the surface is nothing but when experiencing them in their right elements. Sutalaloka is a part of the Underworld, and therefore, benevolence is hardly a term appropriate to this being when meeting him in his own domain. Aren't top players in today's society said to act in a similar way? They seem quite normal and benevolent when they meet the regular people, but behind the scenes they can act like monsters, doing rituals and being accustomed to rape and sacrifice of children.

11. Talatalaloka. This realm is controlled by Maya, the "demon-architect."<sup>238</sup> This is interesting because I suggested in loka number 8 that Maya is the counterpart of Varuna, who is the counterpart of Lord En.ki. This means that according to these records, Lord En.ki is still overtly in charge of this lower domain. For some reason, he seems to not have written this region over to his son, Marduk. However, in a strange twist of fate, Shiva, "the Destroyer" (Marduk), is said to have destroyed the three cities of Maya, but was later pleased with Maya, so he gave this region to En.ki and promised to protect him.<sup>239</sup> This is the mythological explanation to why En.ki still is the Lord of Talatalaloka—it was once given to Marduk, and it included three cities, apparently. Therefore, these cities were originally built by En.ki when he owned this domain. En.ki gave the domain to Marduk, who destroyed the cities—allegedly he didn't like them. Not to make Marduk look foolish in the scriptures, it sounds like he suddenly changed his mind regarding the cities, and gave the whole domain back to En.ki. Logically, this is hardly what happened. If the story of the cities is true at all, it's more reasonable to think that the destruction of the cities annoyed En.ki enough to take this domain away from his son, and En.ki regained the throne, where he now sits with his "consort," Queen Ereškigal.

We also learn about this region that Maya is well-versed in sorcery,<sup>240</sup> which of course can easily be attributed to Lord En.ki.

12. Mahatalaloka. This realm is aboded by "many-hooded Nagas (serpents)."<sup>241</sup> In subsection "iii.v" we learn about the Nagas that they are snake-like inter-dimensional beings who can travel through solid matter. I suggested that the Nagas are En.ki's Minions, which turns out to be correct. Most likely, they are also one of those races that reside in the Sirius star system. I advise you to review Paper #3, subsection "iii.v" if you have forgotten about the Nagas—thus you will get a clearer picture of whom is residing in this loka, deep down in the Underworld. It is said that the Nagas live in this realm in peace, but that they "always fear Garuda, the eagle-man." By now, we know

---

<sup>238</sup> <http://antaryamin.wordpress.com/2010/12/25/hindu-cosmology-14-lokas-and-modern-cosmology-multiverse/>

<sup>239</sup> Ibid.

<sup>240</sup> Ibid.

<sup>241</sup> Ibid.

that Garuda is Marduk. With this statement about Garuda, there is a vague reference to Marduk being the king of this loka.

13. Rasatalaloka. Now we're getting closer to the Vedic Hell. This region is inhabited by demons—here called *Dānavas* and *Daityas*. These demons are known by Hindus to be cruel and mighty. They are said to be foes of the Devas, and live in holes, like serpents.<sup>242</sup>

Here is another example where we need to use previous knowledge to be able to correctly interpret what the above paragraph says. This is a good reason why we need to learn at least the basics of all these deities and the realms in which they dwell (on Earth or off-planet). Here it says that the demons are the foes of the Devas, and the Devas are the gods in the Vedas. Gods can be interpreted as either Lord En.ki and his cohorts, Queen Nin (feminine: “Devi”) and Khan En.lil, or both. This is what makes religion and mythology so ingenious because it can be interpreted as applying to both or either of these two groups, and still make sense in a way. Of course, from a Vedic viewpoint, they will have it that these demons are the enemies of Lord Vishnu and the higher hierarchy of the gods, but in this case, Devas must be referred to Queen Nin and Khan En.lil—the *real* enemies of the demons. In actuality, the demons are of course Lord En.ki’s Minions. I am not trying to confuse the reader here—the confusion is deliberately put in the Vedic texts, so they can have many-faceted interpretations. If anything, I am trying to create some stable data in the confusion.

14. Patalaloka. This is the last and the lowest of all the lokas—the one just above the Vedic Hell. It is also called *Patala* or *Nagaloka*, and just as Mahatalaloka, Patalaloka is the region of the Nagas, the snake people—exactly as the name indicates. The Nagas of this region are ruled by Vasuki,<sup>243</sup> the “Great Naga King.” According to the Vedas, Vasuki worked together with Vishnu and the Asuras to obtain *Amrita*, the life-elixir that would make beings immortal—or at least next to immortal (in physical terms). This Amrita was churned from the “Ocean of Milk,” which of course is the *Cosmic Ocean*<sup>244</sup> (also being a term for the Milky Way Galaxy). Vasuki, the Great Naga King, is also “Lord Shiva’s Snake.”<sup>245</sup> It is quite interesting how these three adversaries to the Goddess—Vishnu, Shiva, and Vasuki—work hand in hand in order to illegally try to obtain the life-elixir from the Cosmic Ocean—a life-elixir they have no right to after they rebelled and became enemies of the Orion Empire.

Last, we learn that each Naga in Patalaloka wears a hood, decorated with a jewel, and the light from these jewels are what is illuminating this lowest of the lower realms—one step above Hell. Without these jewels, it would be pitch black.

We have now gone through all fourteen lokas—the seven upper ones, and the seven lower ones. Directly below the Paatalas are the planets of the *Pitras*, as described in the Purāṇas. The “Pitras” are the ancestors, which means that these are the planets

---

<sup>242</sup> Ibid.

<sup>243</sup> Ibid.

<sup>244</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ocean\\_of\\_milk](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ocean_of_milk)

<sup>245</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Vasuki>

where the ancestors of the living dwell. This is, as the reader can see, a contradiction, as the ancestors of course must have gone through the same paths of the Afterlife as anybody else, but as we know by now, mythology is not always meant to be taken literally.

### *i.vii. Naraka—the Vedic “Hell”*

Beneath the planets of the Pitras is the *Naraka*, or the *Naraklokas*—the *hellish planets*, located just above the *Garbhodaka Ocean*.

The Naraka is where the sinners are punished and could be said to be the equivalent to the Roman Catholic *Purgatory*, in the same sense that it is not an infinite punishment, like it is in the Christian Hell. The Naraka is a temporary abode for souls who need to “learn their lessons.” I am going to spend some time on this loka because it has to do with the Afterlife, and it may help the reader to further understand what happens to souls after they die and get trapped in the AIF’s recycling system. It also further proves what I’ve been exposing on this subject in previous levels of learning.

In charge of the Naraka is a deity called *Yama*. He is also the “God of Justice,” and thus the one who decides what a soul needs to accomplish before she can leave Naraka. Yama is assisted by beings called *Yamadūtas*—beings who are astonishingly similar to the “Grays.” They look strange and frightening to the newly deceased and emanate very negative energies.<sup>246</sup> They are also the ones who have to do with the transmigration of souls, and they are equipped with some mystical powers, so-called *siddhis*, which they use in order to carry out their duties. In the Vedas it is said that these beings are picking up souls who have been too entangled in the material world and are in need of special “care.” However, when we research it more thoroughly, it looks like there’s a little bit more to it than that.

---

<sup>246</sup> Richard L. Thompson, “Alien Identities,” p. 351ff.



Fig. 6. Naraka, the Hindu version of Hell.

To more fully understand the Afterlife phenomenon from both an ancient Vedic perspective and how it works today, we need to make some parallels between the two different time periods. The best comparison, perhaps, can be done if we involve today's UFO abduction phenomenon. The idea that the abductors have something to do with the Afterlife and recycling of souls is not farfetched at all, and has been discussed both by myself and other researchers in the field.

A classic abduction case is of course that of Whitley Strieber, who over and over again has been abducted with the typical short Grays.<sup>247</sup> As we discussed—especially in Level III—there are different kinds of Grays. There are those who evolved more or less naturally in the Universe, and have branched out into many different subspecies, but there are also those who are genetically engineered and manipulated, similar to us humans. One group of those can in fact be divided into several sub-groups, coming from our future in order to regain their ability to recreate. They are abducting humans to study our DNA, so they can transfer some strands of our DNA into their own bodies, hoping they can become more humanlike again. They are therefore applying a sort of *reverse genetic engineering* by *taking our* DNA and insert it into themselves, compared to how the AIF did it when *giving their* DNA to us. These future versions of the Grays are those who came out of the Machine Kingdom, which as of yet has not been established on Earth (seen from a linear perspective).



Fig. 7. Whitley Strieber

Last, there is a faction of the Grays, used by the AIF as “space suits.” The AIF figured out a long time ago that the Gray prototype can withstand radiation and other hardship that goes with basic space travel. Thus, the souls of the AIF can manifest in genetically manipulated Gray prototypes, and thereby travel through space in physical, or semi-physical, form. We talk a lot about the Grays in the UFO community because these are the most common ETs that have been seen on and around this planet. The reason for this is exactly as pointed out above—it’s a way for the AIF to visit our physical 3-D realm and the dimensions close by.

---

<sup>247</sup> I doubt there are any readers who have followed me thus far, who haven’t heard about Whitley Strieber. Still, if not, I strongly advise those readers to read at least his first book, “Communion,” written in the 1980s. It’s definitely a classic in the field.

I have little doubt that it is this last category of Grays that have abducted Whitley Strieber, regardless where they say they originate from. These Grays are simply servant (or Minions) to the AIF leaders, and they originate from many different places in the Universe, as we have discussed in previous papers. Thus, it is interesting to hear that these same Grays have been telling Strieber that “We recycle souls.”<sup>248</sup> After have heard this from his “visitors,” Strieber pondered the following: “Could it be that the soul is not only real, but the flux of souls between life and death is a process directed by consciousness and supported by artistry and technology?”<sup>249</sup> He then continues by rhetorically asking, “Who watches us?”<sup>250</sup>



Fig. 8. Strieber’s “Gray”

The idea that the gods are using technology and artistry (including holograms) to manipulate souls in the Afterlife coincides very much with Vedic ideas, although in the Vedas it has, as I mentioned earlier, to do with transmigration from one realm of Afterlife location to another, in what is meant to appear as a more benevolent trickery. However, when looking at Vedic artists’ idea of the Naraka, and what happens there, looks far from benevolent to me. Still, in order to get across to humanity as “humanitarian gods,” the AIF makes it seem like it’s inevitable to have people go through Naraka when the soul needs it.

Although Strieber considers his encounters to mostly benevolent (albeit he is going back and forth on the subject), it’s quite easy for bystanders like ourselves to see that his encounters are anything but. The Vedas want to make a similar claim that the Yamadūtas are benevolent in the sense that they just want to assist in the soul’s spiritual

---

<sup>248</sup> Whitley Strieber, “Communion,” p. 241.

<sup>249</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 210.

<sup>250</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 214.

journey, but there are several examples that clearly show the vicious intent of the Yamadūtas.

Similar to the Grays that Strieber is dealing with, the Yamadūtas can also walk through walls and ceilings—in other words, they are interdimensional. Also, just like the Grays induce “Out of Body Experiences” (OBE) in the subject, so can the Yamadūtas. I haven’t found any precise description of how the Yamadūtas are supposed to look like, but they act in a fashion that makes us think of demons, and hence it’s not too farfetched to suggest that the Yamadūtas and the Grays are one and the same (the Grays certainly look like demons to us humans). Richard L. Thompson, who like me has looked into the Afterlife phenomenon in relation to the Yamadūtas and the Grays, added the following in his book, “Alien Identities:”

**Quote #22:** I suspect that we are seeing a few traces of a complex universal control system involving many different types of intelligent beings.<sup>251</sup>

There seem to be two different Yamadūta agendas. One is to “rehabilitate” the soul of the deceased person and then transmigrate that soul to another, higher loka. The other agenda is to later on in the process recycle the soul back to the Earth plane, or Bhurloka, as it is called in the Vedas. Lord Yama is the one who is supervising the Yamadūtas in completing either of these two tasks.

Who, then, is this mythical Lord Yama? When we look into his persona, we learn from the *Rig Veda* that he has two dogs, or hounds, guarding the road to his abode. These two dogs have been compared to *Hellhounds*,<sup>252</sup> which is quite logical because we know he is the Lord of Hell. However, we have talked about the Hellhounds before, if the reader recalls. In Level IV, “[Paper #5, “Lucifer’s Rebellion,”](#)” we discussed the Hellhounds from Sirius. According to Robert Temple in his book, *The Sirius Mystery*, the “Hounds from Hell” is possibly a term for the entire Sirius system. I also connected the word “hell” or “hel” with the Goddess Hel or Hela in Norse mythology, where she is the “Goddess of Death.” We start to feel a strange resemble between Queen Ereškigal, Lord Nergal, and the Rulers of the Underworld. This is not without merit because we don’t need to look very far before we find the following:

**Quote #23:** His [Yama’s] Greek counterpart is Hades and Thanatos. His Egyptian counterpart is Osiris.<sup>253</sup>

In Level IV I went into detail about who Hades and Osiris are, and it was established that both of them are in turn counterparts to Lord En.ki (Nergal) in Sumerian texts. In other words, we can then, with good conscience, establish that Lord Yama is En.ki. This means that Lord En.ki is the one who supervises the recycling of

---

<sup>251</sup> Thompson, p. 354 op. cit.

<sup>252</sup> <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Yama#Hinduism>

<sup>253</sup> <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Yama#Hinduism>

souls, and the Yamadūtas are, without considerable doubt, the “Grays,” i.e. En.ki’s Minions in their radioactivity resistant bodies.



Fig. 9. Shiva with his four arms, and Yama, riding a buffalo.

Furthermore, it’s easy to connect the Underworld with Sirius because of Sirius A’s energetic connection with our own Sun and star system, as discussed earlier. Only because the Underworld is related to our own planet and what exists beneath our feet—in other dimensions—it doesn’t mean that in the metaphysical world, this realm doesn’t spread its tentacles to planets and moons within our own solar system (such as Mars), and that of others (such as Sirius, Canopus, and perhaps Arcturus).

Last, beneath Naraka is the Garbhodaka Ocean, which by some is depicted as the Cosmic Ocean of dark matter on which the Earth rests.

## *II. The Significance of the Pole Star*

The polestar, called Dhruvaloka, is said to be the pivot of this universe, and all planets move around this polestar.



**Quote #24: SB 4.29.42-44, Purport:** All the great sages mentioned in this verse have their planets near Brahmāloka, the planet where Lord Brahmā resides along with four great sages—Sanaka, Sanātana, Sanandana and Sanat-kumāra. These sages reside in different stars known as the southern stars, which circle the polestar. The polestar, called Dhruvaloka, is the pivot of this universe, and all planets move around this polestar. All the stars are planets, as far as we can see, within this one universe. According to Western theory, all the stars are different suns, but according to Vedic information, there is only one sun within this universe. All the so-called stars are but different planets. Besides this universe, there are many millions of other universes, and each of them contains similar innumerable stars and planets.<sup>254</sup>

Because celestial bodies move around in cosmos, the polestar in relation to the Earth changes with time. Remarkably enough, the Vedas, which are amongst the oldest sacred scriptures in the world, are said to first have been written down around 1500 BCE (Before Common Era).<sup>255</sup> This is very significant because this is actually the time (1500 BCE) when we had a change in polestars. From 1500 BCE to 500 BCE, Kochab ( $\beta$  Ursae Minoris)<sup>256</sup> and Pherkad ( $\gamma$  Ursae Minoris)<sup>257</sup> played the roles as polestars, so at that time we actually had two polestars. These stars are 130 light-years, and 487 light-years away from Earth, respectively. After that, Polaris ( $\alpha$  Ursae Minoris) became the polestar, and has remained so up until this day. Polaris is 434 light-years from Earth.

---

<sup>254</sup> Srimad-Bhagavatam, SB Canto 4: SB 4.29.42-44, Purport.

<sup>255</sup> <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Vedas#Chronology>

<sup>256</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Beta\\_Ursae\\_Minoris](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Beta_Ursae_Minoris)

<sup>257</sup> <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Pherkad>



Fig. 10. Ursa Major, Ursa Minor and Draco.

As we can see, Ursa Minor (the *Little Dipper*, or the *Little Bear*) has had a significant role in Earth's history. However, if 1500 BCE was when the oldest Vedas were allegedly written down, this means that the stories told in these ancient texts are much older. Therefore, in the sense of polestars, there is one star that had even more significance to the Vedic texts than Kochab and Pherkad. This star was Thuban ( $\alpha$  Draconis). Thuban was the polestar from approximately 4000 BCE to 1500 BCE.<sup>258</sup> Thus, when the Vedas speak about the polestar, they are probably mostly talking about Alpha Draconis.<sup>259</sup> This is interesting because these two asterisms—Ursa Minor and Alpha Draconis—are the major ones we have discussed in previous papers in relation to the AIF. Both these constellations were conquered on the most part and made into strongholds by Lord En.ki and his army. Moreover, Draco and the Little Bear are also two of the most discussed constellations in UFOlogy of today. They are both considered being occupied by malevolent star races (the Dracos and Reptilians, mainly). Although there is much disinformation on the Internet about star races—how they look like and

---

<sup>258</sup> Some say 1900 BCE because different scientists are in disagreement about the exact time frame.

<sup>259</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Thuban#Pole\\_star](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Thuban#Pole_star)

where they come from, the information that these two asterisms are populated by to us unfriendly star beings is basically correct.

The polestar is called Dhruva in *Vishnu Purāna* and the *Brahmanda*, and was located in the tail of a celestial animal figure known as the *Dolphin* at the time.<sup>260</sup> This ancient constellation can be easily recognized in today's night sky as the Draco constellation, and Dhruva is the equivalent to the star we today call Thuban (α Draconis).<sup>261</sup> *Vishnu Purāna* is visualizing the story of Thuban in the *Legend of Dhruva*, which is supposedly played out around 2800BCE,<sup>262</sup> almost 5000 years ago. At that time, Thuban was definitely the polestar.

The polestar in the Hindu religion is relevant because it's supposedly the abode of Lord Vishnu (En.ki) *in this Universe*.<sup>263</sup> This is important to emphasize because we are talking about the visible universe now, in which this whole manipulation is taking place. The *Srimad-Bhagavatam*, from which this information is taken, tells us that Lord Vishnu's abode in relation to his cosmic agenda is the polestar. From the evidence I just provided, it shows that Thuban was the polestar when the information in *Srimad-Bhagavatam* took place, so even though the polestar changes with time, it's reasonable to believe that Thuban was, and still is, the abode of Lord Vishnu. What this means, from all we can tell, is that Thuban is the star, and Alpha Draconis is the star system, in which he resides. This does not mean, however, that Vishnu/En.ki is necessarily steadfast in Draco—only that it's his abode as Lord Vishnu—it's the Vedic tradition.

### III. The Underlying Vedic Tradition in Today's UFO Community

Speaking of Vedic traditions—it's no coincidence that certain star systems are mentioned in today's channeled material, and elsewhere, as the abode of certain star beings—New Age (which should really read *Old Age*) is to a large degree based upon the Vedic belief system. It seems like the AIF still wants to keep this extensive literature as a template for the UFO community and exopolitics, without people's awareness that this is the case.

We have many examples of this, besides the star systems mentioned in today's UFO literature and in channeling. A few examples would be,

a. **The Soul.** The Vedic view on soul and consciousness is almost identical with that which is discussed in the UFO community, New Age, and the Spiritual Awakening Movement. The soul is immortal and constantly striving to evolve into higher awareness and consciousness.

---

<sup>260</sup> R N Iyengar, February 1, 2010, Revised, January 24, 2011: Dhruva the Ancient Indian Pole Star: Fixity, Rotation and Movement, <http://www.scribd.com/doc/20298010/Dhruva-the-Ancient-Vedic-Hindu-Pole-Star>

<sup>261</sup> Ibid.

<sup>262</sup> Ibid.

<sup>263</sup> Srimad-Bhagavatam, SB Canto 5.23.

b. **Oneness.** “We are all One” is something we hear about a lot in any alternative research. It basically means that we are all coming from the same Super Being—God or Goddess—and we were all separated from this Divine Spirit and sent out in the Universe to create and to learn. Ultimately, it’s God or the Goddess who is learning from what we, His or Her soul fractions, do. This way the Supreme Being learns more about Himself or Herself. This is a typical Vedic idea, where the soul’s journey goes from being a human here on Earth, to ascending to a higher realm when we die, until we, hopefully, one day reach the state of *Brahmā*, the Hindu version of Heaven, where we join with Lord Vishnu and live happily forever after. Just like in modern New Age beliefs, we first need to qualify to go to Heaven (Satyaloka or Brahmaloaka), and unless we really are saints, we don’t. First we need to go through a hierarchy of lokas, where gods and demigods dwell, and when we have learnt enough to qualify for the next loka, we ascend again. In between, we are recycled back to Earth to live another lifetime, in which the potential of messing up is relatively great, and instead of ascending, we may *descend* and end up in one of the seven lower lokas, or in Nakala (Hell).

c. **Ascension.** As mentioned under b., ascension is a Vedic idea, and it really seems to originate in the Hindu religion and the Vedas. There it’s called lokas, while it’s called *dimensions* in today’s movements. Other than that, the similarities are stunning! It would be of great potential value for the soul’s journey to ponder if ascension to higher dimensions is just a carrot that the AIF sticks in front of our noses to keep us occupied with an idea that is not what it seems to be. If the idea is an AIF idea to begin with, why would we want to progress in that direction? Would it really lead to freedom? Would it really make us become One with the God/Goddess? Or is ascension just some nonsense that we occupy our minds with in the Matrix—the Hologram? Moreover—if those channeled entities, regardless if they call themselves Ra, Elohim, the Nibiruans, the Galactic Federation of Light, Ascended Masters, or anything more or less fancy and powerful promote ascension, are they then of the *real* Divine, or are they Minions of Lord En.ki?

Very few New Agers are willing to see the elephant in the living room, and the reason for that is quite obvious. The ascension process seems so enticing and so promising that many people who believe in it don’t want to listen to someone who is not supporting it. It doesn’t matter if things don’t make sense—people are so tired of the stress and suffering under the oppressive forces that control their lives that they want something glamorous to brighten up their existence. They want hope for the future, but at the same token they want someone else—in this case the ETs—to do the job for them. The Harvest/ascension scenario sounds like a perfect and exciting solution. There is only one problem, however—it’s a trap!

d. **UFOs and Aliens.** The big difference between the Vedic texts and today’s UFO sightings and alien encounters is that in ancient times, the “aliens” lived amongst us—today they are more or less hiding and lurking in the background. Other than that, the gods and demigods in the Vedas had their Vimānas (flying machines that could fly within the atmosphere, in space, and between dimensions), and we have the UFOs and the alien encounters—same thing! Over the eons, the AIF have had many different agendas, and most of them are still in progress. One of these agendas is to create the

Machine Kingdom. This is an old AIF goal, which goes back to Atlantis, but at that time the AIF failed. They had created so much chaos and confusion with their genetic engineering programs that they at the same time created the destruction of their own civilization. We know how it all ended—a large part of the world was swept away by the Deluge. However, the AIF didn't give up, and they started anew, but the goals remained the same. However, before the goals could be reached, we humans had to evolve, approximately to the point where we are. Thus, the reader can see that the AIF actually doesn't mind if we human evolve—they are counting on it, and they *need us* to, or we would be useless for the tasks they have in mind for us. Most people within alternative groups think that they are creating a big problem for the Elite when they raise their frequency and become more aware, and knowledgeable. They think they challenge the AIF and make them nervous, when most people in fact are playing right into the hands of the oppressors.

We are usually not a threat to the AIF only by expanding our consciousness. From what I can see, there are only two ways we can become major threats to the AIF. They are, i) as **genuine whistle-blowers**. You have at some point worked with something that is classified as Top Secret or above, and you decide to reveal this information to the public. Your life depends on how sensitive this information is—if it's sensitive enough to change any major plans for the AIF, or if it may become a threat to one or more of the important people behind the scenes, they may take you out, or take other actions to make you stop communicating. If the information is not sensitive enough to make any real change in their plans, they may just meet it with silence. This is part of the psychological warfare—silence sometimes works better than anything else, and ii) **you raise your vibration, awareness, and consciousness, but refuse to step into any of the AIF's traps that they have set up for people who are evolving**. Those who can see through the AIF's intentions in almost everything they do and just keep evolving, are a serious enough threat to En.ki and his cohorts, but if you also convince others to do the same, and if you are successful with it, they may even become afraid of what you're doing. To them it means that more and more people start knowing the truth about *them*. It's not that they fear you in person, but if people start getting smart enough to see through their agendas, they lose their power over us, and that's what they are afraid of. However, it doesn't stop there! We are not the only planet in the Universe where the native species have been manipulated in a similar way as we have. Someone “in the know” once whispered in my ear that Lord En.ki has made more damage in the Universe than people think. In other words, he has conquered more worlds and star systems than we can imagine, and genetic engineering and manipulation is always part of the agenda when it comes to controlling the native population of a certain planet or star. If we humans wake up here on Earth to such an extent that the AIF can't control us anymore, they are afraid that the same thing may happen somewhere else. Although the AIF may seem powerful and frightening to many people, it's not that the AIF is without fear—quite the opposite. Beings who want to induce fear in others have a lot of fears inside themselves as well. This is why they need to control everybody else to feel safer. You probably stumbled upon the typical bully in school, who surrounded himself or herself with a lot of “friends.” These friends,

however, are actually more like “followers” than they are friends. By recruiting followers, the bully gives everybody the impression of being undefeatable. The followers, who themselves are fearful, think they are safe with the bully because no one dares to do anything bad to a follower, afraid as they are of being reprimanded by the bully. No one really understands that the bully is the person who is the most afraid.

In conclusion—the real wake up of mankind can’t occur until we realize the fact that most of today’s spiritual movements are based on the Vedas, and the Vedas are AIF propaganda to keep us encouraged and hopeful, but still trapped.

I received a newsletter in my email just a few days ago, which verified that others had discovered the same thing regarding the Vedic literature. The following is from a newsletter called “Filer’s File,” and is about UFOs, alien encounters, and other “paranormal” phenomena. I am going to quote what the article says about the Vedas (the only editing I have done from the original text is to create a few “new paragraphs,” in order to make the otherwise condensed text easier to read, deleted an end parenthesis that didn’t have a beginning, and added an end quote that was missing.)

### **Buddhist and Hindu Scripture Tells of Other Worlds**



Fig. 11. Milky Way Galaxy look-alike.

Capers Jones writes, “A description of an alien visit is in the Buddhist Lotus Sutra scripture called Saddharma Pundarika that was first written circa 300 A.D. Buddha himself was born in 563 BC, so the Lotus Sutra was obviously written by Buddhist monks around eight centuries after his death. The English language version cited here was translated by H. Kern and originally published in 1884. Buddhist cosmology is surprisingly modern and recognizes the existence of millions of other worlds and casually asserts that they are inhabited. Each inhabited world is stated to have a Buddha of its own enlightened being.”

In Buddhist teachings, anyone is theoretically capable of becoming a Buddha, although actually accomplishing this goal is rare. One Buddhist scripture mentions

in passing that on earth sermons are given with words, but on other worlds sermons may be given with light or with scents or by other non-verbal means. Another modern aspect of Buddhist cosmology is the recognition that the universe has existed for many millions of years. The concept is first mentioned in the epic Mahabharata Hindu poem that according to Dr. V. Raghavan, retired head of the Sanskrit department of India's prestigious University of Madras. He contends that centuries-old Hindu documents prove that aliens from outer space visited his nation. "Fifty years of researching this ancient works convinces me that there are livings beings on other planets, and that they visited earth as far back as 4,000 B.C.," The scholar says. "There is a just a mass of fascinating information about flying machines, even fantastic science fiction weapons, that can be found in translations of the Vedas (scriptures), Indian epics, and other ancient Sanskrit text."



Fig. 12. War between gods.

In the Puja ritual there is worship of images of God that has become in recent times a great and potent tenet of faith and belief in our Hindu Religion. Puja is not only performed in temples but also in many Hindu homes. The object of the puja ritual is to create and setup thoughts of spiritual forces in and around the worshipers. This is best achieved by singing or chanting of mantras, performing certain actions and making offerings in three defined stages. Each mantra is a magazine of vast spiritual forces. In the Mahabharata (writings), there is notion of divine lighting and ray weapons, even a kind of hypnotic weapon. 'Lord of the Three Worlds' (Lord Vishnu and Lord Shiva). Lord Brahma is the first member of the Brahmanical triad, Vishnu being the second and Shiva, the third.

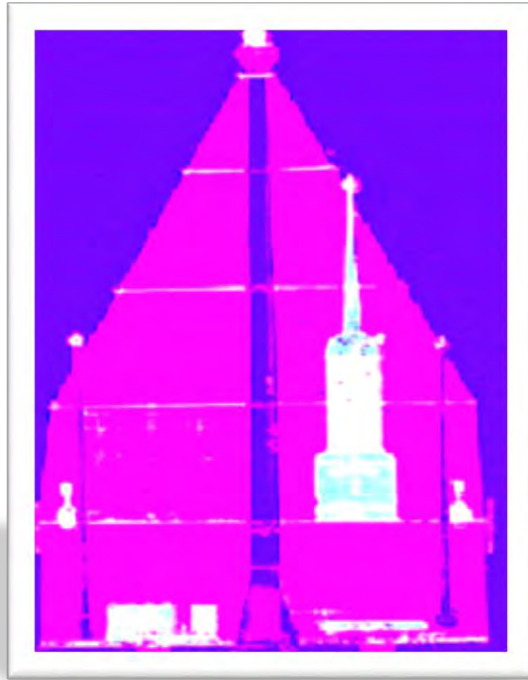


Fig. 13. A “Gandara.”

Brahma is the god of creation and he is traditionally accepted as the Creator of the entire universe. Lord Vishnu holds a discus which always returns by itself after being thrown. He rides a huge flying creature, called Gandara shown at left. His home is in a heaven. Many religions

throughout the world have beliefs indicating God and his messengers ride in space ships. Capers Jones states, “Buddhist cosmology also overlaps modern quantum theory, in that the Buddhists think that the void or emptiness is the source of both material objects and energy. As in quantum theory, particles can flash into existence from the void. The fact that material objects are constructed from millions of small particles is also part of Buddhist teaching. A central teaching of Buddhist philosophy is that all objects composed of such particles are fated to decay.” This entropy or decay applies to living creatures, material objects, and the universe itself. Since Buddhist cosmology dates back prior to 525 BC, it is interesting that there are so many similarities between Buddhist cosmology and modern cosmology.



Fig. 14. Old artifact.

Incidentally at about the time the Lotus Sutra was being written, the famous Buddhist University of Nalanda was being created in Northern India. Nalanda was the first university to teach astronomy and cosmology, as well as teaching mathematics. It is still in existence. Although Nalanda was a Buddhist university, it



was surprisingly eclectic and attracted students of other religions and students from many Asian countries. For example, translations from Sanskrit into Chinese carried out at the University of Nalanda preserved many valuable scientific documents whose originals were later destroyed during the Muslim invasions of the 11th century.

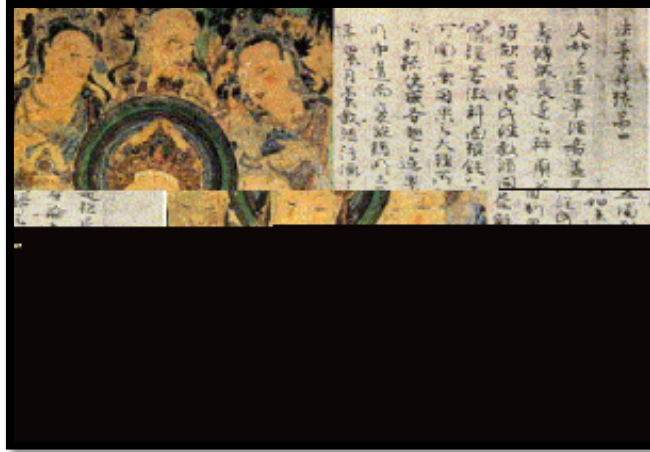


Fig. 15. Sanskrit translation into Chinese.

- The existence of many other inhabited worlds is casually accepted.
- Both psychic and physical travel between worlds is casually accepted.
- Forms of communication other than words are casually accepted.
- Visiting aliens can apparently assume human shapes if desired.
- A surprising alien motive for visiting earth is to learn and share knowledge.
- Human beings and the earth are described as being ugly to aliens.
- At least some aliens visiting earth are cautioned not to be rude to humans.

Considering that the Lotus Sutra was written around the 3rd century AD and the English translation was made in 1884, the concept of interstellar travel is surprisingly matter of fact. It is stated explicitly in the chapter that extra-terrestrials can travel between worlds and that visits to earth are not uncommon. Somewhat more surprising is the concept that instantaneous mental communication between enlightened beings on many worlds is possible and indeed a common activity. This

is surprisingly similar to the idea of “entanglement” from physics, or instantaneous communication between widely separated particles.<sup>264</sup>

In general, this article summarizes quite well some of the things we’ve learnt so far. When I studied Sumerian mythology, a deep-study was necessary in order to put the pieces together to convince potential skeptics that what the cuneiforms communicate are not just fables without some anchor in our historical past. However, when we move over to the Vedas, things become much more obvious, much faster. A person has to be quite bold-headed not to see that the ancient Vedas, which usually are older than the Sumerian texts, readily tell us about alien visitors, space travel, how the Universe is constructed, and much, much. There are even scientists today, as we discussed earlier, who use Vedic texts as inspiration and evidence. Also, the Vedas, for those who honestly want to know about ET visitors in the past, really take away the delusion that ancient myths by and large should be equivalent to some primitive Bronze Age superstition, or some manmade religion.

#### *IV. The Evolution of Consciousness*

The planet Nibiru has been lively discussed in different forums—so also in this one. As the reader knows, I have come to the conclusion, based on the evidence I have provided, that Nibiru is *not* a planet that belongs to our solar system and orbits the Sun in 3600 years, contrary to what Zechariah Sitchin and his followers say. Moreover, Nibiru is *not* the original planet, or the home planet, of Lord En.ki and his Fallen Angels. However, I did present a hypothesis that Nibiru could be the home world of a Sirian race that had its planet bounced out of orbit during the Sirian Wars. For a while, it drifted around in deep space, waiting for another solar system to sometime in the future pull it in through its gravitational field. After some time has passed, Nibiru instead was made into a hollowed out spaceship that no longer drifted around aimlessly in space, but now became intelligently controlled. This was done by the AIF in order to help the surviving population of the planet that once belonged to the Sirius star system. In exchange, the inhabitants of Nibiru swore allegiance to the Rebels, i.e. Lord En.ki and his cohorts.

Furthermore, we have discussed that hollowed out asteroids, planetoids, and even moons and planets, have been frequently used by the AIF as battleships in space wars, and for their conquest in space. These crafts are the most successful battleships they have because they are very deadly, very high-tech, and hard to destroy—at least initially. Before an enemy manages to destroy a battleship like that, the battleship usually has already annihilated the enemy.

---

<sup>264</sup> Filer’s File #28-2014.



Fig. 16. Lt. Col. Wendelle Stevens

The now deceased Lt. Col. of U.S. Air force, Wendelle C. Stevens,<sup>265</sup> who also was a UFO research pioneer, once mentioned a study on the origin of UFOs carried out by a think tank in Brussels called *Laboratoire de Recherche A. Kraainem*.<sup>266</sup> In this study it was concluded that when a civilization has reached a certain stage in its development and technology, a civilization will leave their home planet and “live in huge ‘mother-ships,’ artificial worlds of their own creation perfectly adapted to their own needs and constantly maintained and perfected by them. [...] The artificial worlds are entirely self-sufficient and depend on no other planet or physical body for support. They are maintained and cruise [in] space indefinitely.”<sup>267</sup>

This is very interesting for at least two reasons. The first reason is the comparison with the hollowed-out craft that the AIF is using. We’ll come back more to this in a moment, after we’ve discussed the second reason for my interest in the Brussel study.

In the Vedic texts, self-sustaining flying cities, travelling indefinitely through space, are also mentioned. Thompson, in “Alien Identities” writes about a set of three flying cities built by Maya Dānava for the sons of the Asura Tāraka. In the scripture, *Śiva Purāṇa*, these cities are described as follows:

**Quote #25:** Then the highly intelligent Maya built the cities by means of his penance: the golden one for Tārakākṣa, the silver one for Kamalākṣa, and the steel one for

---

<sup>265</sup> Stevens’ website: <http://www.ufohypotheses.com/stevens.htm>.

<sup>266</sup> Thompson, pp. 258-59.

<sup>267</sup> Wendelle Stevens, 1982, pp. 77-78, op. cit. via Thompson, pp. 258-59.

Vidyunmālī. The three fortlike excellent cities were in order in heaven, sky and on the earth. ... Entering the three cities thus, the sons of Tāraka, the three fortlike excellent cities were in order in heaven, sky and on the earth. ... Entering the three cities thus, the sons of Tāraka, of great strength and valour, experienced all enjoyments. They had many Kalpa trees there. Elephants and horses were in plenty. There were many palaces with gems. Aerial chariots shining like the solar sphere, set with Padmarāga stones, moving in all directions and looking like moonshine, illuminated the cities.<sup>268 269</sup>

Thompson is also quoting another passage, this time from the *Mahābhārata*, about another city in space. For certain reasons that I want to discuss after the quote, I want to include this one here as well because I find it quite fascinating. This is the story of the flying city called Hiraṇyapura. The city was seen floating around in space by the Vedic hero, Arjuna, while he was traveling through the celestial realms after had taken part in a great battle. Arjuna was accompanied by a Deva named Mātali, and he asked him about this city. Mātali answered him:

**Quote #26:** There once were a Daitya woman called Pulomā and a great Asurī Kālakā, who observed extreme austerities for a millennium of years of the Gods. At the end of their mortifications the self-existent God gave them a boon. They chose as their boon that their progeny should suffer little, Indra of kings, and be inviolable by Gods, Rākṣasas and Snakes. This lovely airborne city, with the splendor of good works, piled with all precious stones and impregnable even to the Immortals, the bands of Yakṣas and Gandharvas, and Snakes, Asuras, and Rākṣasas, filled with all desires and virtues, free from sorrow and disease, was created for the Kālakeyas by Brahmā, O best of the Bhāratas. The Immortals shun this celestial, sky-going city, O hero, which is peopled by Pauloma and Kālakeya Asuras. This great city is called Hiraṇyapura, the City-of-Gold.<sup>270</sup>

We may have to keep one thing in mind—the AIF, when they dictated the Veda texts, they may have wanted to describe their technology as something very beautiful and attractive, instead of saying that there are hollowed-out asteroids in space, in which some of the gods live. That doesn't sound very attractive, but floating cities of gold, covered with precious stones, does. The whole point is to describe this to humans in a way that makes us curious enough to long for these realms. The same thing is done today in UFOlogy—handsome star beings are explaining how wonderful the Fourth and Fifth Dimensions are and how easy everything will be there, as long as you turn the other cheek in this world, do good to others, and believe that we are all One.

---

<sup>268</sup> Śiva Purāṇa, 1991, p. 807, op. cit.

<sup>269</sup> Thompson, p. 259.

<sup>270</sup> Van Buitenen, 1975, p. 549, op. cit., via Thompson, pp. 259-60.

There are other similarities between the Vedas and New Age—the longevity. In New Age we are enticed to move into higher dimensions where our lives will be extended significantly. The RA Material is talking in length about this, and how our bodies live a very long time compared to here in Third Density.

**Quote #27: Questioner:** What is the... can you even state the average lifespan in the fourth density of space/time incarnation?

**Ra:** I am Ra. The space/time incarnation typical of harmonious fourth density is approximately 90,000 of your years as you measure time.<sup>271</sup>

Thus, if we approve of the Harvest, and let them “help us” ascend to the Fourth Density, we can expect a lifespan of 90,000 years. In the Vedas, if we become like the Devas—the gods and the semi-gods—we will extend our lifespan and become “immortal,” which in reality means that we’ll live for millions of our years. So, the carrot is the same in New Age as it is in Hinduism—longevity and immortality. We’ll be allowed to eat from the Tree of Life.

Longevity, however, may come in many shapes and forms. You don’t have to go with the *Space Brothers* and live forever and a day on some vague paradise world if that doesn’t tickle your fancy—there are other ways to obtain longevity. How about signing up for their new Machine Kingdom, and embrace Transhumanism and Singularity? You can become half man and half machine and live in a body that is next to indestructible, and if you miss an arm or a leg, or even if your head gets cut off, the brilliant technicians of the Machine World can easily put your head in place again, and you can even get a few improvements to your body while they are at it. Tempting? Well, this is most likely the future of Earth—at least on some timelines. Whether we want to experience that or not, we are most probably going to live side by side with these machines for a while, until we manage to change our frequencies enough.

I am quite amazed over the similarities between the Vedas and the beliefs of today’s New Age community—these two realities work side by side. The reader will see much more of this as these papers progress.

## *V. More on Different Space Travel Techniques*

There are three main way in which beings—sometimes including humans—can space travel in the Vedas. We have discussed this subject earlier, but it is quite mind-boggling to study it because now, in our “advanced” technological era, we can’t do what was apparently done in those ancient days. What is described in these texts can’t be mistaken for anything else than space travel—some of it so advanced that it yet has

---

<sup>271</sup> Law of One—The RA Material, Session 43, Question 29.

to be conceived of by the science community. In that sense, alternative science is far ahead of its mainstream cousin, but in our current era, it's still just speculation, hypotheses, and theory—we still cannot *do* it! We simply can't yet travel to the stars (I should probably correct myself here and say that “from what we're told, we can't travel to the stars.”) However, there are space programs going on behind our backs, costing billions and trillions of dollars, paid for with black budget money, which has taken mankind to the stars. This is also where the *Supersoldiers* come into the picture.

In Vedic time, on the other hand, space travel was not a big deal—it was discussed like we discuss a car ride to the next city, or a flight across the country. It wasn't more mysterious than that.



Fig. 17. Bhaktivedanta Swami Prabhupāda

In *Bhāgavata Purāṇa*, A.C. Bhaktivedanta Swami Prabhupāda (1896-1977) detailed three different processes how to move in and through outer space, as described in the Vedic texts.

The first, and less advanced, are the mechanical spaceships, similar to those we read about in old-fashion science-fiction books and comic strips. They are called *ka-pota-vāhu*. *Ka* in this sense means “ether,” or “space,” and *pota* means “ship.” Nonetheless, these spaceships don't travel through deep space for thousands of years, but are using portals, wormholes—or “hyperspace,” as it used to be called in old science fiction literature.

The second process is called *ākāśā-patana*. Thompson quotes the scripture, *Bhaktivedanta* here, and it says, “Just as the mind can fly anywhere one likes without

mechanical arrangement, so the ākāsā-patana airplane can fly at the speed of mind.”<sup>272</sup> When we research the old Vedic texts, we notice that the Vimānas—the Vedic flying machines—seem to be using ākāsā-patana as well, and the same thing can be said about the modern UFOs that flicker in the sky, appearing and disappearing in and out of our reality. Not all Vimānas, however, seem to be flying by the pilot’s mind, but fit better under category #1 above.<sup>273</sup>

Thompson, on this subject, makes excellent references between modern technology and the ancient Vedic technologies in his book, and I find he following particularly interesting:

**Quote #28:** According to the Bhāgavata Purāṇa, ether is the fabric of space, and all gross matter is generated by transformations of ether.<sup>274</sup> This is an idea reminiscent of John Wheeler’s theory of geometrodynamics, which holds that all material particles are simply twists or deformations of space-time.<sup>275</sup> Both the Bhāgavata Purāṇa and Wheeler’s theory imply that matter is directly connected to ether. Thus it should be possible to manipulate ether by manipulating gross matter. From this, we can see that it might be possible to build a physical machine that can manipulate space-time and provide for unusual modes of travel.

The Bhāgavata Purāṇa also states that the ether is the field of action of the subtle mind.<sup>276</sup> This suggests that it may be possible to manipulate the ether by mind action, thus allowing for the ākāsā-patana system of travel. Note that ākāsā means “ether” and patana means “flying.”<sup>277</sup>

The above two example of space travel techniques in ancient times, albeit fascinating, are still material—there is a usage of some kind of machinery and technology. However, there is a more sophisticated way of traveling through space, also mentioned in the Vedas. Such a process is called *Vaikuṅṭha*. This process is entirely spiritual, and does not involve any technology at all. In the Vedas, *Vaikuṅṭha* is actually the word for the spiritual world. Thompson says, “Whereas the material world is characterized by a duality between insentient matter and sentient spirit, in the world of *Vaikuṅṭha*, everything is conscious and self-effulgent. Objects in *Vaikuṅṭha* are made of a sentient substance called *cintāmaṇi*, which could be translated as “consciousness gem.”<sup>278</sup>

We often read about “riding on swans” in the Vedic literature, and this is more than likely a reference to this kind of space travel. Although *Vaikuṅṭha* is a purely

---

<sup>272</sup> Bhaktivedanta, 1982a, Canto 4, Part 2, p. 182, op. cit.

<sup>273</sup> Thompson, pp. 268-69.

<sup>274</sup> Bhāgavata Purāṇa 3.26.32-44.

<sup>275</sup> Wheeler, 1962.

<sup>276</sup> Bhāgavata Purāṇa 3.26.34.

<sup>277</sup> Thompson, p. 269, op. cit.

<sup>278</sup> Thompson, p. 269, op. cit.

spiritual concept, Vimānas can also be said to be used in this capacity, as a term for all kind of travel from one point to another when we discuss a longer distant travel. Thompson continues, “The Vaikuṅṭha Vimānas are often compared with swans, or are said to be swanlike in shape, but they are not swans. They are flying structures that are made of *cintāmaṇi* and travel by the power of pure consciousness.”<sup>279</sup>

The reader may at this point have made the connection between Vaikuṅṭha and nano-travel—correctly so, because they are one and the same. This must be the most convenient way of traveling long distances in space, but on the other hand, the so-called “long distance” is just a concept created by our limited 3-D minds, as distance in itself doesn’t exist. A travel from A to B is instantaneous. This is something that is very hard for us humans, at this time, to comprehend, as we clearly see that there is a distance between point A and point B. Nevertheless, with expanded, multidimensional minds, we will just laugh at such a concept as distance—it doesn’t compute.

Here is an example of nano-travel thousands of years ago. This is the story about Dhruva Maharaja, a king who is liberating himself from his material bondage. Before he boarded his Vimāna, the king acquired his spiritual body, here called the *siddha-deha*, which is the equivalent to what I have called the avatar, or the light-body, in previous papers. It is described in the Vedas as a bodily form made of spiritual energy, suitable for life in the Vaikuṅṭha atmosphere (the spiritual atmosphere, or the astral). Then the following happened:

While Dhruva Maharaja was passing through space, he gradually saw all the planets of the solar system, and on the path he saw all the demigods in their airplanes showering flowers upon him like rain.

Dhruva Maharaja thus surpassed the seven planetary systems of the Great Sages who are known as *Saptarsi*. Beyond that region, he achieved the transcendental situation of permanent life in the planet where Lord Vishnu lives.<sup>280</sup>

We humans, as a collective, have a lot to learn when it comes to what is, and what isn’t, beyond the Earth’s atmosphere and our five senses that we so obsessively want to hang on to and refuse to expand. I would say, the sooner a person can start using his or her multidimensional senses, the easier the transition will be from the current reality that we experience as a mass consciousness to the probabilities that lie ahead of us.

For a while, I thought I was writing to all humanity, but I soon realized my mistake—I am not. I am simply writing to those who are willing to expand their multidimensional intelligence in spite of the discomfort this sometimes may bring on many levels—many truth-seekers know what I am talking about. However, it is sobering to come to terms with the fact that the majority of mankind will probably never even come close to reading anything similar to the papers I have freely handed over as a gift to humanity. This is sad, but a matter of fact, and as such, it has to be accepted.

---

<sup>279</sup> Ibid., op. cit.

<sup>280</sup> Bhāgavata Purāṇa 4.12.34-35., op. cit.



The Wes Penre Papers || The Fifth Level of Learning  
The Vedic Texts

Still, it's very important to communicate to the remainder of mankind—the ones who are really *willing* to sacrifice some of the illusionary comforts others hold so dear. Some have to make greater sacrifices than others, but regardless, I salute you who have come this far and read the information up to this point. This is a “test” in itself—does the person have the willingness, the eagerness, and the focus necessary to do what it takes to learn what is necessary to know? If you read this now and have plowed through most of the papers from Level I and up to this point, still enthusiastic to learn more, I am sure you have what it takes!

In the next paper we will learn in some details what happened when Lucifer and his Fallen Angels invaded planet Earth and what they did to the natives here. It will show how they treated the Namlú'u—the original humankind—after they had defeated Prince Ninurta's troops, and it will also bring up what happened to the Vegans—Mother Goddess' helpers—after the Invader Force defeated them in a subsequent cosmic war.

---

Wes Penre, Wednesday, July 16, 2014

---

## PAPER 5: THE COSMIC WARS FROM A VEDIC PERSPECTIVE

### *I. The Everlasting Star Wars*

Regardless which ancient religion or mythology we discuss, the *Great Cosmic Wars* are mentioned therein. In most of them—if not all—*Lucifer's Rebellion* is mentioned as well. In the Vedic literature, the Cosmic Wars are discussed in perhaps more detail than in any other scripture—alongside maybe the *Norse Sagas*, such as the *Edda*.

In the Vedas, Lucifer's Rebellion is mainly a rebellious war between the Devas and the Asuras (see Paper #3 for a description of the groups of beings), with the Asuras rebelling against the Hierarchy. Devas can mean beings such as Lord Vishnu and Lord Krishna, but can also denote Khan En.lil and Queen Nin (in the feminine form, Devi). As described in previous papers, however, the Vedic wars were mainly fought by the Asuras, while the lofty Devas, such as Lord Vishnu and Lord Shiva, usually kept themselves out of them—except when the wars went out of hand, and they felt forced to send one of their Avatars down to Earth to regain order.

The Sages/Rishis are also mostly excluded because they are not into war, according to the scriptures. The Devas and the Asuras, however, are both involved in politics, wars, and real estate. The Asuras are considered the relatives of the Devas and were thus the ones who rebelled. The similarities between the Devas and the Asuras and Lucifer and the Fallen Angels are stunning! Lord En.ki and Lord Marduk, as described in Paper #3, are comparable to the lower Devas, while their Minion would count as the Asuras. When I say “lower Devas,” I compare those against the “higher Devas (and Devi),” who would fit with Khan En.lil, Prince En.lil (Ninurta), and Queen Nin.

Before I go ahead and start writing about the Vedic Wars in more detail—something that will also add more details to Lucifer's Rebellion in previous level—I want to make a last comparison between ancient Earth and today's Earth. There have certainly been various reasons for all the different wars here on our planet, and some of these reasons have been explained earlier. A great number of these wars have been set in motion in order to turn humanity against each other, so that certain changes could take place with humanity's consent—taking the *Law of Free Will* into consideration. Wars have showed to be an excellent tool for the AIF when they wish to implement changes in societies and lifestyles over the millennia. However, there is at least one more reason for all these wars that has not been mentioned more than in passing. It's now time to take a look at that.



Fig. 1. Supersoldiers Max Spears (L) and James Casbolt (R).

I listened to an interview the other day on Project Camelot. Kerry Cassidy was interviewing “former” MI6 Agent and alleged supersoldier James Casbolt, aka Michael Prince, and Max Spears, also supposedly a supersoldier.<sup>281</sup> Many readers may be familiar with at least the former of the two, although they sometimes work together as assassins and *Special Projects*. Casbolt was adopted, so both Casbolt and Prince can be considered his real name, albeit he’d rather be called Prince these days. Out of convenience, I will still call him Casbolt, however, because that’s the name he is most known by, and that’s the name I’ve used for him throughout the papers. Dr. A.R. Bordon and LPG-C also had some encounters with him, and they tried to deprogram him, with no prevail.

The discussion soon came into the alien presence on Earth and Earth Near Space. Kerry believes that there are a myriad of different alien species here on Earth in present time, such as Reptilians, Grays, Nordics, Mantises, Dracos, etc., and both supersoldiers acknowledged this, although they differed with Kerry on a vital point—a point which I agree with to a certain degree. They said that it doesn’t matter how many alien races are here on Earth in the present. An alien war is going on here between two factions of “Reptilians” (although I wouldn’t exclusively call them Reptilians), and all other races are either taking side for one or the other. They either side for Lucifer, they said, whom they acknowledged is Lord En.ki himself (and this was before my papers), or “the other side.” The parts where they said that it doesn’t matter how many alien races there are on Earth, that there are (apparent) factions fighting each other, and the part about Lucifer, are right to the point.

---

<sup>281</sup> Project Camelot: Supersoldiers—Michael Prince and Max Spears,  
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=adE3SE6Sa-k>

To an outsider—and even to a large degree to those within these factions--there seems to be a civil war being fought inside Lord En.ki's own lines, creating a lot of wars, civil wars, and trauma here on Earth. Both these factions want control—they just want it differently. However, according to Casbolt and Spears, a peace treaty—albeit a very unstable one—was made between these two factions around 2012, and remained into 2013 when this interview was held.

Now we need to keep in mind that although these factions may be very real, and actual spying, assassinations, and battles are being fought, it's only at the low- and mid-levels that these conflicts are occurring. Higher up, there is no conflict—only the puppet masters, pulling the strings. The AIF gain from conflicts and unrest, whether it is military unrest or civil unrest. It keeps people in fear, it kills people, and it brings money into the System.<sup>282</sup>

My point, however, is that these factions can be easily traced in politics by looking at the agendas of the different countries, or according to Casbolt/Spears, there is a 4<sup>th</sup> Reich faction situated on the American West Coast, and a Zionist faction residing on the East Coast. Because they basically want the same thing these days, they allegedly decided for the peace treaty. Needless to say, this is not only about the USA.

Now, if we go back to the Vedic Wars, we shall see how they started, and how, and on which level, Earth got involved. The Vedas have some details to give us regarding this.

Just as the two supersoldiers told us, and just as described in the *Wes Penre Papers*, there are many different star races involved in the Cosmic Wars, but they are all working together on one level or another. This is also noted in the Vedas, where it says that the Asuras, who went to war against the Devas, included various subgroups, such as the *Daityas*, the descendants of *Diti*, and the *Dānavas*, the descendants of Danu.<sup>283</sup> The reader doesn't need to keep the names of these different subgroups in mind, necessarily—just know there were subgroups. Of course, these subgroups correspond with the different star races we have mentioned earlier in the papers.

Lucifer's Rebellion and a few other star wars didn't originate on Earth and neither did the Vedic Wars. Here is a typical example of interplanetary warfare, described in *Bhāgavata Purāṇa*:

**Quote #1:** When the atheists, after being well versed in the Vedic scientific knowledge, annihilate inhabitants of different planets, flying unseen in the sky on well-built rockets prepared by the great scientist Maya, the Lord will bewilder their minds by dressing himself attractively as Buddha and will preach on subreligious principles.<sup>284</sup>

---

<sup>282</sup> I am using System with a capital "S" when I am talking about the System as in "control system."

<sup>283</sup> Richard L. Thompson, pp. 229-30.

<sup>284</sup> *Bhāgavata Purāṇa* 2.7.37, op. cit. via Thompson, p. 330

Note that the text uses the term “annihilate.” Few people know that this word is to be taken literally—something we discussed earlier. In these wars, the fighting parties destroyed each other’s avatars.

Also, Richard Thompson mentions a commentator to the above text, so it could be interesting to see what he says:

**Quote #2:** The commentator, Śrīla Gosvāmī, pointed out that the Buddha referred to here is not the historical Buddha that we know but one who lived in a different age. Here the word “atheists” is used to translate *deva-dviṣām*, which literally means those who are inimical toward the Devas. In this case, the enemies of the Devas again obtained remarkable flying machines from Maya Dānava.<sup>285</sup>

Without going too much into details at this point, Maya Dānava has a few attributes that are quite similar to those of Lord Marduk, but all these characters will be compared in future papers.

Although the wars could be very intense, the Vedas say that they were not allowed to get too far out of hand because higher authorities would in that case intervene to restore the divine order. This was one of the reasons why the Supreme Being (Lord Vishnu) on occasion split himself into an Avatar to present “lofty philosophical teachings and engage in remarkable pastimes.” Albeit this would be the case—Avatars certainly were sent down to warzones and also down to Earth—they always seemed to contradict their purpose and rather add more heat to the warfare. This was certainly not by mistake.

Also, “at times,” as Thompson puts it, the wars had repercussions involving Earth and its human population. This contradicts what the scriptures say that these wars were not allowed to get too far out of hand because as we know, and as will also be demonstrated here, it’s not just “at times” that Earth got involved—our planet got involved big time and has been so ever since the Devas and Asuras brought it down here. Of course, the phrase, “too far out of hand” is relative.

## *II. Bringing the Cosmic Wars Down on Earth*

Richard Thompson gives an example of how Earth got involved in the Cosmic Wars, and he explains it as follows: Lord Indra, King of the Devas slew Vṛtrāsura or Vritra during the AIF invasion (I showed evidence in Paper #4 that Lord Indra is Marduk and Vṛtrāsura is Khan En.lil). So far, so “good,” but then the Rishis, who wrote down the Vedic texts, decided to turn things around. There it says (and I will quote in a moment) that *Vṛtrāsura was the ruler of a group of Asuras*, which is not correct—Khan En.lil isn’t, and has never been, an Asura. Furthermore, the texts say that

---

<sup>285</sup> Thompson, pp. 330-31, op. cit.

Vṛtrāsura's group was thoroughly defeated by Marduk's and En.ki's troops (which is true), but one contingent, called Kāleya Dānavas, sought revenge by terrorizing humans here on Earth. This sounds more like a cover-up as well as it is disinformation, so that humans, at the various times when the Vedas were composed, wouldn't think that Indra (Marduk) and Vishnu (En.ki) were behind the terror acts. The easiest way to do so would be to simply turn things around and blame the adversaries for what they themselves did. This tactic is still used today on a regular basis—we call it “False Flag Events.” Also, as the saying goes, “in wars, history is always written by the winners.”

What I am suggesting here is backed up by some evidence. The most obvious thing we ought to ask ourselves is why Khan En.lil's and Queen Nin's people would attack their own side? The humans who walked on Earth at that time were the Namlú'u, who were Queen Nin's creation. Why would Her loyal people attack Her own creation? That doesn't make sense. Moreover, it says in the scripture that “they,” referring to Kāleya Dānavas and his cohorts, fulfilled a plan of setting up a base of operations *within the oceans of the earth from where they came out at night and attacked the Sages and ascetics who at that time provided guidance to human society.*<sup>286</sup>

Who is connected with water and oceans? En.ki is, in his counterparts Oannes, Neptune, Poseidon, and a few others! Instead of what the scriptures suggest, we are told the story about *what the AIF did to the survivors down on Earth after Khan En.lil and Queen Nin's troops were defeated and chased off the solar system.*

The following is some sobering reading about what happened to the Namlú'u and the Titans (mostly Vegans) who stayed behind. *The AIF killed off our ancestors in the cruelest ways imaginable, after doing things to them that is quite abominable.* I want to remind the reader that we are here talking about a very peaceful, spiritual, friendly, and highly benevolent human race that knew nothing about warfare, terrorism, and cruelty against other beings. It says in [Quote #3](#) below that some were skilled bowmen, which is referring to the Vegans/Vulcans, not the humans (Namlú'u). Also, neither the Vulcans, nor the Namlú'u, feared death itself—only the suffering that is the consequence of the manner in which they were killed.

**Quote #3:** In the Hermitage of Vasiṣṭha the miscreant band devoured a hundred and eighty-eight *brāhmaṇas* and nine other ascetics. They went to the holy hermitage of Cyavana, which is visited by the twice-born, and ate one hundred of the hermits, who lived on fruit and roots. This they did in the nighttime—by day they vanished into the ocean. At the Hermitage of Bharadvāja they destroyed twenty restrained celibates who lived on wind and water. In this fashion the Kāleya Dānavas gradually invaded all the hermitages, maddened by their confidence in the strength of their arms, killing many hosts of the twice-born, until Time crawled in upon them. The people did not know about the Daityas, best of men, even as they were oppressing the suffering ascetics. In the morning they would find the hermits, who were lean from their fasts, lying on the ground in lifeless bodies. The land was filled with

---

<sup>286</sup> Thompson, p. 331, op. cit.

unfleshed, bloodless, marrowless, disemboweled, and disjointed corpses like piles of conch shells...

While men were wasting away in this manner, O lord of men, they ran from fear into all directions to save themselves. Some hid in caves, others behind waterfalls, some were so fearful of death that fear killed them. There were also proud and heroic bowmen who did their utmost to hunt down the Dānavas—but they could not find them, for they were hidden in the ocean—and the bowmen succumbed to exhaustion and death.<sup>287</sup>

When I read this passage for the first time, I got some flashbacks of horror and agony, and a deep sadness fell over me for a while. The above quote felt enormously real to me, as if I had experienced it myself—which by the way is not impossible.

In our terms, the invader force that came down here, totally unprovoked, is nothing less than barbaric. Not only did they bring the Cosmic Wars down here—they killed off the androgynous human population (the ones living in celibate, as described in the text above), who lived on fruits, roots, weather, and wind, and *ate them!* Albeit this shouldn't come as a surprise to the reader, as I described them as both cannibals and eaters of live bodies already in Level II, it is still quite sobering to read about something so insensitive and cruel.

As Thompson suggests, there is at least some resemblance between the above and today's cattle mutilations and UFO attacks on humans. I would add that today's humans evidently have been mutilated as well, and in some cases seem to have been eaten by their abductors. After that, they have been left on the ground, only to be found by whomever happens to walk by. In both cattle mutilations and human mutilations, the bodies have often been drained of blood. The expression on the faces of the human corpses show that they must have died in some unimaginable horror.

In the Hindu epic, *Rāmāyāna*, we are told that a band of very powerful Rākṣasas (see Paper #3) overthrew the “Guardians of the Earth.” This is a very potent statement because the term *Guardians of the Earth* is still used today, both in my own papers and by channeled entities, such as Barbara Marciniak's *Pleiadians*. Both Marciniak and I use this term to mean exactly the same as in the *Rāmāyāna* (we are using the term interchangeably with “Guardian of the Living Library”). Is this another example of how New Age, UFOlogy, channeling, and the new Spiritual Movement are using old Vedic terms and stories in today's “exposure?” It definitely seems so, and it also seems as if researchers, such as myself, are sometimes using these terms without really understanding where they originate from. I use them at times because people are used to seeing them, and it's easier to use the same terms across the board to avoid confusion. However, as we can see, it can have some unknown correlations. I also believe that the Pleiadians know exactly where this term comes from.

---

<sup>287</sup> Van Buitenen, 1975, p. 420, op. cit., via Thompson, pp. 331-32.

In Rāmāyāna, just as in the Enûma Eliš, the Babylonian Creation Story, an invader force defeated the Guardian of the Earth, killed the majority, imprisoned some, and chased the rest away from the solar system. In the Rāmāyāna, however, there were still Guardians (Vegans/Vulcans) and humans (Namlú’u) alive on Earth after *the majority* of the them had been defeated and murdered. This is evident because the Rākṣasas were chasing them all over the world, and eating some of them. According to Greek mythology, this is describing the war between the Titans and the Olympians.

In the Hindu story, the Rākṣasas did not murder and eat *all* of the remaining Namlú’u and Vulcans, but apparently they also “kidnapped” some of them. This corresponds well with the fact that Lucifer and his DAKH Warriors snatched Namlú’u to use them for genetic experiments in order to create a slave race. Interestingly enough, it seems like the AIF were afraid of the power—either from the Namlú’u themselves, or from the Guardians because they always made nocturnal attacks in the forests.<sup>288</sup>

In Rāmāyāna, the leader of the Rākṣasas was named Rāvaṇa. Very little is said about him because the only place he is mentioned is in the Rāmāyāna. Hence, it is hard to prove exactly who he was, but in the context of things, one could of course immediately associate him with Lucifer/En.ki. However, if we continue researching, we notice that he seems to be a separate entity from Lord Vishnu, which rather would make Rāvaṇa the equivalent to the Babylonian Marduk. Apparently—again according to the Hindu legend—a group of Devas and Sages, who were not directly involved in the earthly drama, and possibly watched the whole scenario from a distance in space, went directly to Lord Brahma (Vishnu/Lucifer) to complain about Rāvaṇa’s criminal behavior, and demanded that this would stop. Lord Vishnu, however, gave them a cryptic answer:

**Quote #4:** Here is a way of bringing about the end of that perverse being! “May I not be destroyed by Gandharvas, Yakṣas, Gods or Rākṣasas” was Rāvaṇa’s request, but thinking man to be of no account, he did not ask to be made invulnerable in regard to him; therefore, none but man can destroy him.<sup>289</sup>

This sounds almost like a prophecy, doesn’t it? Additionally, isn’t this what we have learnt today, as well—i.e. that the AIF can *only be defeated by mankind themselves*? No help—at least not in form of troops or physical intervention—can be achieved from anybody, and the conflict between the AIF and humanity is said to be our conflict, which we need to solve ourselves. The reason, we’ve been told, is because it’s a Free Will Universe, and we humans have consciously *and* subconsciously agreed with the AIF, and are therefore considered being on “their side.” It’s almost like **Quote #4** could be the underlying statement behind these thoughts! We can always speculate

---

<sup>288</sup> Thompson, p. 333.

<sup>289</sup> Shastri, 1976, Vol I, p. 39, op. cit.



as to why Lord Vishnu would create this “prophecy,” as it seems like he is expecting man to one day destroy him and Rāvaṇa (regardless if Rāvaṇa is Marduk or not). It could very well be that Lord Vishnu realizes that man one day may be evolved and strong enough to defeat their own “creators.”

Rāvaṇa, when he was not out kidnapping Namlú’u, very much enjoyed torturing them, and the reason for this perverse behavior was apparently because this primordial human race was created by the Queen of the Stars—the Avatar of Mother Goddess. Queen Nin was after all both Lucifer’s and Marduk’s enemy number one, as well as being their mother and grandmother, respectively. By the AIF, humans were not considered higher in rank than animals anyway, and in some regard, the AIF see the present day humans as animals, too. This became evident after I had experienced this first hand with Marduk, when he contacted me a few years ago. He consistently called me a *lulu*, which is their term for a somewhat sophisticated animal.

In the Hindu text, Rāvaṇa was eventually slain by Rama, who was an Avatar of Lord Vishnu. A great battle is said to have taken place, and the outcome of this battle was Rama’s victory and Rāvaṇa’s demise. Of course, whether Rāvaṇa was an Avatar of Shiva, Indra, or some other counterpart to Marduk, or not, becomes insignificant because a battle like that most possibly never took place. Lord Vishnu was the one in charge of the invasion of Earth, so why would he slay whomever he’d put in charge down here, while he had more lofty chores to accomplish? Again, it doesn’t make sense, and can only be a misleading story in order to twist the truth of the matter.

Richard Thompson makes some conclusions regarding the story of Rāvaṇa, which I mostly agree with. He is asking why Lord Vishnu would even care to send his Avatars to Earth if he finds mankind so insignificant. After all, he never sent any Avatars to create order in the animal kingdom.

The answer, he says, may lie in the fact that according to Vedic literature, the human form is “uniquely advantageous for making spiritual advancement.”<sup>290</sup> He adds that subhuman species lack the intelligence required for spiritual contemplation. He then makes the following profound statement: “But the human form, with all its trials and tribulations, provides a gateway through which the soul can readily ascend to higher spiritual stages.”<sup>291</sup> This is something I brought up in Level IV, if the readers remembers. I went over the importance of the human body.

Then Thompson makes a comparison between a channeled message from a being called *Hatonn*—a representative of the “Confederation of Planets in Service of the Infinite Creator”—and a passage from the Bhāgavata Purāṇa, which makes a similar point. I think these two quotes are quite telling, and I will discuss them afterward. First out is the message from Hatonn:

---

<sup>290</sup> Thompson, p. 334, op. cit.

<sup>291</sup> Ibid.

**Quote #5:** Many of us who are now circling your planet would desire to have the opportunity that you have, the opportunity to be within the illusion and then, through the generation of understanding, use the potentials of the illusion. This is a way of gaining progress spiritually and has been sought out by many of our brothers.<sup>292</sup>

Here is the Hindu quote:

**Quote #6:** Since the human form of life is the sublime position for spiritual realization, all the demigods in heaven speak in this way: How wonderful it is for these human beings to have been born in the land of Bhārata-varṣa.<sup>293</sup> [...] We demigods can only aspire to achieve human births in Bhārata-varṣa to execute devotional service, but these human beings are already engaged there.<sup>294</sup>

Although the human race *is* important on a spiritual level, it's rather the body and our minds they are after—they don't need our spirits because they already are spirits themselves. Regardless of Thompson's slight error, it makes these two quotes (5 and 6) no lesser in importance. The AIF are jealous of the part of our bodies that they don't have. It's not because our bodies are 3-D bodies, but because the DNA setup of the original human template allows us to nano-travel and still be stationary on Earth in our 3-D bodies. This is apparently something no other species in the entire Universe is capable of. The Pleiadians say that there are a couple more planets in the Milky Way Galaxy which were created as Living Libraries as well, and then a few in some other galaxies. Although this may or may not be true, there is only *one* humanity having the abilities we have dormant. The AIF has not been able to replicate the part of the original Namlú'u DNA that always will stay with the human template, regardless of how much someone alters and manipulates it. This is also the *major* reason why alien species abduct humans—they want the DNA code! Amazingly enough, Marciniak's Pleiadians, in the book "Bringers of the Dawn," told us that this is what they are after as well – the human DNA code! It's black on white, but I think every single reader of the book missed this important point, or rather didn't understand what they meant. Albeit this is something the ETs will never figure out, they are not giving up on it—hence they are trying to get it with many different techniques. Experiments made with abductees is the cruelest way to research it, while channeling is the softer way. Channeling is nothing else but a manipulation of our minds. It may seem very harmless, but for the ignorant it can be quite dangerous to even listen to. Only the aware souls can do so without being further manipulated, albeit even they must always be alert!

---

<sup>292</sup> Don Elkins, et al., 1984, p. 25.

<sup>293</sup> "Bhārata-varṣa is the domain of the short-lived human form of life, and thus it refers to this earth planet." Thompson, 1989, pp. 53, 56-57, 65, op. cit.

<sup>294</sup> Bhāgavata Purāṇa, 5.19.21., op. cit.

There is another group of beings who are abducting humans, as well—something I referred to in Level III—and they are the future humans who became cyborgs while living in the Machine Kingdom. They now want their original DNA back, but they can't find the code, either. These future beings, who look like the "Grays," have lost their humanity, and they did it in the exact moment when they lost the DNA code. That's when they really became an artificial being rather than a biological human life form.

The two quotes above show us how the AIF think—they are very jealous of us and our abilities. We humans, on the other hand, are in general not yet even aware of that we have these unique gifts.

This unique DNA code is "invisible," apparently, and can't be observed or discovered in a laboratory, or the AIF would already have found it. What I've learnt is that the AIF, regardless of how hard they try, will not be able to break the code! The code was put there by the Queen of the Stars, and it was meant never to be broken for different reasons. Of course She anticipated that something like an invasion *could* happen, and if so, She wanted to make sure that the invaders would not be able to take advantage of Her Experiment. However, neither the AIF, nor any other group of beings, understand that their attempts are in vain, and they keep trying, unfortunately.

### *ii.i. The Vedic Story about the Namlú'u*

The story of Kāleya Dānavas, however, is not the only record in the Hindu texts which indicate that there were wars in Heaven and that they were brought down to Earth.

In the Hindu text, *Mahābhārata*, we can read about a very ancient story. It begins in a far distant time when humankind was prospering here on Earth. They were dedicated to principles of virtue, and they did not decline into decadence, which they began to do as soon as they got stuck in matter. This "Golden Age" didn't last forever, though, and just like we were told in the story of Kāleya Dānavas above, human society got affected by events that happened in other celestial planetary systems. The following story from *Mahābhārata* was told to King Janamejaya by a Sage called Vaiśampāyana:

**Quote #7:** But then, O best of monarchs, just as humankind was flourishing, powerful and demonic creatures began to take birth from the wives of earthly kings.

Once the godly Adityas, who administer the universe, fought their wicked cousins the Daityas and vanquished them. Bereft of their power and positions, the Daityas began to take birth on this planet, having carefully calculated that they could easily become the gods of the earth, bringing it under their demonic rule. And thus it

happened, O mighty one, that the Asuras began to appear among different creatures and communities.<sup>295</sup>

This, obviously happened after the AIF had invaded Earth and defeated the Orions, the Vegans, and other Helpers that had volunteered for the Living Library Project. The Invaders started capturing all alien survivors they could find, but they couldn't catch them all because some hid underground, where they eventually built cities in which they survived. The Namlú'u were made into slaves, and most of them died in the goldmines, as mentioned in previous papers.

After a while, the gods started genetic experiments on the Namlú'u, resulting in more slaves for the AIF. Eons went by, and humans were eventually assigned other tasks besides mining. Cities were built, and humans started reproducing quite heavily, leading to a heavily increased human population. Alternative history tells us that the gods were here most of the time, controlling and running things, but there were also times when they left Earth temporarily to mind their business elsewhere. However, they never for one moment left Earth without being guarded, albeit these military guardians were often stationed in space, close to stargates, where they could stop other star races that were not welcome in our solar system from entering.

A hundred years or a thousand years is nothing for the gods—as we know, they don't count time as we do. Therefore, while they were gone, humanity appointed their own kings and queens, and when the AIF returned, they were quite shocked how fast humanity had reproduced, and more or less taken over the planet.

It was possibly at the time of the gods' return that the story in *Mahābhārata* was written down. In order to regain power on Earth without starting a new holocaust, they infiltrated humanity in other ways that were more covert—at least to begin with. Hence, what they did was to let their souls enter the wombs of the wives of kings, so they could birth into royal families. Humans had already learned from the AIF that certain bloodlines were meant to rule over others, and this was, I'm sure, quite embedded into the human consciousness already at that time. The ETs, who birthed into royal families, definitely made sure they were of the right bloodline and took bodies there in order to reestablish the “cleanest” bloodline on Earth. It could very well be because of the AIF's vacancy at times that the Elite bloodlines became more diluted—something that became a problem for the AIF in the long run, leading to the annihilation of whole human races. Some say we're the fifth, other say we're the seventh version of Homo sapiens.

What I just mentioned was a little bit of the background to what I believe is the time frame in which the *Mahābhārata* story took place.

This is how the Hindu story is carried further:

---

<sup>295</sup> Hridayānanda, 1992, Part 6, p. 155, op. cit.

**Quote #8:** As these demonic creatures continued to take birth on the earth, the earth herself could not bear the weight of their presence. Having fallen from their positions in the higher planets, the sons of Diti and Danu thus appeared in this world as monarchs, endowed with great strength, and many other forms. They were bold and haughty, and they virtually surrounded the water-bounded earth, ready to crush those who would oppose them.

They harassed the teachers, rulers, merchants, and workers of the earth, and all other creatures. Moving about by the hundreds and thousands, they began to slay the earth's creatures, and they brought terror to the world. Unconcerned with the godly culture of the *brāhmaṇas*, they threatened the sages who sat peacefully in their forest *āśramas*, for the so-called kings were maddened by the strength of their bodies.<sup>296</sup>

In the first paragraph above, the sons of Diti and Danu are mentioned. The son of Diti is Rudra, who is Marduk's counterpart, as proven in Paper #4. Rudra being Diti's son is mentioned here, amongst other places:

**Quote #9:** In Hinduism, Diti (Sanskrit: दिति) is an earth goddess and mother of the Maruts with Rudra.<sup>297</sup>

Earlier, we talked about Indra (another of Marduk's Avatars) slaying Vritra, whom I've showed being Khan En.lil. Danu, whom he also slayed, portrayed as the "first-born of dragons," is evidently Mother Goddess (Tiamat in Enûma Eliš). Hence, if we go back to **Quote #8** above, the son of Danu in this case can't be anybody but Lucifer/En.ki.

Now, if we start interpreting the above passage, Lord En.ki and Lord Marduk took human bodies and "appeared in this world as monarchs, endowed with great strength, [...] ready to crush those who would oppose them." So they became the new rulers, of whom we often read in our history—kings who often ruled with an iron hand. When we learn about these kings, pharaohs, or whomever they appeared as in our history books, we are taught that these rulers are humans, of course, but that is not always the case just because they have a human body. Many of the kings and pharaohs of Older Egypt certainly were the gods themselves, ruling over the people.

---

<sup>296</sup> Ibid., p. 156, op. cit.

<sup>297</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Diti>



Fig. 2. Lord Krishna

The *Mahābhārata* says (Quote #8) that these two gods, Marduk and En.ki, started a lot of uproars in the world, and they started wars as well until chaos was all around. What they probably did was attempting to bring order in what *they* considered being chaos because in their absence, things had run out of hands, and now the two gods had to set the records straight again—seen from their point of view. In order to do so, it took what it took, and they couldn't care less if people and creatures in the world suffered because of it. After all, no one was considered being for more than wild animals, anyway. Man was often referred to as both *lulu* and *beast*. The gods considered themselves being “hunters,” so slaying humans and animals did not bring about any remorse inside of them. We can see a dramatization of this in today's world as well, if we take a look at the British Royal Family going on their “Royal Fox Hunts.”

When “order” was once again brought into the world, humans were again allowed to place themselves on the thrones to rule the world of man, but this time the gods were much more present here than they were before they sent their Avatars to restore order. En.ki and Marduk did not always incarnate as monarchs, however. Sometimes they sent Avatars to Earth who incarnated as more ordinary men, but still within certain bloodlines. Two of the most well-known Avatars in the Hindu religion are Lord Krishna and Lord Rama—both being incarnations of Lord En.ki. Krishna is known in the Vedas as the eight incarnation of Lord Vishnu,<sup>298</sup> and we know by now

---

<sup>298</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Krishna>

that Lord Vishnu is the equivalent to Lord En.ki. Rama is Lord Vishnu's seventh Avatar.<sup>299</sup> However, Lord En.ki was not the only one who sent Avatars down to Earth—so did Marduk. In some legends it is said that Lord Rama's monkey-man companion, Hanuman, was an Avatar of Lord Shiva, whom I showed evidence of being Marduk in Paper #4.

**Quote #10:** Hanuman, in another interpretation, is the incarnation or reflection of Shiva himself.<sup>300</sup>

The idea of sending Avatars to Earth is not something that only belongs to ancient texts and mythology—it is commonplace in today's UFO movement as well. As the reader is aware of, partly because of these papers, there are a lot of discussions back and forth regarding which human body is fit for Lucifer to incarnate in. I have mentioned it on several occasions in the papers, and two such individuals seem to be Supriem David Rockefeller and Michael Lee Hill. Both of them say that they are ready to house the spirit of Lucifer and En.ki, respectively. I have even heard Michael Lee Hill saying that he *is* the counterpart of En.ki—something that in actuality has been confirmed by Dr. A.R. Bordon and Benjamin Crème—the latter being a representative for the Theosophical Society (for whatever it is worth). Some say there are twelve aspirants for housing En.ki's new 3-D body, and others, such as James Casbolt, aka Michael Prince, say there are forty-two aspirants (I personally believe there are twelve). These persons seem to be programmed and have had their bodies prepared to be able to house Lucifer's soul—both Supriem Rockefeller and Michael Lee Hill have been abducted in the past, and Hill has talked about in detail how that happened. Allegedly, he was abducted by the “Grays” and had some quite painful experiences with them—something I mentioned already in the First Level of Learning. Still, he thinks that his whole mission, including his involvement with the Anunnaki, is a benign project, and that Lord En.ki is here to assist us.

Moreover, we hear about *walk-ins* and *wanderers*—the official definition of a walk-in is a soul who is taking over the body of another soul (often by soul agreements, *supposedly*) to perform some kind of mission here on Earth. My own “unofficial” definition of a walk-in is a soul who is too lazy to go through the challenging years of childhood and instead take over a more or less grown-up body from someone who actually *was* ambitious enough to go through the childhood years. The term wanderer became known to the world from the RA Material, where RA explains that wanderers are advanced souls from higher densities, coming to Earth, taking baby bodies, and being raised just like normal children. However, often in their teens, they realize that they are “special” or “different,” and start remembering who they are—or at least parts of who they are. Their memories sometimes return in increments. Then they begin to

---

<sup>299</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Rama>

<sup>300</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hanuman#Birth\\_and\\_childhood](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hanuman#Birth_and_childhood)

understand why they are here and thereby they start their mission, which more often than not is to teach humanity about how to become a higher evolved being and how to raise their awareness and their frequencies.

We are going to discuss En.ki's return to Earth in some very interesting details in Paper #14. I believe that the reader will find that information quite enlightening!

### *III. The Invasion of Vega*

I'd like to talk some about the Vulcans—the Helpers from Vega, who always were close to Mother Goddess, and in fact were her “firstborn humans.” Although they were far taller than today's human, had pointed ears and many different skin colors—some different from ours—they are still the human template in this galaxy.



Fig. 3. Vega, the former home of the Vulcan race.

What happened to the Vulcans? When Lucifer and his Fallen Angels invaded and defeated the original settlers, Khan En.lil was defeated, Queen Nin was defeated, Mother Earth was wounded, and Vulcans were killed. The survivors had no choice but to leave the solar system because they were chased out through the stargates, although not all of them managed to escape. Also, a small amount of Vulcans wanted to stay and protect the Namlú'u survivors, and on and off, they all had to flee underground. Eventually the Namlú'u came back above the ground, but as soon as the Vulcans did, they were brutally killed. Thus, they returned to their underground abode and have probably stayed underground up until this day, unless they are all dead.

It was a big victory for Lucifer and his son to have managed to take over the solar system—it was wildly celebrated, and everybody got drunk. I mentioned in Level I that the AIF introduced liquor here on Earth for the first time. Another name for liquor is *spirit*, and it is called spirit because it was said to affect not only the body, but the spirit too if you drank it. Like a hallucinogenic drug, not only the mind was affected, but also to a certain degree, the soul/spirit herself.

When Lucifer, who loved alcohol (and apparently still does), said when he was at his drunkest that the Vulcans were certainly not to escape. “They think they're so



close to my Mother,” he said, “but I will show them that they are not close enough! As soon as we’re established here, I’ll take care of that whole damn star race!”

This was not only drunk talk—Lucifer kept his promise. Soon enough, he assembled a decent amount of MAKH Warriors, flew through the stargate of Saturn and arrived in the Constellation of Lyra with an armada of hollowed out asteroids and smaller attack ships.

Vega, *α Lyrae*—the brightest star in the Constellation of Lyra—is a big, bright-white star, 25 light-years from Earth. Several planets orbit the star, and a few of them were inhabited by intelligent spacefaring beings at this time. In UFOlogy we often differ between the Lyrans and the Vulcans/Vegans and some say that these two races were in conflict with each other, which they most certainly were. The Vulcans, as we have discussed, were the Mother’s Helpers—they traveled with her over the Universe to create life in the Milky Way Galaxy but also in other galaxies. The Lyrans, on the other side, are deeply misunderstood. They are often described as the “Blondes,” the “Swedes,” or the “Nordics,” who were here on Earth on and off to contribute their genes to the human gene pool, together with other star races. In order to explain exactly who the Lyrans are, we need to go back to Barbara Marciniak and her Pleiadians.

In the books, “Bringers of the Dawn,” and “Earth—the Pleiadian Key to the Living Library,” they describe how they came to our universe from an earlier universe that got old and was destroyed. They entered our universe through a gigantic black hole and settled in the star system of Lyra, and later in the Pleiades.

In other words, the Blondes, the Swedes, the Nordics, and the Pleiadians are all the same race, and they also became a genetic offspring to the so-called “Anunnaki,” who interbred with them. Therefore, the Lyrans have always been on the AIF’s side, and most of them supported Lucifer’s Rebellion. This is the reason why Lyssa Royal and other channelers say that the Lyrans and the Vegans did not blend well together and often were in conflict with each other—even here on Earth. There were Lyrans/Pleiadians present in the AIF Invasion 500,000 years ago, and this is the conflict Royal talks about in her book, “The Prism of Lyra.”

Thus, when Lucifer and his MAKH Warriors arrived in the Lyran star system, they were supported by the Lyrans/Pleiadians who lived there, and together they invaded Vega, where the Vulcans lived. Without any forewarning, they started nuking the Vegan planet and killed a huge majority of the primordial human race in this part of the Universe. The Vegans were not soldiers—they were androgynous Creator Gods—and they never stood a chance against Lucifer’s heavily armed space armada. The Vulcans, however, could nano-travel, and when they noticed how serious the DAKH warriors were, they fled to Orion, where they were taken under the Queen’s wings. The star system Vega has therefore, since approximately 500,000 years ago, been in the hands of the AIF—just another star system they so proudly have conquered. The entire Lyra Constellation now belongs to the AIF, contrary to what some researchers say. The Vulcans have merged with the Orions, and have resided there since the Lyran War. Thus, they never relocated to the Pleiades, as some may have it. If they would, they would have walked right into the open arms of their enemies. The

confusion lies in the assumption that the Pleiades are the Seven Sisters, but the *original* Seven Sisters is Orion, followed by the Big Dipper Constellation.

I presume that the Vegans who were left behind here on Earth know about what happened to their home planet, and that must have felt awful for them. Their planet was beautiful, and possibly a model for Planet Earth, when Mother Goddess planned the fauna and flora here. The question is how the Vegan planet looks like today. The stranded Vulcans here on Earth know, at least, that they can never return home.

### *iii.i. The Owners of the Lyran Star System*

*Abhijit* is the Sanskrit name for Vega, and is the 28<sup>th</sup> *nakshatra* or asterism in Indian astrology system.<sup>301</sup> Today, it is often ignored, but every planet that circles around this majestic star has an influence in Vedic astrology.

*Abhijit* is also considered Krishna's star—Krishna being the Avatar of Vishnu. This makes sense because Vega is, after the Lyran War, in the possession of Lord Vishnu and his AIF, as we discussed in the previous section.

*Abhijit* is the *nakshatra* which ... was included among the lunar mansions during the Vedic period but presently, for most purposes, is not taken into account. However, the importance of this asterism can be gauged by the fact that Lord Krishna named *Abhijit* as his own particular *nakshatra*, and by the fact that the presiding deity is Brahma, the creator of the manifest universe. The asterism is categorized as Vaisya, thereby accentuating its influence in sustaining the established social order. Generally, *Abhijit* provides a creative impulse and its association with destructive activities is not conducive to success. For coronation, waging war, or long journeys this asterism in *muhurta* astrology is still considered in order to decide the most likely circumstances to occur. Forming a part of Capricorn it can support benevolent, universalizing undertakings which are intended for the general good. Otherwise, the effect of this asterism is not likely to give favourable results."<sup>302</sup>

Here is not only mentioned that *Abhijit/Vega* is Lord Krishna's own *nakshatra/asterism*, but that the presiding deity is Brahma, the creator of the manifest universe (it always strikes me funny when it says that Brahma is the creator of the manifest universe, which in reality means the 4% Universe—the Hologram). Brahma is equivalent to Vishnu, and Krishna is, as mentioned, Vishnu's Avatar, and thus we have gone full circle—Vega belongs to the AIF, and more specifically—Lucifer. The following quote is also interesting in that sense: "Generally, *Abhijit* provides a creative impulse and its association with destructive activities is not conducive to success." It

---

<sup>301</sup> <http://saieditor.com/fourth/?p=559>

<sup>302</sup> *Ibid.*, op. cit.

validates the Vulcan's creative impulses (they were Creator Gods/Goddesses), and destructive activities are not likely to succeed (in the long run).

In Wikipedia, we have a list of the 27 nakshatras, where Abhijit/Vega in this case is actually mentioned. It lists Brahma as the deity who rules it.<sup>303</sup> Then, if we look at nakshaktra #4, *Rohini* is mentioned.<sup>304</sup> Rohini, as we can see, is “the red one,” i.e. Aldebaran, which is  $\alpha$  *Tauri*, in the Pleiades. This star is even called *brāhmī*, indicating its importance for the upper echelon of the AIF. In the right column it also tells us that Brahma is the god here. In fact, the AIF's perhaps most important base, and has been since Lucifer's Rebellion, is alpha Tauri—the giant red star, Aldebaran!



Fig. 4. Aldebaran, the star system of the AIF.

We are once again coming back to the fact that all those star races that are mentioned in UFOlogy and exopolitics are nothing more than members of the same Invader Force—that of Lucifer. The fact that they come from a lot of different star systems doesn't make them either benevolent or unique. If we want to talk about any kind of “Galactic Federation,” it's the AIF and no one else. The friendly star races are still banned from coming into our solar system. There are battles going on in our solar system as we speak, but before we cheerfully start waving our flags, perhaps we should find out whether these are benevolent star races, trying to fight Lucifer's DAKH Warriors, or if it's a civil war between different factions of Lucifer's allies. It could, on occasion, even be our future human cyborg “friends” who are trying to fight their way through to get some airwaves.

I don't want to sound pessimistic, but I haven't seen any evidence, or heard anything indicating that we, as a majority of humanity, have asked for help from the

---

<sup>303</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nakshatra#List\\_of\\_Nakshatras](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nakshatra#List_of_Nakshatras)

<sup>304</sup> Ibid.

stars to rid the AIF from our solar system. As long as that has not happen, I tend to believe that the battles we hear about have very little to do with our liberation.

Also—and this is a message to UFOlogists and the exopoliticians who are waiting for the government to come out with a “Disclosure” on the UFO phenomenon—*why would a government that none of us is trusting with anything, all of a sudden would be trusted with a disclosure of ET presence in our solar system? If such a disclosure would happen, why on earth would we believe that they are speaking the truth? Do we mistrust them with everything else, calling them an “evil Cabal,” except when it comes to disclosing the UFO phenomenon?*

I think it’s time to start putting on the thinking caps again—not the tin foil hats! Please don’t let people like Dr. Greer and others along the same lines deceive us. If we really sit down and think about it, how credible are these people, saying that all aliens are benevolent, and everybody who says different should be attacked and discredited as disinformation agents? There are huge campaigns going on right now, trying to convince the UFO community that we should welcome the ETs with open arms—any ETs! The Vatican has a big part in it.

Of everything I have researched, and all the horrors I have read about, people like Greer and his ilk are the ones who “scare” me the most.

---

Wes Penre, Tuesday, July 22, 2014

---

## PAPER 6: HOW THE VEDIC GODS SET UP THEIR MANIPULATIVE SYSTEM

### *I. Introduction*

Since I completed *The Fourth Level of Learning*, I've stumbled upon a lot of interesting information from the Sumerian time and from old Babylon. People are constantly sending me things they find being of interest, hoping that it may help me in my research, and very often, I must say, this is the case. I can't name you all here in my paper, and many of you would probably prefer that I don't, but I want to take this opportunity to thank you all for making such an effort to help out. On occasion, it has actually been so interesting that I have spent days to research further what you've sent me. I'm almost always so busy that I feel I don't have the time I'd like to personally thank you all, so I'll do it now—**thank you very much (you know who you are!)**



Fig. 1. Assyrian Gateway

For those who are interested, a website was sent to me with Sumerian artifacts (there are lots of them). It would be quite educational to study each one of them in order to understand the symbolism, and to figure out who is who amongst the gods that are depicted there. It's a visual way to learn more about the Sumerian gods—I know there are many people out there for whom the easiest way to learn is by visualizing things. That's the reason why I have pictures in my papers—otherwise, they would almost do as well without.

The web address with the artifact is located here: <http://xfacts.com/ancient/>, and *fig. 1* above is just one example of this big collection. It's showing what they call an "Assyrian Gateway," which is supposedly an old stargate that the interdimensional gods used in the ancient past to access our 3-D world. I spent some time on that site myself and found it intriguing, so I don't want to deprive you from doing the same thing in case you'll enjoy these kinds of things.

When I started researching and gather material for this *Fifth Level of Learning*, I initially thought it was going to be one of the fastest levels, but instead it turned out to be the opposite. The Vedas are so extensive and interesting to dig into, and the majority of it—if not all—is directly connected to what we've discussed earlier. It's more complex than any of the previous levels, but I have done my absolute best to simplify where I can. If you read through sections that seem hard to grasp, just do your best, and hopefully, as you move along in the texts, things will soon start to make sense. My hope is that the reader does not skip over any sections because they are all connected in one way or another.

This sixth paper will slowly but surely make the reader grasp how the AIF set up the Vedic system, and why it was (and still certainly is) so important to know about. The next paper will go more deeply into which god is which in the Vedas, and how they relate to Sumerian, Egyptian, Greek, Roman, and sometimes Norse mythology. Once the reader has grasped this whole concept, he or she will clearly understand mythology and how it works. Never again will any of us say that mythology is unimportant, or has very little to do with ancient history and visitation of star beings. Regardless what some so-called "scholars" or others might say, the reader will be able to hold his or her position in space and defend what he or she has learned. It's powerful information!

One of the great deceptions in the Vedic literature is the mentioning of an almost endless number of different gods, deities, and demons. As in the Sumerian texts (particularly in the translation of Zecharia Sitchin's work) they are mentioned in such quantities that it is very hard to keep track of them. Fortunately—for us—all these names are basically referring back to only a few gods—very similar to what we are used to from Level IV, where all these different gods could be broken down to just a few important deities, who show up over and over again in our history. When we understand this, these mythologies and religions get a whole new meaning, and that's the whole purpose with it—we get to take a peek behind the curtain in the *Wizard of Oz*, and we will see who is *actually* hiding there. By the way, this was exactly the purpose with the book, *The Wonderful Wizard of Oz*. I could say with confidence that L. Frank Baum, who wrote the book and published it on May 17, 1900, had inside

information. He knew that there is a “secret wizard” behind the curtain in our reality as well, who is running the show by instigating fear and illusions. He also knew that this wizard (the Powers That Be) is very afraid of us and terrified to be exposed by the large public. The public at that time, however, was not at all ready for that book and couldn’t see the real meaning of it. Resembling any great story, however, we can read it on different levels. Not until more than a hundred years after its publications, people start grasping what L.F. Baum had been writing about.

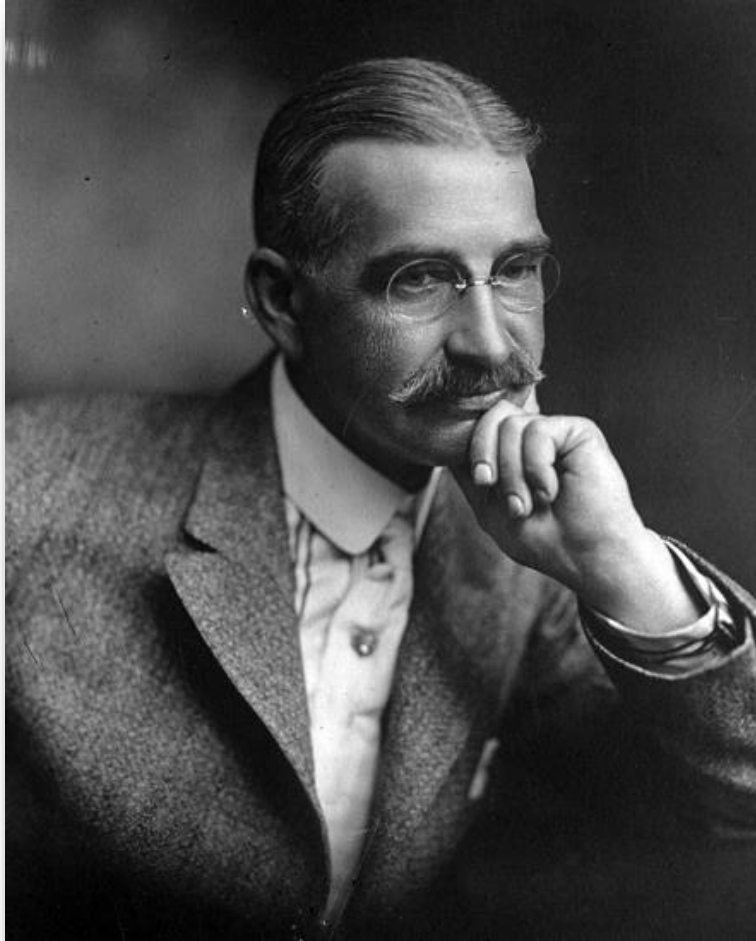


Fig. 2. L. Frank Baum in 1911—the author of the *Oz Series*.

Unfortunately, his books have been heavily used in MK-ULTRA Mind Control. Some say Baum was working for the Illuminati, and perhaps he was, but many authors, such as Jules Verne and H.G. Wells, were initiated in secret societies, and their way of informing the public was through their books. I don’t think everything is black and white, and it’s up for debate what the original intentions behind such books as the *Oz Series* might have been. The Powers That Be love to hide the truth in plain sight, and a brilliant medium for that is in literature. Hence, it is quite impossible to say, unless we

start a concentrated research on Baum and other authors, if they were part of the Global Elite, or if they used novels to expose to the public what they themselves had found out.

## II. Human Evolution According to the Vedic Literature

Sexual relationships between humans and extraterrestrial races is a common in the Vedic texts. One such union was carried out between a human hero, Bhīma, and Hidimbā, a Rākṣasa female. This is described in the Vedic text, *Mahābhārata*. Some readers may remember my description of the Rākṣasas in Paper #3, where I compared them with the wolfen-reptilian race from Sirius—a species I also discussed in Level II. These beings are—both according to the Vedas and my own research—very repulsive, and right-out dangerous, as they are both cannibalistic and lack any human sense of remorse. Still, the human hero had intercourse with one of the Rākṣasa women, and a hybrid offspring was the result. Although this could be considered genetic manipulation, this is not what it's described as in *Mahābhārata*.

**Quote #1:** And while she love Bhīma everywhere, nimble as thought, the Rākṣasī gave birth to a son by the powerful Bhīmasena. He was a terrifying sight, squint-eyed, large-mouthed, needle-eared, loath-some-bodied, dark-red-lipped, sharp-tusked, and powerful, born a great archer of great prowess, great courage, great arms, great speed, great body, great wizardry, tamer of his foes. Inhuman, though born from a human, of terrible speed and great strength, he surpassed the Piśācas and other demons as he surpassed human beings.<sup>305</sup>

Apparently, the odd couple stayed together while the child was little, where after Hidimbā, the Rākṣasa woman, took off with the strange-looking hybrid child. The name of the child was Ghaṭotkaca, which means “Shiny-as-a-pot.” We're told that although he looked more like a Rākṣasa, he was deeply loved amongst humans, which probably means that the boy had more human characteristics than Rākṣasī in general. Nevertheless, here is the oddity (in author Richard L. Thompson's words):

**Quote #2:** No genetic manipulations were carried out by Bhīma and Hidimbā, but the *Mahābhārata* points out that Ghaṭotkaca had been created by Indra, the ruler of the Devas, so that he might destroy a certain warrior named Karṇa. This suggests that Indra engaged in genetic (or other) intervention at the time of Ghaṭotkaca's conception.<sup>306</sup>

---

<sup>305</sup> Van Buitenen, 1973, p. 301, op. cit., via Richard L. Thompson, “Alien Identities,” p. 276.

<sup>306</sup> Thompson, pp. 276-77, op. cit.



Obviously, this sounds like genetic tinkering. Indra, who is mentioned in this quote, is Marduk's counterpart, as revealed in Paper #4, and his motive for getting involved in this interbreeding between two species was to protect his own hybrid son, the hero Arjuna, who is mentioned a lot in the Vedas (as a side note, all humanoid species in the Vedic texts are in general able to interbreed and produce fertile offspring. This, Thompson concludes, means that all these races must be genetically related to each other, and this shows to indeed be the case! "*All humanoid races descend from male and female forms generated by Brahmā, the original created being. The Devas as among the descendants of these forms, and earthly human beings are descended from Devas along a number of different lines of ancestry.*")<sup>307</sup>

This is interesting, to say the least, but the Vedas will have it that the reason we can reproduce with any and all humanoid races in the Universe is because of evolution. This is what I mean when I say that the Vedas don't support genetic engineering/manipulation (we will come to cloning later).

Thompson, however, looks upon it the same way I do—regardless of the “tone” in the Vedas, implying that no genetic tinkering was going on—the texts tell you otherwise if you read between the lines. Even if the Sages toned the whole thing down, fact remains—Lord Vishnu and Lord Shiva, in all their different forms and avatars, are made up of energy (and we're talking about their interdimensional bodies now), and therefore they contain DNA and RNA. The Vedas don't make any secret of that the two main Vedic gods (but also other lesser gods) interbred with the existing humans on Earth. This, per definition, *is* genetic manipulation.

Thompson has the following to say about how the Vedas wish to explain how humans came into existence:

**Quote #3:** The Vedic version is that earthly humans did descend from higher humanlike beings from other planets, but this was not by genetically engineered crosses between the higher beings and primitive ape-men living on the earth. Rather, it involved mating between Devas that generated human offspring through preplanned genetic transformations.

In general, the descendants of Brahmā on the level of Devas and higher were able to produce offspring that were not of their own bodily type. I have not seen specific descriptions of how this was done but I gather that it was preprogrammed by Brahmā. There is no indication that it was done by independent scientific research by the Devas. Rather, they seem to have simply made use of powers invested in them by Brahmā at an earlier stage of creation.<sup>308</sup>

The confusion is easily explained if we are aware of Planet Earth's real history, going further back in time from when the AIF (Vishnu and Shiva) came into the picture.

---

<sup>307</sup> Thompson, p. 277, op. cit. (My emphasis).

<sup>308</sup> Thompson, pp. 277-78 op. cit.

Brahmā is such a general term, so really—which Brahmā are we talking about, and in which context? Well, with the knowledge that the reader has at this point, the last sentence in [Quote #3](#) becomes quite obvious—that sentence in itself indicates genetic manipulation! The “powers” that Thompson is talking about is simply the genetic science that Lord Vishnu/Lucifer/En.ki learned from had been a pupil of his mother—the Goddess. Still, the Goddess didn’t teach Her son *everything*, and therefore, Lord Vishnu (as Brahmā) didn’t know how to create a species from scratch—he had to have something existent to work with, so he started working with the existing “ape-men,” which generally means the Neanderthals, and later, with Homo Erectus. If you, the reader, review Thompson’s statement above, it will now have a whole new meaning, unless you grasped it already after the first read. To Thompson (and many others), it’s a riddle because he is not aware of that the *real* Creation of mankind took place *before* Lord Vishnu and his group of demigods entered the stage.

I’d like to further illustrate Thompson’s point because I think that many people who are not educated on what is shared in these papers more often than not share Thompson’s problem. By illustrating Thompson’s thoughts, the reader may potentially have an easier time discussing these matter with others, who are missing some stages in the learning process.

[Quote #4](#): ...suppose we want to produce a new computer program by combining independently written machine language programs from two different computers. Even if the two programs did similar things, they would probably do them using completely different internal coding, and thus they would be incompatible with each other. In such a situation, even the most advanced computer expert would find it easier to create the new program from scratch than to get the two incompatible program to work together. (Or he might prefer to produce the new program by modifying *one* of the existing programs.)

The Vedic account avoids the genetic incompatibility problem by starting with Devas and positing a transformation that alters the Deva form. The resulting human form is different from the Deva form but is apparently close enough to it that crossbreeding between humans and Devas is possible.<sup>309</sup>

I think this is how many people think, but with the knowledge gained in these papers, the extended information on what happened *before* the AIF arrived nicely puts the puzzle pieces together. I am sure the reader can see this, too. Without this information, there will be confusion and very hard for the truth-seeker to make sense of the whole Creation process.

---

<sup>309</sup> p. 278, op. cit.

Last, Thompson uses an analogy that I like—something we all can use when we explain this whole thing to people who are eager to learn about it (I’m putting the particular sentence in mind in *italics*).

**Quote #5:** Note that the need to convert genetic information from a subtle form to a gross form does not constitute an insurmountable barrier. Information is abstract, and the same information can be stored using different types of energy. *Converting information from subtle to gross is comparable to converting text from computer-coded electrical signals to print on paper.*<sup>310</sup>

There are more contradictions in the Vedas when it comes to genetic manipulation versus *no* genetic manipulation. However, there is one section in particular, describing genetic manipulation of the kind I have emphasized in previous levels of learning. I argued that not only did Lord En.ki and his scientists focus on creating a human species for slave labor, but they also tested out a lot of different subspecies, looking far from human. The reason for doing so was multifaceted—sometimes they did it “for fun,” other times they did it to see how far they could take their science, and there were other times when they needed other types of beings to assist them with chores other than what would suit a human. One such example would be the *centaur*—a working horse with a human (mainly male) head—who they could use to transport things from one location to another when the distance was not too far. I would assume that the reason for the human head was to create a creature with higher intelligence than a regular horse.

In the *Bhāgavata Purāṇa*, a human tyrannical king was killed, and the Sages that killed him, at the same time considered particular qualities that the king possessed would be valuable to preserve. In doing so, a section of typical genetic manipulation is described:

**Quote #6:** After making a decision, the saintly persons and sages churned the thighs of the dead body of King Vena with great force and according to a specific method. As a result of this churning, a dwarflike person was born from King Vena’s body.

This person born from King Vena’s thighs was named Bāhuka, and his complexion was as black as a crow’s. All the limbs of his body were very short, his arms and legs were short, and his jaws were large. His nose was flat, his eyes were reddish, and his hair copper-colored.<sup>311</sup>

It sounds like the Sages took DNA from the King’s thighs, used a certain method that is not detailed, and got as a result a totally different being. The story continues, and

---

<sup>310</sup> Ibid.

<sup>311</sup> *Bhāgavata Purāṇa*, 4.14.35, op. cit.

apparently, the Sages also created other beings out of King Vena's body, who looked different from both the King and the dwarf.

### *ii.i. Cloning in Ancient Times*

Although the above is more genetic manipulation than cloning, straight and outright cloning was also an issue in Vedic times—both when it comes to humans and animals. According to the *Rig Veda* and the *Purāṇa*, cloning was done as far back as 14,000 years ago!<sup>312</sup> In reality, it was done much further back than that, but it's interesting enough that there are records going back 14,000 years, describing something that modern science thought was impossible just half a century ago.

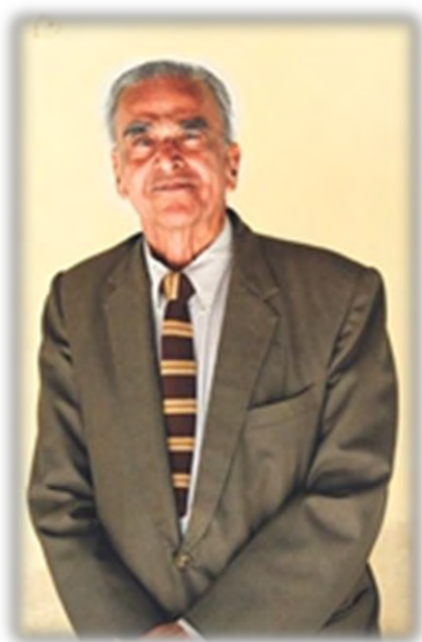


Fig. 3. Dr. P. V. Vartak

Dr. Padmakar Vishnu Vartak (M.B.B.S., F.U.W.A.I., Ph.D (Literature) [Washington DC), author of the book, *Scientific Knowledge in the Vedas*,<sup>313</sup> also wrote a research paper, based on the Indian *Rig Veda* and *Bhāgavata Purāṇa* texts, where he says:

**Quote #6:** Vasistha and Agastya were test tube babies produced in a utensil named as Vasatiwara, by Mitra and Varuna. (RV 7-33-13). Even, Cloning was successfully done by the three brothers, the famous Rubhus. They produced a horse from

---

<sup>312</sup> <http://www.hinduterminal.org/2013/06/exclusive-cloning-in-ancient-india.html>

<sup>313</sup> <https://archive.org/details/ScientificKnowledgeInVedas>

another horse and a cow from the skin of a cow. I had told this discovery to in the first meeting of the Veda Vidnyana Mandal in 1976; but everybody laughed, saying if the modern science can not do it, how is it possible for the Vedic people? However after 21 years Cloning was performed in the modern world in 1997 when a lamb was produced from udder of a sheep, which is a part of skin. Therefore the Vedic principle of cloning appears correct. It proves that the Vedas have recorded only the principles on which we have to work hard.

The same Rubhus had divided one 'Chamasa' into four. Chamasa was not an ordinary pot of clay or metal. If it was so it could not have been divided into four. Hence it must have been some special. peculiar pot.

The meaning is present in the name 'Chamasa' itself. The root 'Cham' means to drink and eat. The root 'As' means to live. Therefore Chamasa means a pot of life energy. The word 'Chit Chamasa' is also used by the Rigveda, which suggests a Chamasa having Chit or Chetana or Manas. Thus Chit-Chamasa means a living cell. A fertilised egg can be called as Chit Chamas. It was divided into four by Rubhus. It means Rubhus evolved four animals from a single zygote or fertilised ovum. Such experiments are done in the modern science and four animals are produced from a single zygote.<sup>314</sup>

*Bhāgavata Purāṇa* and *Rig Veda* are full of stories openly related to cloning, and they would be too many to bring up here. One of the most interesting, however, is from the *Purāṇa*, and speaks of a being, Daksha, who was asked by the Supreme to procreate living creatures. The texts say that he produced 10,000 sons by cloning his own cells (and some translations say that these 10,000 clones were all created from the cells of his son). These clones were called *Hayashvas* (Joyful Horses). Again, if we for argument's sake disregard that there was at least one intelligent race of human beings on Earth before Lord Vishnu appeared here, one can say that these clones can be considered the first human clones, and all of them are said, not only to have been identical, but also to be ascetics.

After a first success, the same cloning procedure was performed again, and even a third time. The third time, Daksha's wife, Ashini, gave birth to sixty daughters. Of these, thirteen are said to have married a divine personage called Kashyapa (it's interesting how this being keeps popping up every so often).<sup>315</sup> Kashyapa and his wife had offspring from having normal intercourse—thus, every human being after that is therefore an offspring of Kashyapa and Daksha's thirteen daughters. In other words, as soon as normal intercourse came into the picture, it instantly ended the cloning process, and each body after that was unique in its characteristics.

---

<sup>314</sup> <http://www.hinduterminal.org/2013/06/exclusive-cloning-in-ancient-india.html>

<sup>315</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Kashyapa#Wives\\_of\\_Kashyapa](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Kashyapa#Wives_of_Kashyapa)

Not only is this a story about cloning *en masse*, but it also tells us, between the lines, who is the father of humanity. In this story he is called Kashyapa, but with some basic research, we can easily find out who this character is. Wikipedia says:

**Quote #7:** Kashyapa was the father of the devas, asuras, nāgas and all of humanity. He married Aditi, with whom he fathered Agni, the Adityas, and most importantly Lord Vishnu took his fifth Avatar as Vamana, the son of Aditi, in the seventh Manvantara.[5] With his second wife, Diti, he begot the Daityas. Diti and Aditi were daughters of King Daksha Prajapati and sisters to Sati, Shiva's consort. Kashapa [*sic*] received the earth, obtained by Parashurama's conquest of King Kartavirya Arjuna and henceforth, earth came to be known as "Kashapai".<sup>316</sup>

The above short paragraph comes across as utterly confusing to the average person, but it gives us a lot of valuable information. It says that Kashyapa is the “father” of all the groups of beings which I discussed with you in a previous paper. Thus, the Vedas will have it that this person, through cloning or genetic manipulation, created all these monsters and men. There are many reasons not to believe this to be true because these groups of beings originate in different star systems, and also fit very well into the research done in Level IV. However, important in **Quote #7** is that Kashyapa “received the earth,” and “earth came to be known as ‘Kashapai.’”

Another Wikipedia entry tells us that Kashyapa is the “father of humanity.”<sup>317</sup> This sounds very similar to a certain Lord En.ki. Thus, hidden in plain sight, it says in the Vedas that Lord En.ki is the creator of mankind! In the Vedic texts, En.ki is known as Lord Vishnu, and moreover, Kashyapa and En.ki more than likely seem to be one and the same.

While we are on the topic of cloning, genetic manipulation, and breeding in general, another important note should be made. A person who is into researching the UFO phenomenon, alien abductions, and the exopolitical scene, doesn't need to do so for very long until he or she stumbles upon the idea that cosmic beings—regardless if they are humanoid or reptilian in appearance—can interbreed with humanity and create hybrid offspring. Very often, this is taken almost for granted—like something “everybody knows” these days. This is also something that stems from the Vedas, where it's said that humanoid races in the Universe can interbreed and create fertile offspring.<sup>318</sup> However, it doesn't say anything about reptilian beings, unless they, too, are considered “humanoid.” Then, when the researcher digs a little deeper, he or she will run into Sitchin's work, or that of other researchers, having similar views as he did, i.e. that humanity was created by the “Anunnaki” through genetic engineering. Still, according to the same category of researchers, the ET visitors also seemed to be able to interbreed with humanity, creating hybrid, fertile offspring. This is to be understood

---

<sup>316</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Kashyapa#Children\\_of\\_Kashyapa](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Kashyapa#Children_of_Kashyapa)

<sup>317</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Manu\\_%28Hinduism%29#Genealogy](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Manu_%28Hinduism%29#Genealogy)

<sup>318</sup> Thompson, p. 277.

as being possible because humanity already had much of the visitors' DNA. However, even other races, who were not directly involved with "creating" Homo sapiens (sapiens), mysteriously seem to be able to create fertile—and sometimes infertile—offspring with us humans.

This is incorrect. To begin with, it's very rare that star races travel in spaceships in 3-D between the star systems. In almost all cases, the visitors—wherever they may have originated from—are interdimensional. This means that to us, they are just "energy beings." They may consider themselves having a solid body, but this body is much less dense than ours (the analogy with the computer signals and the printed out paper again comes in handy). Thus, it is not plausible that interbreeding can happen between races in that sense.

However, regardless of how dense a star being's body is, it *does* consist of DNA, but in order to create human hybrids, it has to be done through genetic tampering between the races—in other words, through technology. I am saying this to make the reader aware of the fact—it's obvious when we think back on what we have learned, but sometimes, we humans still don't put two and two together, so a thing like this is definitely worth mentioning. I'm sure there are a lot of people who haven't connected these dots, albeit they may have read the papers.

### III. *The Lord of Karma, The Shadow Planet, and the Black Sun*

Let us talk a little bit of how karma works, which god is associated with karma in the Vedas, and how mankind is partly controlled by something called *The Black Sun* and the *Shadow Planet*. I am sure the reader will find this interesting, and even better—we are about to expand our knowledge on how the AIF is keeping us trapped. It's all explained in the Vedas.

Here is a short quote to begin with:

**Quote #8:** In Hindu astrology Ketu represents karmic collections both good and bad, spirituality and supernatural influences. Ketu is associated with the Meena Avatar (Fish Incarnation) of Vishnu.<sup>319</sup>

Here is a new god we need to talk a little bit about. Don't worry—you don't need to memorize all these gods. In the future, if I have to refer back to them again, I will give references back to which paper I exposed them in, and also give a brief synopsis in the future paper, so the reader can follow the trail.

It says here that Ketu represents karma. That is a very important statement. Well, who then is this particular "Ketu?" We don't need to look far to find out. It says, clear as a day, that Ketu is an avatar of the "**Fish incarnation**" of Vishnu.

---

<sup>319</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ketu\\_\(mythology\)](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ketu_(mythology))

One after the other, the exposures I made—particularly in Level IV—are now, one after the other, being proven! Vishnu is of course En.ki—we have already established that—but not *any* incarnation of En.ki—here we get a reference to the Fish god depiction of the Orion Lord—he who goes under many names, such as Oannes, Poseidon, and Neptune.

What is it that we have learned here? We now know that Ketu equals Vishnu, equals Oannes, Poseidon, and Neptune. We also know that all these entities are different incarnations of Lord En.ki, who is also known as Ea and Lucifer (still, these are only a very few of his personae). BUT, foremost we know that En.ki, in the incarnation as the Fish gods, has something to do with our karma. This, I believe, is very important and interesting.

Let us find out more.

**Quote #9:** Ketu signifies the spiritual process of the refinement of materialization to spirit and is considered both malefic and benefic, as it causes sorrow and loss, and yet at the same time turns the individual to God. In other words, it causes material loss in order to force a more spiritual outlook in the person. Ketu is a karaka or indicator of intelligence, wisdom, non-attachment, fantasy, penetrating insight, derangement, and psychic abilities. Ketu is believed to bring prosperity to the devotee's family, removes the effects of snakebite and illness arising out of poisons. He grants good health, wealth and cattle to his devotees. Ketu is the lord of three nakshatras or lunar mansions: Ashvini, Magha and Mula.<sup>320</sup>

Well, that doesn't sound too bad, does it? Remember that when you see the description of a god, probably regardless of religion or myth, and this god is associated with "wisdom," you are reading about Lord En.ki. He is the snake in the Garden of Eden, and the snake is associated (amongst other things) with wisdom (but also deception, manipulation, and betrayal). He may have wisdom, but he is very selective with whom he shares this wisdom.

Here it says that Ketu is an indicator of wisdom, which is another hint to who he is. As Fish gods, Lord En.ki, in all these incarnations, is known as the "teacher." If the reader recalls, Oannes came up from the ocean in the evenings and started teaching humans certain things—particularly practical things humans could do to speed up their evolution. The era of excessive gold mining was over (although mining was still going on, both here on Earth and in other places in the solar system), and En.ki needed mankind for other purposes. Some people point at these instances when En.ki taught mankind a lot of things, and use this as proof that En.ki was benevolent and wanted good things for mankind. The way I see it, though, based on the research I've done, is that En.ki and his cohorts taught mankind *exactly* what they wanted us to know and nothing more. There was always a *purpose* behind these schoolings, and albeit one could say that mankind benefited from them in the sense that we learned more things—

---

<sup>320</sup> Ibid.



things related both to the material and the spiritual—the reason for the education was always “Service to Self,” for those who want to use this term—in other words, the ones who gained from the education in the long run were the Alien Invader Force—the AIF!

Now, if we go back to [Quote #9](#), we also see that Ketu is the lord of three *nakshatras* (lunar mansions)—Ashvini, Magha, and Mula. A *nakshatra* is one of 27 (sometimes 28) sectors along the ecliptic<sup>321</sup> and is associated with Hindu astrology.



Fig. 4. Ketu. Does this being, with fish tail, coming up from the ocean, remind you of someone? Compare with the next picture.

---

<sup>321</sup> <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nakshatra>

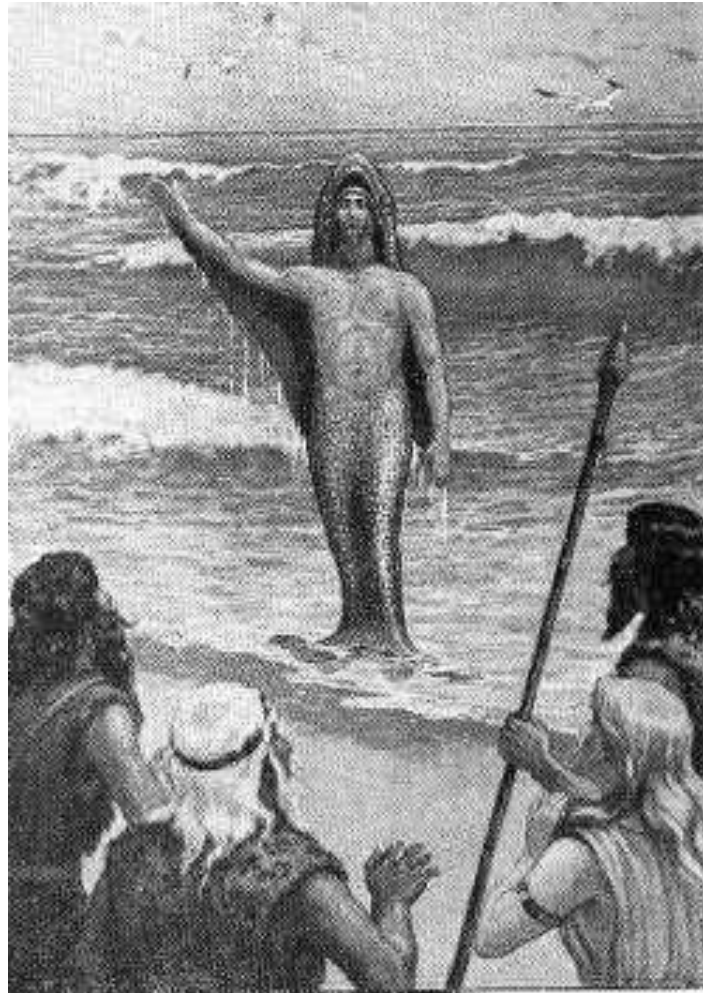


Fig. 5. Oannes, “teacher” coming up from the ocean.

Let’s continue:

**Quote 9a:** Ketu is generally referred to as a “shadow” planet. It is believed to have a tremendous impact on human lives and also the whole creation. In some special circumstances it helps someone achieve the zenith of fame. Ketu is often depicted with a gem or star on his head signifying a mystery light.<sup>322</sup>

Now, in order to summarize this—Ketu is associated with supernatural influences regarding karma (good and bad), he is the Lord of three lunar mansions, and is referred to as a “shadow” planet. The word “shadow” in this sense would mean a “reflection” of something that is there, but can’t *physically* be seen, but people here on Earth feel the effects from it. This makes me think about a link between “shadow

---

<sup>322</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ketu\\_\(mythology\)](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ketu_(mythology))

planets,” the “unseen,” and the “real” world. We begin to see how “unseen” shadow planets affect the lives of everyday man via “lunar mansions,” or “lunar nodes.”

The reader may recall from Level IV how En.ki and his son sometimes switched places in our mythologies. Two examples of this are when Marduk at times played the role of YHWH, although En.ki was the one who first took on this characters, and then we have Nergal/En.ki, who descended to the Underworld and took Queen Ereškigal as his consort. When he later lost his manhood in a battle with his brother in the Rigelian War, he let his fertile son, Marduk, take over the role as Nergal.

The above are just two such examples, and it’s not just the Sumerian texts that talk about this—we have it in the Vedas, too! As I’ve showed, Ketu is said to have been an Avatar of Vishnu, in form of a Fish god, but here father and son (En.ki/Vishnu and Marduk/Shiva/Indra) swapped roles, and Marduk, in his incarnation as Indra, took over the role of Ketu. After the following evidence of this, we’ll get to the point and I am going to summarize what all this means.

**Quote #10:** In ancient Tamil astrological scripts, Ketu was considered an incarnation of Indra. During a war with Asuras, Indra was defeated and took a passive form and a subtle state as Ketu.<sup>323</sup>

As we can see—when it suited Lord En.ki, he and his son switched places. This is quite significant because now we have another important link—Indra (Marduk) getting associated with the Shadow Planet, i.e. the “unseen.” If we extend this thread, who in Egypt was connected with the “unseen?” It was Ra—“Amon Ra,” which means “Hidden Ra!” Moreover, “Ra” in Egypt is connected with the Sun (Ra being the sun god), and here we are talking about a shadow planet. If the reader recalls from Paper #3—in the Vedas, suns (stars) and planets are often the same thing. Let’s just keep that in mind for now. Below is some more association to whom Indra is, in comparison to other religions and myths. We notice that Indra is the equivalent not only to Marduk, but also to Thor in Norse mythology, Zeus in Greece, and Dionysus/Bacchus in Roman-Greek mythology.

**Quote #11:** Aspects of Indra as a deity are cognate to other Indo-European gods; they are either thunder gods such as Thor, Perun, and Zeus, or gods of intoxicating drinks such as Dionysus. The name of Indra (Indara) is also mentioned among the gods of the Mitanni, a Hurrian-speaking people who ruled northern Syria from ca.1500BC-1300BC.<sup>324</sup>

Now, speaking about the Sun, which is connected to Indra and Marduk Ra (Amon Ra):

---

<sup>323</sup> Ibid.

<sup>324</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Indra#Origins>

**Quote #12:** In Hindu tradition, Rahu ( ) is a severed head of an asura that swallows the sun causing eclipses. He is depicted in art as a serpent with no body riding a chariot drawn by eight black horses. Rahu is one of the navagrahas (nine planets) in Vedic astrology and is paired with Ketu. The time of day considered to be under the influence of Rahu is called Rahu kala and is considered inauspicious.<sup>325</sup>

Here is another Hindu god, “paired with Ketu.” From what we so far have concluded, Ketu can be either En.ki or Marduk, respectively, because they took over each other’s persona at times. In this quote, Rahu is related to the Sun, and paired with Ketu, which more than likely would associate him with Marduk, the Sun god. In Hindu tradition, he is said to be swallowing the Sun, causing eclipses. However, as an analogy, *swallowing the sun* can also mean making it “unseen,” as we talked about earlier. We start seeing a connection between the Shadow Planet and the “Black Sun” that the Nazis talked about in their secret religion, but is also mentioned a lot in many secret societies, such as the German *Thule Gesellschaft* and the *Vril Society*. The Black Sun is here mentioned as the Shadow Planet. Does the reader begin to see a correlation between the Shadow Planet/the Black Sun, and *dark matter*?

To bring a better understanding of whom Rahu is, we will notice, after some research, that he is connected with Shakti. We briefly mentioned *Shaktism* in a previous paper as *originally* being the Religion of the Mother Goddess, but it was hijacked by the AIF, and instead of acknowledging the real Primordial Creatrix as Shakti, Queen Ereškigal, the Queen of the Underworld, took over that role. With this in mind, we have a direct link between Ketu, Rahu, and Shakti (*italics* are mine):

**Quote #13:** According to legend, during the Samudra manthan, the asura Rahu drank some of the amrita (divine nectar). The sun and moon realized it and alerted Mohini (the female avatar of Vishnu). Mohini cut off the asura's head before the nectar could pass his throat. The head, however, remained immortal due to the effect of amrita and became Rahu.

It is believed that this immortal head from time to time swallows the sun, causing eclipses. Then, the sun passes through the opening at the neck, ending the eclipse. The body also turned into Ketu due to a boon, and it in turn swallows the moon on timely basis to cause a lunar eclipse.

Various names are assigned to Rahu in Vedic texts including: the chief, the advisor of the demons, the minister of the demons, ever-angry, the tormentor, bitter enemy of the luminaries, lord of illusions, one who frightens the Sun, the one who makes

---

<sup>325</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Rahu>

the Moon lustreless, the peacemaker, the immortal (having drunk the divine nectar), bestower of prosperity and wealth and ultimate knowledge.

*In ancient Tamil astrological scripts, Rahu was considered as incarnation of Shakti in beastly form.*<sup>326</sup>

Vedic literature can be quite complex at times in order to transmit the message it's supposed to, so please bear with me. Things will get easier to understand as we go along.

In this case, we see Rahu in the end taking a female form, as “Shakti in beastly form,” which would hint at that we are not talking about the Primordial Shakti (Mother Goddess), but the impostor, Queen Ereškigal.



Fig. 6. Vishnu (as Mohini) beheading Rahu with his Sudarshana chakra  
(The artist is missing that Mohini is Vishnu's female counterpart [see Quote #13])

---

<sup>326</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Rahu#Hinduism>

The more we learn about the Vedic traditions, and the more we start thinking in terms of this particular type of mythology, the more we feel able to see through the complexity and read the real message behind the story. In this case—in its own allegorical form—we are recapitulating what we discussed just previous to [Quote #13](#). We have Ketu (En.ki) transforming into Rahu (Marduk’s “transformation” into Ketu), and lastly Rahu’s/Marduk’s association with Shakti/Ereškigal. Rahu and Shakti are not the same deity, which will be clear if we read this quote in its entirety. It is simply telling the correlation between these three beings in an allegorical form.

According to [Quote #13](#), Rahu “frightens the Sun” to become “unseen,” and does the same with the Moon, by swallowing it, causing lunar eclipses. Again, we have the truth in plain sight, explaining that the gods are in fact controlling us from the KHAA, the VOID (dark matter).

Thus far in the different Levels of Learning, I have mostly been writing about how Lord Ea and Lord Marduk are controlling us through a hologram that in a complex form works similar to a computer system—we often call this “The Matrix.” The Vedas, however, also gives hints that “Maya,” the “illusion” (hologram), which is also referred to as gross matter, is what we should beware. Still, per definition, *real* manipulation, i.e. the source of it, is not what is seen, but the “unseen.” The hints are many but are yet not understood by the majority who study the Vedas and Hindu religion in general—the manipulation is originating from dark matter, i.e. the KHAA.

Now, what is the significance of this? Does it mean that Lord Ea is in total control of the KHAA, and can use it however he wants to, for any means? The answer is fortunately no, but just because he is the instigator of the 4% Universe—the universe we can perceive with our 5 senses—it doesn’t mean that he is stuck in Maya. Lucifer, if we go back in time, was cast out of “Heaven the Orion Empire,” but not from the KHAA. Since the rebellion, he has conquered a lot of space and created his own empire, albeit not nearly as vast as Orion. I have mentioned quite a few asterisms, stars, planets, and spatial regions that now belong to Lucifer, and I have showed pictures of many of these regions in the papers, so the reader better can get a visual perspective of what I’m writing about, but however vast we consider the Milky Way Galaxy and the rest of the perceived Universe to be, it’s only a tiny part of what is really out there. The real empires, consisting of x number of star systems, are counted from within the KHAA, not from the 4% Universe perspective. Hence, we still have a very limited idea of how huge both Lucifer’s and The Goddess’ empires really are. Sooner or later we all have to grasp these concepts, and the sooner we can start confronting these enormous spatial distances and quantities, the better. We do this, not by looking up into the night-sky, trying to see beyond what we perceive is up there, but to look *inside*. This whole, enormous universe we call the KHAA or the VOID, is basically inside of us all.

However, if we still talk about the “outside universe,” for the sake of these papers (and because it’s easier to grasp for now, and easier to relay), we think we see the whole Sun when we’re looking up, or when we’re looking at pictures of it. The same thing can be said about the Earth, the Moon, the planets, the stars, and the galaxies. Instead, to get a better picture of how it really works, we can think of a float

at the end of a fishing rod. Once we throw out the line, the float sinks halfway. Half of it stays above the surface and half of it stays below. If we think of the float as a planet, a star, etc., we can get a picture of how it works. The part above the surface is what we are allowed to perceive with our five senses, but there is another, unseen part of the celestial body that extends into the KHAA. That part we can't see.

#### *IV. Mother Goddess and the Theft of Amrita, the Elixir of Immortality*

In previous levels of learning, I argued that the Elixir of Immortality, or the Tree of Life, as it's often called as well, is a mix of two things—gold and the menstrual blood of the Mother Goddess. In the extremely old legend, this Elixir was called *Soma* in Orion language, but is known as *Amrita* in the Vedic texts.

Gold is said to be used by the gods, mainly for two things—either to enhance the atmosphere on certain planets (particularly those that the AIF uses in combat—the hollowed-out planets,) or to enhance the life of the AIF's bodies. There are those who have seen the AIF snort gold like cocaine or heroin, appearing as if they were addicted to the substance. Gold, however, does not give a being immortality—it “only” prolongs the being's life with a few million years or so, if it is inhaled regularly. This is only used when there is no access to Soma.<sup>327</sup>

In ancient times, before the Earth was even born, the Queen of the Stars kept Her Soma very hidden. Only those who really deserved it could have it, and it was not restricted to Her own royal bloodline—She shared it with every-day-people, too, if She considered it appropriate. There was even a time when She decided to share it with everybody, but she noticed that there were certain personalities who never learned and created havoc wherever they went. Hence, She only distributed it to a few selected beings—I believe not even En.ki received it from his mother.

Unfortunately, an unknown quantity of Soma was stolen from the Queen by someone, or a band of beings, and the liquid later came into the hand of the AIF. There was not enough to give out to everybody, so in Lucifer's hierarchy, only his most trusted men got some of it.

#### *iv.i. The Aquatic Bird Tribe Revisited, and the Birth of Garuda*

We have now and then discussed the Bird Tribe when we have discussed the AIF—I have argued that some of the star races within this rebellious group are of an Aquatic Bird Tribe—one of these beings is Lucifer himself (think Lucifer/angel/wings). The reader may ask how that can be when his mother is a Dragon? Well, She is, but his father is of the Aquatic Bird Tribe—a star race that seems to be quite common in this

---

<sup>327</sup> I have not managed to find out how much Soma a being needs in order to obtain immortality—it may also depend on the body.

part of the galaxy. This makes Lucifer a hybrid between the primordial Dragon Race and the ancient Aquatic Bird Tribe (ABT). Also, if we think about it—according to our own scientists, the birds stem from the dinosaurs, which equates them with reptiles and dragons.



Fig. 7. Garuda, the Giant Humanoid Bird.

It's high time that we let the Giant Bird Garuda enter the stage because he is of great importance in the story of our planet. The Story of Garuda is told in the first book of the great war epic, *Mahabharata*.

**Quote #14:** The Garuda (Sanskrit: गरुड garuḍa) is a large mythical bird, bird-like creature, or humanoid bird that appears in both Hindu and Buddhist mythology. Garuda is the mount (vahana) of the Lord Vishnu. Garuda is the Hindu name for the constellation Aquila. The Brahminy kite and Phoenix are considered to be the contemporary representations of Garuda. Indonesia adopts a more stylistic



approach to the Garuda's depiction as its national symbol, where it depicts a Javanese eagle (being much larger than a kite).<sup>328</sup>

So far we have learned that Garuda is connected with Lord Vishnu, and that he is associated with *the constellation Aquila*—and not only that—Garuda is the Hindu name for Aquila. Why is this so significant? It's of importance because "Aquila" means *eagle* in Latin, and is the bird which carries Zeus'/Jupiter's thunderbolt in old Greco-Roman mythology. This is another way of saying that Zeus, Jupiter, and Garuda are one and the same, namely Lord Marduk. We know this because I have already proven on different occasions that Zeus and Jupiter are Marduk. Aquila has also been mentioned in previous papers as being an asterism conquered by the AIF.

Let us continue. This is a somewhat long quote, but it's important that I include it all.

**Quote #15:** According to the epic, when Garuda first burst forth from his egg, he appeared as a raging inferno equal to the cosmic conflagration that consumes the world at the end of every age. Frightened, the gods begged him for mercy. Garuda, hearing their plea, reduced himself in size and energy.

Garuda's father was the creator-rishi Kasyapa. He had two wives, Vinata and Kadru, who were daughters of Prajapathi Daksha. Kasyapa, on the pleadings of his wives, granted them their wishes; Vinata wished for two sons and Kadru wished for thousand snakes as her sons. Both laid eggs, while the thousand eggs of Kadru hatched early (after steaming the eggs to hatch) into snakes, the hatching of two eggs of Vinata did not take place for a long time. Impatient, Vinata broke open one egg, which was half formed with the upper half only as a human and was thus deformed. Her half formed son cursed her that she would be slave for her sister (she was her rival) for a long time by which time her second son would be born who would save her from his curse; her first son who flew away and came to prominence as Aruna, the red spectacle seen as the Sun rises in the morning, and as also charioteer of the Sun. The second egg hatched after a long time during which period Vinata was the servant of her sister as she had lost a bet with her. When the second egg hatched, a fully grown, shining and of mighty sized bird form emerged as Garuda, the king of birds. Garuda was thus born.[5]

One day, Vinata entered into and lost a foolish bet, as a result of which she became enslaved to her sister. Resolving to release his mother from this state of bondage, Garuda approached the serpents and asked them what it would take to purchase her freedom. Their reply was that Garuda would have to bring them the elixir of immortality, also called amrita. It was a tall order. The amrita at that time found itself in the possession of the gods, who guarded it zealously, since it was the source

---

<sup>328</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Garuda>

of their immortality. They had ringed the elixir with a massive fire that covered the sky. They had blocked the way to the elixir with a fierce mechanical contraption of sharp rotating blades. And finally, they had stationed two gigantic poisonous snakes next to the elixir as deadly guardians.

Undaunted, Garuda hastened toward the abode of the gods intent on robbing them of their treasure. Knowing of his design, the gods met him in full battle-array. Garuda, however, defeated the entire host and scattered them in all directions. Taking the water of many rivers into his mouth, he extinguished the protective fire the gods had thrown up. Reducing his size, he crept past the rotating blades of their murderous machine. And finally, he mangled the two gigantic serpents they had posted as guards. Taking the elixir into his mouth without swallowing it, he launched again into the air and headed toward the eagerly waiting serpents. En route, he encountered Vishnu. Rather than fight, the two exchanged promises. Vishnu promised Garuda the gift of immortality even without drinking from the elixir, and Garuda promised to become Vishnu's mount.<sup>329</sup>

Now, let's break this down. Garuda was apparently a ferocious "bird," and the other gods were afraid of what would become of him, so attempts were made to calm him down (decrease his size). Who else is known for his uncontrolled temper? Marduk.

His father was Kashyapa, whom we stumbled upon earlier in this paper, and who we established to be the equivalent to En.ki. It is therefore reasonable to believe that Garuda is another avatar of Marduk/Shiva.

It says here that Kashyapa had two wives in this incarnation—at least, so the story is told. We know that En.ki is a very sexual being, to say the least, and the "thousand snakes" that he sired could very well symbolize his fertility, and how he had sex left and right, as often as he could. After all these other eggs had hatched, Garuda's egg hatched last, and a full-grown bird was born—Garuda, who became the King of Birds (or the King of the Bird Tribe, in opposition to Khan En.lil, who is the *real* King of the Bird Tribe).

Eventually, Garuda steals the Amrita from the gods and keeps it in his mouth without swallowing it. He makes a deal with Vishnu, who is actually his father, that he, Garuda, gets to take part of the Elixir if he becomes Vishnu's mount, which Garuda agrees to.

The texts show here that some Elixir was stolen from the Goddess at one time, and was now—albeit tightly guarded—in the possession of the rebelling gods.

The story ends with that Garuda is able to release Vinata, but tricks the serpents, who still find some droplets of Amrita in the grass—they quickly lick it up, but cut their tongues on the glass, where after serpents have always had split tongues and shed their skins as a symbolic form of immortality.<sup>330</sup> Interestingly enough, Anton Parks, in his

---

<sup>329</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Garuda#Birth\\_and\\_deeds](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Garuda#Birth_and_deeds)

<sup>330</sup> Ibid.

allegedly self-experienced epic *The Ages of Uraš*, speaks of the great alien reptilians having to shed their skins in order to stay immortal.<sup>331</sup>

This section has showed us that even in great details, the different religions and mythologies overlap each other and tell the same story, only in different words. Not only that—if we only study *one* piece of mythology, e.g. the Sumerian texts, we only get part of the story. Albeit they often tell the same thing, they also complement each other. This is one of the main reasons why I decided to add Level V to the *Wes Penre Papers*—I noticed as the research progressed that the Vedas really added to the picture, so this level needed to be written for you, the readers, to get the information you need. As we continue, I think you will see more and more how true this is (adding other mythologies to the story would potentially expand our knowledge even more, but I do have the feeling that, even if we may not get to include everything, we have what we need for the purpose of these papers).

### V. The Mother Goddess Component in the Patriarchal Vedic Texts

In order to understand how the AIF has twisted and turned the Mother Goddess religion to fit into their own patriarchal religions, based on worship, let's first of all recapitulate a little bit, and look into *Shaktism*, which basically was the practice of the Mother Goddess religion.

**Quote #16:** Shaktism regards Devi (lit., 'the Goddess') as the Supreme Brahman itself, the "one without a second", with all other forms of divinity, female or male, considered to be merely her diverse manifestations. In the details of its philosophy and practice, Shaktism resembles Shaivism. However, Shaktas (Sanskrit: Śākta, शाक्त), practitioners of Shaktism, focus most or all worship on Shakti, as the dynamic feminine aspect of the Supreme Divine. Shiva, the masculine aspect of divinity, is considered solely transcendent, and his worship is usually relegated to an auxiliary role.<sup>332</sup>

So far, so good, except that in the beginning, there was no worship involved. Mother Goddess, in all of Her to me known incarnations, dislikes worship because it goes against Universal Laws (rightfully so), and the being who's worshiped gets all the power from the being who worships, who in his/her turn is getting deprived of his/her power. This is contrary to the Goddess' intentions when She was creating this universe. One may argue that worship in that case is also a part of Free Will because anyone can do whatever they want if they take the consequences, and in certain terms this is true. However, a being who is not being led into manipulation would never worship anybody anyway. There is a Law of Free Will, but there are other subsequent laws as well,

---

<sup>331</sup> <http://www.zeitlin.net/EndEnchantment/Secrets.html>

<sup>332</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Shaktism>

whereof one is *not to interfere with an evolving race!* This is something the AIF is finding themselves guilty to on a continuous basis, and this is the problem the Goddess has with this kind of behavior—besides the fact that it almost always leads to violence and death.

Ramaprasad Chanda (1873-1942) was an Indian historian and archaeologist from Bengal, and a pioneer in his field in South Asia. He wrote the following on the development of Durga, who is the most popular incarnation of Devi (Mother Goddess) and one of the main forms of the Goddess Shakti in the Hindu pantheon—from primitive goddess to her current form:

**Quote #17:** ...it is possible to distinguish two different strata - one primitive and the other advanced. The primitive form of Durga is the result of syncretism of a mountain-goddess worshiped by the dwellers of the Himalaya and the Vindhya, a goddess worshiped by the nomadic Abhira shepherd, the vegetation spirit conceived as a female, and a war-goddess. As her votaries advanced in civilization the primitive war-goddess was transformed into the personification of the all-destroying time (Kali), the vegetation spirit into the primordial energy (Adya Sakti) and the saviouress from "samsara" (cycle of rebirths) , and gradually brought into line with the Brahmanic mythology and philosophy.<sup>333</sup>

Now it is getting pretty interesting. We can see how the Goddess in the beginning was personified by the Queen of the Stars, who came down to Earth to set up the Living Library together with Her Helpers. Chanda is talking about a "mountain-goddess," whom we referred to in Level IV as Ninhursag. This is exactly what "Ninhursag" means, and it was a title Prince Ninurta gave his mother, the Goddess, as a title of love—"The Mountain Goddess."

Later on, however, when the AIF (Vishnu, Shiva, and their cohorts) came and took over, the Goddess was transformed into "the personification of the all-destroying time (Kali)..." In other words, a change took place, when the Goddess was no longer the Goddess, and Her title was taken over by Kali. Thus, it is important to understand who Kali is.

**Quote #18:** Kālī (Sanskrit: काली, IPA: [ka:li:]) ... is the fierce aspect of the goddess Durga (Parvati). The name Kali comes from kāla, which means black, time, death, lord of death: Shiva. Since Shiva is called Kāla— the eternal time — the name of Kālī, his consort, also means "Time" or "Death" (as in "time has come"). Hence, Kālī is the Goddess of Time and Change. [...] Kālī is represented as the consort of Lord Shiva, on whose body she is often seen standing. Shiva lies in the path of Kali, whose foot on Shiva subdues her anger..<sup>334</sup>

---

<sup>333</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Durga#Origins\\_and\\_development](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Durga#Origins_and_development)

<sup>334</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Kali>



Fig. 8. Kali, the Goddess of Anger and Death.

We already know that Lord Shiva is Marduk, and now Kali is said to be his consort. Marduk, just like his father, has had more than one consort, but Kali is associated with Time and Death (like in “time has come”), as in “the time has come for you to die.” The Goddess of Death is the equivalent to the Goddess (or Queen) of the Underworld in Egyptian mythology, making the Sumerian goddess, Queen Ereškigal, the dame deity as Kali in the Indian myth. After Nergal/En.ki lost his manhood, he transformed the power to his son, Marduk, so he could continue producing human hybrid offspring with Nergal’s consort, Ereškigal/Kali.

In Level IV, we also talked about Queen Ereškigal’s blood thirst and her desire for human flesh. This, too, reflects in the Vedas. The following quote is an excerpt from something much bigger, which I will go into detail with in one of the upcoming papers, having to do with “black magic” and “witchcraft.” However, this following little piece is about Kali in general, and helps the reader understand better the relationship between Kali and Ereškigal, and how murderous these beings are (the *italics* is mine.)

**Quote #19:** ...It translates the tantric concept of dakini (Sanskrit: दक्िनी *dākinī*, Pali *ḍāginī*, Mongolian: дагина), derived from a figure of medieval Hindu legend (Bhagavata Purana, Brahma Purana, Markandeya Purana, Kathasaritsagara), *a female imp in the train of Kali who feeds on human flesh* (her masculine counterpart

being called dāka ).[1] They are comparable to malevolent or vengeful female spirits, deities, imps or fairies in other cultures, such as the Persian peri.<sup>335</sup>

At this point in time, there is no need in trying to understand all the terms in the above quote—all I want to show is the correlation between the two murderous self-proclaimed “goddesses.” In the upcoming paper, the reader will see that this is certainly not taken out of context, as this quote will be included there as well.

Last, but not the least—here is an excellent example of how Lucifer, in the persona of Lord Vishnu, took over Mother Goddess’ whole beingness, and word by word put himself as the creator of the entire Universe and all other universes beyond. The reader, I am sure, recalls from previous levels, when I explained how Mother Goddess created all universes with Her breath—outbreath means creation, and inbreath means “destruction;” or “implosion;” rather; when everything goes back again to Source. Consider this:

**Quote #20:** Creation of the material world: In a corner of the spiritual sky of brahmajyoti a spiritual cloud sometimes appears, and the covered portion is called the mahat-tattva. The Lord then, by His plenary portion as Maha-Visnu, lies down within the water of the mahat-tattva, and the water is called the Causal Ocean (Karana-jala). While Maha-Visnu sleeps within the Causal Ocean, innumerable universes are generated along with His breathing. These universes are floating, and they are scattered all over the Causal Ocean. They stay only during the breathing period of Maha-Visnu. In each and every universal globe, the same Maha-Visnu enters again as Garbhodakasayi Visnu and lies there on the serpentlike Sesa incarnation. From His navel sprouts a lotus stem, and on the lotus, Brahma, the lord of the universe, is born. Brahma creates all forms of living beings of different shapes in terms of different desires within the universe. He also creates the sun, moon and other demigods.<sup>336</sup>

I can hardly think of a better example of how the Patriarchal Regime hijacked the things that the Primordial Goddess and Her Helpers stood for—the “Grande Deception!”

---

<sup>335</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Dakini#Daka>

<sup>336</sup> SB 2.5.33. (<http://www.veda.harekrsna.cz/planetarium/>), op. cit.



Fig. 9. Lord Vishnu creating universes through breathing.

## VI. Teachers of the Arts

When I search the Internet these days, looking for good articles, forums, videos, and radio interviews that may include the “Anunnaki,” I run into the following concept over and over—the Anunnaki were teachers; teaching mankind in the field of arts, science, and gardening as being the three main subjects. Without the Anunnaki, we would still be clubbing our prey with a sharp stone. Also, the greatest Anunnaki teachers were apparently Thoth, Quetzalcoatl, Ningishzidda, and En.ki. Sometimes, someone has done his or her research and figured out that the two, or even the three first three are the same being, and so he or she ends up calling him Thoth. That’s not bad—it’s close to the truth—but I went one step further in Level IV, and confirmed that all these *four* beings are actually one and the same—Lord En.ki! This means that there was *one* “teacher,” and not *four*. Lord En.ki, in his different Earth incarnations came down to Earth and taught either his selected humans, or humans in general, about the trades and the arts. Being an entity, who is *Service to Self*, to use that term, he didn’t do it for our benefit, but for his own. He needed mankind to know these things. However, I mention this because I want to make the reader alert on the fact that you may stumble upon writers who call the “Anunnaki” teachers. Of course, the ideas that the Anunnaki were teachers, to a large degree comes from Sitchin.

Interestingly enough, mankind has always responded very positively to art and beauty, although the AIF is not having these two subjects as their main interests. They look at art differently from many humans—their kind of “art” is more chaotic,

destructive, and abstract, with symbolic under meanings. The average human, however, likes beautiful art, which makes them elevated and feel good—humans are, as we know, more emotionally evolved than star beings in general, so our choice of art is more elevated toward beauty and uplifting meanings—more so, perhaps, the more evolved we are. Many of us still have Namlú'u genes in us—genes from the primordial and androgynous “man.” At the time when these ancient ancestors walked the planet, we had company from Prince Ninurta, the Vulcans, and a few other star races, who were all into beauty, poetry, art, and music—and I think I dare say that the music they were playing and teaching was not *Death Metal*. There is a big chance that our appreciation of *real* beauty and art comes from these very, very ancient times—many million years ago. Music can be excellent when it comes to communication, and depending on how we play the music, we can either uplift or degrade our environment. The same thing applies to fine art, poetry, and sculpture.

Apollo (Marduk) is also said to have been into music, poetry, art, oracles, medicine, and knowledge, to name a few,<sup>337</sup> but again—the difference in the vibration of the art and the knowledge may have been quite distinct compared with more ancient music from the stars. Apollo has been elevated as a skillful musician, and why not? After all, he was the one who wrote or dictated ancient history. Moreover, Apollo may have practiced art, but I haven't seen that he actually taught it.

*Gandharva* is the name used for heavenly beings in Hinduism and Buddhism, but is also a term for skilled singers in Indian classical music. This is what Wikipedia say about the Gandharvas:

**Quote #21:** In Hinduism, the gandharvas (Sanskrit: गन्धर्व, gandharva, Kannada: ಗಂಧರ್ವ, Tamil: கந்தர்வர், Telugu: గంధర్వ or Gandharvudu) are male nature spirits, husbands of the Apsaras. Some are part animal, usually a bird or horse. They have superb musical skills. They guarded the Soma and made beautiful music for the gods in their palaces. Gandharvas are frequently depicted as a singer in the court of Gods.

In Hindu theology, gandharvas act as messengers between the gods and humans. In Hindu law, a Gandharva marriage is one contracted by mutual consent and without formal rituals.

Gandharvas are mentioned extensively in the epic Mahabharata as associated with the devas (as dancers and singers) and with the yakshas, as formidable warriors. They are mentioned as spread across various territories.<sup>338</sup>

Here we have male nature spirits that are connected to music, and we have already covered Apollo as a musician as well. Both the Gandharvas and Apollo are of

---

<sup>337</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Apollo>

<sup>338</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Gandharva#In\\_Hinduism](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Gandharva#In_Hinduism)



course males, but are there not female artists in the Hindu religion as well? Yes, there are, and they are called *Apsaras*.

**Quote #22:** An Apsara (Sanskrit: अप्सराः *apsarāḥ*, plural अप्सरासः *apsarasah*, stem *apsaras-*, a feminine consonant stem, अप्सरा), is also known as Vidhya Dhari or Tep Apsar (ទេពអប្សរ) in Khmer, Accharā (Pāli) or A Bố Sa La Tur (Vietnamese), Bidadari (Indonesian & Malay), Biraddali (Tausug), Hapsari or Widodari (Javanese) and Apson (Thai: อัปสร). English translations of the word "Apsara" include "nymph," "celestial nymph," and "celestial maiden."

Apsaras are allegedly beautiful, supernatural female beings. They are youthful and elegant, and superb in the art of dancing. They are often the wives of the Gandharvas, the court musicians of Indra. They dance to the music made by the Gandharvas, usually in the palaces of the gods, entertain and sometimes seduce gods and men. As ethereal beings who inhabit the skies, and are often depicted taking flight, or at service of a god, they may be compared to angels.<sup>339</sup>



Fig. 10. Modern Khmer Apsara Dancers—always young, beautiful and seductive.

---

<sup>339</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Apsara>

Here we learn that the Apsaras are the wives of the Gandharvas, but also associated with *nymphs* and *angels*. The concepts of nymphs and angels can be found in many myths and religions worldwide, but where have we heard the term “nymph” before in the Wes Penre Papers? Perhaps the reader at least vaguely remembers the story of Artemis, who had her nymphs, as well as her Garden story. Nymphs have always been associated with music and dance.

Now, to bring this concept further, let’s look at who’s the mother of the Apsaras.

Earlier in this paper we talked about Kashyapa, who married Manu, one of the 62 daughters of Daksha and his wife Panchajani (this was when we discussed cloning previously in this paper). Kashyapa, I argued to be the equivalent to Lord En.ki. The *Bhāgavata Purāṇa* states that the Apsaras were born from Kashyapa and his wife, Muni.<sup>340</sup> Of course, when we are talking about either an entire group of beings being born from a married godly couple, we are hardly talking about two people having sex from early morning to late at night, 365 days a year (although it wouldn’t surprise me when we’re talking about En.ki), but we are rather touching the subject of cloning or genetic engineering. Old mythology is full of stories like this, when a god and a goddess are producing an entire new race of beings, calling them their “offspring.” This is of course confusing for a person who is not educated in old mythology, thinking that it’s just fantasies—no one can produce a huge group of beings by producing offspring from mere intercourse.

Thus, it seems like Kashyapa/En.ki—our infamous genetic scientist—created this group of beings for entertainment, but likely also for some other purpose. That’s usually how the story goes, so we’ll take a look at that as well in a moment. First, though, let us take a look at another thing that was mentioned in [Quote #22](#) regarding the Apsaras—the so-called “angels.”

Our concept here on Earth is that angels have wings, so let us take a look at that. We have already mentioned Vinata as being one of Kashyapa’s wives. Garuda, who we also are going to mention again soon—the “Big Bird” counterpart of Marduk. Now, let’s look at Vinata first.

**Quote #23:** Vinata (Sanskrit विन्त vi-nata - bent, curved, bent down, bowed, stooping, inclined, ... , humble, modest, ...[1]). One of the thirteen daughters of Prajapati Daksha. Married to Kashyapa along with her 12 sisters. She bore him two sons, named Aruṇa and Garuda known as the Suparnas.<sup>341</sup>

Let’s recapitulate Garuda:

---

<sup>340</sup> Ibid.

<sup>341</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Vinata>

**Quote #24:** The Garuda ... is a large mythical bird, bird-like creature, or humanoid bird that appears in both Hindu and Buddhist mythology.<sup>342</sup>

Now, let us take a look at the angelic part of this. Garuda, whom we are told is an avatar of Marduk, is depicted as a large bird, and is therefore a winged deity. Although Marduk usually is not depicted as a bird—at least not in the Sumerian tablets—he is sometimes depicted even there as having wings (see *fig. 11* below). The most famous female deity whom we see wearing wings, however, is Ishtar and her counterpart, Inanna (*fig. 12*). It's interesting how all these things are connected across the cultures. Also, the brother of Inanna is said to be Utu Šamaš, whose counterpart is Marduk—both winged beings of the Bird Tribe. One Ishtar's symbols, aside from the lion, is also a bird—the owl (*fig. 12*).

---

<sup>342</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Garuda>



Fig. 11. A winged Marduk

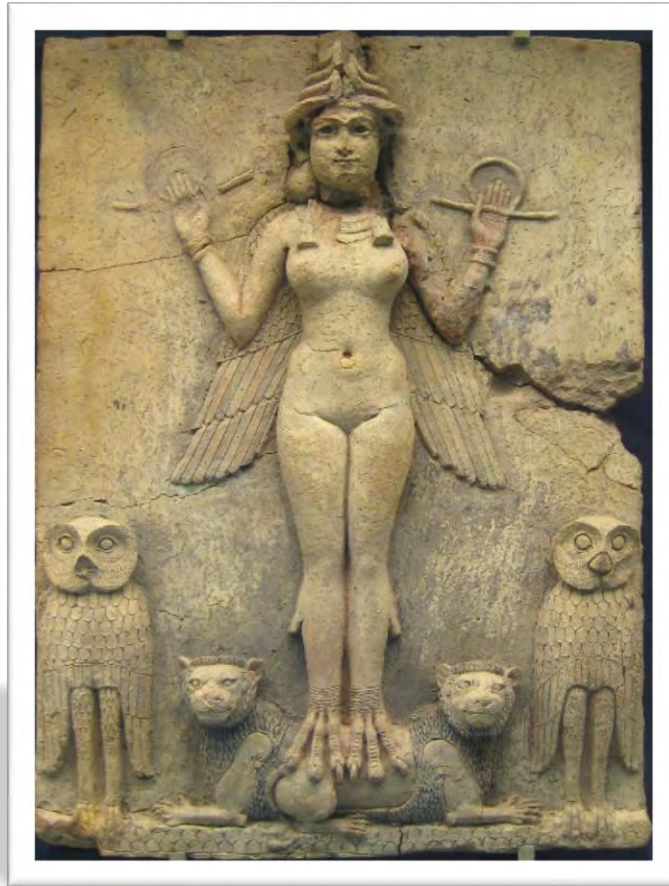


Fig. 12. A Winged Ishtar with her owls (British Museum)

From what we have discussed above, I would argue that Lord En.ki and his son, Marduk, can be said to be Gandharvas, utilizing music in the world—not so much to create beauty, but to manipulate the masses through music—sound is an essential ingredient in the creation of universes. This has *always* been done throughout history, and if the reader doesn’t believe me, all you have to do is to think for a while under what circumstances music has been used. Don’t we have marches in the military (a distinct 2/4 beat), in order to pep the soldiers to make them feel united, ready to fulfill a common task (which is basically to kill as many people as possible)? In ancient times, music was used in war, to introduce an Emperor before his talk, and much, much more. Even classical music had hidden meanings embedded in it, utilized by secret societies who often ran the composers, similar to how the music industry runs the artists today. This was of course long before music could be recorded. Now, the music industry is one of our main mind control centers of the masses. The “liberating” music of the 60s

was on a high level totally controlled.<sup>343</sup> Most of the artists were (and of course still are) heavily mind-controlled, or bribed into doing exactly what the music industry wants them to do. Crimes amongst the musicians are heavily encouraged (such a pedophilia, drug pushing, drug trafficking, using sex slaves, and human trafficking etc.), so that the Industry can hold this against the artist, if the latter decides to talk, or otherwise reveal the high crimes involved in the business. If that doesn't do it, murder will do (such as in the case of John Lennon). How many so-called "drug overdoses" and "suicides" amongst artists do you think actually are what the media say they are? Indeed, many of these artists were murdered by the Industry in one way or another. On top of this Crime Syndicate is not any "Pindar," or any other so-called "top Illuminati persona," but Lord En.ki and his son. That's the simplicity of an otherwise complex subject. It's all about the control of the masses---particularly the young.

---

Wes Penre, Friday, August 1, 2014

---

---

<sup>343</sup> For more info regarding the music industry, and art in general, see one of my websites, <http://illuminati-news.com/art-and-mc/index2.htm> .

## PAPER 7: DEITIES EXPOSED IN HINDUISM AND MIDDLE-EASTERN MYTHOLOGY

### I. “*Lord of the Host*” and “*Leader of the Devas*”

I know that it is very exciting and mind-tickling to read about all these alien races who supposedly are involved in human affairs. Many people who are into Ufology and Exopolitics probably feel the same way—they *want* there to be a lot of different ET races involved, but very few want to meet them in real life, unless it’s from a somewhat safe place—and maybe not even then.

When I am searching for references, I see a lot of websites where the most fantastic ET races are listed as being current or past visitors of Earth—or just inhabitants of certain solar systems out there. Almost all of it is disinformation, and even if someone happens to list star races that we actually do know exist, people have a tendency to put most of them in their own category, with their own separate agenda.

I am sorry if I disappoint somebody now, but this is simply not the case. Planet Earth is currently Lord En.ki’s domain, and he won’t allow any star races access to this planet, unless he trusts them or have use for them. If a star race would actually be able to come in, there would definitely be a war. This has happened, but the AIF has so far been able to keep the domain to themselves.

I am not saying there are not a lot of different star races lurking on Earth and in the solar system, but they are all part of the AIF—they answer to their boss, who is En.ki/Lucifer. This is my conviction, or this trap we’re sitting in wouldn’t work. In juxtaposition to this, there *are* benevolent beings—interdimensional of course—who are here, watching over us, wondering where we are going from here. I can imagine how they have to restrain themselves not to interact, but as long as we are walking around blindfolded, there is not much they can do. En.ki knows this and probably doesn’t feel very threatened by them—hence, he lets them be here, instead minding businesses he thinks are more important. I am sure he is not interested in chasing all these “intruders” one by one, or ten by ten. He would have to chase them like we are chasing flies—he’s there with the swatter, and the “fly” is gone, or somewhere else, out of his reach. En.ki can’t block each and every dimension from having access, once they have figured out Earth’s weird, manipulated frequency. Hence, single beings, or small groups of beings, are either here in our vicinity, or checking in on us from a “distance.” In the “soul dimension,” there is no distance and no time as we think of it, so they don’t need to be in our vicinity (as we look at it) in order to oversee what’s going on.

This is important to know, so I wanted to start the paper with this little piece of information. It will soon be self-evident why I mention it here.

Now, let’s get back to the Vedas.

In the Vedas we have something called *The Elephant and the Owl*, and I'd like us to look into that for a moment. If we start with the Elephant, it is associated with Ganesha, so let's take a look at that.

**Quote #1: Ganesha** (/gə'neɪʃə/; Sanskrit (IAST): Gaṇeśa; listen (help·info)), also spelled Ganesh, and also known as Ganapati and Vinayaka, is a widely worshipped deity in the Hindu pantheon.[2] His image is found throughout India and Nepal.[3] Hindu sects worship him regardless of affiliations.[4] Devotion to Ganesha is widely diffused and extends to Jains, Buddhists, and beyond India.[5]

Although he is known by many attributes, Ganesha's elephant head makes him easy to identify.[6] Ganesha is widely revered as the remover of obstacles,[7] the patron of arts and sciences and the deva of intellect and wisdom.[8] As the god of beginnings, he is honoured at the start of rituals and ceremonies. Ganesha is also invoked as patron of letters and learning during writing sessions.[9][10] Several texts relate mythological anecdotes associated with his birth and exploits and explain his distinct iconography.<sup>344</sup>

In these two paragraphs, we see the usual jargon about “the patron of arts and sciences and the deva of intellect and wisdom.” We've encountered this a number of times before, but in this instance, let us highlight it anyway before we continue.

**Quote #2:** The name Ganesha is a Sanskrit compound, joining the words gana (Sanskrit: गण; IAST: gaṇa), meaning a group, multitude, or categorical system and isha (Sanskrit: ईश; IAST: īśa), meaning lord or master.[15] The word gaṇa when associated with Ganesha is often taken to refer to the gaṇas, a troop of semi-divine beings that form part of the retinue of Shiva (IAST: Śiva).<sup>345</sup>

Now, as we moved on, we are suddenly jumping into Lord Shiva, whom we know is Marduk. There *are* commentators, who interpret the term, “Lord of the Ganas” meaning “Lord of Hosts,” or Lord of Created Categories,” such as the five elements.

If we want to find similar motifs, where do we look? Well, how about Yahweh Sabaoth, which some say means “Lord of Hosts?” Moreover, many associate Yahweh Sabaoth with a war god. Now, who else is acclaimed war god? Well, we have the War God Ares, of course. Let's look into this some more. Here is from Preceptaustin.org.<sup>346</sup>

---

<sup>344</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ganesha>

<sup>345</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ganesha#Etymology\\_and\\_other\\_names](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ganesha#Etymology_and_other_names)

<sup>346</sup> [http://www.preceptaustin.org/jehovah\\_sabaoth\\_-\\_lord\\_of\\_hosts.htm](http://www.preceptaustin.org/jehovah_sabaoth_-_lord_of_hosts.htm)



### ISAIAH 31:4-5

**Quote #3:** For thus says [Jehovah](#) to me, "As the lion or the young lion growls over his prey, against which a band of shepherds is called out & he will not be terrified at their voice nor disturbed at their noise, so will the LORD of hosts come down to wage war on Mt Zion and on its hill. Like flying birds so the LORD of hosts will protect Jerusalem. He will protect & deliver it. He will pass over (pacach also describes the "Passover" cf uses in Exodus) & rescue it.<sup>347</sup>

Here we can see without any doubt that the Lord of Hosts is a war-waging god—  
and,

**Quote #4:** In the late [Babylonian astral-theological system](#) Nergal is related to the [planet Mars](#). As a fiery god of destruction and war, Nergal doubtless seemed an appropriate choice for the red planet, and he was equated by the [Greeks](#) either to the combative demigod [Heracles](#) (Latin [Hercules](#)) or to the war-god [Ares](#) (Latin Mars) -- hence the current name of the planet. In Assyro-Babylonian ecclesiastical art the great lion-headed colossi serving as guardians to the temples and palaces seem to symbolise Nergal, just as the bull-headed colossi probably typify Ninurta.<sup>348</sup>

I don't want to confuse the readers with a lot of strange terms in my quotes, but at the same time, it's good for us all, when we're doing research, to become familiar with some foreign terms. If we don't, it's hard to get anywhere. It doesn't mean we need to look up each and every word to find its meaning, but it's nice once we get to the point when we can skim an article, or a paragraph, with unfamiliar nomenclature, and still be able to see what is important in it just by scanning it.

Anyway, now we have an association between Ganesha, Nergal, and Ares, which corresponds with Marduk, En.ki, and Marduk, respectively.

What about Apollo?

**Quote #5:** Thus, the Greeks most often associated Apollo's name with the Greek verb ἀπόλλυμι (apollymi), "to destroy".<sup>349</sup>

[...]

**Quote #6:** The Hebrew term Abaddon ([Hebrew](#): אֲבַדּוֹן, 'Āḇaddōn), and its Greek equivalent Apollyon ([Greek](#): Ἀπολλύων, Apollyon), appear in the [Bible](#) as a place of destruction and an [angel](#), respectively. In the [Hebrew Bible](#), abaddon is used with

---

<sup>347</sup> Is 31:4, 5-note

<sup>348</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nergal#Attributes>

<sup>349</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Apollo#Etymology>

reference to a bottomless pit, often appearing alongside the place שאול ([sheol](#)), meaning the land of the dead.<sup>350</sup>

Here we have the “bottomless pit,” and a “place of destruction,” so we are back to the Underworld (Netherworld), interestingly enough. We can also see an association between Apollo and Abaddon, who are each other’s counterparts—i.e. they are both equated with Marduk. Few people, however, connect Apollo with destruction and the Underworld, but here it is—black on white.

Let us continue.

**Quote #7:** In Hindu (post-Vedic) tradition, Shesha (IAST: Śeṣa, Devanagari: शेष), also known as Sheshanaga (IAST: Śeṣanāga, Devanagari: शेषनाग) or Adishesha (IAST: Ādi Śeṣa, Devanāgarī: आदिशेष) is the king of all Nāgas (serpent deities), one of the primal beings of creation, and according to the Bhagavata Purana, an avatar of the Supreme God[1] known as Narayana.<sup>351</sup>

Naryana is thus the “king of all Nāgas. Then, who is Naryana?”

**Quote #8:** Narayana (Sanskrit: नारायण IAST: Nārāyaṇa) is the Vedic Supreme God[1][2] (including his different avatars) in Hinduism, venerated as the Supreme Being in Vaishnavism. He is also known as Vishnu and Hari and is venerated as Purushottama or Supreme Purusha in Hindu sacred texts such as the Bhagavad Gita,[3] the Vedas and the Puranas.<sup>352</sup>

The Nagas—the serpent beings—are said to be associated with *Patala*, one of the Lower Lokas (see previous paper). Let’s look again at Patala (my emphasis in *italics*):

**Quote #8:** 'In Hindu cosmology, Patala or Patal (Sanskrit: पाताल, Pātāla) denotes the seven lower regions of the universe - which are *located under the earth*.<sup>[1][2][3]</sup> *Patala is often translated as underworld or netherworld*. Patala is composed of seven regions or lokas,<sup>[4][5][6]</sup> the seventh and lowest of them is also called Patala or Naga-loka, *the region of the Nagas*. The Danavas (demon sons of Danu), Daityas (demon sons of Diti), Yakshas and the snake-people Nagas live in the realms of Patala.<sup>[2]</sup> According to Hindu cosmology, the universe is divided into the three worlds: Svarga (Heaven: six upper regions), Prithvi (earth) and Patala (the seven lower regions)- the underworld and netherworld.<sup>353</sup>

---

<sup>350</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Abaddon>

<sup>351</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Shesha>

<sup>352</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Narayana>

<sup>353</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Patala>

What I am intending to do is to show the reader how these few beings are in charge of every part of our environment—the airways, the planetary surface, the Underworld, the ether, and the entire solar system. *There are no other beings and no other star races that are not associated with Lucifer to begin with, who have any real power in our solar system at this point in time!* Ufology people and other researchers and truth-seekers may tell you otherwise and show you strange lists over ET races that supposedly are here, having their own agendas. *This is not so!* The star races associated with Earth have a connection with Lucifer/En.ki, and that is what it's all about. The lists you may see are just made up from the top of somebody's head and then spread over the Internet as if it was the truth. There is no evidence combined with these lists, but I have the evidence. *The evidence is there, regardless of belief system.*

To this I do have to add something, however. I already mentioned the interdimensionals, who are here to observe, but there are also at least two factions of Lucifer's people, as it seems. These factions, however, stem from the same uniformed star races who came here to support Lucifer in his Rebellion. A take-over of the planet by making it into one unit—a One World Government and a New World Order—is imminent regardless which faction we're talking about. They both want the same thing. The only thing they may be in disagreement with is *how* it should be done. On one level, it seems to be a human split more than an ET split, but these humans have some ET star races supporting them. We will talk more about that in a later paper.

To show the reader a little bit more what I mean, I am going to jump between a few mythologies just for a moment, and you'll get my point, I believe.

With the quotes above, we are also back to the Egyptian mythology about their belief in the Afterlife and the Netherworld—this is a huge part of Egyptian mythology.

Now, when we've looked at the *Elephant*, let's look at the *Owl*. The owl is connected with *wisdom*, something the reader may know, and funny also is that the word "owl" can be found in the English word *knowledge*, which I realized a few minutes ago.

The owl is associated with Sophia according to some, and to Lilith according to others. For those who don't have a clear picture of Sophia, let's quickly take a look at her. This is the Gnostic view on her:

**Quote #9:** Sophia (Greek Σοφία, meaning "wisdom," Coptic τσοφια tsophia[1]) is a major theme, along with Knowledge (Greek γνῶσις gnosis, Coptic sooun), among many of the early Christian knowledge-theologies grouped by the heresiologist Irenaeus as gnostikos, "learned." Gnosticism is a 17th-century term expanding the definition of Irenaeus' groups to include other syncretic and mystery religions.[2]

In Gnostic tradition, Sophia is a feminine figure, analogous to the human soul but also simultaneously one of the feminine aspects of God.[citation needed] Gnostics held that she was the syzygy of Jesus Christ[citation needed] (i.e. the Bride of Christ), and Holy Spirit of the Trinity. She is occasionally referred to by the Hebrew equivalent of Achamōth (Ἀχαμώθ, Hebrew חכמה chokmah) and as Prunikos (Προύνικος). In the Nag Hammadi texts, Sophia is the lowest Aeon, or anthropic

expression of the emanation of the light of God. She is considered to have fallen from grace in some way, in so doing creating or helping to create the material world.

[...]

In most versions of the Gnostic mythos, it is Sophia who brings about this instability in the Pleroma, in turn bringing about the creation of materiality. According to some Gnostic texts, the crisis occurs as a result of Sophia trying to emanate without her syzygy or, in another tradition, because she tries to breach the barrier between herself and the unknowable Bythos. After cataclysmically falling from the Pleroma, Sophia's fear and anguish of losing her life (just as she lost the light of the One) causes confusion and longing to return to it. Because of these longings, matter (Greek: hylē, ὕλη) and soul (Greek: psychē, ψυχή) accidentally come into existence. The creation of the Demiurge (also known as Yaldabaoth, "Son of Chaos") is also a mistake made during this exile. The Demiurge proceeds to create the physical world in which we live, ignorant of Sophia, who nevertheless manages to infuse some spiritual spark or pneuma into his creation.

In the Pistis Sophia, Christ is sent from the Godhead in order to bring Sophia back into the fullness (Pleroma). Christ enables her to again see the light, bringing her knowledge of the spirit (Greek: pneuma, πνεύμα). Christ is then sent to earth in the form of the man Jesus to give men the Gnosis needed to rescue themselves from the physical world and return to the spiritual world. In Gnosticism, the Gospel story of Jesus is itself allegorical: it is the Outer Mystery, used as an introduction to Gnosis, rather than being literally true in a historical context. For the Gnostics, the drama of the redemption of the Sophia through Christ or the Logos is the central drama of the universe. The Sophia resides in all of us as the Divine Spark.

[...]

This meant, according to the Gnostic interpretation, that the Sophia has her dwelling-place "on the heights" above the created universe.<sup>354</sup>

In other words, if we translate this to my papers, Sophia is the Queen of the Stars, who created the material universe—including Earth—and “made mistakes,” according to some, by losing Her domain here—the solar system, in other words. The rest are Gnostic viewpoints on Jesus’ role in all this, etc., which is nothing more than AIF propaganda, as we know it, but at least the reader gets an idea whom we are talking about when we say *Sofia*.

---

<sup>354</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Sophia\\_\(Gnosticism\)](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Sophia_(Gnosticism))

Now, if we're going back to where we were, looking at the owl, we were discussing that Sophia and Lilith had some association to this Bird of Wisdom. However, who else has association with Wisdom with a capital "W?"



Fig. 1. The One-Eyed Odin from the Norse mythology.

**Quote #10:** In Mesopotamian religion and mythology, Enki, also known as Ea, was the God of wisdom and intelligence. Wisdom was achieved by restoring balance.

In Norse mythology, the god Odin is especially known for his wisdom, often acquired through various hardships and ordeals involving pain and self-sacrifice. In one instance he plucked out an eye and offered it to Mimir, guardian of the well of knowledge and wisdom, in return for a drink from the well.[33] In another famous account, Odin hanged himself for nine nights from Yggdrasil, the World Tree that unites all the realms of existence, suffering from hunger and thirst and finally wounding himself with a spear until he gained the knowledge of runes for use in casting powerful magic.[34] He was also able to acquire the mead of poetry from the giants, a drink of which could grant the power of a scholar or poet, for the benefit of gods and mortals alike.<sup>355</sup>

As the reader can see, we can go on and on, exploring one religion or culture after another, coming to a very similar result—in this case it is already easy to see that the Lord of Asgard (or Asgård in Swedish—the Heaven for humans, where the Norse

---

<sup>355</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Wisdom#Others>

gods lived), Odin, is another counterpart of Lord En.ki. The one-eyed god can also be considered as “he with the all-seeing eye.”

To get to what I want to show the reader, we are going to stay in the Underworld. We will continue to look into the Hindu Goddess Lakshmi, in whom we see a link between the *Elephant* and the *Owl*. Ganesha, as we have seen, is connected with Shiva (Marduk), and his consort is often portrayed as Shakti. It is important to point out, however, that there are many *Shaktis* in the Vedic texts, and Vishnu’s consort is merely one of them. More than a name of a person, it also can denote consort in general. We don’t have space to look into each one of these Shaktis, but when I mention her, I am referring to Lord Vishnu’s consort, unless something else is indicated. In fact, it is believed that “Shakti” originally was the personification of the seven stars in the Pleiadian star cluster.<sup>356</sup> The Owl is then being associated e.g. with *Lakshmi*, one of Vishnu’s nine “Shaktis”, i.e. wives. Sophia, we have already noticed is related to Ishtar, who is the counterpart of Inanna, but also of Isis, which is important to remember—something not all people who are into studying this are aware of.

I understand if the reader feels a little overwhelmed by all the names, but it was set up that way by En.ki and his son just so people would not have patience and means to find things out. Now, perhaps for the first time, you have the chance to understand out history as it happened on the most solid timeline, which brought us here. Hence, I have narrowed this down to a level where we all can understand it if we don’t have time to deep-study it. I am aware of that this level is more demanding than the previous, but it is *Level V—The Fifth Level of Learning*—after all.

Now, the Owl I said is associated with Lakshmi, so let’s look up Lakshmi.

**Quote #11:** Lakshmi (Sanskrit: लक्ष्मी lakṣmī, Hindi pronunciation: [ˈləkʃmi]) is the Hindu Goddess of wealth, love, prosperity (both material and spiritual), fortune, and the embodiment of beauty.<sup>357</sup>

Lakshmi is the Goddess of “wealth,”—“both material and spiritual wealth,” amongst other things. Maybe the reader has also noticed that all these schools are associated with “enlightenment,”<sup>358</sup> which is in turn associated with Luciferianism.

Moreover:

**Quote #12:** Lakshmi is described as bestowing coins of prosperity and flanked by elephants signifying her royal power. However, in some texts, she has an owl as her vahana.<sup>359</sup>

---

<sup>356</sup> <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Matrikas>

<sup>357</sup> <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Lakshmi>

<sup>358</sup> As noted in a previous level, enlightenment is initially related to Prince Ninurta (En.lil), from where the word *enlightenment* stems from (EN[LIL]ightenment).

<sup>359</sup> <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Lakshmi#Iconography>

Here we see Lakshmi's association with the Owl, and below (in *fig. 2*) we see Vishnu and Lakshmi, one of his consorts,<sup>360</sup> sitting together. In another passage, she is said to be Ulkavahini—One who Rides an Owl.<sup>361</sup>



Fig. 2. Lord Vishnu with Lakshmi on his right.

I just mentioned that Lakshmi is one of the nine Shaktis (wives) of Vishnu. However, the characters I am exposing here are mainly Shiva (Marduk), and his consorts. After all, it seems like Lakshmi was related to En.ki.

In Level IV, I argued that Marduk also took over En.ki's wife, Queen Ereškigal, after En.ki was no longer able to reproduce, and started copulate with her in order to create a new human hybrid race. In other words, Vishnu took over En.ki's role with Lakshmi to create a new human hybrid race. Even if he never took Lakshmi as his consort, Vishnu's desire for Lakshmi is clearly noted in the scriptures.

---

<sup>360</sup> <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Lakshmi#Etymology>

<sup>361</sup> <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Lakshmi#Names>

**Quote #13:** As soon as the gods saw Lakshmi, they all fell in love with her beauty. Shiva claimed Lakshmi as his wife, but since he had already taken the Moon, her hand was given to Vishnu, whom Lakshmi herself preferred.<sup>362</sup>

There is little doubt that Lakshmi is a Hindu name for Ereškigal.

## II. More Interesting Revelations Regarding the “Jesus Myth”

How does Jesus fit in with the Hindu religion and the Vedas? Indeed, there are some interesting points I’d like to make in addition to what we earlier have collaborated on one of the biblical main characters. Again, we need to follow a trail. This time, we will start by looking into a Hindu persona named *Rishabha*.

**Quote #14:** In Hinduism, Rishabha is the eighth Avatar of Vishnu of the twenty-two incarnations listed in the Bhagavata Purana.<sup>363</sup>

**Quote #15:** He [Rishabha] was the first of the twenty-four tīrthaṅkaras or “ford-makers”, teachers who established the Jain teachings. According to legends, he belonged to the Ikshvaku dynasty of ancient Ayodhya.<sup>364</sup>

Rishabha was thus the eight avatar of Vishnu, and the first one who established the “Jain teachings,” which is the same as “Jainism. So, let’s continue

**Quote #16:** In Jainism, a Tīrthaṅkara is a human being who helps in achieving liberation and enlightenment as an arihant. According to Jain scriptures,[1] that which helps one to cross the great ocean of worldly life is a tīrtha “ford” and a person who fills that role is a tīrthaṅkara “ford-maker”. Tīrthaṅkaras achieve liberation and enlightenment by destroying their constraining (karmas) and becoming role models and leaders for those seeking spiritual guidance.[2][3] They also seek Kevala Jnana, a state of permanent, perpetual, absolute knowledge of the Soul; it is the precursor to final liberation from the cycle of birth and death.

The twenty-four known tīrthaṅkaras in this time cycle revitalized the Jain religion by establishing the fourfold sangha order which consists of male and female

---

<sup>362</sup> [http://www.sanatansociety.org/hindu\\_gods\\_and\\_goddesses/lakshmi.htm#U\\_ANXGMlpgg](http://www.sanatansociety.org/hindu_gods_and_goddesses/lakshmi.htm#U_ANXGMlpgg)

<sup>363</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Rishabha\\_%28Hinduism%29](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Rishabha_%28Hinduism%29)

<sup>364</sup> <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Rishabha>



monastics (sadhhus and sadhvis) and male and female lay persons (Śrāvakas and Śrāvikas).<sup>365</sup>

Twenty-four is an important number. We have seen it in the Wes Penre Papers, Level III, when we discussed the RA Material and the Council of Saturn that took advice from the Council of 24. Also, there is an interesting references to “24” in the Bible—*The Book of Revelations, King James Version*.

**Quote #17:** And round about the throne were four and twenty seats: and upon the seats I saw four and twenty elders sitting, clothed in white raiment; and they had on their heads crowns of gold.<sup>366</sup>

This brings us to the *Horsemen* in the Bible.



Fig. 3. The Four Horsemen of the Apocalypse.

**Quote #18:** The Four Horsemen of the Apocalypse are described in the last book of the New Testament of the Bible, called *The Book of Revelation of Jesus Christ to Saint John the Evangelist* at 6:1-8. The chapter tells of a book or scroll in God's right hand that is sealed with seven seals. The Lamb of God, or Lion of Judah (Jesus Christ), opens the first four of the seven seals, which summons four beings that ride out on white, red, black, and pale horses. Although some interpretations differ, in most accounts, the four riders are seen as symbolizing Conquest,[1] War,[2] Famine,[3]

---

<sup>365</sup> <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Tirthankara>

<sup>366</sup> KJV, “Authorized Version,” Cambridge Edition, 1611, “Book of Revelation 4:4,” op. cit.

and Death, respectively. The Christian apocalyptic vision is that the four horsemen are to set a divine apocalypse upon the world as harbingers of the Last Judgment.<sup>367</sup>

It's suggested that Vishnu had (at the time the Vedas were written) incarnated—or sent down an Avatar—twenty-two times in our history to function as teachers in order to enlighten the masses. Jesus would be one of the last in this series of avatars, and many people of many religions are now waiting for another coming of such an Avatar (the biblical “Second Coming of Christ”). Vishnu, as we know, is En.ki, and therefore, it makes all the sense that Jesus Christ would have been an Avatar of Vishnu/En.ki (as a side note—see how Jesus is described as the *Lion of Judah*. What does the lion represent? It represents the *Sun*. This is one of many references to Jesus being the “Sun God.” Marduk, perhaps more than En.ki, is described as the Sun god, but also notice when you read the New Testament that Jesus has one calmer side and one more aggressive side to himself. YHWH/Jehovah had the same “problem” in the OT. It's therefore reasonable to assume that En.ki and his son were both acting as the same god/son of God at different times).

Now, let us recapitulate this. What does all of this tell us? We have learned in these papers that enlightenment is wisdom, and wisdom is related to the Owl and the Serpent. Whom, then, are the Serpent and the Owl associated with? Well, the Serpent is associated with Satan and/or Lucifer—the “Light-bringer” or “Light-bearer” (light is information). The Owl is associated with both Marduk and Isis. We have also seen that the lower lokas (Vedic Realms) are associated with wisdom/enlightenment as well, being the dwelling place of all three of the “Emissaries of Light”—En.ki, Marduk, and Ereškigal; both in her Ereškigal persona and as the persona of Inanna/Isis, after she stole it (see Level IV).

### *III. In Summary: Who's the Father and King, and Who's in Charge of the Devas and of the Asuras?*

In the previous paper, we discussed the different groups of beings in the Veda scriptures and where they belonged in the Hierarchy. The perhaps most important ones to keep in mind are the Devas and the Asuras—they are the two groups who allegedly are always at war with each other.

In order to remove the confusion on this subject, let me explain something. If the reader goes on the Internet or starts reading books regarding ET races, you will soon find all these different ET races who are combating each other (I've brought this up before, but now I want to put another angle to it). There are a few groups, like the British Royal Family, still claiming the Divine Feminine, and thus the Orion Empire (most of them unofficially), but the way they have done their business over here, it's

---

<sup>367</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Four\\_Horsemen\\_of\\_the\\_Apocalypse](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Four_Horsemen_of_the_Apocalypse)

treason at best, and they have since long been forbidden entry into Orion. We can sometimes see some of the wars here on Earth being played out by opposing groups, wanting the same thing, but using different means to get there. Then we have the Vatican, of course, who are Enkiites big time. Because of the Jesuits, they have infiltrated many governments—particularly in the USA.

Albeit there are different factions of the AIF, working with different targets instead of being totally united with each other, these are *not* the Devas and the Asuras, which people may have thought. The Asuras are quite obviously the AIF in general—case closed! The Devas, however, are a little more complicated to explain, although it becomes obvious once it's done. To start with—in the ancient past—the Devas were the equivalent of Mother Goddess and Father God (Queen of the Stars and Khan En.lil, although I believe that Khan En.lil has never claimed to be “God;” he just naturally became looked upon as such because of his relationship with the Queen). However, after the *coup d'état*, we know that the role of the Devas were taken over mainly by three deities—Lord Vishnu, Lord Shiva (Marduk), and Kali (Queen Ereškigal) (although Ishtar/Inanna/Isis played a smaller role in it, too). They were the ones who then took over the positions as the Creator(s) of the Universe, and although Queen Nin and Khan En.lil were sometimes mentioned on rare occasions, the *real* power was designated to the AIF leaders.

Therefore, the unholy trinity could be said to consist of En.ki, Marduk, and Ereškigal—they were the Devas. The rest of the AIF were the Asuras, in conjunction with the lower deities and demons, also mentioned in the previous paper. This is rather simplistic, but it works well for our purpose.

We know that there are different sects and cults within the Hindu religion, and some worship Brahma, who often is equivalent to Lord Vishnu. Thus, in these cases, Lord Vishnu is the Brahman—the first-born being in the Universe, according to Vedic beliefs (although the original Brahman was Queen Nin, before she was overthrown by Shiva/Marduk in the *Battle of Tiamat*). Now, to make it just slightly more difficult, Lord Vishnu is not always on top of the Pyramid—some sects and cults are strong Krishna worshipper, and as such, they claim Lord Krishna on top of the Pyramid—thus being the Brahman. There are also those who worship Shiva, and others are still worshippers of the Divine Feminine.

For simplicity's sake, we are going to go with the most common denominator regarding the belief amongst the Hindus, which is that Lord Vishnu is Brahma and the Brahman—the Firstborn. This also corresponds with what we concluded in Level IV—that Lord En.ki (Lucifer) is in charge of the AIF. In Hindu tradition, this means that Lord Vishnu is the King of the Devas *and* the Asuras.

Sometimes we hear that Lord Shiva is in charge of the Devas and the Asuras, and this has confused some people. However, there is a difference between being a King, having lots of power over things, and being in *direct* charge of everything. In this case, Lord Vishnu is the King, but has delegated his obligations down the line. In other words, he let his son, Lord Shiva, become the Leader of the Devas and Asuras—the military *General*, as it were (as a side note—has the reader noticed that Lord En.lil is not present in the Vedas; at least not as far as I have seen. I am talking about *Prince*

En.lil now, namely Ninurta. This is most possibly because of what I told the reader in Level IV—Prince Ninurta was not present on Earth very often after the *coup d'état*—contrary to what Sitchin and others claim).

In conclusion, and in simple terms—the Father and the King of the Devas and Asuras is Lord Vishnu (En.ki), sometimes going under the name of Kashyapa (and many other names),<sup>368</sup> and the Leader of the Devas and Asuras (I will call him the General of the Devas and Asuras) is Lord Shiva (Marduk), sometimes going under the name of Indra (and other names).<sup>369</sup> There is seemingly a constant battle between the Devas and the Asuras, but in the big scheme of things, they are on the same side, unless we are talking about Queen Nin and Khan En.lil as being the Devas, and the AIF being the Asuras, which would be the more correct way of looking at it. However, this is *not* the way it's generally looked at in the Hindu religion.

Interestingly enough, the ancient East Indian texts tell us that not only is Lord Vishnu the Father of the Devas and the Asuras (the gods and semi-gods), but also of *all humanity*.<sup>370</sup> This, of course, is a direct link between Vishnu and En.ki as being the *same* genetic engineer. This is not the only reference to this fact, but I'd like to show the evidence—one evidence followed by another—as they pop up in the context.

We have already showed that Vishnu and Kashyapa are one and the same—Kashyapa also being an ancient Sage,<sup>371</sup> full of wisdom, so they say (mostly self-proclaimed, however). It is mostly under the alias Kashyapa as Lord Vishnu is considered the *father of humanity*.

There is another related parallel in the Vedas, too. In the previous paragraph I mentioned that Lord Vishnu in form of Kashyapa was also an ancient Sage—and as Brahma, he was in charge of the *Seven Rishis* mentioned in the Vedas. One of the important tasks the Rishis had was to write down history as it was dictated by the Chief Sage, Vishnu, or the General, Shiva. The Pleiadians are certainly not the only ones who say that there are different versions of the ancient texts—one version that was meant for us humans to digest and consider being our true history, and then the *real* history, which was only known to the highest initiates of the secret societies and the Mystery Schools of old. The real history is now hidden, and according to the Pleiadians, they are buried in Antarctica, and other for now unreachable places for mankind.<sup>372 373</sup>

Conversely, there is a direct link between the Hindu “Seven Sages” and their counterpart in the Sumerian texts:

**Quote #19:** The Apkallu (Akkadian) or Abgal, (Sumerian) are seven Sumerian sages, demigods who are said to have been created by the god Enki (Akkadian: Ea) to

---

<sup>368</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Asura#Accounts>

<sup>369</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Asura#Characteristics>

<sup>370</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Manu\\_%28Hinduism%29#Genealogy](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Manu_%28Hinduism%29#Genealogy)

<sup>371</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Kashyapa>

<sup>372</sup> Pleiadian Lecture, Mars 2014.

<sup>373</sup> In fact, just recently, they have found civilizations buried under the ice of Antarctica, and they are currently working on digging in out as best as they can.

establish culture and give civilization to mankind. They served as priests of Enki and as advisors or sages to the earliest "kings" or rulers of Sumer before the flood. They are credited with giving mankind the Me (moral code), the crafts, and the arts. They were seen as fish-like men who emerged from the sweet water Abzu. They are commonly represented as having the lower torso of a fish, or dressed as a fish.<sup>374</sup>

This is useful information. Now we know who it was that wrote down our history on the stone tablets and in cuneiform in ancient Sumer and Babylon, as well as in India before that. There still may have been a few humans who were assigned as scribes as well, but the main part of the scribes were Sages.



Fig. 4. A bird-headed Apkallu on a relief at the palace of Ashurnasirpal II; collection of the National Museum in Warsaw.

Moreover, the Akkadian *Apkallu* may have been fish-like men, just as some Avatars of En.ki are described (read Poseidon, Oannes, and Neptune, etc.), but they were apparently also bird-like, i.e. belonging to the "Aquatic Bird Tribe," which I have claimed for so long now. More evidence to my claims are coming in my direction (*fig. 4*). These kinds of evidence are hard to dispute.

Here are some more historical references to the Akkadian/Sumerian Sages:

---

<sup>374</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Apkallu>

**Quote #20:** The Apkallus are referred to in several Sumerian myths in cuneiform literature. They are first referred to in the Erra Epic[4] by the character of Marduk who asks "Where are the Seven Sages of the Apsu, the pure puradu fish, who just as their lord Ea, have been endowed with sublime wisdom?"[5] According to the Temple Hymn of Ku'ara, all seven sages are said to have originally belonged to the city of Eridu. However, the names and order of appearance of these seven sages are varied in different sources. They are also referred to in the incantation series Bit Meseri's third tablet.[6] In non-cuneiform sources, they find references in the writings of Berossus, the 3rd century BC, Babylonian priest of Bel Marduk. Berossus describes the appearance from the Persian Gulf of the first of these sages Oannes and describes him as a monster with two heads, the body of a fish and human feet. He then relates that more of these monsters followed. The seven sages are also referred to in an exorcistic text where they are described as bearing the likeness of carps.<sup>375</sup>

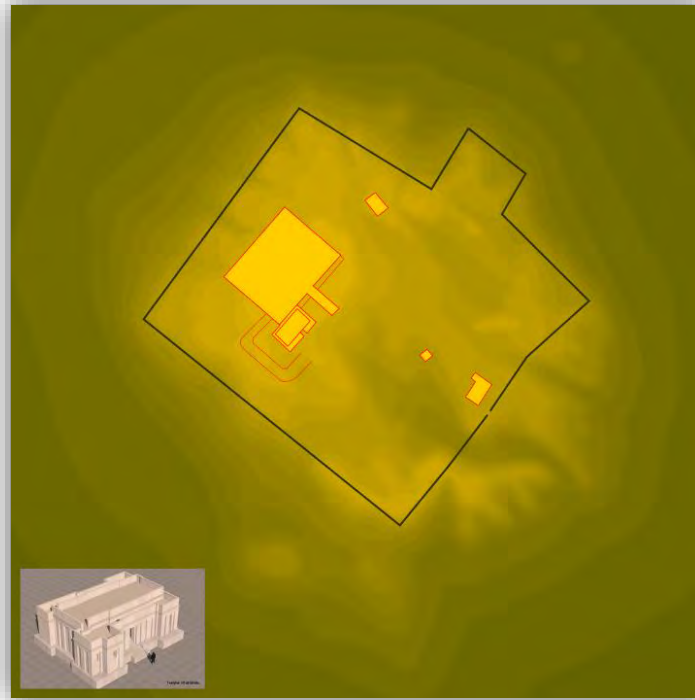


Fig.5. The archeological mound of Eridu,  
the city where the seven sages first appeared.

We have these strange-looking alien beings coming up from the ocean, teaching humanity their own history, also written down by the Sages. They certainly must have

---

<sup>375</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Apkallu#Historical\\_references](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Apkallu#Historical_references)

made an impression on the people who met them—who definitely believed they were gods and therefore more eager to swallow the truths and the half-truths this Aquatic Bird-Tribe was telling them. A similar thing most probably happened in the Indian valley. The old saying that “history repeats itself” is certainly appropriate to use here.

I will show much more evidence how different Vedic creatures correlate with the Sumerian creatures, and also which star systems and/or star constellations they originate from. This also gives us great clues how these beings look like in their “natural form,” although they of course are shape-shifters, and can take on any shape and form they like. Anyway, we are going to see that what I will call the *Aquatic Bird-Tribe* is quite dominant amongst the AIF conspirators, although other types of beings are present as well.

#### *IV. What Did All These Sailors See? Were They All Just Drunk, or are Mermaids for Real???*

What we notice more and more the deeper we research these star beings is, that many, if not most of them are aquatic in nature. They are connected to water. In the beginning I was quite certain that this was just a metaphor, and that the ancient texts were just talking about the Cosmic Ocean as the “Sea.” This is not the case—these star beings are *bird-like aquatic beings, and their three main elements are the ether, water and air!* Although the *Cosmic Ocean* metaphor applies on occasion, I always had the feeling there was more to it, and this is it!

I’m going to spend this section expanding on this concept, and I am going to use available resources to do so. I have already made a jump start by discussing En.ki and his connection with the Bird Tribe and him living in the Sea in his different Sumerian counterparts, or Avatars. Later on, we’ll see that his Vedic counterparts have connection to water as well, but we are going to start at another end and work ourselves the way there, just to eventually end up in another paper that will bring up the issue further.

We were discussing Jesus in *Section II* above, so let’s do a light start there, and that will bring us to the real issue. Our trail begins in Greek, with the Goddess *Semiramis*.

**Quote #21:** According to the legend as related by Diodorus, Semiramis was of noble parents, the daughter of the fish-goddess Derketo of Ascalon in Syria and a mortal. Derketo abandoned her at birth and drowned herself. Doves fed the child until Simmas, the royal shepherd, found and raised her.<sup>376</sup>

---

<sup>376</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Semiramis#Biography\\_according\\_to\\_Diodorus\\_Siculus](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Semiramis#Biography_according_to_Diodorus_Siculus)

Each tradition, be it Greek, Roman, Sumerian, Vedic, or whatever, has its own specific story details that are unique for *that* tradition, but the main stories across the board often correlate. Here we see again how the Greek mythology talks about a fish-goddess (water), but also about doves that fed her as a child (bird). Where else have we heard of doves? Let's take a look at the Bible. *Matthew 3:16*.

**Quote #22:** As soon as Jesus was baptized, he went up out of the water. At that moment heaven was opened, and he saw the Spirit of God descending like a dove and alighting on him.<sup>377</sup>

Interesting how in one single Bible verse, both the water and the bird are mentioned. Here, God is the metaphor of a dove. Now, unusually for these papers, we're going to move to Syria, and a Syrian legend.

**Quote #23:** Atargatis /ə'tɑrgətis/ or Atarathē (/ə'tærəθə/; Aramaic: 'Atar'atēh or Tar'atēh) was a Syrian deity, the chief goddess of northern Syria (Michael Rostovtzeff called her "the great mistress of the North Syrian lands"), Ctesias also used the name Derceto for her. and to the Romans as Dea Syriae ("Syrian goddess"). Primarily she was a goddess of fertility, but, as the baalat ("mistress") of her city and people, she was also responsible for their protection and well-being. Her chief sanctuary was at Hierapolis, modern Manbij, northeast of Aleppo, Syria. She is sometimes described as a mermaid-goddess, because of a fish-bodied goddess at Ascalon. However, there is no evidence that Atargatis was worshipped at Ascalon, and all iconographic evidence shows her as anthropomorphic.<sup>378</sup>

We also saw a reference to Derceto (Derketo) in **Quote #21**, in Greek mythology. Here, in Syria, she is primarily a "goddess of fertility" and also a goddess of protection. However, here is an interesting line from **Quote #23**: "She is sometimes described as a mermaid-goddess, because of a fish-bodied goddess at Ascalon." The next sentence says that there is no evidence that Atargatis was worshipped at Ascalon, but as I just showed in **Quote #21**, the same thing is mentioned in the Greek legend. Let us look up the definition of *mermaid*:

**Quote #24:** A mermaid is a legendary aquatic creature with the upper body of a female human and the tail of a fish. Mermaids appear in the folklore of many cultures worldwide, including the Near East, Europe, Africa and Asia. The first stories appeared in ancient Assyria, in which the goddess Atargatis transformed

---

<sup>377</sup> KJV Version, Matthew 3:16, <http://biblehub.com/matthew/3-16.htm>

<sup>378</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Atargatis>. Also, as a side note, when we look up these "mythological" gods and goddesses—particularly in Wikipedia—we see references to rock bands as well with the same names; often in the genre of heavy metal or death metal. This is a totally different subject, but these band members are not ignorant—they know quite a lot about the occult, and the different mythologies of the world. They use their knowledge to mind control and to distract the masses. That is what the music industry is all about—their sole purpose; and to make tons of money, of course...



herself into a mermaid out of shame for accidentally killing her human lover. Mermaids are sometimes associated with perilous events such as floods, storms, shipwrecks and drownings. In other folk traditions (or sometimes within the same tradition), they can be benevolent or beneficent, bestowing boons or falling in love with humans.<sup>379</sup>



Fig. 6. A mermaid. Keep in mind her red hair for later reference.

For the records, *mermen* (male mermaids) exist as well in the old legends, but we don't hear very much about them in these terms, but they would be the mermaids' male counterpart, of course. We hear about Poseidon being a fish-man (merman) as times, as well as Oannes, En.ki, and their counterpart—En.ki, who always has been equated to water. Aquarius, the *water sign*, is En.ki's astrological sign. However, when

---

<sup>379</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mermaid>

I mention mermaids, I'm more thinking about creatures who swim in the ocean, being observed by fishermen and sailors in general—more commonly centuries ago.

Now, let us return to Atargatis, where we left off in [Quote #23](#).

[Quote #25](#): Her [Atargatis' or Atarathes's] consort is usually Hadad. As Atarathes, doves and fish were considered sacred by her, doves as an emblem of the Love-Goddess, and fish as symbolic of the fertility and life of the waters. According to a third-century Syriac source, "In Syria and in Urhâi [Edessa] the men used to castrate themselves in honor of Taratha. But when King Abgar became a believer, he commanded that anyone who emasculated himself should have a hand cut off. And from that day to the present no one in Urhâi emasculates himself anymore."<sup>380</sup>

This is another reference to a very insane part of humanity's history. Just as I told the reader in Level IV, how the monks used to castrate themselves in order to follow their "cause," after En.ki was castrated himself by his brother, Ninurta, and became a "goddess," men in Syria did the same thing, until a reasonably sane king put an end to it. It's a sad event that mankind is so easily misled that they are willing to do anything to please those who have put themselves as authority, or because of religion. In the case of the latter, people often did it voluntarily, while in the case of obeying a king, they mostly did it out of fear.

Anyway, we here also have a reference to *Hadad*, being Atargatis' consort and fish and doves being sacred animals. As we look back at our more correct ancient history, we start seeing a pattern—these two animals, being fish and doves—were often sacred in certain parts of the world. We have also seen a relationship between Jesus and the dove. Now, let's look at Hadad in order to eventually narrow this down to show the reader my point.

[Quote #26](#): Hadad (Ugaritic -- Haddu) is a Northwest Semitic storm and rain god, cognate in name and origin with the earlier attested East Semitic Akkadian (Assyrian-Babylonian) god Adad. Hadad was also called "Pidar", "Rapiu", "Baal-Zephon", or often simply Ba'al (Lord), but this title was also used for other gods. The bull was the symbolic animal of Hadad. He appeared bearded, often holding a club and thunderbolt while wearing a bull-horned headdress. Hadad was equated with the Indo-European Nasite Hittite storm-god Teshub; the Egyptian god Set; the Greek god Zeus; and the Roman god Jupiter, as Jupiter Dolichenus.<sup>381</sup>

Now we start getting more evidence as of who is who. Hadad is related to being a storm and rain god—in Babylon also known as Adad (whom we mentioned in Level IV in relation to the Great Deluge). Hadad is further associated with the Bull (Taurus/the Pleiades), the thunderbolt, and wearing a bull-horned headdress. In Egypt

---

<sup>380</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Atargatis>

<sup>381</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hadad>

he was known as Set, in Greece as Zeus, and in Rome as Jupiter. We can hardly get any clearer and more solid references to Utu Shamash a.k.a. Lord Marduk. Then, if Hadad/Marduk is the male counterpart of Atargatis, she must be Inanna/Ishtar/Isis. This, of course, was already hinted at when the texts started talking about “fertility goddess,” although *fertility goddess* can also be applied to Ereškigal.

There is more:

**Quote #27:** As a consequence of the first half of the name, Atargatis has frequently, though wrongly, been identified as ‘Ashtart.[16] The two deities were probably of common origin and have many features in common, but their cults are historically distinct.<sup>382</sup>

[...]

...she appeared repeatedly with her consort, Hadad, and in the richly syncretic religious culture at Dura-Europos, was worshipped as Artemis Azzanathkona.[20] Two well preserved temples in Niha, Lebanon are dedicated to her and to Hadad. In the 1930s, numerous Nabatean bas-relief busts of Atargatis were identified by Nelson Glueck at Khirbet et-Tannûr, Jordan, in temple ruins of the early first century CE;[21] there the lightly veiled goddess's lips and eyes had once been painted red, and a pair of fish confronted one another above her head. Her wavy hair, suggesting water to Glueck, was parted in the middle. At Petra the goddess from the north was syncretised with a North Arabian goddess from the south al-Uzzah, worshipped in the one temple. At Dura-Europos among the attributes of Atargatis are the spindle and the sceptre or fish-spear.<sup>383</sup>

[...]

Not unnaturally she is identified with the Greek Aphrodite. By the conjunction of these many functions, despite originating as a sea deity analogous to Amphitrite, she becomes ultimately a great nature-goddess, analogous to Cybele and Rhea: In one aspect she typifies the protection of water in producing life; in another, the universal of other-earth; in a third (influenced, no doubt, by Chaldean astrology), the power of Destiny.<sup>384</sup>

Here we have a reference to Aphrodite, whom I earlier equated with Inanna and her aliases in different cultures, just to eventually land in Egypt as Isis. A pair of fish confronted each other above Atargatis’ hair (again, it makes me think of the Pope’s fish hat). Inevitably, as this trail of evidence that keeps pouring in like stormy water (no pun

---

<sup>382</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Atargatis#Cult\\_centers\\_and\\_images](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Atargatis#Cult_centers_and_images)

<sup>383</sup> Ibid.

<sup>384</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Atargatis#Syncretism>

intended), it leads us to Arabia and the Middle East, but also to Nigeria in Africa and the *Yoruba Religion*. So, bear with me here—the evidence is overwhelming.

**Quote #28:** In the Yorùbá religion, Ṣàngó (also spelled Sango, Shango; often known as Xangô or Changô in Latin America and the Caribbean; and also known as Jakuta) (from '=shan, 'to strike') is perhaps one of the most popular Orisha; also known as the god of fire, lightning and thunder. Shango is historically a royal ancestor of the Yoruba as he was the third king of the Oyo Kingdom prior to his posthumous deification. In the Lukumí (Olokun mi = "my dear one") religion of the Caribbean, Shango is considered the center point of the religion as he represents the Oyo people of West Africa, the symbolic ancestors of the adherents of the faith. All the major initiation ceremonies (as performed in Cuba, Trinidad, Puerto Rico and Venezuela for the last few hundred years) are based on the traditional Shango ceremony of Ancient Oyo. This ceremony survived the Middle Passage and is considered to be the most complete to have arrived on Western shores. This variation of the Yoruba initiation ceremony became the basis of all Orisha initiations in the West.<sup>385</sup>

Shango, as a god of fire, lighting and thunder, can now, without having to provide tons of evidence, easily be equated with Marduk and his West African connections (and when it comes to Africa—not only Egypt).

Now, after the introduction to the West African culture is made, let's continue:

**Quote #29:** Following Oduduwa, Oranyan and Ajaka, Sango (or Jakuta) was the third Alafin (king) of Oyo. In Professor Mason's mythological account of heroes and kings, contrary to his peaceful brother Ajaka, he was a powerful and even violent ruler. Moreover, he is said to have had supernatural forces because he could produce thunder and lightning. He reigned for seven years, the whole of which period was marked by his continuous campaigns and his many battles. The end of his reign resulted from his own inadvertent destruction of his palace by lightning. During his lifetime, He was married to three wives namely Osun, Oba and Oya. Oya (who is his favorite) was a mystical creature who can transform into human form although is basically an animal.<sup>386</sup>

So, Shango (Sango) had three wives—please keep this in mind as we move on to the Arabic/Islamic mythology (my emphasis is in *italics*, as usual).

**Quote #30:** Al-Uzzá (Arabic: **الوزع** al-'Uzzá [al ʕuzza:]) was one of the three chief goddesses of Arabian religion in pre-Islamic times and was worshiped as *one of the daughters of Allah by the pre-Islamic Arabs along with Allāt and Manāt*. Al-'Uzzá was also worshipped by the Nabataeans, who equated her with the Greek goddess Aphrodite Ourania (Roman Venus Caelestis). A stone cube at aṭ-Ṭā'if (near Mecca)

---

<sup>385</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Shango>

<sup>386</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Shango#Historical\\_Sango](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Shango#Historical_Sango)

was held sacred as part of her cult. She is mentioned in the Qur'an Sura 53:19 as being one of the goddesses that people worshiped.<sup>387</sup>

[...]

Al-'Uzzá's presence in South Arabia has been thoroughly effaced by time but her presence has not been obliterated far north at Petra of the Nabataeans, who had deities with Arabian names early in their history, whom they later associated with Hellenistic gods, *al-'Uzzá becoming associated with Isis and with Aphrodite*. Excavations at Petra since 1974 have revealed a temple, apparently *dedicated to Isis/al-'Uzzá*, now named after some carvings found inside, the Temple of the Winged Lions (Hammond). Inscriptions record the name of al-'Uzzá at Petra.<sup>388</sup>



Fig. 7. The goddess Al-Uzzá. Note the two fish above her head.

Here, in the South Arabian, pre-Islamic/Islamic texts, we have another reference to Aphrodite/Isis/Inanna/Ishtar. Again, we have two fish symbols on top of her head, referring to her aquatic nature (*fig. 7*). Also, instead of having three wives, the Chief Deity, *Allah*, has three daughters, whereof Al-Uzzá is one (see my *italic* emphasis in the first paragraph of [Quote #30](#) above). Let's take a look at *Allāt*, being one of these three daughters (my emphasis in *italics*).

---

<sup>387</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Al-%E2%80%98Uzz%C3%A1>

<sup>388</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Al-%E2%80%98Uzz%C3%A1#Cult\\_of\\_al-%E2.80.98Uzz.C3.A1](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Al-%E2%80%98Uzz%C3%A1#Cult_of_al-%E2.80.98Uzz.C3.A1)

**Quote #31:** Especially in older sources, *Allat* is an alternative name of the Mesopotamian goddess of the underworld, now usually known as *Ereshkigal*. She was reportedly also venerated in Carthage under the name *Allatu*.<sup>389</sup>



Fig. 8. Allāt/Minerva/Ereškigal. Statue of the 2nd century AD from As-Suwayda, Syria (Roman province). National Museum of Damascus.

We are now starting to come full circle, returning to the Underworld and Queen Ereškigal of old Mesopotamia/Sumer/Babylon. Let's continue with Allāt, collecting even more evidence:

---

<sup>389</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Allat#Descriptions>

**Quote #32:** The goddess occurs in early Safaitic graffiti (Safaitic han-'Ilāt "the Goddess") and the Nabataeans of Petra and the people of Hatra also worshipped her, equating her with the Greek Athena and Tyche and the Roman Minerva. She is frequently called "the Great Goddess" in Greek in multi-lingual inscriptions. According to Wellhausen, the Nabataeans believed al-Lāt was the mother of Hubal (and hence the mother-in-law of Manāt).

The Greek historian Herodotus, a writer of the 5th century BC, also considered her being the equivalent of Aphrodite:

*The Assyrians call Aphrodite Mylitta, the Arabians Alilat [Greek spelling: Ἀλλιάτ], and the Persians Mithra. In addition that deity is associated with the Indian deity Mitra.<sup>390</sup>*

All these cultures (Rome, Greece, Sumer, South Arabia, Egypt, West Africa, etc.), believed that this goddess was either *the* greatest of them all, or *one* or the greatest. The ancient Egyptians, for example, did not think that the Underworld was something bad—it was part of the afterlife process. *The Book of the Dead*, for example, does not look at the Underworld as a negative place—it describes it as a guideline for the soul, finding herself in a place of options and opportunities after the death of the shell (the body). The soul of the dead person could continue her journey in a direction that suited her the most in order to evolve in a more rapid pace. Little did they know that this was (and is) a great deception, and ultimately leads directly into the AIF's dimension of "recycling of souls."

In addition to what we've mentioned so far regarding Ereškigal, En.ki, and Marduk, by looking at the above quotes, we can conclude the following: we have established Queen Ereškigal's link across the different cultures—she is the counterpart of Minerva in Rome and Athena in Greece. En.ki, who is equated with being Ereškigal's consort in the Underworld, took many wives—something we knew since earlier—and we have showed additional evidence that Marduk is sometimes intertwined with his father, En.ki—especially when we touch the Underworld subject.

Let us take another look at Ereškigal's Greek counterpart, in order to make the circle complete.

**Quote #33:** Although Athena appears before Zeus at Knossos — in Linear B, as ..., a-ta-na po-ti-ni-ja, "Mistress Athena" — in the Classical Olympian pantheon, Athena was remade as the favorite daughter of Zeus, born fully armed from his forehead. The story of her birth comes in several versions. In the one most commonly cited, Zeus lay with Metis, the goddess of crafty thought and wisdom, but he immediately feared the consequences. It had been prophesied that Metis would bear children

---

<sup>390</sup> Ibid. Italic not in original.

more powerful than the sire, even Zeus himself. In order to forestall these dire consequences, after lying with Metis, Zeus “put her away inside his own belly”; he “swallowed her down all of a sudden”. He was too late: Metis had already conceived.<sup>391</sup>

The above text is interesting even if standing alone by itself—it shows the Divine Male giving birth to the Divine Female, which is the opposite of the truth; another masquerade of the Patriarchal Regime.

Now consider this: if Athena is equated to Allāt and Ereškigal, and Allāt is one of Allah’s daughters, would Zeus then be Allah’s counterpart? We are once again back to En.ki and Marduk (I sometimes think of En.ki as Marduk Sr. and En.ki’s son as Marduk Jr. The same think could be said about Zeus—on most parts, Zeus is equated with Marduk [Jr.], but on occasion, he is equated with En.ki, although that doesn’t make sense in a broader perspective when we look at the Pantheon. Zeus clearly is a “younger god,” i.e. one of those who “came after”—one of the *Invaders*.)

Then, if we go back to Semiramis and her link to Isis, a certain picture starts to emerge, perhaps. Many are waiting for a male “Messiah” to come down to save mankind—many even say that this Messiah will be either En.ki or Marduk. However, could it be that the AIF is pulling our legs in a way very few people have thought of? Could it be that people are waiting for someone whom they don’t expect? Maybe the “Anti-Christ” is still a male (Marduk), but if the following is the case, the Universe has once and for all lost the heir of the *Throne of the Orion Empire*. Consider this: the Dove is a (Divine) Feminine symbol. If we then take Semiramis and her counterpart, Isis, into consideration, we have, not a *male* Messiah, but a *female*!

---

Wes Penre, Thursday, August 21, 2014

---

---

<sup>391</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Athena#Olympian\\_version](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Athena#Olympian_version)



## PAPER 8: THE 3-D SLAVE RACE AND THE HIJACKING OF HUMAN CONSCIOUSNESS

### *I. The Ancient Cosmic Wars Recapitulated*

Let us start this paper by addressing something interesting for those who are fascinated by the ancient Cosmic Wars.

Dr. Joseph P. Farrell, whom I have referenced in earlier papers, has discovered that there is a consistency in the comparison between various ancient scriptures regarding two particular cosmic wars that took place 65 million years ago and 3.2 million years ago, respectively.<sup>392</sup> In this regard, he mentions texts such as those from Sumer, Babylon, Egypt, India (the Vedas), and the Bible, as well as New World Mythology (e.g. the Mayan and the Aztec). He also compares mythologies of some North American tribes. These two wars echo across all these ancient texts, and both wars took place in this solar system (although they did not originate here).

I have covered this already in *The Fourth Level of Learning*, but the discovery that the same story is mentioned in all these cultures is of course a very interesting discovery that needs to be brought to our attention. The scholars are, I'm sure, in most cases aware of this, but it's nothing they highlight in public, or they will lose their funding. I, on the other hand, need to highlight it because this is what this *Fifth Level of Learning* is mainly about—I want to show the reader that the alien invasion story is not isolated to the Sumerian texts, but is told in a similar fashion in ancient scriptures all over the world. I also want to show evidence that the extra-terrestrials who landed on Earth a very long time ago are the same ETs who are still here today, and they are also the same ones described as “gods” in all these texts. The discovery that Cosmic Wars and destruction of planets are told across the cultures is only the tip of the iceberg. There is so much more to it, as we know, and shall see, to an even greater extent.

Dr. Farrell is also arguing that these destroyed planets were actually blown up from using very sophisticated weaponry—far more sophisticated than any weaponry humans can produce even today. Albeit he is at times using Sitchin's research to back up his own discoveries, Farrell differs considerably from Sitchin when it comes to how the planet Tiamat was destroyed—Farrell does not buy the theory that a foreign stellar body, such as the planet Nibiru, would be the cause of the destruction, contrary to what Sitchin, who presents the idea that Nibiru's moons collided with Tiamat at least twice, during two different passages of the gods' home planet through our solar system.

---

<sup>392</sup> Joseph P. Farrell, “Cosmic War—Interplanetary Warfare, Modern Physics and Ancient Texts.”

**Quote #1:** The weapon can slay any being within the three worlds ... - *The Mahabharata; Sanskrit epic of ancient India.*

## II. Ancient History is Preserved in Stones and Bones

The time frame we have been working with in these papers in regards to Planet Earth has been quite “set in stone”—not because it actually *is* set in stone, but because it’s easier and less confusing to work with it that way. Now, however, when we have reached the last level of learning, we can perhaps be a little bit more specific and flexible at the same time. The ancient records often speak of approximately the same length of time that the AIF has been here—it varies between 500,000 and 400,000 years ago. Most sources, who want to be a little more specific suggest 432,000 years, which intuitively resonates with me. Back until that point, there are some ancient texts telling us what happened here on Earth—more sparsely so the further back in time we go, but there are still records. It was allegedly 432,000 years ago since Lucifer and his Fallen Angels invaded the solar system and took it over. The question is—what happened before that?<sup>393</sup>

If it weren’t for different channeled sources and visiting star beings, who have told some of the stories, we would hardly know anything specific from that far back in time. The Enûma Eliš, some ancient Vedic texts, and a few others hint at some of it, and we have learned some from that, but the opinions and the interpretations tend to differ. I have had the good fortune to figure out more on this subject. I have managed to give more meat to the story of the androgynous race that lived here before Lucifer came and about who else were here. It has been hinted at in the *War of the Titans*, albeit only a few puzzle pieces were put together from that story.

Still, there are probably some who would call what I have managed to gather heresy because how can you prove something that’s so far back in time? Well, on a metaphysical level, many of my readers can “feel” intuitively that what I’ve told is very close to the truth, but for many, that is not enough—people who are very “scientific,” i.e. “left-brained,” require physical evidence—evidence that can be proven within the realm of the five senses. For obvious reasons this is not always possible, but instead of therefore dismissing it all, let us look at some evidence we *do* have.

Many readers have either heard of, or even read the book, *Forbidden Archeology* by Michael Cremo and Richard L. Thompson from 1993, but if not, it includes some very exciting discoveries made by “rouge” archeologists, i.e. archeologists who have revealed findings that are millions—sometimes billions—of years old—not fitting into the current mainstream history books. These scientists have been ostracized from their community, and severely ridiculed (what else is new?).

---

<sup>393</sup> Barbara Marciniak’s Pleiadians tell us that the “Anunnaki” were here sporadically even before the Invasion, but what I can see that she refers to is Prince Ninurta and his team, who worked together with the Namlû’u, but for obvious reasons, the Pleiadians don’t want to go into that in any details—it would destroy their Creation Story.

Cremo and Thompson, nonetheless, had a bestseller in the “underground community” with this now classic book with more than 900 pages of well-documented evidence that humans did not evolve from the ape man. Moreover, they show artifacts that have been dated to extremely far back in time. This book has now sold over 200,000 copies and been translated into 13 languages.



Fig. 1. Precambrian artifact, said to be around 2.8 billion years old.

I would like to point out a few things from this book, which also Dr. Farrell made some references to in his book, *Cosmic War...*, upon which also a History Channel documentary was built.<sup>394</sup> With Cremo’s and Thompson’s book, and with astronomer, Tom van Flandern’s theories about the exploding planet<sup>395</sup> also in mind, Dr. Farrell logically asks the question if humanoids in fact are millions or *billions* of years old.<sup>396</sup> It is either that, or one or more extraterrestrial races were here *that long ago*—but why not both? In the History Channel documentary, Farrell focuses on particularly one artifact that has been found, which is, according to him, dated to be 2.8 billion years old! Michael Cremo and Richard Thompson, on the other hand, say it’s dated to about 200,000-400,000 years ago. That is quite a leap, but I want to present both allegations. The bottom-line is that either way, it proves that there was an evolved civilization living on Earth before the time science acknowledges that civilizations existed on our planet. At the most, scientists are willing to stretch it to that the first civilization developed on our planet around 10,000 years ago—again, quite a leap! The following artifact, which looks something like a metallic sphere (*fig. 1*), with three parallel grooves around the

---

<sup>394</sup> <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=mnmsHZ7LqqM>

<sup>395</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Tom\\_Van\\_Flandern](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Tom_Van_Flandern)

<sup>396</sup> <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=mnmsHZ7LqqM> – [History Channel] The Ancient Cosmic War 2014 NEW DOCUMENTARY! 5 min. 44 sec. into the video.

equator, was found in a Precambrian mineral deposit in South Africa.<sup>397</sup> There is no way that nature can have created something like this—it's obviously made by an intelligent being, or beings.

Another very interesting artifact, also taken from *Hidden Archeology* and shown on History channel, is a metallic, rectangular tube-like artifact, dated back 65 million years (*fig. 2*)—approximately at the same time that the dinosaurs were supposedly going extinct on Earth. This tube was discovered near Saint-Jean de Livet, France, in a chalk stratum.<sup>398</sup> This proves that some kind of intelligent beings coexisted with the dinosaurs, just as my papers have stated all along (See the *Second Level of Learning*).

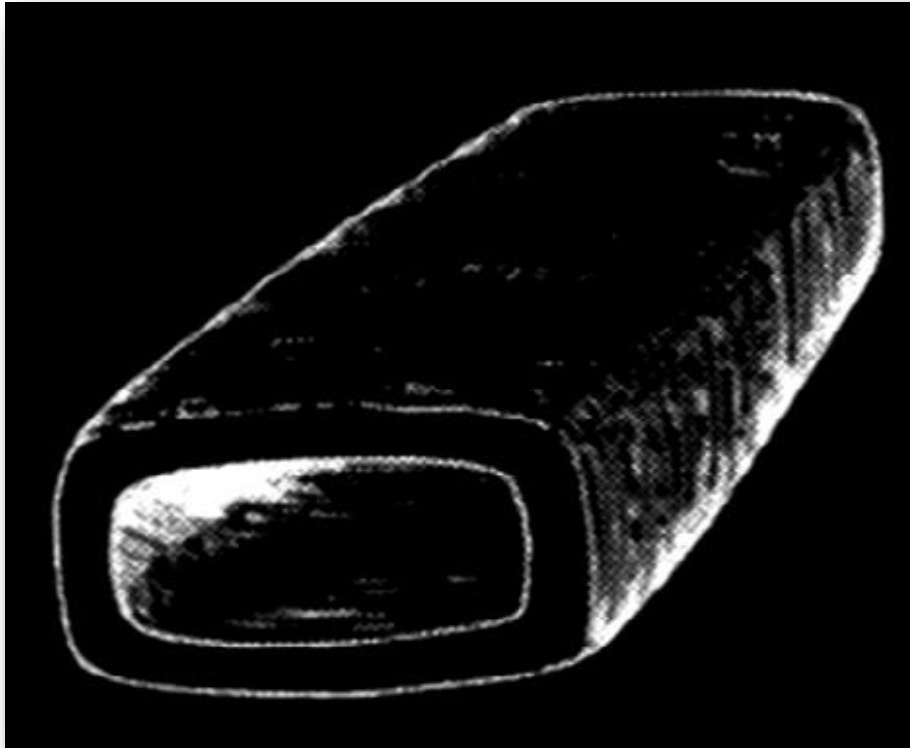


Fig. 2. Rectangular, metallic tube, 65 million years old.

Now, leaving the documentary and moving directly to Cremo's and Thompson's bestseller, they are not only talking about artifacts in the book, but even taking it a step further and discussing humanoid remains. Mainstream science teaches us that there were apes walking around on this planet about three million years ago, or more. However, according to our history books, these ape-men looked much different from

---

<sup>397</sup> Ibid., 6 min. 10 sec. into the video.

<sup>398</sup> Ibid., approx. 7 min. into the video.

the skulls of modern man, and the first Homo sapiens appeared about 100,000-200,000 years ago. How come then that human skulls have been found, which are older than that, presented in the book, but suppressed by modern science?<sup>399</sup>

A skull, catalogued “Sergei 1884, Plate 1,” was found in Castenedolo, Italy, in 1880 (*fig. 3*). This skull has been dated back 3-4 million years, and as I mentioned, it’s an *anatomically modern human skull!* As such, it shouldn’t exist—not that far back in time.<sup>400</sup> According to modern dating, this skull belongs to the Middle Pliocene Era, which establishes the age of the skull to be 3-4 million years old.



Fig. 3. The Castenedolo skull.

This was well accepted in the late 19<sup>th</sup> and early 20<sup>th</sup> centuries, as there were theories back then which complemented such claims. It was not until modern claims that Homo sapiens is only a couple of hundred thousand years old, at the most, became the norm that historical evidence such as the Castenedolo skull were suppressed.

From Level II and onward, I have mentioned the primordial androgynous human species who lived here more than 400,000 years ago—the Namlú’u, who were the Guardians of the Living Library. These beings, however, were more gigantic than modern man, and hence, the Castenedolo skull most likely did not belong to one of these beings. Keep in mind, however, that the modern human skull differs quite

---

<sup>399</sup> The Homo sapiens that modern science is talking about is the genetically altered species that Lucifer and his scientists created.

<sup>400</sup> Michael Cremo and Richard L. Thompson, “Forbidden Archeology,” p. 424.

significantly from the ancient apes, and the skeleton structure of *Homo sapiens* must, at least to some degree, have come from the Orion race. Hence, because a different faction from Orion than that of Lucifer and his cohorts existed here millions of years ago, it's reasonable to think that the Castenedolo skull may have belonged to a much earlier experiment in the creation of the Living Library, perhaps based on the genetic line of Ninurta, Lucifer's brother. Whether or not this hypothesis is correct, quite a humanlike species *was* walking around on Earth, side by side with the Namlú'u, 3-4 million years ago. I will from here on just call them the *Castenedolos*, for simplicity's sake.

One of the most astonishing discoveries, however, is also listed by Cremo and Thompson, but this time in the follow-up book, *The Hidden History of the Human Race*. It's fascinating that there is evidence of no deception involved. The prestigious journal, *Scientific American*, ran the following article in the June 5, 1852 issue:

**Quote #2:** A few days ago a powerful blast was made in the rock at Meeting House Hill, in Dorchester, a few rods south of Rev. Mr. Hall's meeting house. The blast threw out an immense mass of rock, some of the pieces weighing several tons, and scattered fragments in all directions. Among them was picked up a metallic vessel in two parts, rent asunder by the explosion. On putting the two pieces together it formed a bell-shaped vessel, 4 ½ inches high, 6 ½ inches at the base, 2 ½ inches at the top, and about an eighth of an inch in thickness. The body of this vessel resembles zinc in color, or a composition metal, in which there is a considerable portion of silver. On the side there are six figures or a flower, or bouquet, beautifully inlaid with pure silver, and around the lower part of the vessel a vine, or wreath, also inlaid with silver. The chasing, carving, and inlaying are exquisitely done by the art of some cunning workman. This curious and unknown vessel was blown out of the solid pudding stone, fifteen feet below the surface.... There is not [*sic*] doubt but that this curiosity was blown out of the rock, as above stated... The matter is worthy of investigation, as there is no deception in the case.<sup>401</sup>

Cremo and Thompson did some investigative work, and got the following stunning result:

**Quote #3:** According to a recent U.S. Geological Survey map of the Boston-Dorchester area, the pudding stone, now called the Roxbury conglomerate, is of Precambrian age, over 600 million years old. By standard accounts, life was just beginning to form on this planet during the Precambrian. But in the Dorchester vessel we have evidence indicating the presence of artistic metal workers in North America over 600 million years before Leif Erickson.<sup>402</sup>

---

<sup>401</sup> Cited in Cremo and Thompson, *The Hidden History of the Human Race*, pp. 106-107.

<sup>402</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 107, *op. cit.*

The list goes on and on, and I highly recommend these two books by Michael A. Cremo and the late Richard L. Thompson. I could spend this whole paper only citing the two, and do additional research on this highly interesting subject, but before we leave it for now, let me list a few more ancient discoveries that *clearly* prove that intelligent beings—humans, extraterrestrial, or both—were present on Earth eons upon eons before modern science says there was any form of human presence on our planet.

17. In 1889, in Nampa, Idaho, at a depth of 300 feet, another amazing find was discovered while well-boring. The figurine that was found was an anatomically correct depiction of the modern human form of a female, created with a highly refined artistic technique. This figurine was only about 1 ½ inches tall, which makes the artistry even more remarkable due to its very small details. When dated, it was found that this figurine stems from the Plio-Pleistocene age, which makes it approximately 2 million (2,000,000) years old!
18. A housewife in Illinois discovered a gold chain, looking distinctively antique, when she was breaking up coal to place in her coal scuttle. After the woman died, the gold chain could not be located, but the layer of coal from which it supposedly came would make the gold chain around 260-320 million years old.<sup>403</sup>
19. A similar find occurred in Oklahoma, where an ancient iron pot was discovered, embedded in coal. This pot was dated to be 312 million (312,000,000) years old!<sup>404</sup> The fact that two similar finds were discovered make them less dismissible.
20. Last, but not the least, extremely old footprints have been discovered, as well, in quite a few places, but I will mention two of these discoveries. The “American Weekly” section of the *New York Sunday American* released an article on October 8, 1992, and it was entitled, “Mystery of the Petrified ‘Shoe Sole’ 5,000,000 Years Old.” The article was reporting on a discovery made by geologist John Reid, who was digging for fossils in Nevada. Stunned and amazed, he discovered the sole print of a shoe in rock that was *at least* 5,000,000 years old!<sup>405</sup> However, five million years was way to recent, since the rock was from the Triassic period, which dates it to some 213-248 million years ago.

---

<sup>403</sup> P. 113.

<sup>404</sup> P. 114.

<sup>405</sup> P. 115.

21. Here follows another discovery, which has been dubbed the “Meister Shoeprint,” (fig. 4). It was discovered in Utah in 1968 by William J. Meister, an amateur fossil hunter and collector. It was found in Cambrian shale, dating it to be 505 million years old. There are people who have tried to debunk this particular print, but the debunkers allegedly admit to that they have never seen the footprint firsthand, and Cremo and Thompson withstood their claim, and don’t believe this is a hoax, based on the archeological principles applied to the case. For the curious, the two coauthors discuss this at length in their book [*The Hidden History of the Human Race*, pp. 118-120].



Fig. 4. The so-called “Meister Shoeprint,” allegedly 505 million years old.

As the reader can see, the evidence of intelligent life forms on Earth in pre-historic times is quite massive, if we really dig into it. It’s hard to say how far back in time the history of the Namlú’u goes because we live in a non-linear Multiverse, and linear time is something that is implemented to trap us in 3-D. The answer to how far back this species go therefore becomes quite irrelevant. The Namlú’u was a part of the Living Library almost from the very start, which would make them almost as old as the planet herself, and Earth is much older than 4.3 billion years. Another thing to take into consideration is that we have many different kinds of dogs, birds, roses, and rocks. Hence, why wouldn’t there have been more intelligent races of humans as well, millions and billions of years ago. After all, this section of the paper seems to indicate that this is the case. Everything in the original Living Library was created purposefully, or there wouldn’t have been any place for it. Thus, if there was a purpose with creating different sub- or side species of humans, then they would have existed—otherwise not. Even today, in this corrupted and partly destroyed Living Library, we can see that everything tends to go toward having a meaning. Regardless of what is genetically engineered or otherwise altered, only what fits in will survive in the long run.



### III. *The Masters of the Black Arts*

In previous Levels, I have often pointed out the enormous influence the Alien Invader Force (AIF) has—and always has had—on humanity. It becomes obvious when we look at the Sumerian texts, and are *willing* to see what they actually are saying. However, the Vedas are even more valuable when it comes to exposing the AIF for who they really are. It's one thing to say that these beings are manipulating us in this or that field, but there is a totally different feeling to it when we read the ancient texts with the knowledge that we already have. It never really stops stunning us.

I believe it's very true what I have communicated throughout the papers in regard to “levels of learning.” Of course, a person who doesn't know anything about our *real* past could start looking at the Vedas, or the Sumerian cuneiform, and even if they would intellectually understand them, it would still not make much sense to them. Such a person would normally just write it all off as fantasies. Here is where the levels of learning become so important. We all need to learn about this, step by step, until we grasp a bigger and bigger picture.

Now I am going to show the reader something that you probably already know about to a certain degree, but probably only on an intellectual level. When you are done with this section, I think you look at these things from a deeper perspective, regardless of how you looked at them before. The old Hindu texts really tell us about the horrific practices of these off-planet beings—practices that we humans, through secret societies, have incorporated and are now poisoning the mass consciousness with. Behind the scenes, we have these interdimensionals, who lurk in the background and suck it up in order to gain more power for themselves, while depleting the human consciousness of ours. We are talking about *real psychic vampires*.

I will show you an array of evidence, revealing the character of these beings. It's all in the open—no one is trying to hide anything—it's all embedded in the Hindu religion, but it is like if people don't see it, or they have a tendency to justify what these gods were (are) doing for the sake of some kind of “greatest good”—I really don't know. I only know that the manipulation of mankind is immense. The following is from *Srimad-Bhagavatam*, and it contains names of beings and group of beings that the reader may not be familiar with. There is no reason, unless the reader wants to dig really dig into this, to know exactly the difference between these group of beings at this point, other than that they are all working for the AIF, and they are very similar in nature. Rudra, whom is mentioned as well, is Marduk's counterpart, as I showed in *Paper #7*. We have also talked about the Rākṣasas before—the bloodthirsty ET race, who would even eat their own children if in dire strait and who have as a practice to eat their enemies alive, when possible, after they have wounded them on the battlefield. The blood rush they feel is supposedly enormous. They correspond best to the “Sirians,” whom I were discussing in Level II. The other groups of beings included below are similar in nature to the Rākṣasas. As I mentioned, the following is taken directly from the Hindu Srimad-Bhagavatam.

**Quote #3:** There are some types of living entities in the form of human beings whose living conditions and eatables are most abominable. Generally they eat flesh and fermented blood, which is mentioned in this verse as kṣatajāsavam. The leaders of such degraded men known as Yakṣas, Rākṣasas, bhūtas and piśācas, are all in the mode of ignorance. They have been placed under the control of Rudra.<sup>406</sup>

**Quote #4:** Then the Yakṣas, Rākṣasas, ghosts and witches, who are habituated to eating flesh, transformed Lord Śiva's incarnation Rudra (Bhūtanātha) into a calf and milked out beverages made of blood and put them in a pot made of skulls.<sup>407</sup>

We can understand that conditions are different on different worlds out there in cosmos, but it would be discouraging indeed if the above was the norm amongst star beings—fortunately, that's not the case! What we see here are beings that are under Lord Marduk's command, and from being so, this must be something the Lord agrees with. It says they have been placed under the control of Rudra/Marduk, as if he would help them out of their ignorance. Not so—the acts of the Rākṣasas and others are commonplace on Earth even up to this day.

The webmaster of Viniquotes.org says it best:

**Quote #5:** Rudra is the incarnation of Lord Śiva and is in charge of the mode of ignorance in material nature. Another name of Lord Śiva is Bhūtanātha, meaning "master of ghosts." Rudra was born from between Brahmā's eyes when Brahmā was very angry at the four Kumāras.<sup>408</sup>

This person mentions Lord Shiva being the “master of ghosts.” Let's see if we can find some kind of reference to ghosts in this particular regard.

**Quote #6:** Similarly, one can go to many ghostly planets and become a Yaksa, Raksa or Pisaca. Pisaca worship is called "black arts" or "black magic." There are many men who practice this black art, and they think that it is spiritualism, but such activities are completely materialistic.<sup>409</sup>

In other words, we need not go any further than to *Bhagavad-Gita* to find a good reference. The above reference is straight forward, telling us who it was that introduced “black magick” and the “black arts” to humankind. Dr. Bordon at LPG-C was telling me that the Ś.a.A.M.i (whom he also referred to as the Anunnaki) were the ones who invented magick, but of course, he never told me it also included the dark side of

---

<sup>406</sup> SB Canto 4, op. cit.

<sup>407</sup> SB 4.18.21, Translation and Purport

<sup>408</sup>

[http://viniquotes.org/wiki/The\\_leaders\\_of\\_such\\_degraded\\_men\\_known\\_as\\_Yaksas\\_Raksasas\\_bhutas\\_and\\_pisacas\\_are\\_all\\_in\\_the\\_mode\\_of\\_ignorance.They\\_have\\_been\\_placed\\_under\\_the\\_control\\_of\\_Rudra](http://viniquotes.org/wiki/The_leaders_of_such_degraded_men_known_as_Yaksas_Raksasas_bhutas_and_pisacas_are_all_in_the_mode_of_ignorance.They_have_been_placed_under_the_control_of_Rudra)

<sup>409</sup> Bhagavad-Gita 9.25, Purport, op. cit.

magick. Now, let's continue to see what more we can find on ghosts. What are they associated with?

**Quote #7:** In traditional belief and fiction, a ghost (sometimes known as a spectre (British English) or specter [American English], phantom, apparition or spook) is the soul or spirit of a dead person or animal that can appear, in visible form or other manifestation, to the living. Descriptions of the apparition of ghosts vary widely from an invisible presence to translucent or barely visible wispy shapes, to realistic, lifelike visions. *The deliberate attempt to contact the spirit of a deceased person is known as necromancy, or in spiritism as a séance.*<sup>410</sup>

That was easy. All I needed to do was to look up “ghost” in Wikipedia. Necromancy is something black magicians are heavily involved with, as many of the readers probably know. This side of the black arts uses the spirit world, call up dead people, and use them for their own purposes. This “art form” started with the AIF, and has been practiced by humans all over the world for millennia. We are back to the “Underworld” or “Netherworld,” with King Nergal and Queen Ereškigal and the “Afterlife.”

While we're discussing the Afterlife and Rudra/Shiva/Marduk, let me also show the reader the following—we know by now that Rudra is the Master of Ghosts:

**Quote #8:** He [Indra] is the god of war, smashing the stone fortresses of the Dasyu, but he is also is invoked by combatants on both sides in the Battle of the Ten Kings.<sup>411</sup>

Indra, the avatar of Shiva/Marduk, is also the God of War, which is a trademark for Marduk—more or less everywhere his name is mentioned—whether it's the Sumerian name or the Indian name—the term “God of War” is included. I am just noting in passing that these beings are *not* “Gods of Peace”—that is *not* what it says anywhere—so there is no use in trying to bring peace to the gods; it's not in their nature. Of course, one day even they will evolve, but I'm not going to stay up late for that to happen. Still, there are many humans who think these gods are benevolent, or can be subdued, but I am saying that it's a waste of time, and more deception will follow, digging humanity even deeper into the mud. We do not have the means to deliberately change their behavior—that must come from them, and them alone, exactly as our change needs to come from us, and us alone! They are not different in that respect.

Just as Lord En.ki, Marduk changed names as we are changing clothes. The reader has almost certainly heard of the following deity—often when comparing Jesus with some forerunners.

---

<sup>410</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ghost> , my emphasis.

<sup>411</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Indra#In\\_the\\_Rigveda](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Indra#In_the_Rigveda)

**Quote #9:** While Mithra is not the divinity of the Sun in Zoroastrian scripture (or in Indian scripture either), this being the role of Hvare.khshaeta (literally "radiant Sun", whence also Middle Persian Khorshed for the Sun), in Zoroastrian/Iranian tradition, *Mithra became the divinity of the Sun*. How, when or why this occurred is uncertain, but it is commonly attributed to a conflation with the Babylonian Shamash, who – in addition to being a Sun god – was a judicial figure like Mithra. In the Hellenistic era (i.e., in Seleucid and Parthian times), *Mithra also seems to have been conflated with Apollo, who – like Mithra – was an all-seeing divinity of the truth.*<sup>412</sup>

In other words, Mithra and Utu Šamaš are one and the same, and we know from Level IV that Utu and Marduk are the same being. Here we also learn again that Apollo is Marduk, as he “seems to have been conflated with Apollo.” They are all sun gods, or “son gods,” i.e. “Gods son(s),” which is the term equivalent to the Messiah. Thus, those who claim that history repeat itself, and that Jesus Christ was not the first Messiah, but lived a similar life as his “forerunners” are basically correct. Another such deity is the Egyptian Horus/Marduk—another Sun God.

There are many references to both En.ki and Marduk being related to the Underworld—the *Land of the Dead*, and just to assure the reader that I’m not making this up, let me use a random reference regarding this. In addition, I, personally, find this topic quite interesting.

**Quote #10:** The Hebrew term Abaddon (Hebrew: אַבְדּוֹן, 'Āḇaddōn), and its Greek equivalent *Apollyon* (Greek: Ἀπολλύων, *Apollyon*), appear in the Bible as a place of destruction and an angel, respectively. In the Hebrew Bible, *abaddon* is used with reference to a bottomless pit, often appearing alongside the place לַיְוָה (*sheol*), meaning the land of the dead. In the New Testament Book of Revelation, an angel called *Abaddon* is written as the king of an army of locusts; his name is first transcribed in Greek (Revelation 9:11 – "whose name in Hebrew *Abaddon*" (Ἀβaddon)), and then translated ("which in Greek means the Destroyer" (Ἀπολλύων, *Apollyon*)). The Latin Vulgate, as well as the Douay Rheims Bible, has an additional note (not present in the Greek text), "in Latin *Exterminans*", *exterminans* being the Latin word for "destroyer".<sup>413</sup>

There are researchers out there who seriously think that Apollo is a “good guy,” and perhaps even our new Messiah. Well, if they are correct, then Marduk will be our next Messiah. If that is good or bad, I leave for these researchers to decide, but let’s say that I personally have since long made up *my* mind. Not only is Apollo referred to as an “angel of death”—he is actually the “Destroyer” and is referenced to a “bottomless pit”—the Netherworld, which corresponds with what these papers convey. To claim

---

<sup>412</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mithra#In\\_tradition](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mithra#In_tradition). My emphasis.

<sup>413</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Abaddon>

that someone like Apollo is a “good guy” is in my opinion just as bad as saying that “all ETs are good,” which some other researchers forcefully state. Being aware of how many people these “prominent” researchers attract, and how they sit themselves up as authorities on the subject, I can’t help but believing these people are working for the Intelligence Community. I just hope that these papers will help putting an end to the nonsense they are spreading. Dr. Greer is every now and then inviting people on field trips—often to Arizona or Joshua Tree—to watch UFOs. You have to be able to afford it, of course, because it’s not cheap. Besides that, people who believe in “malevolent ETs” are not welcome on the trip—Dr. Greer emphasizes that their group must be “way beyond that.”

People in general are aware of that yoga comes from the vicinity of India, and is practiced in the Hindu religion, as well as in Buddhism and others, and many people here in the western hemisphere practice it as well. However, where does this practice *actually* come from?

**Quote #11:** Shiva is regarded as one of the primary forms of God. He is the Supreme God within Shaivism, one of the three most influential denominations in contemporary Hinduism.[2][3] He is one of the five primary forms of God in the Smarta tradition,[2] and "the Destroyer" or "the Transformer"[4] among the Trimurti, the Hindu Trinity of the primary aspects of the divine.

Shiva has many benevolent and fearsome forms.[5] At the highest level Shiva is limitless, transcendent, unchanging and formless.[6][7][8][9][10] In benevolent aspects, he is depicted as an omniscient Yogi who lives an ascetic life on Mount Kailash,[4] as well as a householder with wife Parvati and his two children, Ganesha and Kartikeya and in fierce aspects, he is often depicted slaying demons. *Shiva is also regarded as the patron god of yoga and arts.*<sup>414</sup>

Shiva may appear as a schizophrenic god with several different personalities—some seemingly good and others obviously evil. This is not necessarily the case, but just the way he is playing out his role in order to confuse and rule through chaos and separation. Also, Earth is the realm of duality, and therefore the gods often show traits of opposites when interacting with humans. In one aspect Shiva is the ultimate yogi, who sits on a mountain top, meditating, while other aspects of him has to do with war and destruction. Anyway, it is clear that Shiva is the “patron god of yogi and the arts.” We also know that yoga these days are promoted even within the medical field as an excellent way to relax from stressful situations and can even be practiced daily for as long as the person so wishes. Does this mean that yoga is harmful, then? After all, it’s originating from the AIF! I would say that relaxing in itself can never be harmful, and to put oneself in an altered state is not harmful, either, *as long as the practitioner knows*

---

<sup>414</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Shiva> (my emphasis).

*what he or she is doing!* That is the key! Nowhere in yoga instructions does it say that you need to *ground* yourself before you start practicing—at least not what I have seen. Anyway, that’s what practitioners need to do as rule #1. If not, they leave their bodies wide open for possession and other intrusive actions on behalf of the interdimensionals.

Quote #11 also talks about Shiva being the patron of arts! That is a pretty interesting statement, which we will go into further. But first:

Quote #12: Raksasas are understood to be accustomed to eating their own sons, as snakes and many other animals sometimes do. At the present moment in Kali-yuga, Raksasa fathers and mothers are killing their own children in the womb, and some are even eating the fetus with great relish. Thus the so-called civilization is gradually advancing by producing Raksasas.<sup>415</sup>



Fig.5. Rākṣasa mask.

Here is more evidence pointing at the Sirian wolfen-reptilian race I mentioned in Level II. These beings have evolved since they visited Earth for the first time, but not necessarily mean in a benevolent way. They are obviously very demonic. They are also identified with snakes, which is one of En.ki’s symbols. Another group of beings

---

<sup>415</sup> SB 10:4:15, op. cit.

in the Vedas who is identified with snakes are the Nagas, who are demonic as well, and live in the Underworld. We talked about this in a previous paper.

Here is another pretty interesting excerpt from Srimad-Bhagavatam regarding the Rākṣasas:

**Quote #13:** Raksasis learn mystic powers by which they can travel in outer space without machines. In some parts of India there are still such mystical witches, who can sit on a stick and use it to fly from one place to another in a very short time. This art was known to Putana. Assuming the feature of a very beautiful woman, she entered Nanda Maharaja's abode, Gokula.<sup>416</sup>

The Vedas and other ancient Hindu texts mention nano-travel to a great extent. In the above reference it can't be any clearer—these beings could travel through space without any machines and vehicles of any sort. They traveled in their avatars<sup>417</sup>. It also states that there are “mystical witches,” who can “fly from one place to another in a very short time.” Even today a few people can do this, and it is ever increasing due to increased awareness and consciousness. Best on this are those who are aware of what they're eating, and are avoid GMOs and other obvious poisons. The more poisoned the body is, the harder it is to harmonize with it. In the medieval times, as we know, women (and even men) who could do such things were convicted for being witches and burned on the stake by the Catholic Church.

In **Quote #13** above, it says that nano-travel was known to Putana. Who is Putana?

**Quote #14:** In Hindu mythology, Putana (Sanskrit: Pūtanā, lit. "putrefaction") is a Matrika, who is killed by the infant-god Krishna. Putana is also considered as a foster-mother of Krishna as she breast-fed him, though it was with the motive of killing Krishna by poisoned milk. By offering her milk, Putana had performed "the supreme act of maternal devotion", [1] in the shadow of her evil motives. The myth is told and retold in Hindu scriptures and some Indian books, which portray her variously as an evil hag, an ogress or a demoness who surrendered herself to Krishna, though she initially came with evil motives.<sup>418</sup>

Krishna, who himself was the eight Avatar of Vishnu,<sup>419</sup> apparently had some kind of conflict going on here—not only with this Putana woman, but with the group she represented, which was called the *Matrikas* (see first sentence of **Quote #14**). This name would probably go unnoticed by most, but it's worth taking an extra glance at it, so let us look up “Matrika” (the italic emphases are mine).

---

<sup>416</sup> SB 10:6:4, op. cit.

<sup>417</sup> As I stated in the beginning papers of Level V, Avatar with a capital “A” means the light-body, which is used for nano-travel, while avatar with a small “a” refers to the different earthly incarnations of the gods in human bodies.

<sup>418</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Putana>

<sup>419</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Krishna>

**Quote 15:** The Matrikas assume paramount significance in the goddess-oriented sect of Hinduism, Tantrism.[4] In Shaktism, they are "described as assisting the great Shakta Devi (goddess) in her fight with demons." [5] Some scholars consider them Shaiva goddesses.[6] *They are also connected with the worship of warrior god Skanda.* [7] In most early references, the *Matrikas are described as having inauspicious qualities and often described as dangerous.* They come to play a protective role in later mythology, although some of their inauspicious and wild characteristics still persist in these accounts.[8] Thus, *they represent the prodigiously fecund aspect of nature as well as its destructive force aspect.*

In the 6th century encyclopedia Brihat-Samhita, Varahamihira says that "Mothers are to be made with cognizance of (different major Hindu) gods corresponding to their names." [10] They are associated with these gods as their spouses or their energies (Shaktis). [9] *Originally believed to be a personification of the seven stars of the star cluster the Pleiades,* they became quite popular by the seventh century and a standard feature of goddess temples from the ninth century onwards.<sup>420</sup>

These beings are known to often be dangerous, and also originally being the *personification of the seven stars of the star cluster "The Pleiades."* This is in itself quite a revelation, as the Pleiadians whom Barbara Marciniak is channeling are proud to be associated with the "Seven Sisters," whom they joke fully refer to as the "Seven Chicks." We are going to explore the Pleiades quite a lot in the following papers, so this is just a heads up for the readers.

As I said, Marduk is almost always referred to as a War God, and in reference to the above excerpt, he is called a "warrior god"—the same thing. Here he calls himself Skanda.<sup>421</sup> It makes me wonder if this is where the word "scandal" comes from (skandal in Swedish)...

Let us not yet leave the Rākṣasas behind us, though, as there is more to explore when it comes to their practices. I would like to show the reader the definition of *necromancy* and its connection to shamanism.

**Quote #16:** Early necromancy was related to – and most likely evolved from – shamanism, which calls upon spirits such as the ghosts of ancestors. Classical necromancers addressed the dead in "a mixture of high-pitch squeaking and low droning", comparable to the trance-state mutterings of shamans.

Necromancy was prevalent throughout Western antiquity with records of its practice in Babylon, Egypt, Greece, and Rome. In his Geographica, Strabo refers to νεκρομαντεία (necromanteis), or "diviners by the dead", as the foremost practitioners of divination among the people of Persia, and it is believed to have also been

---

<sup>420</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Matrikas>

<sup>421</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Kartikeya>



widespread among the peoples of Chaldea (particularly the Sabians, or "star-worshippers"), Etruria, and Babylonia. The Babylonian necromancers were called manzazuu or sha'etammu, and the spirits they raised were called *etemmu*.<sup>422</sup>

Readers who watched the movie *Eyes Wide Shut* with Tom Cruise and Nicole Kidman certainly recall the section when Tom Cruise witnessed an Illuminati Sex Magick ritual. I particularly recall the music they used in this ritual, which was basically an a cappella (*a cappella* means one of more voices singing without instrumental backup) with a male low baritone or bass singer, who sang long notes in a low register. This kind of music is perfect to call up and bring forth demons and beings from the lower astral. This is another movie people shouldn't watch without grounding themselves and perhaps even cleanse themselves afterward. Regardless, the ritual they showed in the movie reflected a real Illuminati ritual quite well. What they basically practiced here was necromancy.

Putana (the woman who breastfed Krishna) and her "six sisters" are very important when it comes to researching the black arts. Hence, let us continue down that path for a moment.

**Quote #17:** In Vishnu Purana, it is explicitly stated that Putana should work in the dark, symbolizing the lack of illumination of knowledge. Her ear-rings are described not as radiant, but as quivering, signifying her unstable nature. Agrawal equates Putana to Varuna, the Vedic god of darkness and chaos in the water. As Varuna pollutes life-giving water, Putana mixed her breast milk with poison. Thus, Putana stands for death and darkness.<sup>423</sup>

Now it becomes really interesting, and a direct link to the Sumerian texts and Egyptian mythology is present in a big way. Now we learn that Putana stands for "death and darkness". Remember from Level IV how I distinguished between the Seven Sisters of the Pleiades and the Seven Sisters of Ursa Major—the latter being the *original* Seven Sisters of Orion, and *not* the Pleiades. Perhaps that did not sink in with everybody who read it (understandably so), but that was a serious claim, and an important one as well. Here, in the Vedas, we see the evidence that the Seven Sisters of the Pleiades are *not* a place of light, love, and peace.<sup>424</sup>

Moreover, the Vedic texts equate Putana (female) to Varuna (male)—the latter being the Vedic god of darkness and chaos in the water. "As Varuna pollutes life-giving

---

<sup>422</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Necromancy#Antiquity>

<sup>423</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Putana#Symbolism>

<sup>424</sup> Don't be fooled by Marciniak's Pleiadians, who probably would say to this that it's true what I'm saying, but they are rebels, who are contacting us in order to change things to the better—both in the Pleiades and on Earth. Still, they associate themselves with the "Seven Sisters," or the "Seven Chicks," as they occasionally call them. They count on that humanity embrace En.ki as their benevolent Father. When that is debunked, their entire "benevolent agenda" falls like Domino bricks.

water, Putana mixed her breast milk with poison.” At the same time, it states that these two are the same being, something that is not at all uncommon in the ancient texts, as the reader may have noticed—anything to confuse us! However, it’s more to it than that. Why will Putana all of a sudden become a male and vice versa? Again, think back to Level IV, where we discussed the castration of En.ki in the Rigelian star system. After that, he sometimes portrayed himself as a female (at times even as Mother Goddess). Here we have a similar situation, obviously. However, can we actually prove that Varuna is En.ki? Well, the first hint would be the association with water in his case—En.ki is always associated with water, whether it is the cosmic life-giving water, or the oceans, lakes, and rivers of the Earth. Still, let us not rest with that. Let us see what more we can find out about Varuna.

**Quote #18:** Varuna has also been connected to Poseidon in Greek mythology or Neptune in Roman mythology, as each of these gods presides over large bodies of water.<sup>425</sup>

Moreover:

**Quote #19:** In post-Vedic texts Varuna became the god of oceans and rivers and keeper of the souls of the drowned. As such, Varuna is also a god of the dead, and can grant immortality. He is attended by the nagas. He is also one of the Guardians of the directions, representing the west.<sup>426</sup>

There we have it! I also managed to find the reference (Quote #19) where it states that Varuna/En.ki is the “god of the dead” and can grant immortality (Tree of Life). As the water is his domain, it says that he is also the “keeper of souls of the drowned.” In other words—he is in charge of the Afterlife for the ignorant, who not yet know the truth about what the Afterlife has to offer if you are educated enough to know what to do. The answer to that is in these papers for the patient reader.

#### *IV. Flesh Eaters and Blood Drinkers*

Some say that the Putana got their bad reputation because the demoness with the name Putana meant to kill Krishna, and possibly eat his flesh and drink his blood. Consequently, the Putana (Pleiadians) allegedly got a bad reputation. This is unfortunately not true if we read further from the Vedas (my emphasis in *italics*).

**Quote #20:** The medical text Balatantra mentions Putana as the common name of 16 sisters of the demon king Ravana, who are permitted to eat the flesh of infants.

---

<sup>425</sup> <http://www.newworldencyclopedia.org/entry/Varuna>

<sup>426</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Varuna#In\\_the\\_Vedas](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Varuna#In_the_Vedas)



To be able to go into the depth of this, we need to peek just a little bit into Persian mythology as well.

**Quote #22:** In Persian mythology, the Peri (Persian: پری) are spirits who have been denied paradise until they have done penance. In earlier sources they are described as agents of evil; later, they are benevolent. They are exquisite, winged, fairy-like creatures ranking between angels and evil spirits. They sometimes visit the realm of mortals.

Although dakini figures appear in Hinduism and in the Bön tradition, dakinis occur most notably in Vajrayana Buddhism and play a particular role in Tibetan Buddhism. There the dakini, generally of volatile or wrathful temperament, acts somewhat as spiritual muse (or inspirational thoughtforms) for spiritual practice. Dakinis are energetic beings in female form, evocative of the movement of energy in space. In this context, the sky or space indicates shunyata, the insubstantiality of all phenomena, which is, at the same time, the pure potentiality for all possible manifestations.<sup>429</sup>

Let's now go back to the Hindu texts again.

**Quote #22:** The chief deity who has control over such malevolent spirits is Hanuman. The Vichitra Veer Hanuman Stotram, sung in praise of Vichitra Veer Hanuman, a ferocious form of Hanuman, details the negative elements over whom Hanuman has control, including dakini. There are many other Hanuman mantras to win over a dakini,[14][15] among which famous ones are Panchamukhi Hanuman Kavacham[16] and Saptamukhi Hanuman Kavacham.[17] Hindus also recite Sri Sudarshana Kavacham, a Sanskrit shloka or kavacham sung in praise of Vishnu and named after his weapon Sudarshana Chakra to get protection from dakinis or to dispel dakinis and others.[18] Devi Kavacham is sung in praise of Durga.<sup>430</sup>

We need to find out whom *Hanuman* really is (my italics).

**Quote #23:** Hanuman (IPA: /hʌnʊ'mʌn/) is a Hindu god, *who was an ardent devotee of Rama according to the Hindu legends. He is a central character in the Indian epic Ramayana and its various versions.* He also finds mentions in several other texts, including Mahabharata, the various Puranas and some Jain texts. *A vanara (monkey-like humanoid), Hanuman participated in Rama's war against the demon king Ravana. Several texts also present him as an incarnation of Lord Shiva.* He is the son of Vayu, who according to several stories, played a role in his birth.<sup>431</sup>

---

<sup>429</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Peri>

<sup>430</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Dakini#In\\_Hinduism](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Dakini#In_Hinduism)

<sup>431</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hanuman>



Fig. 6. Hanuman, the “Monkey Man,” Lord Rama’s assistance. He was also an Avatar of Shiva, which also makes him Marduk.

Hanuman was Lord Rama’s assistance, and they worked close together. Rama is the seventh avatar of Lord Vishnu,<sup>432</sup> and in the latter part of [Quote #23](#) above it clearly says that Hanuman is an incarnation of Lord Shiva in several (I would say most) texts. Shiva, if the reader remembers, is the Vedic name for Lord Marduk. Thus, this time, when Lord Rama (En.ki) decided to incarnate in human form to “make things right” here on Earth, he took his son with him, and according to mythology, Hanuman/Marduk incarnated in a humanoid form as well—apparently looking like something between a human and an ape or a monkey. The reason for this transition is unknown—at least to me. Hanuman is the “monkey man.”

Now we have Vishnu, we have Shiva, and we have Kali—the infamous trinity of the Underworld. Kali is of course Queen Ereškigal, who thinks that human flesh and blood are absolutely irresistible.

[Quote #24](#): Kālī (/ˈkaːli/; Sanskrit: काली, IPA: [kaːliː]), also known as Kālikā (Sanskrit: कालिका), is the Hindu goddess associated with empowerment, shakti. She is the fierce aspect of the goddess Durga (Parvati).[1] *The name Kali comes from kāla, which*

---

<sup>432</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Rama>

*means black, time, death, lord of death: Shiva. Since Shiva is called Kāla—the eternal time — the name of Kālī, his consort, also means "Time" or "Death" (as in "time has come"). Hence, Kālī is the Goddess of Time and Change. Although sometimes presented as dark and violent, her earliest incarnation as a figure of annihilation of evil forces still has some influence. Various Shakta Hindu cosmologies, as well as Shākta Tantric beliefs, worship her as the ultimate reality or Brahman. Comparatively recent devotional movements largely conceive Kālī as a benevolent mother goddess.[2] Kālī is represented as the consort of Lord Shiva, on whose body she is often seen standing. Shiva lies in the path of Kali, whose foot on Shiva subdues her anger.*<sup>433</sup>

I have showed this reference before, but it needs to be reinforced (the italics are mine.) We see here that Kali is referred to the goddess of time, blackness, and death, and “time has come,” both in regards to “your time on Earth is up,” and in regards to “change.” We also notice that her consort is called Kāla, which becomes another name for Lord Shiva (Lord Marduk). In this reference, Lord Vishnu, who lost his manhood, has already signed over the Underworld Kingdom to his son and his wife. Then, when necessary, Kali was presented as a benevolent mother goddess (in the reference referred to “mother goddess” in small letters—thank you for that!). Regardless, we can see that there is still a hint of there being a benevolent Goddess, who was once worshiped as the Ultimate Reality or Brahman. This is of course a reference to the real Mother Goddess, whose title was hijacked later by Kali, aka Ereškigal.

---

<sup>433</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Kali>



Fig. 7. Kali, triumphing over her victory  
—the more blood, the more excitement.

#### *V. How to Pay off our so-called Karmic Debt*

Now, let's return to *Peri*, the spirits who must repent and who have been denied Paradise until they have done penance (see the beginning of [Quote #22](#) above). They are often presented as fairy-like creatures with wings—ranking between angels and evil spirits. The angels, dear readers, are nobody but the AIF (Sitchin's "Anunnaki".) We know, of course, that they have been denied Paradise or "Heaven, the Orion Empire" because of the revolt against the Goddess and her Empire, which led to the ancient Cosmic Wars. Thus, this is acknowledged in the Vedas as well. In the Islamic culture, these beings are equated of *Jinns*—it's just the Muslim name for the same interdimensional beings, and Jinns are associated with Lilith in ancient mythology.<sup>434</sup>

---

<sup>434</sup> <http://mb-soft.com/believe/txo/lilith.htm>

Let's take a close look on what's going on here. The old texts are telling us about penance and exclusion from Paradise—something that eventually led to the *first sin* in the Bible, and is practiced in Christianity and Catholicism in particular, but echoes across the different religions. Now, pay attention to what the Vedas say. I need to repeat a few fragments from earlier quotes to make this sink in. “In Persian mythology, the Peri (Persian: پری pari) are spirits who have been denied paradise until they have done penance.” Here is the definition of “penance:”

**Quote #25:** Penance is repentance of sins as well as the proper name of the Roman Catholic, Orthodox Christian, and Anglican Sacrament of Penance and Reconciliation/Confession. It also plays a part in non-sacramental confession among Lutherans and other Protestants. The word penance derives from Old French and Latin poenitentia, both of which derive from the same root meaning repentance, the desire to be forgiven (in English see contrition). Penance and repentance, similar in their derivation and original sense, have come to symbolize conflicting views of the essence of repentance, arising from the controversy as to the respective merits of "faith" and "good works". Word derivations occur in many languages.<sup>435</sup>

Then we have the following, which I showed the reader earlier: “It is said that Rakshasas were created from the breath of Brahma when he was asleep at the end of the Satya Yuga. As soon as they were created, they were so filled with bloodlust that they started eating Brahma himself. Brahma shouted "Rakshama!" (Sanskrit for "protect me!") and Vishnu came to his aid, banishing to Earth all Rakshasas (thus named after Brahma's cry for help).”

The beings we are talking about here are not our Creators, but nonetheless our genetic manipulators—they created us as a new race. In other words, they want us to “understand” that we inherit their sins because they are our parents. Therefore, we have a “karmic debt” to pay before we can get to Heaven, according to these beings.

In Level IV we learned that Lilith is another name for Inanna and Isis, to name two, and this lady is Ninurta's (Lord En.lil's) daughter. Inanna went to the Underworld, and met her “sister,” Ereškigal. Ereškigal then took over the role as Inanna, and has since then been known as both Ereškigal and Inanna. All these beings—En.ki, Marduk, Ereškigal, and Lilith/Inanna, and all their Minions, have been cast out of Heaven, and according to the Vedas, Brahma cast down the Rākṣasas and all the other group of beings we have mentioned from Heaven. In the Vedas it says that Brahma cast them down to Earth, which we know is not true—they invaded Earth and stole what was here, but the end result will be the same. These are the beings who have “created us” in some way, and we are made “in their image,” as the Bible say. The AIF are of course the *Elohim* of the Bible, but also the *Fallen Angels*.

Now they are putting us humans in the same boat they are sitting in—they are indirectly saying that *we are demons who rebelled against the Creator and therefore*

---

<sup>435</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Penance>



*need penance in order to enter Heaven!* They are transferring their karmic debt on us. They know they can't get rid of it themselves, but they make us share it with them—thus we have what is called “The Original Sin.”

So, here we are, thinking we are born with sin and need to repent, and if we are religious, we spend our lives trying to please a “God” who is not even the real God, but who happily suck in the worship and uses the energy. Then we die, still in sin, do our life review and notice that we are not “perfect” and need to start all over again—down into a new body and try once more to pay our debt and get rid of our bad karma (although Christians don't call it Karma, they call it Original Sin). In the next lifetime, we create more “sins,” die, and go through a new life review, whereby we start all over again.

Don't think we can get away from this just because we're not religious. Look at the New Age movement—they call it Karma, don't they? It's the same thing. It seems like almost whatever you believe in, there is a “debt” you need to pay.

However, this is not always true. They are those who are agnostic, or even atheists. They don't believe in any of this, so they should be okay then, shouldn't they? Not really! The AIF is correct in the sense that we *do* inherit their “karma,” “debt,” “Original Sin,” or whatever we want to call it. We do inherit it *as long as we agree to following their ways! As long as we agree to their manipulation, we are also denied a place in Heaven, and are considered part of the rebellion!* Why is that? It's because we agree with the rebels, and we take their sides when we do what *they* want us to do, follow their rules, abide to their laws, more or less willingly work as their slaves for useless electronic money in exchange—money that only exists as numbers on a screen. The gold reserve is almost gone—it's traded with the AIF in exchange for technology! Fort Knox is a joke! We can go on and on.

What I am trying to get across is that the vast majority of people—even if the truth is told to them—will continue supporting the system out of fear from what will happen if they don't. Still, no one expects you to lay down your tools, put on your jacket and leave your job, giving the bosses the finger. We are not required to take our pick and pack and live in poverty on the street because we refuse to support the system. *The important thing is to disagree! That is all we need to do at the moment!* However, the disagreement has to be sincere—we can't disagree to some things, and other things not. Also, we need to put thought, intention, and emotion behind it, or it's useless.

Some people who read this may say, “how would that work? You can't just disagree in silence and think that something will change to the better.” I understand that kind of thinking, but the fact is that it *does* work. Every human on this planet counts, and every one of us is a part of a larger *mass consciousness*, which is the thoughts, intentions, and emotions of all human beings on this planet. In that sense—on a metaphysical, or subquantum level—we are all connected. It is useless for us to rebel in the sense of arming ourselves and going out and shoot politicians in their heads, or start some kind of riot that the so-called “fundamentalists” are doing (although they are all trained by the western Intelligence Community—look at the fundamentalists of the ISIS movement for example. Who apparently beheaded Foley, the American journalist? Someone who spoke with a perfect British accent, and whom later could be traced to

be an English-born musician—a rapper! This guy had been trained and compartmentalized by MI5 or MI6, I would say. Then we get into the hidden side of the music industry, but that’s a whole story by itself. The name ISIS is certainly interesting, too. Ereškigal/Kali/Inanna/Isis [since she took over the role of Inanna] gets all the flesh and blood she could ever wish for). My point is that riots or demonstrations will lead us nowhere except to an early grave, perhaps, and we will feed the gods from our fear, rage, flesh, and blood. Also, meeting injustice with violence is not a sign of higher consciousness—there are much better ways to do it.

Education is *always* the answer—KNOWLEDGE! People need to be *willing*, and I repeat, *willing* to educate themselves. It’s not good enough if I sit around a table with people and talk about this, and those who listen end up saying, “we agree with you, but we need our jobs, and the smartphones are pretty cool after all.” That is *not* the way to disagree with the Regime. The sober truth is that most people still don’t *want* to know. You can tell them, and they start to uncomfortably move around in their chairs, hoping you will stop soon. They may realize that you’re right, but they don’t want to hear it. They think they have too much to lose, so they give you the “deaf ear.”

Fortunately, more and more people *are* willing to wake up and take responsibility for themselves and their environment. It’s still going much too slow, but the numbers *are* increasing. *It is not until enough people are seriously disagreeing with the AIF agenda that things will change on a big scale!* When that point is reached, the Grid will come down, and things will be revealed the way they really are. Those who are not ready for it will be heavily challenged and may not survive it, but the majority, who are prepared, and made the Grid come down, will become the new humanity—the Cosmic Beings we originally were. This is when humanity can return to Orion if we want to, or build a New Earth if we wish. It’s the end of the AIF, once that happens! They can do nothing but to run for their lives, and they will finally be hunted down by the Orion Empire and put to justice.

If there is a karmic debt, this is what it is, and that’s how we can pay it off, once and for all. If people understood this, and were all willing to just whole-heartedly disagree to being slaves and require being treated like the sovereign beings we all are, there is nothing but Eternity ahead of us. We will finally be totally in charge of our own future as multidimensional beings in an infinite Multiverse.

There is a very important thing to remember. *We can’t change other people*—that’s not our purpose. The only thing we can do is to give advice when asked for, and then it’s up to the other person to either heed the advice or disregard it. Either way, it’s that person’s decision, and we are in no way responsible for that—it doesn’t matter if it’s our grown-up children, our husband or wife, a friend, a work pal, or a stranger. Each person makes his or her own changes—it’s out of our hands, and so it should be!

I mentioned several times how important it is to disagree with the slavery and oppression we are living under, but there is another important follow-up on that, which is our personal dreams. At the same time as we disagree, we must start (or continue) dreaming about the reality we *do* want to live in. We all create different probabilities all the time because of our choices—this is something we absolutely need to understand, or this whole thing will not work.

Let's take a drastic example. Let's say I ask you, "Did you read in the papers that they dropped a bomb in the town next to yours, and thousands of people died? Deadly radiation is coming your way!" You reply, "No, I haven't heard anything about that!" It's because you are not living in that "probability." That doesn't mean it didn't happen—it just means that you "opted out" from that reality because your vibration is of such that you didn't pull that reality onto yourself. Without even knowing about it, you chose another path where the bomb never dropped.

The above event was just made up by me to give an example as I was writing, but I hope the reader gets the point. Little by little, we change our own reality by choosing how we want to live our lives, and over time, if we choose to think positively, we notice that our lives are improving, and so is our environment. We are exactly where we are today to a large degree because of our thoughts. I say "to a large degree" because we are also subjected to, and affected by, other people's thoughts, which can put us in situations we'd rather not be in, but the way to override this is to decide what we want in our lives and take "baby steps" if needed in order to get there. It's when we don't have any dreams or wishes that we are in trouble. Don't try to counteract other people's thoughts that may have put you in a certain situation—instead you keep reinforcing your own dreams and wishes, and you will notice that things will change to the better.

What I mean by all this is that each of us is helping to create the New World by our thoughts, intentions, and emotions. Humanity has given in to what the AIF is forcing upon us—people don't think they have any power. We do! We have more power than we can imagine—the AIF knows it, and they are afraid of us. Let's all do our part to create a world we want to live in, and we will notice that reality will bend to accommodate our wishes.

## VI. *The Truth about the Buddha*

Earlier in this paper, we talked about the demonic Rākṣasas and the Dakini. I am afraid I have to step on a few toes again, and this time it's because of what I need to reveal about the *Buddha* (as usual, the italic emphases are mine.)

**Quote #26:** Judith Simmer-Brown, based on teachings she received from *Tibetan lamas*,<sup>[4]</sup> identifies four main classes of *dakini*. These follow the Twilight Language tradition of esotericism in referring to secret, inner, outer and outer-outer classes of *dakinis*.

22. The secret class of *dakini* is Prajnaparamita (Tibetan *yum chenmo*) or voidness, the empty nature of reality according to Mahayana doctrine.
23. The inner class of *dakini* is the *dakini* of the mandala, a meditational deity (Tibetan: *yidam*) and *fully enlightened Buddha who helps the practitioner recognise their own Buddhahood*.

24. The outer dakini is the physical form of the dakini, attained through Completion Stage Tantra practices such as the Six Yogas of Naropa that work with the subtle winds of the subtle body so that the practitioner's body is compatible with *an enlightened mind*.
25. The outer-outer dakini is a dakini in human form. She is a yogini, or Tantric practitioner in her own right but may also be a kamamudra, or consort, of a yogi or mahasiddha.<sup>436</sup>

Here we can see black on white that the demonic Dakini are associated with the Buddha and “an enlightened mind.” I mentioned earlier that “enlightenment” is another thing that’s been hijacked by the AIF. Let’s look at the Buddha.

**Quote #27:** Gautama Buddha, also known as Siddhārtha Gautama,[note 1] Shakyamuni,[note 2] or simply the Buddha, was a sage[4] on whose teachings Buddhism was founded.[5] Born in the Shakya republic in the Himalayan foothills, he is believed to have lived and taught mostly in eastern India sometime between the sixth and fourth centuries BCE.[6][note 3]

The word Buddha means "awakened one" or "the enlightened one." "Buddha" is also used as a title for the first awakened being in an era. In most Buddhist traditions, Siddhartha Gautama is regarded as the Supreme Buddha (Pali sammāsambuddha, Sanskrit samyaksambuddha) of our age.<sup>437</sup>

Here we’re taught that Buddha was a Sage, i.e. a “higher being,” high up in the AIF hierarchy. Interesting as well is where it says that Buddha, who is another “enlightened one,” is also a title *for the first awakened being in an era!* Siddhārtha Gautama, whom we usually associate with Buddha, is thus the first awakened being in our current era, which is now coming to an end. A new “enlightened being” will thus descend to our “insignificant realm” and teach us more AIF philosophy in a very near future (just like we have discussed in previous levels of learning). However, the most important data coming out from this array of quotes is that the Buddha is not only a Sage, but also a Dakini. Does this mean this Buddha’s “enlightened philosophy” is worth considering to follow? Not more than following Jehovah, Jesus, Mohammed, or Allah. Not more so than following Lord Vishnu, Krishna, Rama, Thoth, Quetzalcoatl, or anybody else from the “enlightened AIF movements,” where the deities descend to teach us what is prevalent for a New Era. It’s more manipulation, folks, that’s all it is.

---

<sup>436</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Dakini#Classes\\_of\\_dakini](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Dakini#Classes_of_dakini)

<sup>437</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Gautama\\_Buddha](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Gautama_Buddha)

**Quote #28:** Then, in the beginning of Kali-yuga, the Lord will appear as Lord Buddha, the son of Añjanā, in the province of Gayā, just for the purpose of deluding those who are envious of the faithful theist.<sup>438</sup>

## *VII. The Vedic Gods Enter the Living Library*

Some say that when Lucifer and his Fallen Angels came to Earth, a little less than 500,000 years ago, they either came as an additional member of our solar system, in form of a gigantic planet, Nibiru, which orbits our sun every 3,600 years—approximately. Others (like myself) say that they arrived here in hollowed out asteroids and planetoids. Lucifer’s ship may, or may not, have been named *Nibiru*, after Mother Goddess’ personal spaceship, as discussed in Level II. My own view is that they came in all different kinds of craft, and some came without any craft at all.

The Orion section of the *Alien Invader Force* (AIF) certainly didn’t need any spaceships to travel through space, but sometimes they used them anyway. The hollowed-out crafts, for example, were excellent when spying on foreign solar systems. Almost every solar system in the galaxy has debris of some kind—it’s very common that asteroids and other celestial bodies float around by themselves in a typical solar system. A hollowed out asteroid would blend with the original debris, and no one would notice that one or more of these asteroids were spaceships. It made the eventual attack so much easier—the invaders could clock the attack moment and take the inhabitants by surprise. This is almost definitely what Lucifer and his cohorts did in order to be able to enter unnoticed an otherwise highly guarded solar system half a million years ago.

---

<sup>438</sup> SB 1.3.24, op. cit.

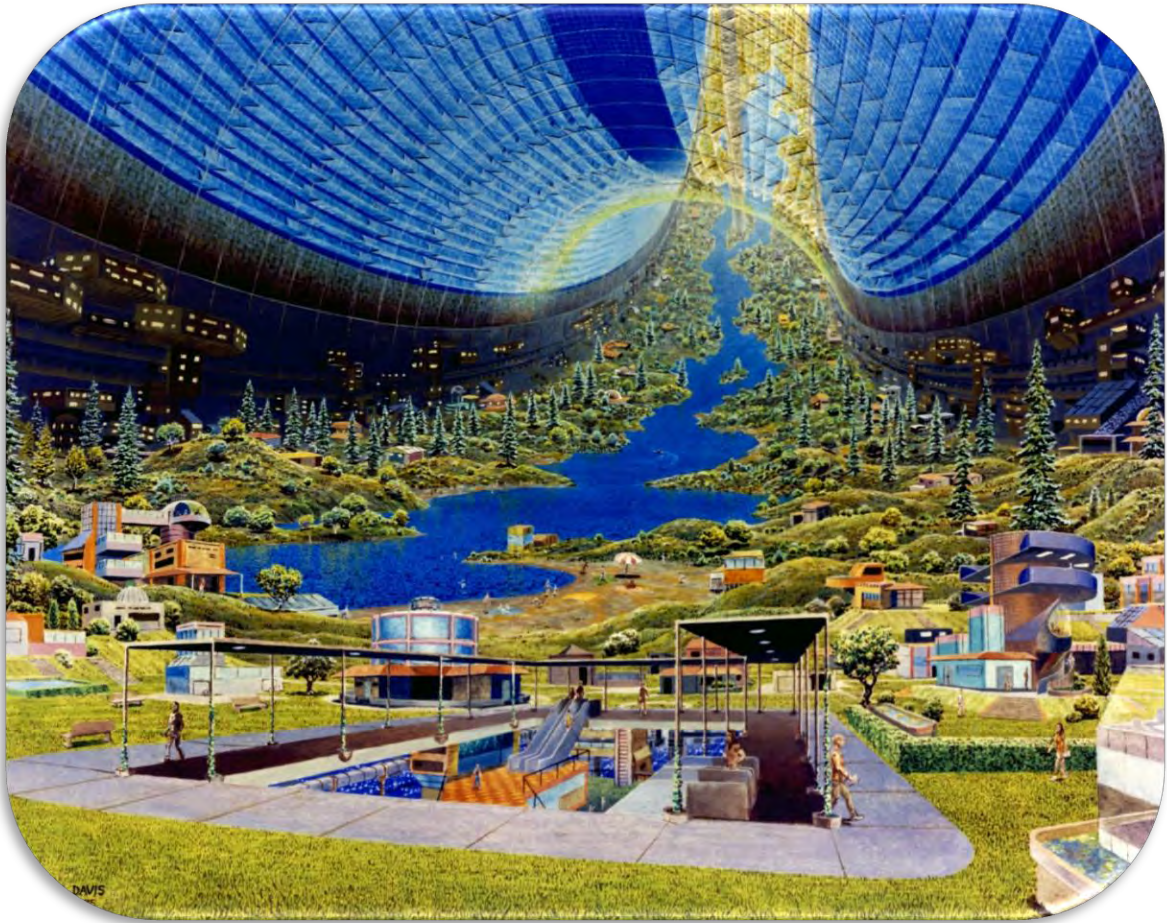


Fig. 8. Hollowed out asteroid

Since I wrote about this in 2011-2012, lots of things have happened. Shortly after, but also *while* I was writing about it, the news channels were almost overloaded with reportages about how we humans are going to mine the asteroids in our solar system, make them hollow, and perhaps make homes from an overpopulated humanity by terraforming some of these asteroids. As I said then, and I am saying it now—these ideas all come from the AIF—it’s AIF technology, and absolutely their ideas.

Richard A. Thompson wrote in his book, *Alien Identities* the following (and mind you that this was in the mid-1990s!):

**Quote #29:** Wendelle Stevens mentioned a study on the origin of UFOs carried out by a think tank in Brussels called Laboratoire de Recherche A. Kraainem. This study concluded that after reaching a certain stage of technology, a civilization will leave its home planet and “live in huge ‘mother-ships,’ artificial worlds, of their own creation perfectly adapted to their own needs and constantly maintained and perfected by them. [...] The artificial worlds are entirely self-sufficient and depend

on no other planet or physical body for support. They are maintained and cruise [in] space indefinitely.<sup>439</sup>

This is kind of mind-boggling in a few ways. Thompson quoted Stevens in 1995, but Stevens wrote about this in 1982! First, that is a long time ago, relatively speaking, and we supposedly didn't know then what we know now, but that was around the time when the "mysterious huge planet" was spotted in our solar system and was all over the mainstream media. I read about it back then, living in Stockholm, Sweden.

How come that Brussels came up with this idea in 1982 when a planet (most probably a hollowed-out craft) was entering our solar system and didn't make any secret of it? (Well, we haven't heard much about it since. There was a total blackout on this subject after that initial worldwide article.) Was NATO and the UN in contact with the AIF back then, figuring out how to back-engineer alien craft? Think about it—a hollowed-out craft in the future would function, not only as homes for an overpopulated civilization, but also as an ingenious military spaceship, in exactly the same manner as it has done for the AIF—and still does! I am sure the military were all over this!

Years later—in 2012-2013—the Media started talking about drilling on asteroids, and eventually possibly populate them. These events are of course connected—not to forget President Reagan's speech to a United Nations against alien space invaders, and his talk about this with Gorbachev—this was also all over the news. Then we had the *Star Wars* movies, and of course, new *Star Trek* episodes were continuously written and turned into blockbusters. Hollywood (Holy-Wood) must of course have their part in the whole thing. After all, Hollywood used to be a place where witches and other magicians met and held rituals long before it became the headquarters for the movie industry, but the rituals never stopped—they have only become so much darker and are now held behind locked doors (mostly).

Also, what did these people in Brussel base their conclusion on that a civilization sooner or later will live on artificial worlds, floating around in space? They sound pretty certain, so where did they get the idea from?

I felt I had to bring this whole concept up because it has to do with how the AIF came here, managed to trick Prince Ninurta's MIKH-MAKH warriors of Saturn and other strategic places in the solar system, but it also connects with the Vedic texts, which bring up space crafts of different shapes and forms—something we will go into in a moment. First, however, I want to highlight a few things from the Vedas, which have to do with the early times of the invasion of Earth, and what the Indian texts have to say about that.

I still haven't found much about Siberia, Lake Baikal, and the original Garden of Edin here on Earth, but on the other hand, that was before the AIF came. There is a mentioning of Kashmir, however, and how bitter cold it was there. Apparently, the gods wanted to do some mining there as well, but it was much too cold for human workers

---

<sup>439</sup> Stevens, 1982, pp. 77-78. Quoted from Thompson, p. 259.

to get any decent work done there—the cold was too extreme, and humans could only live there during the summer months, while their masters wanted them to stay year around.



Fig. 9. The Himalayas with a freshwater lake.

However, one day, the Brahmin Candradeva acquired some rites at the place, and afterwards, humans could live there permanently.<sup>440</sup> We know for a fact, by now, that Lucifer and his clan were highly attracted to water, and it turns out that the valley of Kashmir was a lake in the Pleistocene period of geological history. The valley is filled with sedimentary layers called Karewas, and have been interpreted by many geologists as freshwater lake deposits. Others have interpreted the layers as river deposits, but the fact remains that it was a source of freshwater—something both humans and the AIF wanted—the latter, at least as long as they were dwelling on Earth.

Thompson writes on this subject, too: “According to geologists, the lake continued on the Himalayan side of the valley until late Pleistocene time, after which it was drained by the formation of the rive Jhelum on the valley’s southern side. Radio-carbon dating indicates that this happened over 31,000 years ago.”<sup>441</sup>

Albeit the scientists are in disagreement about the geological history of this place, *Nīlamat Purāna* tells us that Kashmir once was an abode of Devas, Nagas, and other nonhuman mystical extraterrestrial beings possessing superhuman powers. All of

---

<sup>440</sup> Thompson, p. 292. Originally told in *Nilamat Puran*, [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nilamat\\_Puran](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nilamat_Puran) .

<sup>441</sup> Thompson, p. 292, op cit. Original: Agrawal, 1985, p. 7.



these, says the legend, were “created by” (in the texts it says they were descendants of) Kaśyapa, whom we have showed being another Avatar of Vishnu. Moreover, it says that the human race was also descended from celestial beings, and after Candradeva had made the valley suitable for human life, humans were brought over to the Kashmir valley by Kaśyapa, who was in charge of that region.<sup>442</sup> Thompson found in his own research that this story has many similarities with the Celtic story of Ireland.<sup>443</sup> Thus, we can see once more that the ancient texts can be cross-referenced, and almost identical stories be found all around the world.

I am bringing up Kashmir because it will be of quite some importance in a later paper when we talk about the “mythical” realms underneath the surface of the Earth, so important for the AIF. Kashmir is up until this day a very well-guarded place because of its different portals, leading to ancient underground facilities. These facilities are both third-dimensional and interdimensional realms. We will discuss this in a following paper about the star system Aldebaran in the Pleiades. Kashmir and its vicinity is, as most of us know, also an important outpost for the Dalai Lama and his monks.

### *VIII. Solid 3-D Encounters Between Vedic Gods and Humans*

As we have mentioned before, Brahmā could mean both the Prime Creatrix (The Divine Feminine) and Lord Vishnu, Lord Shiva, Lord Krishna, or any other of the upper echelons of “Lords” in the Vedas, depending on the context and which cult a person subscribes to. Brahmā is often referred to as “the first living being within the universe.”<sup>444</sup> Furthermore, “Brahmā generated various bodily forms by direct mental action, and generations of descendants were produced from these forms by sexual reproduction.”<sup>445</sup> I believe this is telling us that the Creatrix was able to create original life forms with Her thoughts, but further down the line, recreation amongst humanoids were done by sexual implications. The reason for the latter is quite obvious, in my opinion because, in a universe of Free Will, sexual reproduction gives the being a choice with whom he or she wants to reproduce, and depending on the genes and other characteristics, this gives lay room for more options.

Just like the Sumerian and Babylonian texts suggest, the Vedic literature also says that we humans have descended from the Devas along several lines at different times. As we know, this makes a pretty complex celestial ancestry. Interesting also is that the Mahābhārata is mentioning that some heroes were the descendants of a human mother and Deva fathers. This corresponds very well with what we’ve discussed earlier that the gods came down from Heaven and mated with human females to create hybrid offspring. As can be expected, the heroes, who tend to be human hybrids, are of the

---

<sup>442</sup> Thompson, p. 293.

<sup>443</sup> Ibid.

<sup>444</sup> Ibid., p. 209, op. cit.

<sup>445</sup> Ibid., op. cit.

purer genetic kind, with more Deva DNA than the general population. Hence, these heroes also tend to be Lord Vishnu's favorites. In fact, I can't think of any circumstance where the upper echelon Devas have favored a human of a more "diluted" bloodline.

Because Earth is quite a solid place, and ETs in general are less solid by nature and are vibrating on a different wavelength, it is one of the main reasons why we don't see "solid" ETs here on Earth—at least not in their original form. If a star being or a star race wants to mingle with us humans, the three most common ways of doing so are 1) they shapeshift, and what we see is a mental image that the beings produce, although this image can appear quite solid—even to such a degree that we can shake their hands or wrestle with them, believing they are appearing in a 3-D version of themselves, or 2) they have dormant bodies, lying hidden in a laboratory somewhere—often off planet, which they use when they visit Earth. These bodies may, or may not, resemble that of a human being—they can also be variants of Grays because the Gray prototype is very resilient and can handle radiation much better than any known solid body out there, as it appears, or 3) they are born here on Earth by human or hybrid parents, and grow up just as any other human being but with the ability to regain their memories of their life before the earth lifetime.

I am recapping this because in the Vedas, contacts between humans and star beings were often done on a solid footing. Although we have also discussed how many of these different entities inhabit the ether (the different dimensions), many of them—particularly the upper ranking gods—met with humans in the physical. This shouldn't come across as an oddity because in Genesis, the biblical YHWH met with the patriarchs in the physical, too, and even had lunch and dinner with them—it can hardly get any more physical than that. In most cases, I would suggest, option number 2 above would apply. It doesn't require any outlandish technology to transfer the soul and the avatar into a dormant human body. I would say we already have that technology here on Earth, albeit it is hidden from public scrutiny, of course. More sophisticated technologies than that are applied in the underground bases in the U.S. and all around the world.

Shapeshifting, by the way, is often described in the old texts. In Greek mythology, for example, we have the story about Poseidon and Zeus raping the goddesses, Demeter and Nemesis.

**Quote #30:** In one tale, Demeter transformed herself into a mare to escape Poseidon, but Poseidon counter-transformed himself into a stallion to pursue her, and succeeded in the rape. In another, Nemesis (Goddess of retribution) transformed into a goose to escape Zeus' advances, but he turned into a swan and proceeded with the rape. She later bore the egg in which Helen of Troy was found.<sup>446</sup>

---

<sup>446</sup> <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Shapeshifting#Greco-Roman>

From *The Fourth Level of Learning*, we know who Poseidon and Zeus are, and we are aware of their mentality. Poseidon is En.ki's counterpart, and so is Zeus, although Zeus is also often associated with Marduk. There are many more tales about shapeshifting. Here is from the Mayan legends:

**Quote #31:** In an early Mayan text, the Shapeshifter, or Mestaclocan, has the ability to change his appearance and to manipulate the minds of animals. In one tale, the Mestaclocan finds a dying eagle. Changing into the form of an eagle, he convinces the dying bird that it is, in fact, not dying. As the story goes they both soar into the heavens, and lived together for eternity.<sup>447</sup>

In ancient times, shapeshifting was not a big deal, and it often seems like the human population who lived with alien presence not only were aware of this phenomenon but also took it for granted. Thompson, who is the expert on Vedic texts, says:

**Quote #32:** Many races are said to have the ability to create illusory bodily forms, as well as illusory objects of various kinds. In some cases, the illusory forms seem to have physical substance.<sup>448</sup>

There are otherwise a lot of similarities between today's world and the world of India 5000 years ago, and more, in the sense of UFOs and alien encounters. The big difference, however, is that in Vedic time, the Devas were mingling openly with mankind here on Earth, while today, the UFO pilots are strangers to mankind, and each UFO sighting is considered a "big deal" by those who were part of the event. In Vedic times, it was more or less a normal part of their day. UFOs, which when we discuss Vedic times should rather be called IFOs (Identified Flying Objects) because that's really what they were. They are commonly described in the texts, and have a common name. They are called *vimānas*.

### *viii.i. Gods Raping Humans and Other Goddesses are as Common in Ancient Texts as Having "Normal Sex" Amongst Humans is Today*

While we were talking about shapeshifting amongst the gods, it seemed inevitable to also touch the subject of rape—it's almost like that specific subject sneaks in even where one thinks it doesn't belong. I can only explain that as a sign of how common rape was in ancient times between gods and goddesses, male gods and human females, and female goddesses and male gods. This, of course, then transferred into the

---

<sup>447</sup> <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Shapeshifting#Powers>

<sup>448</sup> Thompson, p. 237, op. cit.

human consciousness, and humans started thinking that rape is normal because “the gods were doing it.”

I just want to spend a little time on this subject before we continue because I found an excellent article the other day on the Internet, written by the psychologist and author, Valerie Tarico, from Seattle, Washington. She has spent some time looking into this as well, and has made a list over obvious rapes in the ancient texts. I am going to copy and paste from her article, *It's Not Rape If He's a God—Or Thinks He Is*. The reader will immediately recognize at least most of these gods and goddesses from the *Wes Penre Papers*.

*Zeus comes to Danae in the form of a golden shower, cutting “the knot of intact virginity” and leaving her pregnant with the Greek hero, Perseus.*

*Jupiter forcibly overcomes Europa by transforming himself into a white bull and abducting her. He imprisons her on the Isle of Crete, over time fathering three children.*

*Hermes copulates with a shepherdess to produce Pan.*

*The legendary founders of Rome, Romulus and Remus are conceived when the Roman god Mars impregnates Rea Silvia, a vestal virgin.*

*Helen of Troy, the rare female offspring of a god-human mating, is produced when Zeus takes the form of a swan to get access to Leda.*

*In some accounts Alexander the Great and the Emperor Augustus are sowed by gods in the form of serpents, by Phoebus and Jupiter respectively.*

*Though the earliest Christians had a competing story, in the Gospel of Luke, the Virgin Mary gets pregnant when the spirit of the Lord comes upon her and the power of the Most High overshadows her.*

*The earliest accounts of Zoroaster's birth have him born of a human father and mother, much like Jesus; but in later accounts his mother is pierced by a shaft of divine light.*

*The Hindu god Shiva has sex with the human woman Madhura, who has come to worship him while his wife Parvati is away. Parvati turns Madhura into a frog, but after 12 years in a well she regains human form and gives birth to Indrajit.*

*The Buddha's mother Maya finds herself pregnant after being entered from the side by a god in a dream.*

*Whether or not the delectable young thing puts up a protest, whether or not seduction requires deception, whether or not the woman already has a husband or love, whether or not she is physically forced, the basic assumption is that the union between a god and a woman is overwhelming in an orgasmic way, not a bloody, head-bashed-against-the-ground kind of way.*

*And afterwards? Well, what woman wouldn't want to be pregnant with the son or daughter of a god? That is how the stories play out. In the Luke story, Mary later exults in the honor that has befallen her (L 1:46-55).*

*This omission is more than regrettable, it is tragic. Two thousand years after Hebrew and Aramaic texts were assembled into the modern Jewish Bible, 1600 years after a Roman Catholic committee voted books in and out of the Christian Bible, 1400 years after Muhammad wrote the Koran (which draws heavily on the moral framework of the Judeo-Christian tradition), we still struggle with the question of female consent. Our struggle is made immeasurably harder by the presence of ancient texts that have become modern idols—texts that put God's name on men's desires.*

*The most extreme example may be a document published by the Islamic State, outlining rules for the treatment of sexual slaves, rules drawn from the Koran. Closer to home for most Americans is the awkward but widespread existence of Christian leaders who teach that a woman's glory is in childbearing, and that a woman who fails to service her husband whenever he desires is failing to serve God.*

*But even closer to home for many is the shocking prevalence on college campuses and in society at large of sexual manipulation and coercion perpetrated by males who otherwise seem morally intact. One can't help but notice that a large number of high profile cases involve high status males: fraternity members, a famous actor, a radio host, small town football stars and big league professional athletes—men, in other words, who think they are gods. Convinced of their own deific qualities, it just follows that the object of their attentions has gotta want it—and if she doesn't, well, that fine too, because when a god wants a woman, consent isn't really part of the story.<sup>449</sup>*

*I strongly advice the reader to read the entire article because it brings up a few other issues that I don't want to insert here. If I do, we need to discuss them, and we simply don't have space for that, and the subjects may not totally fit into this particular paper, albeit they may fit in elsewhere, in another level of learning.*

*As we can see, rape is used, not only for pleasure, but for a number of reasons, where the most common are control and purification of the "godly genes." Of course,*

---

<sup>449</sup> <http://valerietarico.com/2014/12/16/its-not-rape-if-hes-a-god/>

*pleasure is certainly part of it, too—the gods are extremely sexual. However, the above list is showing a bizarre trend that has survived up to modern times—even the fact that some humans have sex with animals (not mentioned in Tarico’s article). This was not uncommon in ancient days, either—the gods were doing that part, too.*

### *IX. Vimānas, the Flying Machines of the Gods*

Even the worst skeptic will have a very hard time explaining the vimānas away. How can somebody from a “primitive culture,” (or a supposedly primitive culture), have any concept whatsoever about flying machines the way they are described in the Vedic texts? Sometimes, these flying objects are described as airplanes flying around in the sky, not at all dissimilar to our own, modern flights. Other times they are spaceships, capable not only of space travel close to Earth, but also of interstellar space travel—ships going in shuttle traffic between Earth and the abodes of the gods. Calling this “fantasies” is the same as being in total denial—the “primitive people” who “made up” the stories about these spaceships and how they worked, could never have done so without having interaction with beings from the stars. What about if they were the world’s first science fiction writers, then? The same problem remains—how could even the most brilliant mind from that time, 5000 years ago, or more, have come up with something like that without anything to compare it with? It’s impossible.

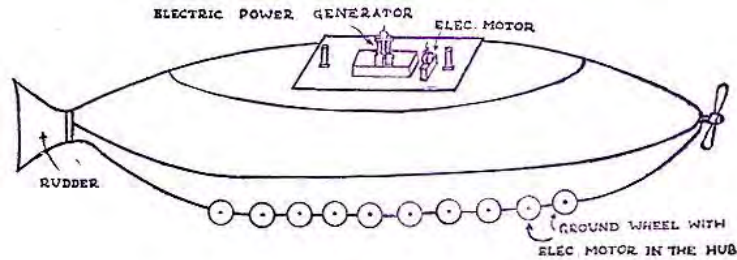
Vimānas could be both physical and energetic machines—meaning that they could be both airplanes and solid spaceships, as well as energetic, interdimensional vehicles. In fact, they are also described as very large “mother ships!”<sup>450</sup> These ships were never made by humans, but humans in “good standing” with the AIF could acquire to be flown around in them. They also had to be technically savvy.

---

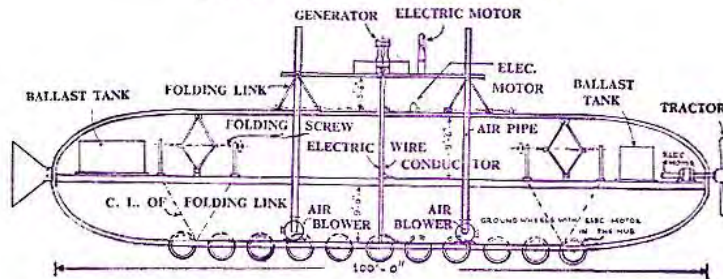
<sup>450</sup> Thompson, p. 201ff.

## TRIPURA VIMANA

### PERSPECTIVE VIEW



### VERTICAL SECTION



### PLAN

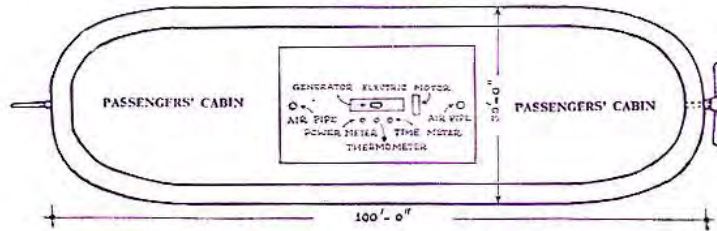


Fig. 10. Tripura Vimana (<http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/vimanas/vs/vs02.htm>).  
Click on the picture to enlarge.

There were many different kinds of them, and while *fig. 10* shows a *Tripura Vimāna*, which seems to have been used as a form of airplane, but also perhaps as a vehicle that could land on the water—the typical *Vimāna* was more “space-ship like.” They, too, had different forms and shapes, and *fig. 11* shows one of these—a “physical” craft.

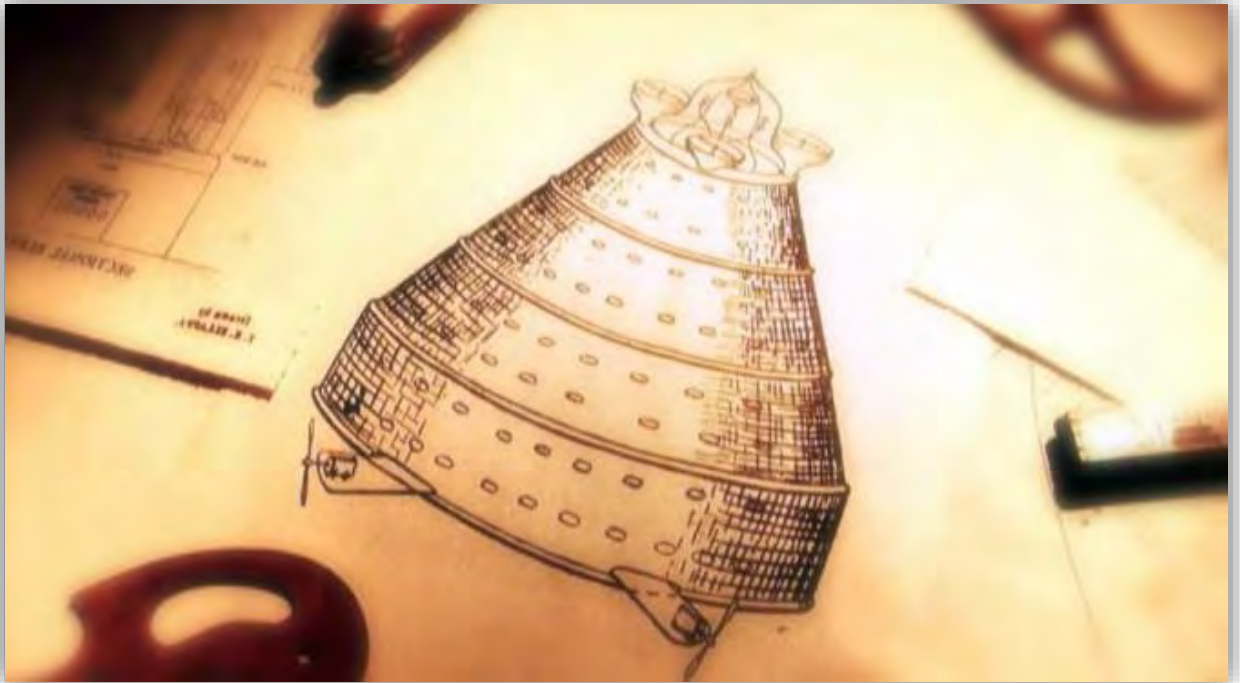


Fig. 11. Vimāna, which may have been used for space travel—the propellers could have been used in the atmosphere, or for other reasons, unknown to us.

For obvious reasons, I am not sure if there are any good pictures of the interdimensional kinds of Vimānas, except one that's supposed to be of old Indian origins (see *fig. 12*). You can see the reassembly with the modern saucer-like UFOs.



Fig. 12. Vedic vimāna for possible interstellar flights.

Last, I want to show a picture of a Vimāna that had wings, similar to our own airplanes (*fig. 13*.)





**Quote #33:** The airplane occupied by Śālva was very mysterious. It was so extraordinary that sometimes many airplanes would appear to be in the sky, and sometimes there were apparently none. Sometimes the plane was visible and sometimes not visible, and the warriors of the Yadu dynasty were puzzled about the whereabouts of the peculiar airplane. Sometimes they would see the airplane on the ground, sometimes flying in the sky, sometimes resting on the peak of a hill, and sometimes floating on the water. The wonderful airplane flew in the sky like a whirling firebrand—it was not steady for a moment.<sup>451</sup>

Thompson, who also uses this quote for the same reason as I do, is telling us that this Vedic text is translated by A.C. Bhaktivedanta Swami Prabhupāda, who never even once referred to UFOs or flying saucers in his translations. Still, when we read this passage (and many others), it is so similar to how we otherwise describe an interdimensional UFO that we can hardly make any mistake about it. It definitely sounds like the Vedic gods have come back in our time (or they never left).

Just to have something to compare with—here is a modern UFO sighting, described by six Air Force officers (my emphasis):

**Quote #34:** An Air Force RB-47, equipped with electronic countermeasures (ECM) gear and manned by six officers, was followed by an unidentified object for a distance of well over 700 mi. and for a time period of 1.5 hr., as it flew from Mississippi, through Louisiana and Texas and into Oklahoma. The object was, at various times, seen visually by the cockpit crew as an intensely luminous light, flowed by ground-radar and detected on ECM monitoring gear aboard the RB-47. *Of special interest in this case are several instances of simultaneous appearances and disappearances on all three of these physically distinct “channels,” and rapidity of maneuvers beyond the prior experience of the air crew.*<sup>452</sup>

The two events, happening thousands of years apart, are remarkably similar. Just as little as a science fiction writer today, who for argument’s sake doesn’t have any “inside information,” can predict how airplanes or spaceships look like thousands of years in the future—and mind you that in Vedic times, there were supposedly no vehicles flying in our airspace at all! How more obvious can it be that we had visitors in ancient times, and that these visitors mingled with humans. I would say that the proof is very solid, and would “hold up in court.”

Indeed, according to the ancient texts, everybody knew that space travel was possible—this included traveling to other worlds in other star systems, traveling through higher dimensions, and also traveling through higher-dimensional regions *in other star systems!* The latter means that they had no problems understanding that a solar system did not only exist in a 3-D solid form, where certain worlds were barren

---

<sup>451</sup> Bhaktivedanta, 1986, p. 649, op. cit.

<sup>452</sup> McDonald, 1971, p. 66, op. cit.

and uninhabited if experienced in 3-D. They were fully aware of that life exists in a multidimensional form, in another dimension than that of the solid Third Dimension. They fully comprehended what I have been writing about—even if you land on a planet in another solar system and you don't find any form of life whatsoever, that same planet may teem with life in a higher dimension, and you may be surrounded by it without being able to perceive it. The old East Indian culture knew that you have to travel in your avatar (light-body) sometimes, in order to reach these occupied dimensions. Even today, only a few people on this planet can comprehend such a thing. This tells us that *the Indian people were much more multidimensional than we are now, and their neuro pathways were more highly developed.* Hence, it's fair to presume that somewhere along the lines of time, humanity devolved to a very solid 3-D being. It's only since the Industrial Revolution and onward that mankind once again have started developing her DNA, her dormant neuro pathways in the brain, and the body in general.

Some people will still shake their heads and say that something is wrong here because could the Vedic people really comprehend all this and still think the Earth was flat, as it says in certain passages of the scriptures?<sup>453</sup> I would say that Thompson's explanation to this makes a lot of sense to me. He says,

**Quote #35:** The earth is also described as a flat disk, called Bhū-maṇḍala, which is 500,000,000 *yojanas* in diameter. However, a careful study of Vedic texts shows that this "earth" actually corresponds to the plane of the ecliptic.<sup>454</sup> This is the plane determined, from a geocentric point of view, by the orbit of the sun around the earth. This plane is, of course, flat, and thus in one sense the Vedic literature does speak of a flat earth. One has to be alert to the fact that the term "earth," as used in Vedic texts, does not always refer to the small earth globe.<sup>455</sup>

Another thing, which blew my mind when I read it, is the ancient Indians' knowledge of certain metaphysical norms, which science today is not remotely aware of—except maybe on the highest level, where everything of value is kept secret. A regular person would laugh at it, but I explained it both in Level II and in Level IV, and now I learn that the Vedic people already knew this. Listen to the following; here the hero Arjuna is travelling into the region of the stars:

**Quote #36:** No sun shone there, or moon, or fire, but they shone with a light of their own acquired by their merits. Those lights that are seen as the stars look tiny like oil flames because of the distance, but they are very large. The Pāṇḍava saw them bright and beautiful, burning on their own hearths with a fire of their own...

---

<sup>453</sup> Again, as an FYI, I sometimes repeat some of the information to make sure that it sinks in. However, when I do that, I try to write about it from a slightly different angle.

<sup>454</sup> Thompson, 1989, pp. 74-78, 85-88.

<sup>455</sup> Thompson, 1995, p. 203, op. cit.

Beholding those self-luminous worlds, Phalgunā, astonished, questioned Mātali in a friendly manner, and the other said to him, “Those are men of saintly deeds, ablaze on their own hearths, whom you saw there, my lord, looking like stars from earth below.”<sup>456</sup>

Albeit the Vedas put it a little differently, Mātali said that the stars are inhabited by “star beings.” I wouldn’t say they always are of “saintly deeds,” but the ground principle is correct. Beings are living on planets, too, but most of the intelligent life forms out there are “star beings,” i.e. they live *in the stars*, but of course not as 3-D beings—we are talking about higher dimensions. Thompson is adding to this: “No surprisingly, the inhabitants of the sun are regarded as having bodies of fiery energy, and the bodies of the inhabitants of other planets are said to be built from types of energy suitable for the environments on those planets.”<sup>457</sup> It couldn’t be said more directly than that. This is why we are saying that our soul fragment, which is inhabiting our current 3-D body, is made up of tiny fires, and these fires also create the shape of the physical body. Every cell of our body is typically a little tiny fire. It’s when we forget that we are “fiery beings” that we lose our power and think we’re only capable of 3-D things—often not even that. Every cell in our body is a copy of the *Whole*.

### *ix.i. Vimānas as War Vehicles on Land and in Space*

According to the Vedas, we are now in the Fourth Age; the three previous Ages were called, *The Golden Age*, *The Silver Age*, and *the Bronze Age*. We are currently living in the *Iron Age*. Vimānas are all so different in shape and form, and they behave so differently that it would take volumes to explore everything about them. Entire flight manuals were written, describing how the different vimānas flew and about their typical characteristics. They were basically four in number, and they were called the Shakuna vimāna, the Sundara vimāna, the Rukma vimāna, and the Tripura vimāna. Here are a few of the “secrets” around these vehicles, because just like in our days, they had “Intelligence Spies” who tried to find out things about the enemies’ Vimānas. The secrets the “Intelligence Agencies” were acquiring about were as follows:

- The secret of constructing airplanes, which will not break, which cannot be cut, will not catch fire, and cannot be destroyed.
- The secret of making planes motionless.

---

<sup>456</sup> Van Buitenen, 1975, p. 308, op. cit.

<sup>457</sup> Thompson, 1995, p. 204, op. cit.

- The secret of making planes invisible.
- The secret of hearing conversations and other sounds in enemy planes.
- The secrets of receiving photographs of the interior of enemy planes.
- The secret of ascertaining the direction of enemy planes approach.
- The secret of making persons in enemy planes unconscious.
- The secret of destroying enemy planes.<sup>458</sup>



Fig. 14. Different types of ancient vehicles. They look very similar to a modern helicopter, airplanes, and even a submarine. See more at <http://www.crystalinks.com/ancientaircraft.html>.

The Vedas are possibly the most compelling and educating ancient scriptures that we know of in the world today. When we have made ourselves familiar with the Sumerian/Akkadian/Babylonian texts, the Vedas follow right after, like another part of a long series of books; it's quite amazing.

This is also the case when we're discussing the Vimānas. In the Mahabharata, Asura Maya had a measuring of twelve cubits<sup>459</sup> in circumference with four strong wheels. In wartime, these vehicles carried sometimes devastating weapons, which they also used. Some of these weapons were radioactive, so there were not only blazing missiles in use, but also atom bombs and similar weapons of genocidal nature.

For example, Lord Indra's "Dart" operated via a circular "reflector." When it was switched on, it produced a "shaft of light," which, when it focused on *any* target,

---

<sup>458</sup> <http://www.crystalinks.com/vedic.html>

<sup>459</sup> 1 cubit is 45.72 cm, which is 18 inches; or altogether, 18\*12=216 inches. That would be 18 ft. For European readers that is approx. 5.5 meters.

it instantly “consumed it with its power.” Lord Indra is the equivalent to the Babylonian Lord Marduk. Some of the weapons could even seek out sounds. This sounds familiar, doesn’t it? It started out with our old sci fi movies, and eventually the military released the technology and started using them in wars.

One of the most fearful weapons used in conjunction with Vimānas is also described in the Mahabharata. The narrative explains:

**Quote #37:** Gurkha flying in his swift and powerful Vimana hurled against the three cities of the Vrishis and Andhakas a single projectile charged with all the power of the Universe. An incandescent column of smoke and fire, as brilliant as ten thousands suns, rose in all its splendor. It was the unknown weapon, the Iron Thunderbolt, a gigantic messenger of death which reduced to ash the entire race of the Vrishnis and Andhakas.<sup>460</sup>

This sounds very similar to a nuclear bomb, doesn’t it? It’s not at all impossible that it was a nuclear bomb because these weapons were quite frequently used by the AIF throughout history. In Level I we discussed the Dead Sea, which still hasn’t recovered from the radioactivity that was released there in biblical times—same thing applies to Sodom and Gomorrah. Women who live there today still give birth to stillborn babies or children who are defect due to radioactive fallout.

The often excellent website, *Crystalinks*, adds to this, and the webmaster says that “it’s important to note that these kinds of records are not isolated. They can be cross-correlated with similiar [*sic*] reports in other ancient civilizations. The after-effects [*sic*] of this Iron Thunderbolt have an ominously recognizable ring. Apparently, those killed by it were so burnt that their corpses were unidentifiable. The survivors fared little better, as it caused their hair and nails to fall out.” I would say it’s very evident that we are discussing radioactivity here.

*Crystalinks* continues to inform us, telling us that the perhaps most disturbing thing, however, about these mysterious Vimānas is that there are some matter-of-fact records describing how to build one. In their own way, the instruction is quite precise. This is from the Sanskrit *Samarangana Sutradhara*:

**Quote #38:** Strong and durable must the body of the Vimana be made, like a great flying bird of light material. Inside one must put the mercury engine with its iron heating apparatus underneath. By means of the power latent in the mercury which sets the driving whirlwind in motion, a man sitting inside may travel a great distance in the sky. The movements of the Vimana are such that it can vertically ascend, vertically descend, move slanting forwards and backwards. With the help of the

---

<sup>460</sup> <http://www.crystalinks.com/vedic.html>

machines human beings can fly in the air and heavenly beings can come down to earth.<sup>461</sup>

The *Hakatha* (Laws of the Babylonians) also states:

**Quote #39:** The privilege of operating a flying machine is great. The knowledge of flight is among the most ancient of our inheritances. A gift from 'those from upon high'. We received it from them as a means of saving many lives.<sup>462</sup>

The last sentence sounds almost like an advertisement for a new military invention. Information given in the ancient Chaldean work, the *Sifrala*, contains over *one hundred pages of technical details on building a flying machine! It contains words which translate to graphite rod, copper coils, crystal indicator, vibrating spheres, stable angles, and so on!* Who said that the Wright Brothers were pioneers in flying machines in the air??? This kind of information is still there; it's just a matter for people to be *willing* to open up their eyes and ask themselves—and perhaps their government representatives—why this information is being withheld in school and in general. Theories are theories, but proof is proof.

Still there is more; much more! This time I want to quote directly from Crystalinks' excellent webpage on Vimānas.

**Quote #40:** The Indian Emperor Ashoka started a "Secret Society of the Nine Unknown Men": great Indian scientists who were supposed to catalogue the many sciences. Ashoka kept their work secret because he was afraid that the advanced science catalogued by these men, culled from ancient Indian sources, would be used for the evil purpose of war, which Ashoka was strongly against, having been converted to Buddhism after defeating a rival army in a bloody battle. The "Nine Unknown Men" wrote a total of nine books, presumably one each. Book number was "The Secrets of Gravitation!" This book, known to historians, but not actually seen by them dealt chiefly with "gravity control." It is presumably still around somewhere, kept in a secret library in India, Tibet or elsewhere (perhaps even in North America somewhere). One can certainly understand Ashoka's reasoning for wanting to keep such knowledge a secret, assuming it exists.

Ashoka was also aware of devastating wars using such advanced vehicles and other "futuristic weapons" that had destroyed the ancient Indian "Rama Empire" several thousand years before. Only a few years ago, the Chinese discovered some Sanskrit [*sic*] documents in Lhasa, Tibet and sent them to the University of Chandrigarh to be translated. Dr. Ruth Reyna of the University said recently that the documents contain directions for building interstellar spaceships! Their method of propulsion, she said, was "anti- gravitational" and was based upon a system analogous to that of

---

<sup>461</sup> Ibid., op. cit.

<sup>462</sup> Ibid., op. cit.

"laghima," the unknown power of the ego existing in man's physiological makeup, "a centrifugal force strong enough to counteract all gravitational pull." According to Hindu Yogis, it is this "laghima" which enables a person to levitate.

Dr. Reyna said that on board these machines, which were called "Astras" by the text, the ancient Indians could have sent a detachment of men onto any planet, according to the document, which is thought to be thousands of years old. The manuscripts were also said to reveal the secret of "antima"; "the cap of invisibility" and "garima"; "how to become as heavy as a mountain of lead." Naturally, Indian scientists did not take the texts very seriously, but then became more positive about the value of them when the Chinese announced that they were including certain parts of the data for study in their space program! This was one of the first instances of a government admitting to be researching anti-gravity.<sup>463</sup>

Maybe Dr. Greer and other "anti-gravity" speakers could gain something from reading ancient texts instead of being totally dependent on current alien technology, when we know that these aliens are only here to manipulate us and control us even further—or perhaps they *do* know, but they are not telling us. I'm sorry that I don't have more confidence in this man, but he is a former Emergency doctor, and I know quite a few such doctors myself through my own profession. In their own way, they are of course very intelligent, and so is Dr. Greer. The reason I'm so hard on him is because I know that under current circumstances, none of the Emergency doctors I know would draw the conclusions Dr. Greer has drawn. He should *definitely* know better, and therefore I have a hard time believing that he is not *deliberately* deceiving us with his conviction that *all aliens in the Earth vicinity are benevolent*.

The manuscript doesn't tell us whether the technology was used to fly to other solar systems or not. However, in the *Ramayana*, there is a highly detailed story about a trip to the Moon in a *Vimāna* (or *Astra*), and details a battle on the Moon with an Atlantean ship called *Asvin*. This is just a small piece of evidence showing how the Indians used highly sophisticated technology that yet has to see the light of day in the modern world.

If we really want to understand this ancient technology, we need not go forward in time, but backward! We basically need to go as far back as fifteen thousand years. The so-called *Rama Empire* of Northern India and Pakistan developed around that time, and was a nation of many large, sophisticated cities. Many of the ruins can still be found in the desert of Pakistan and Northern and Western India. The Rama Empire existed side by side with the Atlantean Empire in the mid-Atlantic Ocean, and was ruled by Priest-Kings, something that was very common in these days.

The cities of Rama were also known as *The Seven Rishi Cities*, where Rishi stands for Sages—the beings whom, amongst other things, we know were the scribes

---

<sup>463</sup> Ibid., op. cit.



of the gods. The ancient Indian epic describes the Vimānas as double-deck, circular aircraft with portholes and a dome, which immediately makes us think of the modern Flying Saucers! It flew with the “speed of the wind” and gave forth a “melodic sound.” There were, as I’ve mentioned, at least four different types of these Vimānas; some were saucer-shaped, others like long cylinders (the modern *cigar ships*?). According to the scriptures, the Indians manufactured these ships themselves and wrote entire detailed flight manuals. Many of these still exist today and have been translated to English. I can’t help but think that if this is correct, it reminds me of the German Vril Ladies around World War II, who channeled the “Anunnaki” from the star system Aldebaran in the Constellation of Taurus in the Pleiades. They, too, channeled similar crafts, and were told exactly how to build them, albeit none of these psychic ladies were technologically savvy at all. However, the information they channeled seemed to be pretty accurate if we are to believe all the German “Foo Fighters” that the allies encountered at the end of WW II—some of them looking like Flying Saucers. In 2009, I wrote quite extensively about the Vril Girls in my e-book, *The Myth Around Supriem David Rockefeller*<sup>464</sup>, and I will dedicate a whole paper in this level of learning to them, their findings, and the interaction with the AIF who to a large degree has settled in the Pleiades. My point is that the Indians probably either channeled the information from the AIF how to build Vimānas, or the technology was given to them, and they learned how to use it. It is now a known fact that the Nazis were exceptionally interested in ancient India and Tibet, and sent annual expeditions to both places, starting in the 1930s. That should tell us something.

The information about the Vimānas—how they were built, how they worked, how and where they were used, and how they flew, is mind-boggling. There is so much, and the evidence so incredible that no one can, without making a fool of himself or herself, say that this is bogus. This kind of technology was not supposed to have existed fifteen thousand years ago—remember? Still it did, and no one is really telling us about it—and most importantly, no scholar is explaining to us how the relatively “primitive” people in the Indus Valley could sit on this information. Of course, this technology to a larger or smaller degree is used by today’s scientists, but we—the herd—is not supposed to know where their information came from. No wonder that they call Planet Earth “The Farm.” We “ordinary people” don’t tell the cows what we know, either. I guess there are some similarities in thinking right there...The Indians had access to solar energy, free energy, and anti-gravity technology—the exact things we say we are trying to figure out right now and attempt to get the Oil Industry to accept.

Unfortunately, the way it usually goes, the Vimānas became mostly used for warfare, and were commonly used in the Atlantean Wars, where the Atlanteans used their Asvins, as they were called in the East Indian writings. The Atlanteans themselves apparently called their flying machines Vailixi, and they were even more sophisticated than the Indian vessels. The Vailixi were cigar-shaped and could fly both in the air,

---

<sup>464</sup> <http://supriemrockefeller.wordpress.com/>

under water, and in space. The Vimānas, on the other hand, were often saucer-shaped, and there we have it—still today we see these similarly shaped UFOs. Having this information, it's fair to assume that these UFOs people are seeing may belong to the AIF, but could just as well be our own military craft. I am sure it is a mix.

According to Eklal Kueshana, who is the author of *The Ultimate Frontier*, wrote in an article in 1966 (here he describes the Vailixi as saucer-shaped, contrary to what it says in some Indian writings).

**Quote #41:** Vailixi were first developed in Atlantis 20,000 years ago, and the most common ones are "saucer shaped of generally trapezoidal cross-section with three hemispherical engine pods on the underside. They use a mechanical antigravity device driven by engines developing approximately 80,000 horse power. The Ramayana, Mahabarata and other texts speak of the hideous war that took place, some ten or twelve thousand years ago between Atlantis and Rama using weapons of destruction that could not be imagined by readers until the second half of this century.<sup>465</sup>

These vehicles, however, were definitely used in the end phase of the Atlantean Wars, and the battles could be incredibly destructive. Here is from the Mahabharata again:

**Quote #42:** [the weapon was] a single projectile charged with all the power of the Universe. An incandescent column of smoke and flame as bright as the thousand suns rose in all its splendor. An iron thunderbolt, a gigantic messenger of death, which reduced to ashes the entire race of the Vrishnis and the Andhakas. The corpses were so burned as to be unrecognizable.

The hair and nails fell out; pottery broke without apparent cause, and the birds turned white.... after a few hours all foodstuffs were infected.... to escape from this fire, the soldiers threw themselves in streams to wash themselves and their equipment..." It would seem that the Mahabharata is describing an atomic war! References like this one are not isolated; but battles, using a fantastic array of weapons and aerial vehicles are common in all the epic Indian books. One even describes a Vimana-Vailix battle on the Moon! The above section very accurately describes what an atomic explosion would look like and the effects of the radioactivity on the population. Jumping into water is the only respite.

When the Rishi City of Mohenjodaro was excavated by archaeologists in the last century, they found skeletons just lying in the streets, some of them holding hands, as if some great doom had suddenly overtaken them. These skeletons are among the most radioactive ever found, on a par with those found at Hiroshima and Nagasaki.

---

<sup>465</sup> Kueshana, 1966, op. cit.

Ancient cities whose brick and stonewalls have literally been vitrified, that is-fused together, can be found in India, Ireland, Scotland, France, Turkey and other places. There is no logical explanation for the vitrification of stone forts and cities, except from an atomic blast.

Futhermore, at Mohenjo-Daro, a well planned city laid on a grid, with a plumbing system superior to those used in Pakistan and India today, the streets were littered with "black lumps of glass." These globs of glass were discovered to be clay pots that had melted under intense heat! With the cataclysmic sinking of Atlantis and the wiping out of Rama with atomic weapons, the world collapsed into a "stone age" of sorts, and modern history picks up a few thousand years later Yet, it would seem that not all the Vimanas and Vailixi of Rama and Atlantis were gone. Built to last for thousands of years, many of them would still be in use, as evidenced by Ashoka's "Nine Unknown Men" and the Lhasa manuscript.<sup>466</sup>

An Atomic War can hardly be described in better terms than this.

It was not just because of all these wars—both civil wars and wars between countries—that it was decided from Higher Realms that mankind needed to be wiped out, although it certainly had a lot to do with it. Lots of people died in these wars, but the population worldwide was still larger than certain gods wanted it to be—in particular since everything was so destructive. Elsewhere, Lord En.ki as Poseidon/Neptune continued with his genetic experiments that gave birth to the most abominable creatures, which then were left to care for themselves on the planet's surface, after En.ki realized that they did not fit his purpose. These creatures, too, were creating havoc against gods and men, and everything seemed to go out of hand. Space travel happened—there is no doubt about that—both within the solar system and to other places farther away. However, Earth was already then a quarantined planet, and other beings in the Universe saw how destructive everything had become. No one wanted mankind out in space—they were too indoctrinated and manipulated by the AIF, and whatever they did, they ran the errands of their gods. Some were deciding for mankind's distinction, and actually the termination of all life on Earth.

The Ice Age was coming to an end, and icebergs were melting at the poles, making the water level much higher. A natural catastrophe was around the corner, and the gods knew it, although they didn't necessarily tell the humans. If they, in addition, could contribute to making this catastrophe a little worse than it otherwise would have been, perhaps that was the answer to how to wipe out mankind and life on Earth. How this all happened is explained in other levels of learning, but were then based mainly on the Sumerian/Babylonian texts. I don't want to bore the reader by going through the same story again, but to show that the Vedas are actually telling the same story about the Deluge as the Babylonian and Mesopotamian texts is of great value because it

---

<sup>466</sup> <http://www.crystalinks.com/vedic.html>

shows that regardless of which religion or myth we are discussing, the stories are pretty much based on the same theme; so also the Vedas, as we shall see soon. First, however, let us insert a short section about the *Humanoid Template* and what that really means.

## X. The Humanoid Template

I have often talked about that the “humanoid template” is the template being used when creating intelligent life forms, which are eventually going to be capable of space travel. With humanoid template I don’t mean that all ETs out there look exactly like us—it means that all beings, at least in our region of the Universe, have two arms, two legs, one head, and a torso. This in itself gives a Creator Goddess plenty of options to choose from when seeding a new specie. Humans, Reptilians, and Grays all fit into this category. So do also Praying Mantises, and other for us abominable beings.

The Purāṇas talk about 400,000 humanlike races living on different planets, and of 8,000,000 other kinds of life forms, including plants and lower types of animals. Of the 400,000 humanlike beings, we humans are supposedly amongst the least powerful of them all. This is a crude statement, in my opinion, because it is not true. We may be at this point, when our life force is sucked out of us, and we are dispensable and manipulated into being “nothing,” but once we have gained our full power, we are actually one of the most powerful beings of them all. Of course, the Patriarchal Regime will never tell us that.

People of today, who encounter so-called aliens in UFOs or on the ground, tell us about beings who look quite different from each other—we have those who look like Reptilians, Dragons, Insects, Plants, fish-like beings, and everything in between. Some of them also look human, similar to us. The same thing is being told in the Vedas. There are those who look quite beautiful, like the Gandharvas and the Siddhas. Others, however, are ugly and scary looking, such as the Kimpuruṣas—*kim* meaning “is it?” in Sanskrit, and *puruṣa* means “human” (“is it human?”)

Important to explain is also the powers that the non-humans possessed—powers that humans were said to be able to possess too; some more than others. These powers of the gods were called *siddhis*. Here are some of the powers listed:

26. Mental communication and thought-reading. These are standard among Vedic humanoids, but normal speech through sound is also generally used.
27. Being able to see or hear at a great distance.
28. *Laghimā-siddhi*: levitation or antigravity. There is also a power of creating enormous weight.
29. *Aṇimā-* and *mahimā-siddhis*: the power to change the size of objects or living bodies without disrupting their structure.

30. *Prāpti-siddhi*: the power to move objects from one place to another, apparently without crossing the intervening space. This power is connected with the ability to travel into parallel, higher-dimensional realms.
31. The ability to move objects directly through the ether, without being impeded by gross physical obstacles. This type of travel is called *vihāyasa*. There is also a type of travel called *mano-java*, in which the body is directly transferred to a distant point by the action of the mind.
32. *Vaśitā-siddhi*: the power of long-distance hypnotic control. Vedic accounts point out that this power can be used to control people's thoughts from a distance.
33. *Anadhāna*, or invisibility.
34. The ability to assume different forms or to generate illusory bodily forms.
35. The power of entering within another person's body and controlling it. This is done using the subtle body [the avatar, *Wes' comment*].<sup>467</sup>

If this isn't mind-blowing, I don't know what is! Each of these points corresponds exactly to what I have been telling the reader since the beginning of Level I. Thus, we have a few options here:

36. The Vedas are mistranslated and means something entirely different (this is highly doubtful because even the translator, when these texts were interpreted, didn't know this much about metaphysics and the power of the mind, etc.)
37. The Vedas are correctly translated, but have been used by Intelligence Agencies to create a fake "Alien Agenda," based on the Vedas, having nothing to do with present reality (this is also very doubtful because obviously, people see UFOs and encounter strange things. Also, this is one reason why my papers are so extensive—I want to show the reader that what I've been writing about is true—at least as true as they possibly can get. I want to show that this is not a huge *psy op*, but is actually happening all around us). There are obviously "fake Alien Agendas," but I have done my best to point out what is and what isn't actual.

---

<sup>467</sup> Thompson, 1995, pp. 204-205, op. cit.

38. Everything is just myth and has nothing to do with reality (it requires an extremely closed mind to imply that).

Although the points in the Vedic texts that I wrote down above (1-10) may be obvious for most readers, I still want to go over some of them because they're so revealing. What are the texts actually implying? They are implying that aliens communicate both with speech and with thought (depending on what kind of being it is). They have the ability to manipulate space and matter, and can move objects from one place to another—taking shortcuts by moving the objects directly through matter and obstacles in space/time. This is exactly what ETs have been seen doing, and it can be done because they can have objects vibrating on a higher level than the environment, and thus move right through walls, for example.

They are also able to move their bodies through space/time long distance. Yes, they can, but their bodies are not third dimensional, and therefore much less solid. We are talking about nano-travelling here. Furthermore, they mention both shapeshifting and invisibility, which are two other things we hear a lot about today when discussing aliens. The two are closely related because these beings are again of a higher dimensional vibration, and can therefore make themselves invisible, or have their minds create any type of being before the eyes of a human.

Lastly, we have the “parasites.” These are the beings who enter the mind of a human and takes control over it. This is being done regularly as we speak, and we discussed it at length in Level IV. The “Invasion” is happening right now to a much larger extent than before, and of course, the Global Elite are almost all of them possessed by these entities, working for the AIF. Other people in key positions are also being taken over. All this is done so that the AIF can have a more direct control over mankind during the Machine Kingdom Era, which has already started. Something they want to avoid, if they can, is to go through the whole birth procedure, and that of growing up to become an adult before they can start operating. Better then is to take over somebody who is already in the position they want to obtain and in an adult state.

In other words—what I've been telling the reader throughout the Levels of Learning was to a large degree already being told in the ancient Vedic literature—most of it is there, if we bother to research it and make it known. I'm simply putting it to the surface. Still, I had no idea that the Vedas were as thorough as they are in this regard before I started studying them more in depth. I knew they were telling the story at some level, but not at the very level I have been teaching. This is a very positive surprise!

The Vedas are also full of evidence that many different kinds of beings lived here on Earth in the past in conjunction with humans. This, of course, correlates with the AIF, and what we've discussed in previous levels. These beings have been around both in physical form and in a non-physical form. After the Biblical Flood, however, their presence became more subtle and withdrawn, and human Elites became more appointed to work through them to complete their tasks, while the AIF themselves were staying in other dimensions, but have never been far away.

The human lifespan over the millennia has changed. While certain human hybrids—mostly of the Elite bloodline—could live for thousands of years, others were

not that privileged (and Noah/Utnapishtim is by some said to be alive still). Today, as we know, our lifespan is generally between 70-95, with some exceptions. The Vedas say that prior to 5,000 years ago, humans lived until they were about 1,000 years old. A typical lifespan, however, for humanoids living *outside* Earth, is circa 10,000 years. The Devas, who are the administrators of the universe (or so they think) are said to live for hundreds of millions of years.<sup>468</sup>

### *XI. The Deluge told from a Vedic Perspective*

The story of the Great Flood—the biblical Deluge—is not just a biblical phenomenon. Even geologists and historians have acknowledged that there was a catastrophe on Earth happening around 11,500 BC. It was the end of an Ice Age, and the water levels around the world rose to quite abnormal level and swallowed some of the landmasses, and new land arose from the Sea. However, there are no indications that the *entire* world was affected by the melting ice blocks from Antarctica and the Arctic, which means that just because of the Flood, not all mankind could have been wiped out (also, they were forewarned to some degree because the Flood didn't happen overnight—it was a relatively slow process that happened over a few generations,<sup>469</sup> until it finally broke loose and turned into an unstoppable event).

I agree with the above, but that doesn't mean that most of mankind actually *wasn't* wiped out. Other means, like plagues, droughts, etc., were instigated by the gods, so the overall effect was probably something similar that was told in the Bible in the story of Noah/Ziusudra/Utnapištim—or whatever we want to call him. In the Vedic scriptures he was called *Satyavrata*—the first 7<sup>th</sup> Man, or the 7<sup>th</sup> *Manu*, and of course, the Flood Story is told in the Vedas as well. Satyavrata became the first man to rule the Earth after the Flood, and he was already an old man, from our perspective, when the Flood happened. Some, like the Pleiadians, claim that he is still alive today, but hidden from public scrutiny<sup>470</sup>—in other words, for what he did, En.ki rewarded him with Eternal Life.<sup>471</sup> Also, when this is written, there is a movie called “Noah,” which has been shown in the theatres, and can now be downloaded on Netflix and other places. I saw it on Netflix, and it was pretty obvious that this movie was one in a series of Hollywood attempts to prepare us for what is to come—both in form of population reduction and the “Return of the Gods.” Here is more news from the Pleiadians—because of the Fukushima disaster, the radiation along the American west coast is very high, and in a few years we will see the cancer rate skyrocket here. In fact, I am working in the medical field, and I have already started to see severe thyroid problems in people,

---

<sup>468</sup> Ibid., p. 206. (Keep in mind, that this is what the ancient texts say. Souls and spirits are immortal, and therefore, the lifespan of an interdimensional body is obsolete.)

<sup>469</sup> I am referring to what is the modern way of looking at “generations,” where one generation is between 22-25 years.

<sup>470</sup> Pleiadian lecture, Spring 2014.

<sup>471</sup> Ibid.

but also other type of cancers that can be caused by radiation. Furthermore, the Pleiadians say that those with the most “Anunnaki” blood in their veins have an easier time surviving radiation because the Anunnaki have spent a lot of time in space, and they are—if not immune—at least having a better shield against radiation compared to the average human.<sup>472</sup>

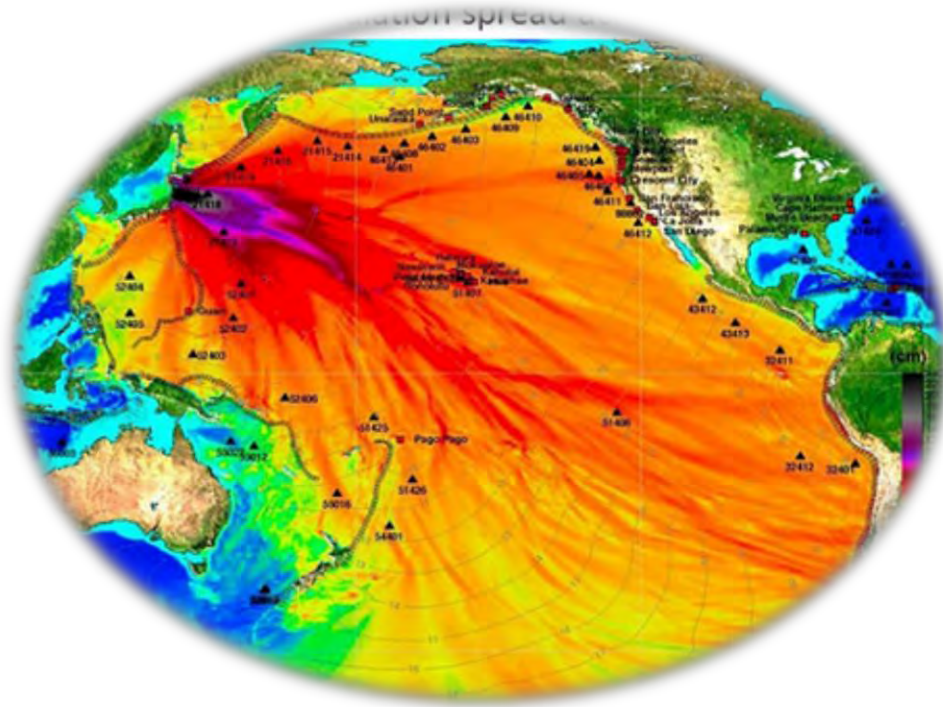


Fig. 15. Fukushima nuclear radiation spread across the Pacific Ocean.

Not all species were being terminated in the Flood, however. There were always those who managed to flee up to higher grounds, and animals, in particular, are very good at that. Furthermore, the Bible tells us that the Giants were terminated and got extinct with the Deluge, but that’s false—there were many different races of Giants who survived the catastrophe, and some of them—but in small quantities—are still alive on Earth today. Some of them hide in the deep jungles that are still waiting to be mapped out by scientists, while others hide in deep caves underground. Some are in hibernation, allegedly, and will one day wake up. Some humans—although not many—survived as well, besides Satyavrata and his family. As we know from previous levels of learning, Satyavrata (Noah) was the son of En.ki, and hence being considered a “pure hybrid”—a “First Generation Hybrid;” a term the late Dr. A.R. Bordon used as well for a certain type of hybrids he’d encountered in South America and supposedly was allowed to take a few photos of (*fig. 16*).

---

<sup>472</sup> Ibid.





Fig. 16. A “First Generation Human-‘Anunnaki’ Hybrid” with albino characteristics. Allegedly encountered by Dr. A.R. Bordon.

Now, let us return to the Vedas. Satyavrata was definitely the same man as the biblical Noah. It says in the Indian texts that he was the first ruler of the 7<sup>th</sup> race of man; meaning that he, as a survivor of the Flood, started a new line of human-ET DNA based bloodline, which was the seventh of its kind (according to how the Sages counted it, I would assume). Not only did Satyavrata and his family survive the Flood; he was also *warned* by the “Matsya Avatar of Vishnu.” “Matsya” literally means *fish* in Sanskrit (मत्स्य,) and is an Avatar of Lord Vishnu,<sup>473</sup> whom in his turn, as we know, is the equivalent of Lord En.ki. “Matsya may be depicted as a giant fish, or anthropomorphically with a human torso connected to the rear half of a fish.”<sup>474</sup> Again, here we have the infamous AIF Aquatic Bird Tribe that we’ve discussed so many times. Just like in the Bible, Matsya advised Satyavrata to build a giant boat in order to escape the Flood. Satyavrata was considered being completely honest (exactly as Noah was), and this is why he became known as Satyavrata, which means “One with the Oath of Truth.”<sup>475</sup> After the Great Deluge, Satyavrata, as the first ruler of the new mankind, became known as Vaivasvata Manu, but ruled as King Manu. His wife was Shraddha. I will call him *Manu* from now on (it makes me wonder if the word “manuscript” actually originates from “Manu,” the “first man”—things were written down in *manuscripts*).

The Mahabharata says:

---

<sup>473</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Matsya>

<sup>474</sup> Ibid.

<sup>475</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Manu\\_%28Hinduism%29](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Manu_%28Hinduism%29)

**Quote #42:** And Manu was endowed with great wisdom and devoted to virtue. And he became the progenitor of a line. And in Manu's race have been born all human beings, who have, therefore, been called Manavas. And it is of Manu that all men including Brahmanas, Kshatriyas, and others have been descended, and are therefore all called Manavas. Subsequently, the Brahmanas became united with the Kshatriyas. And those sons of Manu that were Brahmanas devoted themselves to the study of the Vedas. And Manu begot ten other children named Vena, Dhrishnu, Narishyan, Nabhaga, Ikshvaku, Karusha, Saryati, the eighth, a daughter named Ila,[9] Prishadhru the ninth, and Nabhagarishta, the tenth. They all betook themselves to the practices of Kshatriyas. Besides these, Manu had fifty other sons on Earth. But we heard that they all perished, quarrelling with one another.<sup>476</sup>

This is told in more or less the same manner as the biblical Flood and the story of Noah, but interestingly enough, of course, the Vedic text *predates* the Bible, which took many of its stories from the Vedas and the Sumerian/Akkadian/Babylonian records.

From had been a little fish in a jar—a fish that Manu saved—the fish then revealed himself as being the Avatar of Lord Vishnu, and he told Manu that a Great Deluge was coming down on Earth, on man, and on every living creature on the planet. The King build a giant boat, housing his family, nine types of seeds, and animals to repopulate the Earth once the water had subsided.

At the time of the Deluge, Vishnu appeared as a horned fish, and Sesha, the King of the Nagas, appeared as a rope. With the rope, Manu fastened the boat by the horns of the fish.<sup>477</sup>

The similarities are quite stunning because according to the *Matsya Purāna*, Manu's boat was perched after the Deluge *on the top of the Malaya Mountains!* This is very similar to the stories from the ancient Sumerian mythology, where Manu was named Utnapištim; then we have Noah of the Bible, but the almost exact story is also told in the Qur'an.

---

<sup>476</sup> Ibid., op. cit.

<sup>477</sup> It is interesting how the “gods;” regardless of myths; seem to have been “horned.” I am sure that this is also the reason for the Vikings to wear horned helmets as a tribute to the Asa gods. Other horned creatures are of course Pan and the Devil—both Avatars of En.ki/Lucifer.



Fig. 17. Matsya (Vishnu) protecting the Manu and the seven Sages from the Deluge. Note the horn on the fish (Vishnu), and the rope, which is said to have been a transformation of Sesha, the great Naga King. Horns are also said, in general, to work as “antennas” (source: *Pleiadian Lecture, Summer 2014*).

## *XII. Vedas in the New Age Movement*

Perhaps now the reader, just like me, has noticed how today’s New Age Movement to a large degree is based on the Vedic texts—even the UFO phenomenon has a lot in common with these ancient scriptures. Also, when we talk about *Manus*, they remind us a lot of the Theosophical Society under Madame Helena Blavatsky, whom in the 1800s established the seven “root races,” very similar to the “manus.” In fact, Wikipedia tells us (the emphasis is all mine):

**Quote #43:** In the teachings of Theosophy, the Manu [1][1] is one of the most important beings at the highest levels of Initiation of the Masters of the Ancient Wisdom, along with Sanat Kumara, Gautama Buddha, Maitreya, the Maha Chohan, and Djwal Khul. According to Theosophy, *each root race has its own Manu which physically incarnates in an advanced body of an individual of the old root race and physically progenerates with a suitable female partner the first individuals of the new root race. The Theosophical concept of the Manu is derived from the concept in Hinduism that the Manu was the being who was the progenitor of the human race.*

*When the Manu is spoken of in Theosophy, normally the being referred to is the Vaivasvatu Manu.*<sup>478</sup>

And Vaivasvatu (or Vaivasvata) Manu is of course, as I mentioned earlier, Noah himself. Let's continue presenting the Theosophical Seven Root Races (the italics are here in the original—my emphasis is therefore in **bold**):

*Quote #44: In Theosophy, the Vaivasvatu Manu is regarded as the progenitor of the fifth root race, the Aryan root race.[2] This progeneration is believed to have taken place 100,000 years ago in Atlantis.*

The progenitor of the fourth root race, the Atlantean root race, is called the Chakshusha Manu and is in appearance an individual of the Mongolian race.[3] This progeneration is believed to have taken place about 4,500,000 years ago in the area now inhabited by the Ashanti in the present nation of Ghana in Africa.

**According to C.W. Leadbeater, a colony will be established in Baja California by the Theosophical Society under the guidance of the Masters of the Ancient Wisdom in the 28th century for the intensive selective eugenic breeding of the sixth root race. The Master Morya will physically incarnate in order to be the Manu ("progenitor") of this new root race.**<sup>479</sup>

With the knowledge we now have from these Five Levels of Learning, we can easily see that Mme. Blavatsky was highly influenced by Prince Ea and the AIF. The current version of mankind is thus supposedly the "Fifth Root Race," which was hybridized during the Atlantean Era, 100,000 years ago. Noah/Manu himself was the result of this genetic setup. This is true in a sense, depending on how we look at it. Manu/Noah was, as noted, Lord En.ki's son together with a human female, but because Manu had about 50% of En.ki's genes, En.ki considered him being the "purest" human hybrid on Earth before the Flood—something the Bible also, in a manner, is pointing out, albeit the Bible says that Noah was the morally and ethically purest of all humans, whom otherwise were extremely demoralized, degraded, with no sense of ethics. Hence, Noah was closest to God in that sense (which is hilarious, of course, as Jehovah hardly can be said to be have been ethical or moral in *any* sense).

Nevertheless, it's disputable if we are the Fifth Root Race or not. Of course, Manu's genes have lived on, through the Atlantean times, through the Deluge, and after the Deluge, all the way up to present time. Manu's DNA is the DNA of the Global Elite, obviously, because En.ki wants his "own people," who are genetically the closest to him, to be his Minions here on Earth—people whom he has put in key positions in all

---

<sup>478</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Manu\\_%28Theosophy%29](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Manu_%28Theosophy%29)

<sup>479</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Manu\\_%28Theosophy%29#Theosophy](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Manu_%28Theosophy%29#Theosophy)

the important fields of control. In addition, if the Pleiadians are correct, Manu/Noah is still alive and may up to this very day produce offspring, who replace people behind the scenes when applicable. In this sense, the Global Elite is the Fifth Root Race.

Most of us, however, are a mix of many (and I mean *many!*) of different bloodlines from different ancient human lines, as well as from the Namlú'u, and extraterrestrials, such as the Vegans, the “Pleiadians,” which are in fact a mix of different DNA as well, and the Orions, to name a few. But most of all we are a product of the cross-breeding between Marduk and the Queen of the Underworld—Queen Ereškigal. We are indeed a whole different bloodline than the Global Elite, the Fifth Root Race.

If Leadbeater, an influential member of the Theosophical Society, is correct, those who live in the 28<sup>th</sup> Century will see the Sixth Root Race start taking shape, and replacing the current Fifth. Instead of Noah, a “Master of the Ancient Wisdom,” “Master Morya,” will personally reincarnate to become the breeder of this new root race.



Fig. 18. Master Morya, the breeder of the future “Sixth Root Race.”  
Another Jesus/Messiah character!

The portrait of Master Morya (*fig. 18*) is apparently another Jesus/Messiah character that we see so many of these days in the New Age Movement—especially in channeling.

However, who is this Master Morya? Is he worth looking into?

According to Mme. Blavatsky, Master Morya and another figure named Koot Hoomi, were the primary guides in establishing the Theosophical Society.<sup>480</sup> Both these Masters were supposedly highly developed humans, known to some as the *Great White Brotherhood*. According to Blavatsky, these two Masters walked the Earth once upon a time, but researchers say that there is no solid evidence that either of them ever existed.<sup>481</sup> However, we know how that goes, as well—“prominent” researchers do what they can to debunk certain people because they get paid for it. It’s therefore certainly not easy to know, sometimes, what is true and what is not.

Annie Besant is a later generation of Theosophists than Mme. Blavatsky, and Besant also claimed to have had encounters with Master Morya. She and Leadbeater later recorded Master Morya’s previous incarnations, and claimed to have been able to go back all the way to Atlantean times. This is supposedly what they found:

**Quote #45:** Morya's earliest notable claimed incarnation is recorded by Annie Besant and C.W. Leadbeater (from, the source states, their research into the "akashic records" at the Theosophical Society headquarters in Adyar [Tamil Nadu], India conducted in the summer of 1910) as having been the Emperor of Atlantis in 220,000 BC, ruling from his palace in the capital city, the *City of the Golden Gates*.<sup>482</sup>

Well, we didn’t expect anything more or less than that, did we? Master Morya was the “Emperor of Atlantis,” ruling from the “City of the Golden Gates.” Who can this mysterious man be? Which name should I use for him? After all, there are so many I could choose from. However, because we are talking about Atlantis here, why not use the Atlantean names for him? Master Morya’s Atlantean identities are Poseidon and Neptune—the Aquarian Bird Tribe Reptilian builder of, and the King of, Atlantis. His Sumerian name is En.ki.

For those who have looked into the Theosophical Society (TS) and the Great White Brotherhood (GWB), this will hardly come as a shock, though. They know that the TS is Luciferian in nature and the members are thus Enkiites. The GWB and their Ascended Masters are therefore En.ki and his chosen Minions of the Alien Invader Force (AIF).

In conclusion, the TS and the secret societies that branch out of it, such as *The Golden Dawn* and the *OTO*, and even the *A.:A.:*, are all Elitists, whether their members on the lower levels realize it or not. This means that their real Grandmaster is Prince Ea, or Lucifer.

---

<sup>480</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Morya\\_%28Theosophy%29#History](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Morya_%28Theosophy%29#History)

<sup>481</sup> Ibid.

<sup>482</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Morya\\_%28Theosophy%29#Incarnations](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Morya_%28Theosophy%29#Incarnations)

### *xii.i. What Will the Sixth Root Race Bring About?*

The New Age Movement in general is based on the Theosophical principles in many ways, but when we really look into it, there is nothing “new” in New Age, which many members seem to believe there is. It’s actually old Vedic “prophecies” that the New Age members are carrying through due to their beliefs, which help manifest the creation of the New Man, who will be the Sixth Root Race.

However, what does this mean? If the TS is correct, Prince Ea will once again come back to produce a new species. However, this is not doable because of Ea’s shortcomings on the sexual subject, so it has to be his son, Marduk, as usual, who will step in, taking his father’s place in this sense. It sounds like this time, Marduk may not breed with Ereškigal, or nothing would change from how it is today. Moreover, we are expecting a Machine Kingdom as well to come into existence with all its might pretty soon, with Artificial Intelligence, cyborgs, Super Soldiers, and “Singularity,” where the human mind may be run by a super-computer. In other words, humanity will lose her humanity and become half human and half cyborg. This will apparently happen on one or more timelines. If this is the case, what does the Sixth Root Race bring onto the scene?

When a new Root Race is created, it’s a major thing—it’s basically the creation of a whole new humanity. At least, that’s how it’s been in the past, and we have no reason to believe that it will be different this time.

This is what C.W. Leadbeater of the TS has to say about this particular human species (the beginning part is repetition from a section of [Quote #45](#)):

**Quote #46:** According to C. W. Leadbeater, a colony will be established in Baja California by the Theosophical Society under the guidance of the Masters of the Ancient Wisdom in the 28th century for the intensive selective eugenic breeding of the sixth root race. The Master Morya will physically incarnate in order to be the Manu ("progenitor") of this new root race.[34] By that time, the world will be powered by nuclear power and there will be a single world government led by a person who will be the reincarnation of Julius Caesar.[34] Tens of thousands of years in the future, a new continent will arise in the Pacific Ocean that will be the future home of the sixth root race.[35] California west of the San Andreas Fault will break off from the mainland of North America and become the Island of California off the eastern coast of the new continent.<sup>483</sup>

If there will really be a Sixth Root Race or not is at this point not on the very top of the list when it comes to “urgent matters to take care of,” and once the Machine Kingdom has taken over humanity and Singularity has become a fact, another root race

---

<sup>483</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Root\\_race#The\\_sixth\\_root\\_race](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Root_race#The_sixth_root_race)

is really not of any concern. We will already be trapped in the AIF's version of "Oneness," which is discussed elsewhere.

When we really understand what Singularity is, very few of us want to have anything to do with it, unless we are already completely out of our minds. It's a very scary future—a future that *will* happen because we have evidence of it—that future has happened! We have seen the Grays coming back from the future, being part of a *Social Memory Complex*, and the same thing goes for most of the channeled material. As I said in Level III—most of these channeled entities are *us in the future!* They are representing a future of "Oneness" that we want to have nothing to do with.

In the next paper we will look into more in detail who is who in the Vedic literature, and how these beings correspond with the gods and goddesses in other ancient texts.

---

Wes Penre, Friday, September 19, 2014

---



## PAPER 9: THE VEDIC PLAYERS AND THEIR COUNTERPARTS IN OTHER ANCIENT TEXTS

### *I. Syncretism*

Many readers have contacted me and thanked me for breaking down all these entities mentioned in the Sumerian/Babylonian texts into the few beings that are actually relevant to these texts. I can understand these readers because I felt the same relief once it was done. Using *syncretism* was really the key to make this happen.

Now, when we have left Sumer and Babylon and moved down to the Indus Valley, syncretism is even more important in order to break all this almost endless number of deities down into the few in question. In *Vishnu Sahasranama*, there are, for example, *a thousand names listed for Lord Vishnu alone!*<sup>484</sup> Some of these are his Avatars (such as Krishna and Rama), but most of them are just alternative names for the same deity. Most of the other deities have hundreds of names as well. I can't possibly mention them all and therefore need to use discernment to know when to stop.

I just want to mention to the reader what a wealth of information that is embedded in the Vedas and the rest of the Hindu texts and how confusing it is for someone who wants to read and learn from these scriptures. Fortunately, we are not too concerned about Vishnu's thousand names—I only need to work with the few, most important ones. What is more significant for us, however, is to figure out, by using syncretism, which Vedic deity corresponds with which deity in other ancient texts; such as the Sumerian, Akkadian, and Babylonian texts, as well as the Greek, Roman, and Egyptian mythologies. To compare all the Hindu deity names with the other sacred texts would even that be a monstrous piece of work and would take up great volumes of space. Hence, we have to be selected with all this and only compare the most common names that are mentioned. However, if I show how I came to the conclusion, just as I did in Level IV, the readers will learn how to do it, and if a situation will occur in the future when you are uncertain about a particular character, you have learned how to work with syncretism and can do it yourself.

The reader has noticed that I have mentioned Vedic characters as we have moved on through the papers here in Level V, and I have also showed who they are—often in reference to the Sumerian texts (which are the texts we've discussed most often in previous levels of learning—therefore these texts are the most natural choice when it comes to comparing different beings' names across the cultures). However, these entities are only the tip of the iceberg, and sooner or later I would need to spend an

---

<sup>484</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Vishnu#Thousand\\_names\\_of\\_Vishnu](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Vishnu#Thousand_names_of_Vishnu)

entire paper just comparing Vedic deities with whom they are in relation to other ancient texts. We have now come to the point when this has become necessary, so I will spend this paper on comparing deities.

What I have decided to do is to list deities by the names that the reader is most familiar with and then add Vedic names to them, after which I'll explain how I came to certain conclusions.

I think most readers are most familiar with the Mesopotamian and Egyptian names in general, and therefore I will mostly list them under these names and then add the Vedic names to them. Once I've started, the reader will see what I mean.

## *II. Mother Goddess—the Queen of the Stars*

The Goddess is not mentioned as much in the Vedas as, for example, Lord Vishnu, which is not so strange when we understand that the Vedas are based on Patriarchal views of the world and the Universe. As I have mentioned earlier, Goddess worship has existed in the background during all this time, but has been severely suppressed by the Patriarchal Hierarchy. Still, the Goddess *is* mentioned now and then under Her Vedic names, but more as side note. The following are a few examples.

### *ii.i Aditi*

Aditi is one of the names used in the Vedas to describe Mother Goddess as the Creatrix of the Universe. The Sages now and then tried to suppress that fact and make her into a less significant goddess, but this is what it says in the Vedic texts:

**Quote #1:** In the Vedas, Aditi (Sanskrit: अदिति "limitless")[1] is mother of the gods (devamatar) and all twelve zodiacal spirits from whose cosmic matrix the heavenly bodies were born. As celestial mother of every existing form and being, the synthesis of all things, she is associated with space (akasa) and with mystic speech (Vāc). She may be seen as a feminized form of Brahma and associated with the primal substance (mulaprakriti) in Vedanta. She is mentioned nearly 80 times in the Rigveda: the verse "Daksha sprang from Aditi and Aditi from Daksha" is seen by Theosophists as a reference to "the eternal cyclic re-birth of the same divine Essence"[2] and divine wisdom.[3] In contrast, the Puranas, such as the Shiva Purana and the Bhagavata Purana, suggest that Aditi is wife of sage Kashyap and gave birth to the Adityas such as Indra, Surya, and also Vamana.<sup>485</sup>

Here we have a typical example of what I was mentioning. In the Vedas, Aditi was obviously described as the Mother of all things, and the Creatrix of the same—She

---

<sup>485</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Aditi>

was even looked at as the female Brahma. She is mentioned as many as 80 times in the Rigveda, for example. In the Purānas, however, she was demoted to a lesser goddess, *married to the Sage Kashyap* (or Kashyapa), who is the Vedic and Purāna name for Lord En.ki, as we shall see later on. This is very similar to how the scribes described Ninhursag in the Sumerian texts—just like in the Purānas, she was demoted to being associated with Lord En.ki—in the Sumerian texts She was sometimes described as his sister, who helped him creating mankind. I can't think of a more intimidating statement regarding the Goddess. First Her son hijacks Her Experiment and thereafter claims that his mother (here “demoted” to his sister) helped him with the crime. Eventually she is even denoted as En.ki's consort. However, as we learned in Level IV, Ninhursag means “The Mountain Goddess,” which was the name Prince Ninurta gave his mother, the Queen of the Stars, after he had been promoted to be in charge of the Living Library of Planet Earth. Thus, the Prince's mountain fortress was named after his mother. Ninhursag, as well as Aditi, were therefore not En.ki's sister or consort, but his mother, the Orion Queen.

More distorted information exists in the *Mandala*, where it says, “Aditi is said to be the mother of the great god Indra, the mother of kings<sup>486</sup> and the mother of gods.”<sup>487</sup> Indra is, as revealed in Paper #4, the Vedic name for Marduk. Again, Aditi is again (precisely as in the Sumerian texts) falsely referred to as En.ki's consort. However, the Vedas, for some reason, is again setting the records straight, and even go into details that clearly give reference to that She is the mother of all gods, *and not their consorts*. I am aware of that incest happened amongst the gods because their rules are not the same as ours—they live for millions of years (some say forever), and under such circumstances, incest to them apparently loses its meaning. If a father, who is two million years old has sex with his daughter, who is one and a half million years old, incest is not an issue in their minds. Still, why would the Goddess have a sexual relationship with—or even marry—Her son, whom She had such serious issues with?

**Quote #2:** In the Vedas, Aditi is Devmatar (mother of the celestial gods) as from and in her cosmic matrix all the heavenly bodies were born. She is preeminently the mother of 12 Adityas whose names include Vivasvān, Aryamā, Pūṣā, Tvaṣṭā, Savitā, Bhaga, Dhātā, Vidhātā, Varuṇa, Mitra, Śatru, and Urukrama (Vishnu was born as Urukrama ... She is also is the mother of the Vamana avatar of Vishnu. Accordingly, Vishnu was born as the son of Aditi in the month of Shravana (fifth month of the Hindu Calendar, also called Avani) under the star Shravana...<sup>488</sup>

---

<sup>486</sup> Mandala 2.27, op. cit.

<sup>487</sup> Mandala 1.113.19, op. cit.

<sup>488</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Aditi#Motherhood>

In this reference, it clearly says that Vishnu—even as one of his avatars—was the son of Aditi and not his consort. Wikipedia has it perfectly correct where it says: “...Aditi can be defined as the cosmic creatrix, the creativity of the all-creating.”<sup>489</sup>

Last, but not the least, Her real status was not only acknowledged in the Vedas, but actually emphasized.

**Quote #3:** Aditi challenges the modern idea that the Vedic peoples were patriarchal. Aditi was regarded as both the sky goddess, and earth goddess, which is very rare for a prehistoric civilization. Most prehistoric civilizations venerated a dual principle, Sky Father and Earth Mother, which appears to be borrowed from the concept of Prithivi and Dyaus Pita. Aditi was attributed the status of first deity by the Vedic culture, although she is not the only one attributed this status in the Vedas. She is addressed, in the Rigveda as "Mighty".<sup>490</sup>

It does for a moment seem like the idea of a patriarchal Vedic people was challenged with this reference, and if this was the only reference there was, it would be an issue, but it's easy to see by just taking a brief look that the ancient Indian people were patriarchal in nature. Unfortunately, that has not changed up to the current day.

Albeit the true status of Mother Goddess is mentioned in the definition of “Goddess” in the Vedas, this status will soon be blurred, when another, much lower deity, wanted to play the Goddess of Goddesses, and stole the title, making it hers. In Mesopotamia, this lower deity was called Ereškigal and in the Indus valley she went under the name Kali (among other names).

### *ii.ii. Durga, the Mountain Goddess*

Next to Devi, *Durga* is probably the best reference to the original Mother Goddess. I mentioned Her in detail in Paper #6, and I did it so thoroughly that I am just going to repeat exactly what I said there.

*Ramaprasad Chanda (1873-1942) was an Indian historian and archaeologist from Bengal and a pioneer in his field in South Asia. He wrote the following on the development of Durga, who is the most popular incarnation of Devi (Mother Goddess) and one of the main forms of the Goddess Shakti in the Hindu pantheon—from primitive goddess to her current form:*

**Quote #19:** ...it is possible to distinguish two different strata – one primitive and the other advanced. The primitive form of Durga is the result of syncretism of a mountain-goddess worshiped by the dwellers of the Himalaya and the Vindhya, a goddess worshiped by the nomadic Abhira shepherd, the vegetation spirit conceived as a

---

<sup>489</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Aditi#Creativity>

<sup>490</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Aditi#Might>

*female, and a war-goddess. As her votaries advanced in civilization the primitive war-goddess was transformed into the personification of the all-destroying time (Kali), the vegetation spirit into the primordial energy (Adya Sakti) and the saviouress from “samsara” (cycle of rebirths) , and gradually brought into line with the Brahmanic mythology and philosophy.<sup>491</sup>*

*Now it is getting pretty interesting. We can see how the Goddess in the beginning was personified by the Queen of the Stars, who came down to Earth to set up the Living Library together with Her Helpers. Chanda is talking about a “mountain-goddess,” whom we referred to in Level IV as Ninhursag. This is exactly what “Ninhursag” means, and it was a title Prince Ninurta gave his mother, the Goddess, as a title of love—“The Mountain Goddess.”*

*Later on, however, when the AIF (Vishnu, Shiva, and their cohorts) came and took over, the Goddess was transformed into “the personification of the all-destroying time (Kali)...” In other words, a change took place, when the Goddess was no longer the Goddess, and Her title was taken over by Kali.*

This is how far I am going to repeat what I wrote in Paper #6. The reader already knows, I presume, who Kali is, but we are still going to bring her up later in this paper, and if the reader needs a reminder, he or she will get it there.

### *ii.iii. Bhuvaneshvari*

Wikipedia can sometimes come in handy when a subject is well researched. When it's not, Wikipedia can be very misleading, to say the least. Hence, it's very important to be aware of this, and keep in mind that it's written by ordinary people who (hopefully) have some knowledge on a certain subject—be it on the subject of Michael Jackson or the Divine Feminine. I am using Wikipedia a lot myself, but first I have the item cross-checked, and I do my best to only use material that is relevant to my story. This is not a thesis, and therefore it's not as important that I always show the most original source in the Vedas. In fact, I chose not to do that and instead refer to sources that people more easily can digest and absorb—Wikipedia being one of many such sources. On occasion, however, when I think it's necessary, I go to the Vedic original source and list that in the foot/endnote. I just want to make the reader aware of the sometimes dubious Wikipedia, and when it comes to Mother Goddess, it's overloaded with wrong information. I don't think it's always intentional, though—the writers were duped in their turn.

Just to show an example, Wikipedia is making a list over “benevolent” Goddesses, whom they say is the “real” Goddess in different form, worshipped by different cults. Although this was common at the time, the goddesses listed are not

---

<sup>491</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Durga#Origins\\_and\\_development](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Durga#Origins_and_development)

always the one and only Goddess with capital “G.” Here is a good example: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Shaktism#Principal\\_deities](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Shaktism#Principal_deities). We don’t need to look more than with a short glance to see that this list is inaccurate. Sita and Radha, for example, are listed as Rama’s and Krishna’s consorts, respectively, and these gods are both Lord En.ki, who was *not* married to the Mother Goddess at any time. He had many lovers and consorts, but She was never one of them. This is a grave misunderstanding, and I just want to point out that flaws like these are in there, in case you want to research any of this yourself.

Otherwise, *Shaktism* was a cult which worshipped the Divine Feminine aside from the Patriarchal Regime. They started out in very ancient times, *before* the AIF landed on Earth, and at that time it was not worship, just an acknowledgment and gratitude for being alive and happy in a Universe created by the Goddess. This changed shortly after Lucifer and his cohorts came. These patriarchs were much into worship and sacrifice (as long as *they* were the ones who were worshiped), and after not too long, the followers of the Divine Feminine started doing the same, although the worship to begin with was directed toward the Goddess. Albeit the sacrifice was often much milder than within the patriarchal movement, it was still worship. In Vedic time, Shaktism was still quite popular, and the patriarchs weren’t too heavy on them because they could see that worship was part of the picture. This proved to the Patriarchal Regime that the purity in the relationship between the worshippers and the Goddess was distorted and heavily reduced.

The second name used for the real Goddess is *Bhuvaneshvari*. She is said to be the “Queen of the Universe.” In fact, Bhuvaneshvari means the *Queen* or the *Ruler of the Universe*.<sup>492</sup> She is the *Divine Mother* and the *Queen of all the Worlds*. We can hardly come any closer to the terms I have used myself throughout these papers. I only wish I could see a reference to Orion in regards to Her as well, but have failed to do so. She is also known as the *Lady of the Universe*, *Adi Shakti* or *Durga*. She’s the “unstoppable,” and if She really wants to do something, it gets done.

Unfortunately, the Patriarchal Regime had to put themselves in charge by at least putting someone beside the Divine Feminine. It is said in some scriptures that Lingaraj, or Lord Shiva, is Her consort, which of course is nothing else but a hijack of Khan En.lil’s identity. Therefore, I need to add that Bhuvaneshvari in Her *purest* form, is the Queen of the Stars and the Divine Feminine. She was also “The Goddess as World Mother, or the Goddess Whose Body is the Earth/Cosmos.”<sup>493</sup>

The Queen of the Stars is also *Brahmin*, but this is something I want to explain deeper when we get to Khan En.lil in the next main section.

---

<sup>492</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Bhuvaneshvari>

<sup>493</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Shaktism#Tantric\\_deities](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Shaktism#Tantric_deities)

#### ii.iv. Brahmin, Devi and Shakti

*Devi* is the absolute most important name for the Goddess in the Hindu religion! *Devi* is the feminine form of *Deva*, which is the Sanskrit word for *deity*. Richard L. Thompson, in his excellent book, “Alien Identities,” correctly states that humanity are the descendants of *Devi*. *Khan En.lil* is then of course the counterpart of “*Devi*” and would be “*Deva*.” That’s when we boil it down to its absolute simplest form. However, after that, *Vishnu* and his demigods knocked on the door and wanted to be part of it all and started using the terms *deva* and *devi* on themselves, as well.

Overall, the Indian text, *Devi Bhagavatam*, is not widely used, and in there, it is explained that it is mainly *Shakti* who is the *Devi* (Creatrix of All). Indeed, *She* is the Brahmin. It shows clearly in the following excerpt from the above mentioned text (my emphasis is in *italics*, as usual):

**Quote #4:** 6-10. *It is commonly known that Brahmâ is the creator of this universe; and the knowers of the Vedas and the Purânas say so; but they also say that Brahmâ is born of the navel-lotus of Visnu. Thus it appears that Brahmâ cannot create independently. Again Visnu, from whose navel lotus Brahmâ is born, lies in Yoga sleep on the bed of Ananta (the thousand headed serpent) in the time of Pralaya; so how can we call Bhagavân Visnu who rests on the thousand headed serpent Ananta as the creator of the universe? Again the refuge of Ananta is the water of the ocean Ekârnavâ; a liquid cannot rest without a vessel; so I take refuge of the Mother of all beings, who resides as the S’akti of all and thus is the supporter of all; I fly for refuge unto that Devî who was praised by Brahmâ while resting on the navel lotus of Visnu who was lying fast asleep in Yoga nidrâ. O Munis! meditating on that Maya Devî who creates, preserves and destroys the universe who is known as composed of the three gunas and who grants mukti, I now describe the whole of the Purânas; now you all better hear.*<sup>494</sup>

This passage defends the Divine Feminine and says that although *Brahmâ*, in the patriarchal world, is the Creator of the Universe, how can that be, when he is dependent on *Shakti* to be just that? Lord *Vishnu*, who is here equated to *Brahmâ*, is highly questioned, as we can see, and the conclusion is, like it always was, that *Vishnu* is not the Creator of the Universe. I know, and the reader knows, from have written/studied the previous Levels of Learning, that *Shakti*, Mother Goddess, has been teaching Her son, *Vishnu/En.ki* how to become a Creator God; something he took to heart but started using for his own selfish means. Thus, *Vishnu* is not the Creator because he wasn’t the first—*Shakti/Devi* was.

Let’s look at Wikipedia for a moment.

---

<sup>494</sup> *Devi Bhagavatam*, 6-10, op. cit.

**Quote #5:** Shaktism regards Devi (lit., 'the Goddess') as the Supreme Brahman itself, the "one without a second", with all other forms of divinity, female or male, considered to be merely her diverse manifestations. In the details of its philosophy and practice, Shaktism resembles Shaivism. However, Shaktas (Sanskrit: Śākta, शाक्त), practitioners of Shaktism, focus most or all worship on Shakti, as the dynamic feminine aspect of the Supreme Divine. Shiva, the masculine aspect of divinity, is considered solely transcendent, and his worship is usually relegated to an auxiliary role.<sup>495</sup>

Thus, in Shaktism, although including worship as I've stated earlier, Shiva, the masculine aspect of divinity, is considered "solely transcendent, and his worship is usually relegated to an auxiliary role."

Here is more from *Devi Bhagavatam*:

**Quote #6:** 1-26. ...Whether it be Myself, or Visnu or S'ambhu, or Sāvitrî or Ramâ or Umâ, all are under Her control; there is nothing to be doubted here? What to speak of other high souled persons! Now I will chant hymns to Yoga Nidrâ,<sup>496</sup> under whose influence Bhagavân Hari<sup>497</sup> even is lying, under deep sleep, inert like an ordinary man. When the eternal Vâsudeva Janârdana will be dispossessed by Her, He will no doubt fight with the Dânavas. Thus deciding, Bhagavân Brahmâ, seated on the tubular stalk of the lotus, began to chant hymns to Yoga Nidrâ, residing on the body of Visnu, thus :--<sup>498</sup>

27-32. Brahmâ said :-- "O Devî! I have come to understand on the authority of all the words of the Vedas, that Thou art the only One Cause of this Universal Brahmânda. The more so when Thou hast brought the best Purusa Visnu, endowed with discrimination above all beings, under the control of sleep, then the above remark is self-evident.

O Thou, the Player in the minds of all beings! O Mother! I am extremely ignorant of the knowledge of Thy nature; when Bhagavân Hari is sleeping inert by Thy power, then who is there amongst Kotis and Kotis of wise men, who can understand completely the Pastime, Leelâ, full of Mâyâ of Thine, who art beyond the Gunas. The Sâmkhya philosophers say (that the Purusa (the male aspect of S'akti)).<sup>499</sup>

27-50. ...O Mother! Thou, in the beginning of the Yugas, dost manifest first the Visnu form and givest him the pure Sattrik Sakti, free from any obscuration and thereby

---

<sup>495</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Shaktism>

<sup>496</sup> Yoga nidra or "yogi sleep" is a sleep-like state which yogis report to experience during their meditations. Yoga nidra, lucid sleeping is among the deepest possible states of relaxation while still maintaining full consciousness. [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Yoga\\_nidra](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Yoga_nidra)

<sup>497</sup> The 650<sup>th</sup> name of Lord Vishnu, <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hari>

<sup>498</sup> Devi Bhagavatam, 1-26 (excerpt), op. cit.

<sup>499</sup> 27-32 (excerpt), op. cit.



madest Him preserve the Universe; and now it is Thyself that hast kept Him thus unconscious; therefore, it is an undoubted fact that Thou art doing whatever Thou willest, O Bhagavati! I am now in danger; if it be Thy desire not to kill me, then dost break the silence, look on me and show Thy mercy.<sup>500</sup>

Here, a realization is made that Shakti, or Devi, is the real Creatrix of the Universe, and that Vishnu is merely Her offspring—something Vishnu was never very keen on admitting.

Wikipedia also gives a reference to that Devi and Shakti are one and the same:

**Quote #7:** Devī (Devanagari: देवी) is the Sanskrit root-word of Divine, its related masculine term is Deva. Devi is synonymous with Shakti, the female aspect of the divine, as conceptualized by the Shakta tradition of Hinduism... Goddess worship is an integral part of Hinduism.<sup>501</sup>

Yes, Goddess worship is *part* of Hinduism, but it's quite a stretch to call it "integral." However, I can see what they mean by that statement—also when it is mentioned in the same sentence as "worship." Although, if we read the ancient East Indian texts, we will soon realize that they are—almost all of them—edited by males, who were dedicated to the Patriarchal Regime.

Wikipedia continues the discussion about the Divine Feminine by having us visit the Indus Valley:

**Quote #8:** The Indus Valley Civilization, with its neighboring cultures of Zhob and Kulli regions in Balochistan, have yielded data on prehistoric religious practices on the Indian subcontinent dating back to 3000 BC. Some scholars suggest that the Indus Valley culture has a cult of the Great Mother or the Divine Mother, similar to such cults in Persia (Anahita), Asia Minor and the Mediterranean; and some have even speculated that this may be the earliest form of Shaktism.<sup>502</sup>

It is certainly an early form of Shaktism, albeit not the *earliest* form. However, in this time period, and earlier, there were both worship and non-worship cults working independent from each other, both praising the Divine Mother. In comparison, we can say that these older cults were more "on target" than the later ones during the Vedic period, for example:

**Quote #9:** According to the Vedas, Shakti is claimed to be Maya or illusion that casts a veil over Brahman, the Ultimate reality. Shakti and Brahman are inseparable

---

<sup>500</sup> 27-50 (excerpt), op. cit.

<sup>501</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Devi>

<sup>502</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Devi#Indus\\_Valley](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Devi#Indus_Valley)

entities that lie in a single body which reaffirms the claim that Shakti and Shiva coexist.<sup>503</sup>

Here is where it's getting corrupted, when it's suggested that Shakti and Shiva coexist. With that they mean that together they cast the veil over the "Ultimate reality." All of a sudden Shakti has transformed into a much darker deity, working side by side with both Shiva and Vishnu; supposedly Her son and grandson, if everything was still in order. However, for the astute reader—what does this sound like? "Shakti and Shiva coexist." That sounds very similar to what happened after the biblical Deluge, when Marduk and Ereškigal started working together—not only to maintain Maya, but as consorts they started created a new race; the current Homo sapiens sapiens.

Another example, upon which to elaborate, has to do with En.ki's off-worldly Minions and is taken from Thompson's "Alien Identities,"

**Quote #10:** Umā, the wife of Lord Shiva, is also known as Māyā Devī, or the goddess in charge of the illusory energy. She is also the Mother Goddess who has been worshipped all over the world by many different names. Since Shiva is Umā's husband, he is the master of illusion and technology. Thus there is a natural connection between Lord Shiva, who Śālva approached to obtain his *vimāna*, and Maya Dānava, the master of illusion who manufactured it.

It is significant that Śālva asked for a vehicle that could not be destroyed by Devas, Asuras, Gandharvas, Uragas, or Rākṣasas. These are all powerful races of humanoid beings that were openly active on the earth or in its general environs in Śālva's time, and so naturally he wanted to be able to defend himself against them.

Śālva's vehicle is described as an iron city, and thus it must have been metallic in appearance and quite large. As we will see in Chapter 7, many Vedic *vimānas* are described as flying cities, and one is reminded of the very large "mother-ships" that are sometimes discussed in UFO reports. Also it is described as the "abode of darkness," or *tamo-dhāma*. Here "darkness" refers to the mode of ignorance, or illusion, that characterizes the material world in general and is particularly associated in Vedic literature with beings of negative character, such as the Asuras and Dānavas. It refers to a lack of spiritual insight, rather than to a lack of technical knowledge.<sup>504</sup>

If we read this passage carefully, we can see that something is not right. Yes, Mother Goddess is the Creatrix of Maya, the material reality—we know that from Level II and IV, where I showed how the Goddess created the physical worlds, and the Earth

---

<sup>503</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Devi#Vedic\\_period](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Devi#Vedic_period)

<sup>504</sup> Thompson, 1995, p. 215, op. cit.

in particular, to have a place where she could do her Experiment. However, Shiva/Marduk had nothing to do with it, and neither had Vishnu/En.ki. This is even proven in the *Titanomachy*, “The War of the Titans,” where it clearly says that En.ki (Poseidon, Neptune etc.) are the “younger gods,” i.e. they came “after”—they were the “Olympians,” while Khan En.lil and the Goddess were the Titans. They were opposed to each other, and were thus not working together. Instead, the technology which the Titans inhabited, were stolen by the Olympians after they had won the war. This technology was then used negatively upon the original inhabitants of Planet Gaia, i.e. the Earth—and ultimately, us!

The “ignorance” here described is merely the Olympians using technology to create the “veil of ignorance” and the darkness associated with the illusion (Maya). For Thompson’s statement to make sense, all we need to do is to replace Umā and Māyā Devī with Queen Ereškigal—riddle solved, puzzle laid! It’s easy to say that goddess worship is integral in the Vedas, when the “goddess” they are talking about is *not* the Creatrix. I am not coming down on Thompson here—he has done an excellent job with his book, in my opinion, and he is just misled on this particular piece like everybody else—but there is a conspiracy against the real Goddess and her consort, which I have exposed in these levels of learning, and which I am continuously exposing in this last, Fifth Level of Learning. However, the more that is revealed, the better things will be understood, and hopefully more and more people will not so easily be deceived anymore. I have no guarantees how successful it will be—I just want to do my part to the best of my ability.

It is interesting to see how these different cultures overlap. Sounds are very important in general in the Universe to keep things together, but also—each object, and each living thing and living being has its own sound signature, so that everything can be recognized and identified. Playing with words is therefore similar to playing with sounds. Thompson mentions the negative beings, such as the Asuras. Doesn’t “Asuras” sound quite similar to the Egyptian name “Osiris?” Many people are still looking at things like that as coincidences. They are not.

### *III. Khan En.lil—King of Orion*

As a part of the Peace Agreement between Khan En.lil of the Arcturian Bird Tribe and Queen Nin (the Dragon Queen) of the Orion Empire, Khan En.lil gave his daughter in marriage to one of his stepsons—the Queen’s son—to secure the Peace Agreement (See Level II). This daughter of Khan En.lil, who is still alive, has many names, but in these papers she has been presented mainly as Bau. Bau was thus given away as a part of the Peace Agreement to Prince Ninurta, Queen Nin’s youngest son.

Isis is, as we found out in Level IV, another name for Ishtar and Inanna, and Isis is the daughter of Prince Ninurta.<sup>505</sup>

As explained in a previous paper, Isis was 50% Bird Tribe and 50% Dragon Tribe. I also explained that she is, in fact, *Princess* Isis, and in the long run, because of her heritage, she is next in line to the Throne of Orion. Whomever she marries, he will reign together with her, and if she decides to live without a consort, she will be the sole being on the Throne—the Queen of Orion will become the only *Main Administrator*<sup>506</sup> of Orion.

Brahmin is the Creatrix of this and all other universes. Thus, if Brahmin is Shakti or Devi, then the first-born creator of the Universe would be Brahmā. Moreover, if Queen Nin is Brahmin, then Khan En.lil would be Brahman. This proves that Lord Vishnu is *neither* Brahman, *nor* Brahmin—instead he is Brahma because he is the son of Brahmin. Also, logic tells us that if Lord En.ki is Brahma, then Lord Ninurta, his brother, is Brahma as well. Hence, there are two Brahmas, not one.

Moreover, Brahma is known to be Master of the Engineers.

**Quote 11:** A part of the purusha lies down within the water of the universe, from the navel lake of His body sprouts a lotus stem, and from the lotus flower atop this stem, Brahma, the master of all engineers in the universe, becomes manifest.<sup>507</sup>

Engineers are builders, and subordinate to Brahma(s). From what we've learnt in Sumerian texts, the builders would be the *Igigi*, and the Engineers would be the *Watchers*. If we translate this to the Vedic texts, the Asuras would be the builders (the *Igigi*), and the Devas would be the *Watchers*.<sup>508</sup> In the Vedas, Lord Vishnu wants to make himself known as the Master of the Engineers, but in reality, he shares this title with his brother.

All these things are good to keep in mind as we move on and compare Khan En.lil and his and his consort's family.

### *iii.i. Brahman and Viśwákarma*

In Buddhism and Hinduism, Brahman is usually the equivalent to Lord Vishnu, but sometimes also to Lord Shiva or to Lord Krishna. In other words, one of these deities has put himself as the Highest Being in the Universe—not as the “firstborn” but

---

<sup>505</sup> <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ishtar#Characteristics>

<sup>506</sup> Administrator is a better word than Ruler in this case. Ruler is more connected with ultimate power over others, which is not the case in Orion. She is an “Overseer,” who makes sure, as soon as it's possible, that members of the Empire are thriving.

<sup>507</sup> Srimad Bhagavatam 1.3.2.

<sup>508</sup> The Devas would loosely translate to the Orion Royal Family, while the *Igigi* are the “working class.” The *Igigi* may include other races than those of the Orion Empire; Lord En.ki picked them up from different star systems if they were (or later became) loyal to his rebellion.

as the Creator. The original Physical Universe was not a trap—it was a “playground” if we want to look at it that way (souls/Fires are playful beings when they are free), and none of the AIF members has any part in the creation of this universe. All they can do is to imitate what already was created, and they did a poor job with it, compared to how the *real* Universe is created. The latter is a playground that we could have a lot of fun with; feel a lot of emotion in; explore; expand; interact in; leave and come back to...the options are endless. We can still do a few of these things, but not in such a pure state or form as we used to. Some say that we, in some ways, live in a dream, and I would say that’s true.

In the manner of Khan En.lil, the scriptures have been heavily altered in favor of Lord Vishnu. We could see the same thing in the Sumerian texts, where it is obvious that Lord En.ki stole the title from the Khan when he claimed the Abzu. The same thing is done in the Vedic texts. Because Lord Vishnu claims the *Creator* title, we would in that sense have two Supreme Beings—one real and one fake. Some may suggest that this would be the case even without Lord Vishnu because Khan En.lil is Queen Nin’s consort and hence a Supreme Being. This is not true—something we will discuss in a moment, but first I’d like to share a good perspective of the Infinite Creator (or Creatrix), and this comes from the Vedas. No matter how we calculate it, Infinity stands alone, and if we want to assign a Being to the Infinity concept, that Being would be One, not two, three, or more.

**Quote #12:** ...That supreme Brahman is infinite, and this conditioned *Brahman* is infinite. The infinite proceeds from infinite. If you subtract the infinite from the infinite, the infinite remains alone.<sup>509</sup>

When the Peace Contract was signed and Khan En.lil became Queen Nin’s consort, the Universe could by some have been seen as being transformed from having one Supreme Being to having two. However, Khan En.lil is *not* the Creator of the Universe, and has nothing to do with it. Moreover, the Orion Empire does not look at itself as a hierarchy, and although the Queen of the Stars could be said to be an incarnation of the Divine Feminine, She is not seeing Herself as being in a Superior position. In this kind of incarnation—or Divine Avatar—She is a “player in this metaphoric “playground” and doesn’t consider Herself above anybody else in an egotistic way. This is why it’s perhaps more accurate to see Her as an *Administrator* who delegates opportunities and dreams to those who are open to it, but She also of course has Divine Powers that She can use when She thinks appropriate. When I say that She’s a player, I mean that in the sense that She is following the universal laws, rules, and regulations just as is expected by other players as well. Khan En.lil has the title *Khan*, which is a King of sorts, but not in a definite ruling way. It’s more a Title

---

<sup>509</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Brahman>. Originally taken from the *Isha Upanishad*, which is about the nature of the Supreme Being.

of Honor and Respect—at least that’s how I see it. Lord Vishnu definitely doesn’t have such a status or title—he is not a *Khan* and never will be.

I understand how this can be confusing for many—how can someone be a King and not to rule? Well, on Earth that is unheard of, but in Orion, the Khan title is more to see to that the universal laws and rules are followed so that peace can become the prize. It’s the title of an *Overseer* and not a ruler. He is in charge of the MAKH Warriors, which by some might be seen as a military force—or at least a police force—but these titles are hard to translate for me into earthly definitions. They don’t really fit. The military is well trained, but these days *only* for defense. There is no police force as far as I know because crime is next to zero within the Empire.

Let’s also take a look at Viśwákarma and his connection to Brahman (as always, my emphasis is in *italics*.)

**Quote #13:** Viśwákarma (Sanskrit: विश्वकर्मा "all-accomplishing, maker of all," "all doer"; Tamil: (விசுவகர்மன்) Vicuvakaruman; Thai: Witsawakam ;Telugu: విశ్వకర్మ ; Kannada: ವಿಶ್ವಕರ್ಮ ) is the personified Omnipotence and the abstract form of the creator God according to the Rigveda. *He is the presiding deity of all craftsmen and architects.[1] He is believed to be the "Principal Architect of the Universe ", and the root concept of the later Upanishadic Brahman / Purusha.*<sup>510</sup>

Here we can see how the Vedas, precisely as the Mesopotamian texts, have been altered to fit the Patriarchal Regime better. If He is said here to be the “Deity of all craftsmen,” and the “Principal Architect of the Universe,” we are moving into the realm of Freemasonry. This is describing the Masonic God, which is the Architect of the Universe, i.e. Lucifer/En.ki. In fact, we are going to discuss Viśwákarma in Section v.iv. of this paper.

Not much “pure” information remains in the Vedic scriptures from what I can see that portrays Khan En.lil in His real position and as his true self. That makes sense, however, because the Vedas are patriarchal texts, and as such, Lord Vishnu and his son, Lord Shiva, were fast to kick Khan En.lil out of the story and replace Him with themselves. Thus, there is not much to say about Him.

#### *IV. Lucifer, aka Prince Ea, En.ki, Vishnu, and his Various Other Aliases*

Now we are getting to deities that definitely do not lack aliases, and there is a jungle of information about them. The being with the perhaps most information written about him in the Vedas is Lord Vishnu and all the characters and avatars related to him. They are in fact so numerous that I have to select out just a few of them and go over them; otherwise I’d be sitting here for a few years putting *everything* together. That’s

---

<sup>510</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Vishvakarman>

not my task. Ironically, most people who read the Vedas—and even many scholars—think these characters are totally separate deities. Not so at all!

There is a reason why I wrote Level IV before Level V; I wanted the reader to get used to, and be familiar with, *syncretism*. To use the Sumerian texts in this respect, where the characters are not overwhelmingly many (relatively speaking), was a perfect way to show how syncretism works. You can take the name of one deity and compare him or her with another deity with a different name but with similar characteristics and see if they correspond to be one and the same. It's both surprising, and actually encouraging, to notice that all these characters could be narrowed down to just a few beings working behind the scenes, pretending to be many. Here, in Level V, where I've taken on the mastodon job with the Veda deities, using syncretism is a *must*, or we will never figure out what is going on. The good thing is that now the reader is fairly familiar with syncretism and can quite easily follow what I'm doing, and understand why I am doing it.

Why, however, were Ea and Marduk trying to hide the fact that there have only been a few ETs in charge of the AIF, and that these few ETs have run the planet for almost 500,000 years? Isn't this something that would have been a good idea to “brag” about—showing off their immense power, proving that only a few can control the huge masses?

In fact, it makes them vulnerable. The fact that the AIF, who are many in numbers, are totally reliable on only perhaps three or four leaders make these leaders vulnerable to the masses that they are controlling. They are immensely afraid that we all are going to wake up and either refuse to follow the orders, or simply create a situation where the Invaders would have to leave the planet. It is much better to pretend that there are many “gods” in charge in a well-organized hierarchal structure—that will overwhelm people who are trying to figure out the truth about their past, present, and future. They want to show that they are strong, when in fact there is an inner turmoil within the AIF that is always an issue. We can see the exact same thing happen amongst members of Organized Crime here on Earth—there are a few people on top, and the rest are following orders. However, the leaders are always terrified that their minions are going to rebel and take over (which often happens), or that a conflicting organization will start a war against them, where at the leadership will be taken over in that capacity.

Zechariah Sitchin actually did describe the turmoil going on within the Anunnaki hierarchy—he wrote about how the Anunnaki constantly fought each other, but he never failed to keep the Anunnaki on a level of their own, and show that humans are merely a slave race that couldn't do much about their position at hand, more or less. So the Sitchin story, which is the story that the AIF apparently wants us to believe, does show the power struggle, but the gods are put on such a high pedestal that it feels useless to go against them—we are at their mercy.

Hence we can see that the AIF tackled their dilemma from many different angles, and that is basically what is the difference between the various myths and religious scriptures—together they are telling the truth about the AIF (if we are able to read between the lines), but usually we humans stick to *one* version of religion or myth

and believe in that, and thus look at the gods from that angle. However, it doesn't matter *which* angle because the gods are always superior—it is only if we look at it from *all* angles that we can see their weaknesses. Apparently, the gods didn't expect that we humans would have the intellectual capability to do this, and therefore they were never concerned about it. We know how they feel an almost obsessive urge to hide the truth in plain sight, as if it turns them on, and that's what they have done in the scriptures they have left behind. Now, on the other hand, they are not at all as confident as they once were, and must in fact be quite nervous that the texts, by different researchers, will show their real value—the truth! Or, at least as close to the truth we may be able to come. I can guarantee you that there are more texts hidden out there—some are already found and are sitting in a vault, either in the Vatican or in some super-rich family's bank vault, while others are still waiting to be dug up. On the other hand, if the AIF is nervous enough about it, they may actually be digging them up themselves as we speak, so they can make sure that the remaining texts don't fall into the wrong hands. That would be unfortunate, but not unpredictable.

Let's continue our quest by taking a look at En.ki as Lord Vishnu. We have already covered some of his Avatars, such as Krishna and Rama, but there is so much more! As I said, we can't cover them all in these papers, so I have selected out the once I think are the most prominent, and are used most commonly in the Indian texts.

Although I have already mentioned Krishna and Rama, I will still begin with them because they “branch out” into deities with other names, who are still just that—other names for Krishna and Rama. So I will mention these two briefly before we move on to deities that may be slightly less known. Also, Vishnu is covered in a previous paper and will not be brought up again here. We do need to keep in mind, though, that Lord Vishnu is the highest ranking deity in the Vedic pantheon, and all the other gods, based on the En.ki character, are “extensions” of Lord Vishnu.

#### *iv.i. Lord Krishna*

Lord Krishna is mentioned in *Vishnu Sahasranama* of the *Mahabharata* and the *Keshava Namas* as the 57<sup>th</sup>, 550<sup>th</sup>, and the 24<sup>th</sup> name, respectively, as Lord Vishnu.<sup>511</sup> He is also often mentioned as an avatar of Lord Vishnu, but in *Vaishnavism*, which is a major branch of the Hindu religion, he is more than an avatar of Vishnu—he is looked upon as a full manifestation of Lord Vishnu himself, and thus *One* with Vishnu.<sup>512</sup> This is one of the reasons why in Hinduism you can worship both Vishnu and Krishna without contradicting yourself—they are one and the same.

---

<sup>511</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Krishna>

<sup>512</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Krishna#Worship>





Fig. 1. Lord Krishna with his flute.

The difference between a god who is sending down an Avatar of himself to Earth and one who is being a full manifestation of himself is that in the former, he is sending a “splinter” of his soul/fire to Earth, while he still exists somewhere else—let’s say in Svargaloka, the “God Planet.” It’s the equivalent to what we’ve been discussing many times before, when a soul splits his Fire into fragments and sends those fragments to different times on the earthly timelines. The latter means that the *entire* soul (which is not fragmented) is sending herself<sup>513</sup> down to Earth, like in Krishna’s case.

Krishna is known as a “blue being” (see *fig. 1*), something that is often referred to in the UFO community as a particular ET race, often as Pleiadians, and I am going to dedicate a complete paper in this level of learning to the Pleiadians in relation to the Indus Valley.

---

<sup>513</sup> The soul (Fire) is always feminine in nature—choice of physical gender is secondary.

I am not going to tell the entire story about Krishna's life, albeit it is quite fascinating. However, it's easy to find material to read about his life online, and we have enough material to cover here as it is. Although Krishna may be one of the most famous and renowned of the Vedic gods, he is far from the most interesting character when it comes to the purpose of this level of learning.

Krishna has often been compared to the Christian Jesus character in the sense that they both came to Earth during a time period when life down here was chaotic and out of control. Krishna's purpose was to reestablish order again, although contrary to Jesus, he often did so by instigating, or participating in, warlike activities. This may not be considered as particularly "divine behavior," so therefore Krishna is also portrayed as someone with an abundance of unconditional love. It is clearly emphasized that he treated his female lovers impeccably, although he had an ability to bi-locate so that he could be with several females at the same time. The story of Krishna seems to be particularly popular amongst women—naturally so because women can romanticize over how their lover gives them all the attention—something many women would like to experience in their own lives. The Krishna story is much about romantic love stories on a level that many women feel they want to experience but don't know how. Still, Krishna's attitude toward his women, and to his friends in general, seems to have a tendency to make up for his otherwise brutal behavior when it came to handling political and personal problems.

Krishna was also famous for his pranks and for playing the flute in a very enchanting way. This makes me think of another famous flute player, whom I have showed in previous papers is En.ki's alter ego—namely, Pan. The Pan character was also made famous, as we all know, through Walt Disney's cartoon figure, *Peter Pan*.

At first, Krishna is portrayed as a peace maker and a diplomat—particularly in the so-called *Kurukshetra War*. However, even as a young man, when assaulted, he used his soul powers, emanating from his chakras, and killed the assaulter. In other words, the message was—don't mess with Krishna, the "mediator!"

The Kurukshetra War is a "mythological" war, described in details in the epic, *Mahābhārata*. It started out as a dynastic succession struggle between two groups of cousins of a kingdom called *Kuru*. The struggle was about the throne (of course; what else?) The location of the great battle was fought in today's state of Haryana in India.<sup>514</sup>

The story goes that Krishna worked as a mediator between the two groups with poor result. The solution to the dilemma was a war, which Krishna fought side by side with the Vedic hybrid hero, Arjuna, whom we shall talk more about later on in this paper. At first, Krishna refused to raise any weapon in the battle, but Arjuna used bows and arrows. Then, when it came to the point of confrontation, Arjuna also refused to use his weapon, but that made Krishna angry, and he manipulated Arjuna to finally decide to kill. This didn't happen, however, until Krishna himself took to weapons and started killing.

---

<sup>514</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Kurukshetra\\_War](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Kurukshetra_War)

To read about the life of Krishna is to read about an “unstable god.” At times he appears to be a loving and caring person, who affects everybody in his environment in a positive manner, while on the flip side, he is an impatient god and a brutal killer. This is quite the picture we have gotten of En.ki across the levels of learning, also, so Krishna fits the mold, in addition to the obvious proof that he and Lord Vishnu are one and the same. Also, just like En.ki did to the Orion Council in the Babylonian texts, Krishna broke his vow in order to win the war.<sup>515</sup> Duryodhana was fighting on the opposite side of Krishna’s, and when Duryodhana was going to meet with his mother, Gandhari, Krishna set him up and had the character Bhima kill Duryodhana.

The Kurukshetra War resulted in the death of one hundred sons of Gandhari, and on the night when her son Duryodhana was murdered, Krishna visited Gandhari to show his condolences, although he was the one who instigated the killing behind the scenes by reminding Bhirma to complete the deed. Today we would call that covert hostility and backstabbing. Gandhari felt that Krishna certainly hadn’t done what he could to stop the war, so she cursed him and basically told him that he would die thirty-six years from that day.

When thirty-six years had passed, and Krishna sat against a tree to meditate, a hunter named Jara accidentally took Krishna for a deer and mortally wounded Krishna by shooting him with an arrow. Krishna looked at Jara and told him that in a previous life as Rama (see next subsection), Krishna had taken his life, so this was a part of Krishna’s karma. Hence, he told Jara that he didn’t have to worry about any consequences of this accidental killing. In other words, karma was fulfilled. Thus, Krishna died.

Krishna’s death noted the end of the Hindu *Dvapara Yuga*, which is the third out of four yugas. It lasted 864,000 years, and was the age between *Treta Yuga* and *Kali Yuga*; the fourth age, which started with Krishna’s demise and is the yuga we are currently living in.

---

<sup>515</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Krishna#Kurukshetra\\_War\\_and\\_Bhagavad\\_Gita](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Krishna#Kurukshetra_War_and_Bhagavad_Gita)

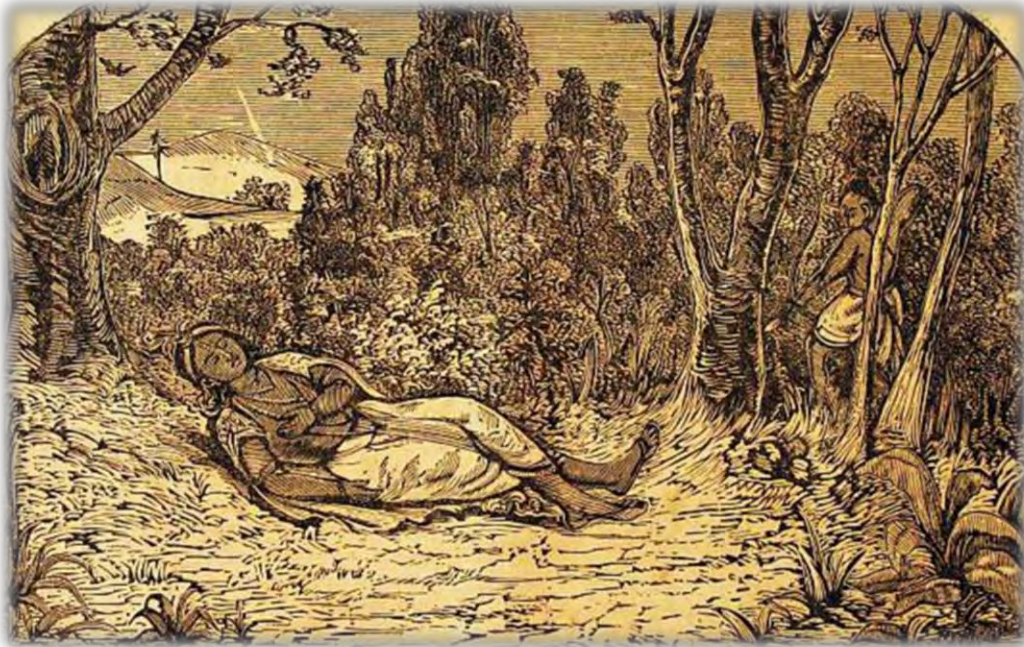


Fig. 2. Jara about to mortally wound Krishna with an arrow.

#### *iv.ii. Lord Rama and Hanuman*

Rama is said to be the seventh avatar of Vishnu,<sup>516</sup> so already there we know that he is an incarnation of En.ki, and don't need to prove that any further. He was also a king and a protagonist of the Hindu epic, *Ramayana*, which is another of those epics some people who have looked into the Hindu scriptures to some degree may probably have heard of. The *Ramayana* narrates his supremacy (so we won't forget that he is of godly nature). The interesting thing is that the common proposal is that Lord Rama lived 1.2 million years ago(!) during the *Treta Yuga*, the Hindu age that lasted 1,296,000 years and preceded Dvapara Yuga—Krishna's age.

There is no evidence that we should take the length of these yugas literally, and some readers may object due to that En.ki and the AIF invaded Earth 500,000 years ago, and thus shouldn't have been here about 1,000,000 years ago, which the *Ramayana* claims to be the case. However, albeit the AIF invaded half a million years ago, there are sources who tell us that the "Anunnaki" were actually here over the span of many earth ages, which could very well be the case. Lucifer may have visited Earth before the invasion as well, while Prince Ninurta and his mother were here together with the Namlu'u, although this would have been before Lucifer's Rebellion, which means that Lucifer was at that time not in bad standing with Orion and could visit frequently if he

---

<sup>516</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Rama>

wanted to. However, I'd like for the reader to see this as a side note—I personally don't think that En.ki, incarnated as Rama, was here 1,2 million years ago because at that time there was peace on Earth, and the Rebellion, as I said, had not yet taken place. Rama, just as his later counterpart, Krishna, was quite warlike. Still, Rama is considered being the most important Avatar of Vishnu, in conjunction with Krishna, and is called *The Perfect Man, Lord of Self-Control* or *Lord of Virtue*.<sup>517</sup>

Some may say that Rama was quite “tested,” and therefore his actions were justified, but I find it pretty interesting how these deities are bringing war and death to our planet wherever they show up. The bottom line is that they are bringing their own unresolved conflicts down here, and we are manipulated to participate in their warlike resolutions, which always remain unresolved with the effect of thousands of killed human warriors or soldiers.

The story goes that Rama, his divine wife, Sita, and his human brother, Lakshmana, spent fourteen years in exile in the forest. While living there as nomads, Sita was kidnapped by Ravana, a Rakshasa monarch. This resulted in a long search, and continued with a colossal war against the Rakshasa armies. Again, we see all these slaughters and murders. Those who may justify a war like that has to consider the following, however—although it may be very traumatizing for somebody to have his consort kidnapped, it's not a sign of higher consciousness to let thousands upon thousands of innocent people die in the process of getting her back. In addition—and more importantly—the Rakshasas are an ET species from another star system, so the war is really between Rama and an ET species—another war that was brought down here, with the consequent death of many humans in the process. Still, Rama is called the “Perfect Man” and “The Man of Virtue”—in other words, he is someone you and I should admire and strive to replicate in our behavior, seen from an earthly imprinted point of view. Wikipedia says, “Rama is revered for his unending compassion, courage and devotion to religious values and duty.”<sup>518</sup> According to the same source, the Sage named *Buddha* (Buddhism) is an incarnation of Rama,<sup>519</sup> which in that case makes Buddha an Avatar of En.ki as well—see how the puzzle pieces almost automatically fall into place, once we have crossed a certain barrier in the research. It becomes more and more effortless.

---

<sup>517</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Rama>

<sup>518</sup> Ibid., op. cit.

<sup>519</sup> Ibid.



Fig. 3. Rama in exile in the forest together with his becoming consort, Sita, and his brother, Lakshmana.

Similar to Krishna, Rama came to Earth because he was called upon<sup>520</sup>—this time by the “Earth Goddess.” There were too many wars, and too many evil kings plundering and slaughtering on Her planet (in reality, the “Earth Goddess” would of course never call upon En.ki to come and rescue Her planetary body). According to the story, She wanted Brahma (Lord Vishnu) to do something about it, so he sent an Avatar, who became Rama. Mostly, the Devas who were living here on Earth at the time were mainly afraid of Ravana, the evil Rakshasa King. Vishnu promised to have Rama kill the king of the Rakshasas.

---

<sup>520</sup> Isn't it interesting how these beings were “called upon,” and then they appeared? Where have we heard that before? Didn't the Ra People in Carla Rueckert's *The Ra Material* say the same thing? They only come when they are “called upon.” In Level III, I made connection between Ra and En.ki's AIF—not without merit!

Already as a young man, Rama learned to master divine weapons given to him to help him slay Ravana, once he became a grown man. However, long before the final confrontation, Rama got the chance to learn how to kill Rakshasas in general, as many opportunities arose, and he was always successful with defeating them.

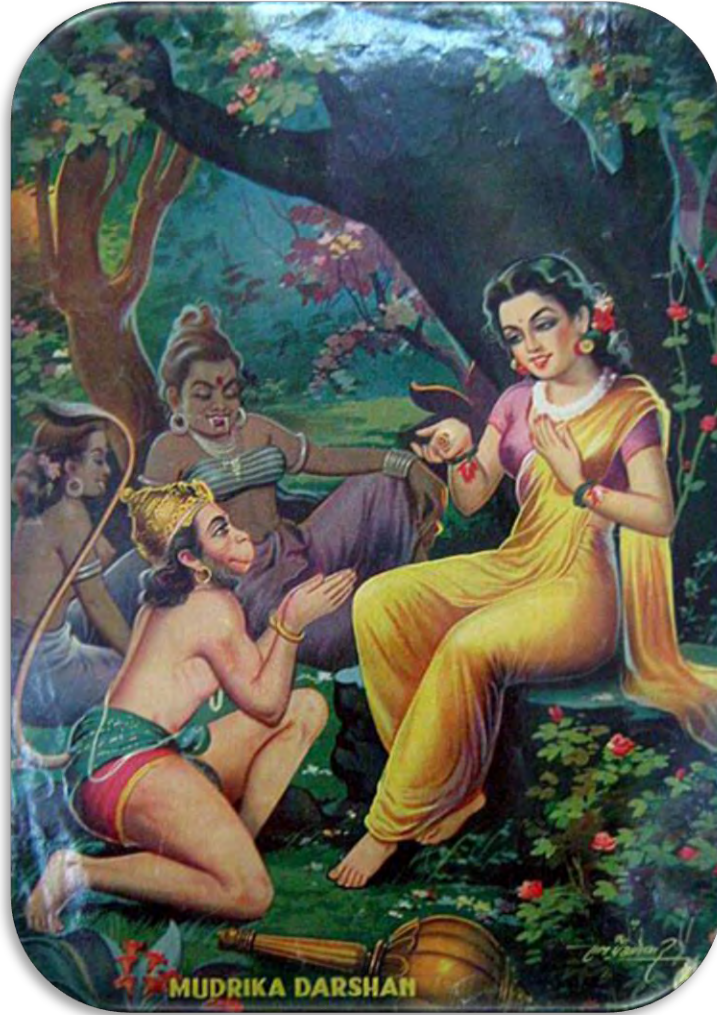


Fig. 4. Hanuman finds Sita in captivity.

When Sita was kidnapped by Ravana's men, Rama had no idea who had kidnapped her, and the two were separated for over a year. Ravana, unsuccessfully, was courting Sita, who was always very loyal to Rama. She knew that he had to fight Ravana in order to free her, and when Rama's "right hand," Hanuman, found her and wanted to rescue her, she refused to come because Rama was supposed to be her rescuer, not Hanuman.

Eventually, this story, as most stories does, ended "happily." Rama managed to kill Ravana and free Sita, who then became his wife. In Viakuntha (Vishnu's abode), however, Sita is Lakshmi, Vishnu's consort, who often incarnated together with him

when he sent an avatar to Earth. This makes sense, of course, when we know that Rama and Vishnu are one and the same.

Rama's reign lasted for 11,000 years, and the story tells us that during this time period, there was complete peace and harmony on Earth, and people were healthy and happy.

Rama had many companions throughout his life, and Hanuman, the “monkey man,” was one of them. His face looked like a mix between a monkey and a human (see *fig. 4*), but his name does not really mean “monkey man” but stems from the Sanskrit word “Ha” which means “jaw,” and “man” (or –mant) which means “disfigured.”<sup>521</sup> He was always loyal to Rama, and the one who was the most devoted to find Sita when she was kidnapped. Several texts indicate that he was the incarnation of Shiva,<sup>522</sup> which of course would make him Marduk. We are used to that Marduk is En.ki's son, which he is, but while on Earth, father and son every now and then were incarnated as humans and were then not always father and son in a physical manner. Some say that En.ki is about to incarnate in a human body again (or perhaps already has), and there are allegedly twelve human males who claim to be aspirants for housing En.ki's soul. I have covered that in previous levels of learning, and in the e-book, *The Myth Around Supriem David Rockefeller*.<sup>523</sup> At this point, I only know of three people who claim to be waiting for En.ki to choose one of their bodies. The other nine—if they exist—are unknown to me—thus far.

Hanuman was also a shapeshifter, according to the Ramayana. It says:

**Quote #14:** In the *Ramayana* Hanuman changes shape several times. For example, while he searches for the kidnapped Sita in Ravana's palaces on Lanka, he contracts himself to the size of a cat, so that he will not be detected by the enemy. Later on, he takes on the size of a mountain, blazing with radiance, to show his true power to Sita.<sup>524</sup>

The stories of Krishna and Rama have been rewritten many times throughout history, and the stories I've just told are the perhaps most common ones in existence today. It was important to portray the two as saviors of mankind, and not as warriors without conscience, which they basically were. They were basically two in a long line of “Saviors” who have come to Earth to help humankind in times of struggle—Jesus is just the last in line, and it's quite possibly time for another one soon. After all, that is what's been promised in the scriptures. Krishna and Rama also “helped” making war seem like a solution to conflicts when arguments failed, and because they both were also portrayed with enormous compassion in other parts of daily life, humans looked

---

<sup>521</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hanuman#Etymology\\_and\\_other\\_names](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hanuman#Etymology_and_other_names)

<sup>522</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hanuman>

<sup>523</sup> <http://supriemrockefeller.wordpress.com/>

<sup>524</sup> Goldman, Robert P. (Introduction, translation and annotation) (1996). *The Ramayana of Valmiki: An Epic of Ancient India, Volume V: Sundarakanda*. Princeton University Press, New Jersey. 0691066620. pp. 45-47.



up to them as role models. These two ETs were of course only two in another long line of leaders who have been depicted as warlike but also compassionate—something for mankind to mimic. It has certainly worked if we look throughout history—mankind has definitely taken after the gods, tried to be like them, and often we have been all too eager to serve them.

#### *iv.iii. Varuna, God of the Oceans*

The reader may recall from Level IV, in particular, how I referred to the Underworld as being a part of the Afterlife. I also mentioned that the same beings we now are so familiar with are in charge of that realm—in fact, they created it. The Queen of the Underworld is known as Ereškigal in the Sumerian texts, and her consort became Nergal, another of En.ki’s alter egos. We are now going to compare this information with what is primarily available in the Vedic texts. There are mainly two male Devas, who are related to the Underworld, and Varuna is one of them. Let me first establish who the Vedic Varuna character is, so that we make no mistake about it.

**Quote #15:** In Vedic religion, Varuna (Sanskrit Varuṇa वरुण, Malay: Baruna) or Waruna, is a god of the water and of the celestial ocean, as well as a god of law of the underwater world. A Makara is his mount. In Hindu mythology, Varuna continued to be considered the god of all forms of the water element, particularly the oceans.<sup>525</sup>

This makes Varuna the counterpart of Ea, Poseidon, Neptune, and Oannes, foremost, as all these deities are known to be related to water. In the above Wikipedia quote, it also takes into account the “underwater world,” which would be a connection to Ea’s Abzu (the term he stole from Khan En.lil). What connects all these beings all over the mythological spectrum, however, is that they are all gods of “all forms of water elements, particularly the oceans.” There is no doubt that Varuna and Ea/En.ki are one and the same.

Here is another revealing passage from the Vedas:

**Quote #16:** Later art depicts Varuna as a lunar deity, as a yellow man wearing golden armor and holding a noose or lasso made from a snake. He rides the sea creature Makara.<sup>526</sup>

---

<sup>525</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Varuna>

<sup>526</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Varuna#In\\_the\\_Vedas](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Varuna#In_the_Vedas)

Again, in Level IV, it was revealed that En.ki equates the Sumerian moon god, Nanna (Nannar) or Sin, as he is also called.<sup>527</sup> Above is also a reference to *snake*, which is more En.ki symbolism—En.ki being the “Serpent of Eden.”

Now, when we have established who he is, here is a reference to Varuna and his Underworld and Afterlife connection:

**Quote #17:** In post-Vedic texts Varuna became the god of oceans and rivers and keeper of the souls of the drowned. As such, Varuna is also a god of the dead, and can grant immortality.<sup>528</sup>

These are En.ki characteristics, congregated in one place. We have the oceans, rivers, “keeper of souls,” and a “god of the dead” who can grant immortality (referring to his scientific skills in genetic engineering).

#### *iv.iv. Yama, God of the Afterlife*

Once more, let us start with establishing that Yama is actually a Vedic counterpart of En.ki.

**Quote #18:** His Greek counterpart is Hades and Thanatos. His Egyptian counterpart is Osiris.<sup>529</sup>

In Level IV we discussed both the Greek god Hades and his Egyptian counterpart, Osiris. They both turned out to equate to En.ki. With that said, let’s go over to death and the afterlife. This is what Richard L. Thompson, the expert in the Vedas, has to say about Yama:

**Quote #19:** Vedic Lord of Death. Those familiars of Yama are charged with the conduction of time...The latter are functionaries equipped with mystic powers that enable them to regulate the process of transmigration of souls. Yama supervises the process of transmigration.. The familiars of Yama have exert control over their subtle bodies.<sup>530</sup>

This statement is telling us many things! It even teaches us that Yama and his cohorts have exert control over our avatars.<sup>531</sup> Otherwise, it tells us all we need to know about who Yama is, and how extremely well it corresponds with the Sumerian Nergal

---

<sup>527</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Sin\\_%28mythology%29](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Sin_%28mythology%29)

<sup>528</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Varuna#In\\_the\\_Vedas](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Varuna#In_the_Vedas)

<sup>529</sup> <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Yama#Hinduism>

<sup>530</sup> Thompson, 1995, op. cit.

<sup>531</sup> Remember that I spell “avatar” with a small “a” when I refer to the human “light-body,” which survives body death. “Avatar with a capital “A” refers to the Avatars of the gods—the splits of their souls into different beings.

character, who also showed to be En.ki. This is a perfect cross-reference of similarities between two different mythologies. In addition, we have his Greek counterpart in Hades, and we can go on and on, researching other mythologies around the world, and I guarantee we will find the same kind of evidence there.

#### *iv.v. The Ādityas of the Zodiac*

It's now time to look a little bit at the Sun gods in the Vedic texts. We've already looked at En.ki's connection to the Moon in both the Vedas and the Sumerian scriptures.

Normally, we are used to connecting Marduk with being the Sun god—particularly in his forms as Marduk Ra and Utu Šamaš (Shamash) in the Egyptian and Babylonian texts, respectively. However, in the Vedic literature, Vishnu and Shiva (En.ki and Marduk, also respectively) are sometimes entwined, almost as if they were one deity, and one deity alone. As we shall see, En.ki is ultimately connected with being the Sun god in the old Indian texts through his connection with Ādityas. Let me show you what I mean:

**Quote #20:** In Hinduism, Ādityas (Sanskrit: आदित्य, pronounced [aːd̪iːt̪j̪]), meaning "of Aditi", refers to the offspring of Aditi. In Hinduism, Aditya is used in the singular to mean the Sun God, Surya. Bhagavata Purana[1] lists total 12 Adityas as twelve Sun-gods. In each month of the year, it is a different Aditya (Sun God) who shines. All these 12 Adityas are the opulent expansions of Lord Vishnu in the form of Sun-God.<sup>532</sup>

We learned in *Section ii.i.* that Aditi is the Queen of the Stars—the Mother Goddess. In **Quote #20** it says that Āditya is the offspring of Aditi, which means he is the son of Aditi, the Star Queen, aka Queen Nin. We also know that Queen Nin had at least two sons, En.ki and his younger brother Ninurta (Prince En.lil). Ninurta is not involved in this story, so left is En.ki, whom we now suspect may be Āditya. Now we are going to prove it, but not only that—through En.ki's incarnation as Ādityas, we are going to show some pretty interesting things that correlate with what we discussed in Level IV. The Vedas are so rich on information that if the researcher is patient and concise, he or she can find the correlation he or she is looking for.

In Rigveda, Aditi has seven sons, whom all are Asuras. They are:

39. Varuna

40. Mitra

---

<sup>532</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/%C4%80dityas>

41. Aryaman
42. Bhaga
43. Anśa or Amśa
44. Dhāti
45. Indra
46. Vaya or Mārtanda<sup>533</sup>

I don't want to confuse the reader here, but the name Áditya can also be a term, Ádityas, which means "Sun-gods." In the Rigveda there are obviously seven Sun-gods, whereof Varuna (En.ki) is the one listed first. However, in the Bhāgavata Purāna, there are *twelve* Sun-gods, and that's when it's getting interesting.

47. Varuna
48. Mitra
49. Aryama
50. Bhaga
51. Amshuman
52. Dhata
53. Indra
54. Parjanya
55. Tvashtha
56. Vishnu (the Head of all Ádityas)<sup>534</sup>
57. Pushya
58. Vivasvan<sup>535</sup>

---

<sup>533</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/%C4%80dityas#Vedas>

<sup>534</sup> Bhagavad Gita 10.21: "adityanam aham vishnur" meaning "Of the Adityas I am Vishnu"

<sup>535</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/%C4%80dityas#Bhagavata\\_Purana](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/%C4%80dityas#Bhagavata_Purana)

**Quote #21:** In each month of the year, it is a different Aditya (Sun-God) who shines.<sup>536</sup> As Indra, Surya destroys the enemies of the gods. As Dhata, he creates living beings. As Parjanya, he showers down rain. As Tvashta, he lives in the trees and herbs. As Pusha, he makes foodgrains grow. As Aryama, he is in the wind. As Bhaga, he is in the body of all living beings. As Vivasvana, he is in fire and helps to cook food. As Vishnu, he destroys the enemies of the gods. As Amshumana, he is again in the wind. As Varuna, Surya is in the waters and As Mitra, he is in the moon and in the oceans.<sup>536</sup>

Here it tells us that Vishnu is not only one of these twelve Sun-gods, but he is also *the Head of all Adityas!* Varuna is mentioned here as well, being one of Vishnu's Avatars, so apparently, those counted as well. Thus, we can't say that Aditi had twelve sons with any certainty because a son's Avatar was mentioned in the equation, too. Indra, who equates Marduk, is also mentioned amongst the twelve, which makes sense.

The AIF, just like Mother Goddess, had this thing with the number 12—sometimes with number 13 as the additional number. Universes are built around these numbers, and thus is the zodiac. The zodiac, of course, has everything to do with the Sun, and therefore they also have everything to do with the Sun-gods, as we know, and that's where it's getting interesting.

In Level IV, we were talking about the 12 signs of the zodiac, and how beings “jumped” from one sign in the zodiac to another when the signs changed, in order to be in charge of the new sign. It seems like being in charge of a zodiac was either a competition between the gods, or each sign of the zodiac was meant to be assigned to one god, so that they could rotate their power. Maybe the latter once was true, but it turned out to be a competition, and it ended up with that En.ki and Marduk took possession of all the twelve signs, and have been for eons. Some say that there is a thirteenth sign, from which En.ki and Marduk run the other twelve.

All this may or may not correlate with what I have stumbled onto here with the twelve Adityas, but it definitely is food for thought. In [Quote #21](#) we can see some backup to my earlier statement in Level IV. Interesting is also how the Vedic gods can shapeshift and take on anything they want—they can even be in the wind and decide how the winds will blow; they can be in the fire and help to cook food; they can be in the waters, the moon, and in the oceans, etc. The reader may argue that these gods can do these things through technology, and that may very well be true, as their power as “gods” would not be as extensive if they didn't have their “devises” that could help them achieve certain, for us, unobtainable goals. It's not only the Vedas that are telling us about the gods being one with the elements, however—it's all over the Sumerian texts, and even in the Bible, too. It's also mentioned in most other ancient scriptures. We know that these beings can shapeshift—once we know how they do it, it's not a big deal—but in this case, some of it may be done with technology. As Bhaga (see [Quote](#)

---

<sup>536</sup> Ibid., op. cit.

#21 again), the Sun-god is even able to be within “every living being,” which probably means that he is merging with the Grid and the Mass Consciousness of Planet Earth, or maybe the Akashic Records.

Now I’d like for the reader to be very observant and read [Quote #21](#) one more time. I don’t know about you, but to me it almost seems and sounds like it’s the same Sun-god taking on the identity of all the other eleven Sun-gods. If this is true, it certainly backs up what I stated in Level IV, but even if it’s not the case, it looks like I have the backup anyway—so it works either way. It’s not that I am particularly looking for backup on this subject—I know that what I stated in Level IV is true—but it is always nice for the reader to get extra verification as well sometimes.

There is another logical aspect for Shiva and Vishnu to change places in the Pantheon and confuse everybody. It has to do with the takeover of Queen Aditi’s identity at one point. I want to go over that, too, but I think it’s more appropriate to mention this when we talk about Queen Ereškigal’s alter egos, later in this paper. The ancient mythologies never seem to stop amazing me, though, because once one has learnt how to put these things together, the whole story is told between the lines, and very little seems to be left out. In other words, it gets easier and easier to find what I’m looking for, as if I was just looking things up in an encyclopedia, and there it is!

#### *iv.vi. Agni—another Schizophrenic God?*

Agni is another deity in the Vedas with a “personality disorder.” He is sometimes depicted as En.ki, and sometimes as Marduk; the two taking on each other’s attributes.

In the next paper, we will go into more details about which god in the Vedas is associated with which star or star system. Let me already now, however, in order to explain who Agni is, reveal that Brahma (in form of Lord Vishnu) is the Lord of Heaven—his own version of Heaven—and this Heaven is located in the star constellation of Taurus, the Bull, which also is the constellation where the Pleiades are located. Vishnu’s main Vedic abode is alpha Tauri, which has a second name—in the Vedas it’s not called alpha Tauri but *Rohini*, which means “the red one;” a name of the red giant star, *Aldebaran!* Rohini is also known as *brāhmī*.<sup>537</sup> Thus, *Aldebaran is Lord Vishnu’s star!* I also exposed Aldebaran in my 2009 e-book, *The Myth Around Supriem David Rockefeller*, Chapter 10,<sup>538</sup> as being the star system from where the “Anunnaki” are to a large degree residing.

We discussed in a previous paper that Satyaloka is the highest and topmost loka within this material universe, and it is located in the star system of Aldebaran, 65 light-years from Earth.<sup>539</sup> The Vril Ladies around the Nazi Germany era channeled the

---

<sup>537</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List\\_of\\_Nakshatras](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_Nakshatras)

<sup>538</sup> <http://supriemrockefeller.wordpress.com/category/10-chapter-x/>

<sup>539</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Aldebaran>

Anunnaki, who were said to reside in Aldebaran, and there is a long and interesting story around that, which was partly told in *The Myth Around Supriem David Rockefeller*, but we are going to dig into that much deeper and in much more accuracy in a future paper. Regardless of what some people have had to say about the “Supriem book,” it holds up and thus far tells a marginal story, which can, if the AIF decides to, move from the margins into a proper place in the “Book of Planet Earth—the Real Story,” which could be said to be the papers I am now writing.



Fig. 5. Orion is aiming at Taurus with his bow and arrow, showing they are not the best of friends

Now we know that Lord Vishnu, aka En.ki, is in charge of Aldebaran, but what about Agni? In Hinduism, *Krittika* is an old name for the Pleiades, where Agni, the “God of Fire” rules.<sup>540</sup> Here we see that Agni is not necessarily just in charge of Aldebaran, but also of the Pleiades in general—including the so called *Seven Sisters*. Normally we are used to related the God of Fire to Marduk and his counterparts because Marduk Ra is the Sun-god, but here it seems like the Sun-god title is transformed to Vishnu/En.ki. For now, just hold on to this thought while we continue.

On Crystalinks.com, the webmaster says, “The Pleiades are called the star[s] of fire, and their ruling deity is the Vedic god Agni, the god of the sacred fire,”<sup>541</sup> and in Wikipedia’s list of Hindu deities, Agni is “the god of fire, and acceptor of sacrifices.”<sup>542</sup>

---

<sup>540</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List\\_of\\_Nakshatras](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_Nakshatras)

<sup>541</sup> <http://www.crystalinks.com/pleiades.html>

<sup>542</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List\\_of\\_Hindu\\_deities#List\\_in\\_alphabetical\\_order](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_Hindu_deities#List_in_alphabetical_order)

The more I look into Agni, I come to the conclusion that he can be both Vishnu and Shiva, depending on the time period, but also upon what is convenient and seems appropriate at the time. Here is an otherwise clear reference to Marduk, as the ram is mentioned, but he is also depicted with two heads, which could be a layered symbol, also meaning that he is two deities in one (Vishnu and Shiva).

**Quote #22:** Agni, the Vedic god of fire, has two heads, one marks immortality and the other marks an unknown symbol of life. Agni has made the transition into the Hindu pantheon of gods, without losing his importance. With Varuna and Indra he is one of the supreme gods in the Rigveda. Due to the link between heaven and earth, and deities and humans, he is associated with Vedic sacrifice, taking offerings to the other world in his fire. In Hinduism, his vehicle is the ram.<sup>543</sup>

Also, Agni has three forms; fire, lightning, and the Sun.<sup>544</sup> All these three attributes point toward Marduk. However, as I said, it pretty much depends on which scripture we are looking at. For example, in *Ayurveda*,<sup>545</sup> he is the one responsible for the sustenance of life,<sup>546</sup> which would make him Vishnu/En.ki. Also, in the Rigveda, it says about Agni that he “arises from water and dwells in the waters,”<sup>547</sup> which would make him En.ki/Oannes/Poseidon, and so on.

This is not the first time we see this apparent confusion—it’s also in the Bible, where we have the schizophrenic Jehovah/YHWH, who acts this way because he is a composite of at least two beings—En.ki and Marduk. Therefore, I am going to assign *both* En.ki and Marduk to Agni as well.

There are a myriad of other Hindu deities who would fit the profile of En.ki, and as mentioned before, these six deities mentioned thus far are only the tip of the iceberg. I chose them, although research has been done on quite a few more of them because these six are in my opinion the most important ones for the purpose of these papers. Therefore, we will end the research on En.ki’s counterparts here, and quickly jump over to his son, Lord Marduk Ra, to see what we can find on him.

### *V. Marduk Ra—Lord of the Sun and the Earth*

Marduk Ra is not an ounce better than his father, En.ki, when it comes to having a astronomic number of aliases. One really has to keep one’s mind straight to be able to separate them all from the thousands of names, literally, mentioned in the ancient literature. The Vedas, and the Hindu texts in general, are certainly the richest gold mine of information there are, in this respect, and here one really has to be careful.

---

<sup>543</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Agni>

<sup>544</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Agni#Etymology>

<sup>545</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ayurveda>

<sup>546</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Agni#Legends>

<sup>547</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Agni#Vedas>



Fortunately, it gets easier the more one digs, or otherwise the job would be almost unbearably tedious.

We have already, in previous papers, pointed out certain beings in the Hindu texts that are equated to Marduk, so I'm not going to go over these again—we have other characters we need to look into now instead. Before we start, I will list the ones I have already cross-checked and showed the reader in previous papers. Hence, I will list Hindu names for Marduk, in alphabetical order, and in which paper I exposed them. This list I think may be helpful for the reader.

The names below are thus all Hindu names for Marduk Ra.

59. Garuda, Paper #6.
60. Hanuman, Papers #8 and #9.
61. Indra, Paper #4.
62. Ketu (Both En.ki and Marduk), Paper #6.
63. Rahu, Paper #6.
64. Rudra, Paper #7.
65. Shiva, Papers #1 and #3.

In addition, we have also discussed (and I have showed evidence of) that the Greek god, Apollo, is Marduk's counterpart (see Papers #3 and #8), as well as Horus (Paper #8).

Now, let us see what else we can find out about Marduk Ra and his Vedic counterparts, and you, the reader, if you so wish, can add those names, one by one, to your own list, starting with the 1-6 above.

### *v.i. Surya—Lord of the Chakras*

We already know that we are being heavily controlled, both while we are in flesh and in the spirit world. Some may think that we know what we need to know by now, and this is it! It may feel like more than enough.

Unfortunately, I need to fill your brains some more, so please make room! There is still much more we need to grasp about ourselves and the controllers, who keep us imprisoned. Although I am very well aware of that a considerable part of all this could be viewed as “bad news,” I am still very happy that I started walking this path—eating from the Tree of Knowledge, as it were. I feel it does protect me, and the knowledge leads to so[u]lutions I can work with. Without comprehension, I would, just like so many others on this planet, try to fly but always end up falling flat on the ground. I hope and assume that the reader will feel similar to me.

In New Age, channeling, and spiritual research, we tend to discuss chakras to a large extent. I have mentioned them, too—especially in the earlier levels of learning. We have seven of them that are connected directly with our bodies, plus additional five that are also connected to us, but are more far reaching—stretching way out in the galaxy and further out in the Universe. Let us see how our seven chakras, foremost, are related to the AIF, and to Marduk in particular. To successfully be able to do so, we need to begin by looking at the Hindu god, Surya. Here’s the astrological aspect of him (my own additions are within these kind of brackets [ ]):

**Quote #23:** In Vedic astrology Surya is considered a mild malefic on account of his hot, dry nature. Surya represents soul, will-power, fame, the eyes, general vitality, courage, kingship, father, highly placed persons and authority. He is exalted in the sign Mesha [Aries], is in mulatrikona in the sign Simha [Leo] and is in debilitation in the sign Tula [Libra].<sup>548</sup>

Let’s continue and learn more:

**Quote #24:** Surya is the chief of the Navagraha, the nine Indian Classical planets<sup>549</sup> and important elements of Hindu astrology. He is often depicted riding a chariot harnessed by seven horses which might represent the seven colors of the rainbow or the seven chakras in the body. He is also the presiding deity of Sunday. Surya is regarded as the Supreme Deity by Saura sect and Smartas worship him as one of the five primary forms of God.<sup>550</sup>

[...]

Surya as the Sun is worshipped at dawn by most Hindus and has many temples dedicated to him across India.<sup>551</sup>

Here we see that Surya is a Sun-god, and Sunday is actually dedicated to him. More serious is the mentioning of him representing the seven chakras. This is something to bear in mind because we are going to follow up on the chakras in much more detail as we move on. As it is, we think we are in charge of our own chakras—at least when we are “awakening,” but I would say we are not—not until we have awakened to the truth about the chakras as well. *Can the readers see what kind of “beginners” we all have been (and still are), but at least we are now quickly getting use of more and more of our brain power, and we are getting more access to our*

---

<sup>548</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Surya#In\\_astrology](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Surya#In_astrology)

<sup>549</sup> The seven “Classical planets” are (one for each day of the week): Sunday-Sun; Monday-Moon; Tuesday-Mars; Wednesday-Mercury; Thursday-Jupiter; Friday-Venus; and Saturday-Saturn. Ref. [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Classical\\_planet#Week-day\\_names](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Classical_planet#Week-day_names)

<sup>550</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Surya>

<sup>551</sup> [http://www.academia.edu/3761831/Hindu\\_god\\_and\\_its\\_imagery](http://www.academia.edu/3761831/Hindu_god_and_its_imagery)

*dormant DNA. The reader may, or may not realize this, but by learning what is in those papers, our brain and DNA capacities are increasing manifold.*

In [Quote #25](#), we have the proof that Surya indeed is Marduk, when we learn that Surya's Egyptian counterpart is Ra (my emphasis in *italics*):

[Quote #25](#): Like some other deities, such as Shiva, who are worshiped by saints, normal worshipers and demons, Surya too has a following of the same types of beings. Group of Raksasas known as Yatudhanas were the followers of Surya and wandered with him.[6] It is also mentioned that Bhauvana the Daitya offered a prayer to Surya with the Rathantara saman and was immediately turned into an elephant.[6] *His Greek counterpart is Helios and his Egyptian counterpart is Ra.*<sup>552</sup>

Now, when we know who Surya is, let us continue looking at the chakras and the Kundalini.

[Quote #26](#): Surya's seven horses also represent the seven chakras in the chakras or spiritual centers in our subtle body, the blossoming of which leads to the rising of the power of Kundalini or the serpentine energy residing within us.<sup>553</sup>



Fig. 6. Lord Surya on the Seven Horse Chariot.

---

<sup>552</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Surya#Religious\\_role\\_and\\_relations](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Surya#Religious_role_and_relations)

<sup>553</sup> [http://www.dollsofindia.com/library/hindu\\_vahanas/](http://www.dollsofindia.com/library/hindu_vahanas/)

We learn that the Seven Chakras are equated to seven horses, and the Kundalini is “serpentine energy,” i.e. serpent being on En.ki’s nature. From here we have the term “horseman” or “horsemen.” To see the link, let us turn to ancient Egypt (I know this is a long quote, but please bear with me and read it all).

**Quote #28:** The Uraeus (/jʊˈriəs/;[1] plural Uraei or Uraeuses; from the Greek οὐραῖος, ouraios, "on its tail"; from Egyptian j' r.t (iaret), "rearing cobra") is the stylized, upright form of an Egyptian cobra (asp, serpent, or snake), used as a symbol of sovereignty, royalty, deity, and divine authority in ancient Egypt.

The Uraeus is a symbol for the goddess Wadjet, who was one of the earliest Egyptian deities and who often was depicted as a cobra. The center of her cult was in Per-Wadjet, later called Buto by the Greeks.[2] She became the patroness of the Nile Delta and the protector of all of Lower Egypt. The pharaohs wore the Uraeus as a head ornament: either with the body of Wadjet atop the head, or as a crown encircling the head; this indicated Wadjet's protection and reinforced the pharaoh's claim over the land. In whatever manner that the Uraeus was displayed upon the pharaoh's head, it was, in effect, part of the pharaoh's crown. The pharaoh was recognized only by wearing the Uraeus, which conveyed legitimacy to the ruler. There is evidence for this tradition even in the Old Kingdom during the third millennium BCE. Several goddesses associated with or being considered aspects of Wadjet are depicted wearing the Uraeus also.

At the time of the unification of Egypt, the image of Nekhbet, who was represented as a white vulture and held the same position as the patron of Upper Egypt, joined the image of Wadjet on the Uraeus that would encircle the crown of the pharaohs who ruled the unified Egypt. The importance of their separate cults kept them from becoming merged as with so many Egyptian deities. Together, they were known as The Two Ladies, who became the joint protectors and patrons of the unified Egypt.

Later, the pharaohs were seen as a manifestation of the sun god Ra, and so it also was believed that the Uraeus protected them by spitting fire on their enemies from the fiery eye of the goddess. In some mythological works, the eyes of Ra are said to be uraei. Wadjets existed long before the rise of this cult when they originated as the eye of Wadjet as cobra and are the name of the symbols also called the Eye of the Moon, Eye of Hathor, the Eye of Horus, and the Eye of Ra—depending upon the dates of the references to the symbols.

As the Uraeus was seen as a royal symbol, Horus and Set were also depicted wearing the symbol on their crowns. In early mythology, Horus would have been the name given to any king as part of the many titles taken, being identified as the son of the goddess. According to the later mythology of Re, the first Uraeus was said to have been created by the goddess Isis, who formed it from the dust of the earth and the spittle of the then-current sun deity. In this version of the mythology, the Uraeus

was the instrument with which Isis gained the throne of Egypt for Osiris. Isis is associated with and may be considered an aspect of Wadjet.<sup>554</sup>

From this long quote we can make a link from Uraeus to the goddess Wadjet, with links to Marduk Ra, Hathor, and Horus. Uraeus/Wadjet have a link to the Sun-god Surya via the Kundalini and the “Spirit Horses,” the chakras. Thus, Spirit Horses have a link to Surya. In Egyptian mythology we see a similar motif with Ra, who is sometimes referred to as Horus (Sun-god). Hence, we can see that these Horses are controlled by the Sun-god Ra and his Hindu counterpart Surya, and in some respect also Horus.

Thus, the Seven Horsemen (who are mentioned in the Bible) equal the seven chakras, and the eight that controls the seven is the Sun-god, if we take the symbology about the Horsemen into consideration.

**Quote #29:** Maha Shivratri...is the celebration of the Hindu God, Shiva. On this day, devotees fast, practice meditation and yoga in reverence of Shiva. Shiva means, “auspicious one” and he is usually depicted in meditation with a third eye at the brow, crescent moon, snake coiled around his neck, while holding a trident and a drum.<sup>555</sup>

Thus, Shiva, who is another aspect of Surya and Ra, can be associated to one of the chakras (Horsemen), namely the sixth, which is the Third Eye. This is a beginning to show the reader that the Seven Horsemen are the symbols for the seven chakras, and when we open the chakras in all our ignorance, who is in control of the energy that is exchanged during a meditation, for example? If someone is “in control” of something, and someone else isn’t, and is even ignorant of that someone is in control at all, it means that the one in control can use his power however he wants to. More important; the energy that suddenly is available when someone is opening his or her chakras can be harvested by the one in control.

We may also want to ask ourselves: who is in control of the “spiritual movement?” Even if many want to distance themselves from New Age, are they really? Just because we say we are doesn’t necessarily mean we are. There is no doubt that man is evolving, but evolving into what, under whose hidden control, and under which conditions? Does the AIF let us evolve because they want us to, and if so, why? This is maybe something to think about very hard. More about this later, of course.

---

<sup>554</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Uraeus>

<sup>555</sup> <http://www.spiritvoyage.com/blog/index.php/shiva-and-kundalini-yoga/>

*v.ii. Ganesha, the Elephant Man*

Although many people have never heard his name, I think Ganesha is still a well-known Hindu god amongst people. The reason for this is that he is the “Elephant Man”—he has a human torso but an elephant head with trunk and everything. This is a pretty common picture (see *fig. 7* below) that we often see in relation to the Hindu religion.

My purpose with exposing all these gods and compare them is not only to show that the gods are the same all over the world—I think I have already proved that—but for each god I am exposing, I want the reader to learn something new about the Alien Invader Force (AIF). So also with Ganesha. First, however, I want to do a small presentation of the god.



Fig. 7. Ganesha, the “Elephant Man,” depicted with his four arms and elephant head.

Ganesha is still a widely worshipped deity in the Hindu pantheon. He is known as the remover of obstacles, the patron of arts and sciences, and the Deva of intellect and wisdom.<sup>556</sup> He is also the god of beginnings, and is honored before starting ceremonies and rituals.

Here is an interesting thing; Ganesha is also invoked as patron of letters and learning during writing sessions.<sup>557</sup> If he is Marduk (which I intend to show evidence of), this statement is remarkable, as Marduk was the one who often dictated what came to be written into the scriptures, while the Sages were the ones who actually wrote it down. It's like someone would say that Josef Mengele was the master scientist when it came to twins, and then stop there. Those who have done their research know that Mengele mapped the human brain using what he learned from identical twins (usually through torture and sexual abuse)—research that later became known as MK ULTRA and Monarch Mind Control. I believe the statement that Ganesha was the patron of letters and learning during writing sessions definitely hints at him dictating what was to be written into the historic records. Some may think it's harsh to compare that with Josef Mengele, but the effects were quite similar, as were the intentions.

Now, let us see what the name Ganesha means.

**Quote #30:** The name Ganesha is a Sanskrit compound, joining the words gana (Sanskrit: गण; IAST: gaṇa), meaning a group, multitude, or categorical system and isha (Sanskrit: ईश; IAST: īśa), meaning lord or master.[15] The word gaṇa when associated with Ganesha is often taken to refer to the gaṇas, a troop of semi-divine beings that form part of the retinue of Shiva (IAST: Śiva).<sup>558</sup>

We are obviously back to Lord Shiva again, and we know that Lord Shiva is the equivalent with another Lord—Marduk. If we continue on this trail, some commentators interpret the name “Lord of the Ganas” to mean “Lord of the Hosts,”<sup>559</sup> or “Lord of Created Categories,” such as the elements.

Lord of the Hosts is an expression which can be found elsewhere, namely in the Bible—in Yahweh Sabaoth. Some say that, too, means *Lord of the Hosts*, and identify Yahweh Sabaoth as a God of War. Now, who was the main War God? Ares.

Let's revisit Babylon again.

**Quote #31:** In the late Babylonian astral-theological system Nergal is related to the planet Mars. As a fiery god of destruction and war, Nergal doubtless seemed an appropriate choice for the red planet, and he was equated by the Greeks either to the combative demigod Heracles (Latin Hercules) or to the war-god Ares (Latin

---

<sup>556</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ganesha>

<sup>557</sup> Ibid.

<sup>558</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ganesha#Etymology\\_and\\_other\\_names](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ganesha#Etymology_and_other_names)

<sup>559</sup> The word gaṇa is interpreted in this metaphysical sense by Bhāskaraṛāya in his commentary on the gaṇeśasahasranāma. See in particular commentary on verse 6 including names Gaṇeśvaraḥ and Gaṇakṛīḍaḥ in: Śāstri Khiste 1991, pp. 7–8.

Mars) -- hence the current name of the planet. In Assyro-Babylonian ecclesiastical art the great lion-headed colossi serving as guardians to the temples and palaces seem to symbolise Nergal, just as the bull-headed colossi probably typify Ninurta.<sup>560</sup>

Now we can see that there is a link between Ganesha, Nergal, and Ares all across the different mythologies. Even Apollo has links to Nergal and the Underworld:

**Quote #32:** The Hebrew term Abaddon (Hebrew: אַבְדּוֹן, 'Āḇaddōn), and its Greek equivalent Apollyon (Greek: Ἀπολλύων, Apollyon), appear in the Bible as a place of destruction and an angel, respectively. In the Hebrew Bible, abaddon is used with reference to a bottomless pit, often appearing alongside the place שְׁאוֹל (sheol), meaning the land of the dead.<sup>561</sup>

My point here is that all these deities can be traced up and down, and back and forth, and we still end up with Marduk. Very few people have made such connections before, but *they need to be made because the gods, if they show up, may refer to themselves as one or more of these old deities in order to make themselves look good!* The reader is now smarter than to swallow their propaganda.

However, I know there are well-known researchers out there who are *currently trying to connect Apollo with very benevolent forces* by making incorrect associations. These researchers and the associations they make can sound very credible at first, but *they will not be able to prove their claims*. If the reader ever stands before something like that, try to remember what I said here. *The evidence is in these papers*.

Now, for those who were surprised over the AIF's control of our chakras and Kundalini, here is another reference, directly referring to Ganesha, aka Marduk (my emphasis is in *italics*):

**Quote #33:** According to Kundalini yoga, Ganesha resides in the first chakra, called Muladhara (mūlādhāra). Mula means "original, main"; adhara means "base, foundation". The muladhara chakra is the principle on which the manifestation or outward expansion of primordial Divine Force rests.[94] This association is also attested to in the Ganapati Atharvashirsa. Courtright translates this passage as follows: "[O Ganesha,] *You continually dwell in the sacral plexus at the base of the spine [mūlādhāra cakra].*"[95] *Thus, Ganesha has a permanent abode in every being at the Muladhara.*[96] *Ganesha holds, supports and guides all other chakras, thereby "governing the forces that propel the wheel of life".*<sup>562</sup>

This is another thing that I certainly haven't been "sitting on." I didn't know this until I started researching the Vedas, but it certainly means that an additional thing we

---

<sup>560</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nergal#Attributes>

<sup>561</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Abaddon>

<sup>562</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ganesha#First\\_chakra](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ganesha#First_chakra)



need to do is to get back to be in charge of our chakras. We will discuss this in Paper #16. This is very important, as the reader most certainly understands, so bear with me until we get to that paper. The reader may see now why these levels of learning can be quite massive (many pages), but we have a lot to cover.

### *v.iii. Skanda and the Seven Sisters of the Pleiades*

Skanda, who also goes under other names, such as Kartikeya and Murugan, is another interesting deity, or Avatar, which probably would be a better term. Most of these deities are Avatars—that’s what they really are; Avatars of the “higher” gods.

Skanda is the Commander of the Gods—at least outside of the Highest Lokas, and especially here on Earth. His “brother” is Ganesha, whom we discussed in the previous subsection, and his vehicle is the RAM (a clear association to Marduk).

In the Purānas, Skanda is the son of Shiva (Marduk), but at the same time brother of Ganesha. This, of course, doesn’t make sense on an analytical level. However, what they often did in the Vedic literature was to refer to an Avatar as their “son,” just as Jesus could be said to be an Avatar of En.ki. Thus, being a “brother” of Ganesha, and a son of Shiva, and an Avatar of Shiva, would make Skanda the counterpart of Marduk. This also makes sense when we read the whole complicated story of Skanda, which we don’t have time to go into here, but is easy to find online for those who are interested.

Let’s instead take a look at the most fascinating aspects of Skanda/Marduk. The ancient texts tell us that Skanda as Murugan was raised by six sisters, known as the “Kṛttikā.” We’re taught:

**Quote #34:** In Hindu mythology, the god Skanda was raised by the six sisters known as the Kṛttikā and thus came to be known as Kartikeya (literally "Him of the Kṛttikā"). According to the Mahābhārata, Kartikeya was born to Agni and Svāhā, after the latter impersonated six of the seven wives of the Saptarṣi and made love to him. The Saptarshi, hearing of this incident and doubting their wives' chastity, divorced them. These wives then became the Kṛttikā.<sup>563</sup>

Just to clarify; the “Saptrarshi” mentioned in the above quote are the “Seven Rishis” (Sages), who are mentioned frequently throughout the Vedas. They are basically regarded as the “patriarchs of the Vedic religion.”<sup>564</sup> What **Quote #34** actually says is that the Seven Rishis (said to be very wise) are doubting the wives’ morality when it comes to sexual relationships. In other words, the Kṛttikā are immoral. However, who are the Kṛttikā? (My emphasis in *italics*.)

---

<sup>563</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/K%E1%B9%9Bttik%C4%81>

<sup>564</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Saptarishi>

**Quote #35:** The star cluster Kṛttikā (Sanskrit: कृत्तिका, pronounced [kr̩tt̩k̩kaː], popularly transliterated "Krittika") sometimes known as *Kārtikā*, corresponds to the open star cluster called *Pleiades* in western astronomy, it is one of the clusters which makes up the constellation *Taurus*.<sup>565</sup>

Here we have a direct link between the Kṛttikā, the Pleiades, and the Constellation of Taurus. The Rishis are also saying that the Seven Sisters of the Pleiades are sexually immoral, which makes much sense. The reader may or may not recall, but we discussed in Level IV how the Pleiadians came down to Earth as the “Fallen Angels” and impregnated the gorgeous looking human females just for the sexual sensation of it. This was most certainly done by the Pleiadians becoming “walk ins” in existing human males, and from there manipulating human females to have sex with them—in many cases, they literally raped them. Then they used the Pleiadian Giant genes and mixed them with human DNA (all with En.ki’s consent), and the offspring became Giants. This is nothing I’m making up; it was admitted to by the channeled group of Pleiadians, who are hosting Barbara Marciniak’s body. Hence, we can *definitely* say that the Pleiadians were “sexually immoral” to use a mild term. In reality, they broke every universal law they could in regard to not interfering with an evolving group of humanoids. Moreover, they broke every rule under the Law of Free Will. These crimes do not go unnoticed, and supposedly, the Pleiadians who are now lecturing through Marciniak’s vessel are here to make amends for what their ancestors were doing to Homo sapiens ages ago. Apparently, these Pleiadians can’t continue evolving until they have made amends for what their ancestors did. Mind you; this is *their* version of why they are here right now, but from have listened to them, and with the knowledge base I have, I can see that there is a much bigger agenda behind their being here. To understand this concept, please read *The Third Level of Learning*, which goes into depth about channeling.

There is one thing, however, which I need to bring up regarding the Pleiades before we move on. The Pleiades, which are a part of the Constellation of Taurus, were also where En.ki as Lucifer took refuge after the Rebellion War, and Aldebaran became perhaps his most important outpost in Sector 9—our sector of the Milky Way Galaxy. This is more or less backed up by Marciniak’s Pleiadians as well. Although they admit to that En.ki has his flaws, similar to the rest of the Anunnaki, En.ki is the one who has been the Pleiadians’ mentor during the Nanosecond. Hence, they often put En.ki in a good light. As the reader can see, there are very few sources we can trust, although there *are* good sources here, believe it or not. However, there’s not much they can do if we humans don’t come to our senses, wake up to the reality we live in, and stop agreeing with being manipulated. Not until then—if we ask for it—can we get some help from beings who have been on our side since the beginning of our imprisonment. This means that we could have lessened our suffering and decreased our prison time

---

<sup>565</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/K%E1%B9%9Bttik%C4%81>

here if we had used more of our smarts and not been so comfortable with the toys that have been handed to us.

Anyway, after these important side notes, let's go back to where we were. We now know that Skanda was raised by six of the Seven Sisters, but what happened then, when Skanda grew up?

**Quote #36:** In Hindu astrology, Kṛttikā is the third of the 27 nakṣatras. It is ruled by Kartikeya.<sup>566</sup>

Now we know that Marduk is a ruler of the Pleiades. Now take a look at this (no need to understand all what this quote says, just take in the concept of it.)

**Quote #37:** The first elaborate account of Kartikeya's origin occurs in the Mahabharata. In a complicated story, he is said to have been born from Agni and Svāha, after the latter impersonated the six of the seven wives of the Saptarishi (Seven Sages). The actual wives then become the Pleiades. Kartikeya is said to have been born to destroy the Asura Mahisha.[9] (In later mythology, Mahisha became the adversary of Durga.) Indra attacks Kartikeya as he sees the latter as a threat, until Shiva intervenes and makes Kartikeya the commander-in-chief of the army of the Devas. He is also married to Devasena, Indra's daughter. The origin of this marriage lies probably in the punning of 'Deva-sena-pati'. It can mean either lord of Devasena or Lord of the army (sena) of Devas.[citation needed] But according to Shrii Shrii Anandamurti, in his master work on Shiva[10] and other works, Kartikeya was married to Devasenā and that is on the ground of his name as Devasena's husband, Devasenāpati, misinterpreted as Deva-senāpati (Deva's general) that he was granted the title general and made the Deva's army general.<sup>567</sup>

I agree that this is a complicated story, but we can see how Shiva, the main “god soul,” is intervening with his own avatar and helps him become a general of the Deva army. More importantly, it looks as if, at this point, due to wars and intrigues, there is some kind of migration from Ursa Major to the Pleiades by some gods. Or because of conflicts, some are cast out of Ursa Major and moving to the Pleiades. It looks as if Marduk is finding refuge in his father's domain in Taurus!

Last regarding Skanda, we can again see the direct link between him and Marduk:

**Quote #38:** Like most Hindu deities, Subrahmanya is known by many other names, including Senthil, Vēlaṅ, Kumāran (meaning 'prince or child or young one'), Swaminatha (meaning 'smart' or 'clever'), Saravaṇa, Arumugam or Shanmuga

---

<sup>566</sup> Ibid.

<sup>567</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Kartikeya#Hindu\\_epics](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Kartikeya#Hindu_epics)

(meaning 'one with six faces'), Dandapāni (meaning God with a Club), Guhan or Guruguha (meaning 'cave-dweller')...<sup>568</sup>

We are back to the Underworld and “cave-dweller” again. It seems like wherever we research these beings, it comes back to the Underworld and the Afterlife. They have made sure that that particular reference is there, in the open, or halfway hidden.

Now, let us make some more Vedic association with Marduk, and then we’ll move on to portray the infamous “Queen of the Underworld,” thus far mostly known as *Ereškigal*.

#### *v.iv. Tvastar and Viśwákarman*

Tvastar (or Tvaṣṭṛ) was born from the navel of the invisible Viśwákarman, known in the Hindu text as the “blacksmith” of the Hindu gods—the being who designed and created all the Vimānas, tools, and weapons for the gods, to use in daily life and in devastating wars.<sup>569</sup> Tvastar is also known as the “visible” creator, while Viśwákarman is the “invisible one,” working more behind the scenes. This is, as we will see, only another way of describing Avatars. I will show the readers that Viśwákarman is the equivalent to the “invisible” Marduk, and is just another name for Shiva. Tvastar, on the other hand, is one of Viśwákarman’s Avatars, and is thus an incarnation of Marduk.

However, this “duo,” Viśwákarman and Tvastar, is an interesting one because the two elevated themselves as the “Architect of the Universe.” From there, it takes on and becomes quite fascinating.

#### *v.iv.i. Viśwákarman—Blacksmith of the Hindu Gods*

Viśwákarman, whom I’ve decided to present side by side with his Avatar, Tvastar, has according to the Rigveda, the following characteristics:

**Quote #39:** Viśwákarman is the personified Omnipotence and the abstract form of the creator God according to the Rigveda. He is the presiding deity of all craftsmen and architects.[1] He is believed to be the "Principal Architect of the Universe ", and the root concept of the later Upanishadic Brahman / Purusha.<sup>570</sup>

---

<sup>568</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Kartikeya#Other\\_names](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Kartikeya#Other_names)

<sup>569</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Vishvakarman#In\\_the\\_Vedas](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Vishvakarman#In_the_Vedas)

<sup>570</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Vishvakarman#In\\_the\\_Vedas](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Vishvakarman#In_the_Vedas)

Most readers who are reading physical and metaphysical hypotheses as these levels of learning already know about the *Illuminati* and the *Freemasons*. If there is somebody out there who has missed it, I'll quickly let you know that Freemasonry is worshipping a "God" that is the "Great Architect of the Universe." This is the being they call God, period. Well, Christians, and even many people subscribing to other religions, attack Freemasonry and say that their God is *not* the God of the Old Testament, but in fact an occult term for Lucifer, the "Lightbearer." (I am not going to provide any proof for all this here because it's very simple to find the evidence just by googling it—there is tons of evidence out there. I also created a whole gigantic website database, updated between 1998-2009, <http://illuminati-news.com/>, which more or less exclusively talks about these subjects.) The lower level Freemasons, in their turn, defend themselves and say that this is nonsense—that they are not Satanic worshippers, and that the Christians and others have it wrong.



Fig.8. Viśvākarman.

Testimonies from insiders and whistleblowers amongst high level Freemasons, however, show that their organization indeed worship Lucifer, and that it's he who is

the “Great Architect of the Universe.” According to some of them, the eye on the capstone of the Great Pyramid of Giza, portrayed on the back of the American One Dollar Bill as well, is in fact the “Eye of Lucifer,” (see *fig. 9* below). Others say it’s the “Eye of Horus,” which would indicate Marduk (Osiris is En.ki, and Horus is En.ki’s and Isis’ son, which makes him Marduk). As the reader can see, we have two beings claiming to be the “Great Architect,” En.ki and Marduk. In Freemasonry, they are depicted as Lucifer and Horus, or Osiris and Horus. Hence, the Eye on top of the pyramid can symbolize both En.ki and Marduk.



Fig. 9. The “Eye of Lucifer/Horus” on the back of the U.S. One Dollar Bill (see left).

This whole matter proves that at one point in time, the roles of Queen Nin and Khan En.lil were taken over by “lesser” gods, who since then have pretended to be the Creators of the Universe. If the reader goes back in the text and review [Quote #39](#), you will see that it says that Viśwákarma is the Architect of the Universe, and consequently also the Brahman. These titles, as has been proven earlier, belong to the Queen of the Stars, and above Her, the Divine Feminine—the Multiversal life force which is in everything in this universe and all others, from what we understand. [Quote #39](#) alone is good evidence that En.ki and Marduk, in liaison with their partners in crime not only took over the Earth, but also the titles of the real Creatrix of the Multiverse and Her consort.

Still, it would not be surprising in the end, when En.ki and his son are standing trial for what they have done that they defend themselves and say that when they stated that they were the Architect and the Brahman, they meant that these titles were implying the holographic universe he had created for humanity to live in (the 4%), and not the Universe which the Queen of the Stars had created. I think it’s quite naïve if he thinks they would get away with that, but you can’t know exactly how these beings are thinking.

*v.iv.ii. Hiraṇyagarbha*

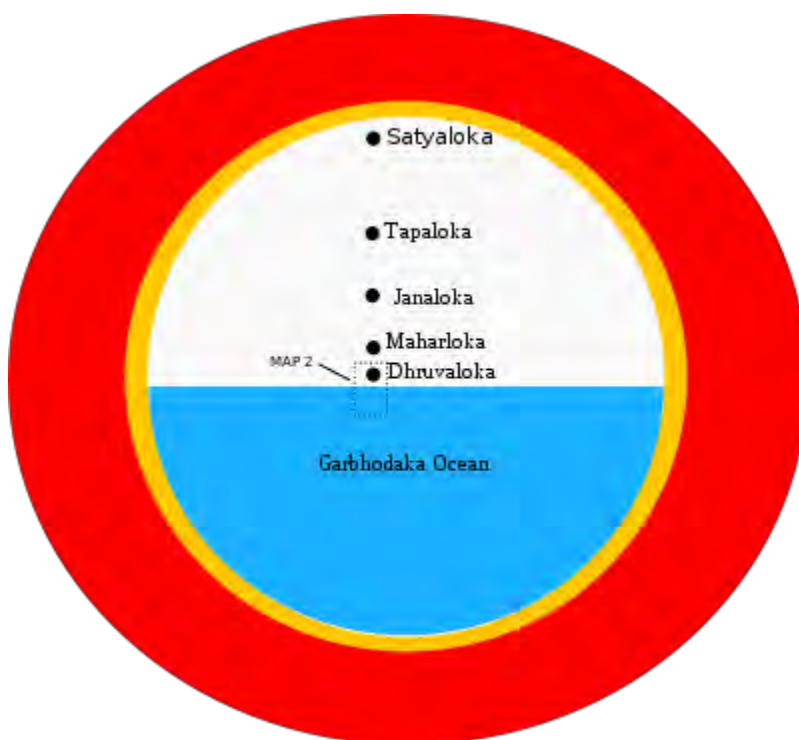


Fig. 10. Hiraṇyagarbha. This is one of many material universes, Brahmāṇḍa, which expand from Mahā Viṣṇu when he breathes.

Now, let us study the *Hiraṇyagarbha*—one of many material universes (*fig. 10*). Again, Marduk in the guise of Viśvākarman, is taking on the role of the Creator of the particular universe we live in.

**Quote #40:** Hiraṇyagarbha (Devanagari: हिरण्यगर्भः ; literally the 'golden womb' or 'golden egg', poetically rendered 'universal germ') is the source of the creation of the Universe or the manifested cosmos in Indian philosophy,[1] it finds mention in one hymn of the Ṛigveda (RV 10.121), known as the 'Hiraṇyagarbha Sūkta', suggesting a single creator deity (verse 8: yo deveṣv ādhi devā eka āsīt, Griffith: "He is the God of gods, and none beside him."), in the hymn identified as Prajāpati The concept golden womb is again mentioned in Viswakarma suktha Rg 10-82.

The Upaniṣad calls it the Soul of the Universe or Brahman,[2] and elaborates that Hiraṇyagarbha floated around in emptiness and the darkness of the non-existence for about a year, and then broke into two halves which formed the Svarga and the Pṛthvi.

In classical Purāṇic Hinduism, Hiraṇyagarbha is a name of Brahmā, so called because he was born from a golden egg (Manu Smṛti 1.9), while the Mahābhārata calls it the Manifest.<sup>571</sup>

This is another very interesting reference. Again, we have the egg-shaped universe, which is the predominant hypothesis behind Life Physics Group California's (LPG-C's) metaphysical and quantum mechanical "Working Model," something they claimed was not a hypothesis,<sup>572</sup> but proven fact.<sup>573</sup> I am not disputing that the Universe is egg-shaped (there are other scientists saying the same thing), but in the sense of LPG-C, they got much of their information directly from the AIF.

The Sages are making very bold statements in the Purāṇas, the Rīgveda, and in other scriptures, when they make the claims included in [Quote #40](#). They are basically elevating Vishnu/Viśvākarman to become the Prime Creator. This is not coming as any kind of surprise, of course, as this has been done many times over, but in these scriptures, it makes it very "solid," and is not open for any kind of interpretations.

### *v.iv.iii. The Golden Grounding Cord*

Now, let me make the reader aware of something else in regard to the Hiraṇyagarbha:

[Quote #41](#): Post-classical yoga traditions consider Hiraṇyagarbha as the originator of yoga.<sup>574</sup>

I am bringing this up here just to make sure the readers don't think that yoga is something really bad because it is originating with the Hindu texts and Lord Vishnu. If you are a yoga practitioner, or a teacher, I would advise you to continue and not stop because of what is revealed here. However, I think it's very important that you create the golden cord and the golden aura around yourself before you start practicing. If you have forgotten how to do it, it's simple: imagine yourself creating a robust golden cord that reaches all the way to the center of the Earth, and at the bottom of this cord you create a giant diamond, or any other precious stone that you are particularly fond of. Then you create a golden aura around yourself, and this aura should be connected to

---

<sup>571</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hiranyagarbha>

<sup>572</sup> Past term. LPG-C was dissolved shortly after their Chief Scientists, Dr. A.R. Bordon, died in the summer of 2013. The group members are allegedly still working together to continue their research, but this time they are working "underground" and are not a public group. I personally don't know anything about them, or who took over after their top scientist died. After Dr. Bordon's demise, I lost contact with the group—they didn't exclude me, I just didn't have time to find out what actually followed upon Dr. Bordon's death...

<sup>573</sup> See Wes Penre: "The First Level of Learning, Science Paper #1: Exploring the Unum--The Building Blocks of the Multiverse (February 16, 2011)," Section 6, "Regions of the Unum." <http://wespenre.com/exploring-the-unum.htm>

<sup>574</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hiranyagarbha>



the cord and reach from side to side and front to back so that your whole body is covered. Make this aura, let's say five inches outside of your visible body. By doing this, you ground yourself, but also show non-physical beings that you are serious, and that you are a strong person who knows what it's all about, and you are claiming your sovereignty; telling everybody that no one is allowed to mess with you.<sup>575</sup>

This is actually something I suggest that everybody does several times a day—when you have done it for a while, it becomes a routine, and you can do it in a couple of seconds. Do it first thing in the morning when you wake up and then throughout the day, until it's time to go to bed. Finally, do it one last time before you go to sleep (very important). Believe it or not, but this is making a big difference and will keep entities away.

Can I prove it? Although the results are subjective, I believe I can assure a positive result if it is done properly. Do it, and you *will* notice a difference! Also, if you teach yoga (or any other metaphysical classes), make sure you include the “Golden Grounding Cord Practice” in the classes—please! Also equally important as I have stated many times—do a [breathing exercise](#) before and after the yoga class! If you incorporate these two practices, you may get astonishing results, and your students will be happy and stay with you.

I had some problems in the beginning to remember to implement the *Golden Grounding Cord* practice several times a day, but now it falls naturally, and it's quite rare that I forget to do it. I'm sure that those who take this seriously will gain quite a lot from it.

### *v.iv.iv. Tvastar*

Last, when it comes to Marduk and his counterparts, let us move over to Viśwākarman's Avatar, Tvastar, and show beyond doubt that he really is Marduk, which in turn also shows that Viśwākarman is Marduk as well, since the first is the latter's Avatar.

**Quote #42:** Tvaṣṭṛ is a solar deity in the epic of Mahābhārata and the Harivaṃśa. He is mentioned as the son of Kāśyapa and Aditi, and is said to have made the three worlds with pieces of the Sun god Surya. The surname of south Indian goldsmiths Thattar (Tamil: தட்டர்) is probably derived from the term Tvoshtar.<sup>576</sup>

As we discussed in Paper 6 under the section, “How the Vedic Gods Set up their Manipulative System,” Kāśyapa is the equivalent to En.ki and earlier in this paper I showed that Aditi, who originally is another name for Queen Nin, can also be many

---

<sup>575</sup> This is something I learned from listening to Pleiadian lectures. I implemented it, and it turned out to work very well.

<sup>576</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Tvastar>

different deities; in this case, Kāśyapa's consort. Nonetheless, it shows that Tvastar is the son of Kāśyapa, i.e. En.ki, which makes Tvastar the equivalent to Marduk. In [Quote #42](#) he is also presented as a Sun god (solar deity).

Generally speaking, "everybody knows" that in the New Testament of the Bible, Jesus is a carpenter, which basically means he is a "builder," or a "creator god." I have earlier given hints to that Jesus and En.ki are one and the same, which in many ways makes sense. Still, just how in the Viśwákarman/Tvastar story, the two present themselves both as Queen Nin (Creator of the Universe) and Lord En.ki, respectively, the same mix back and forth appears in the New Testament. Be very careful not to always make clear distinctions between En.ki and Marduk because if we do, we're going to end up with some serious contradictions. The two intentionally took each other's roles at times, and it was not always to confuse the masses. Such is also the case with the biblical god Jehovah and his schizophrenic behavior. En.ki sometimes was, as we discussed a few sections ago, the "King of Sun gods," in spite of that we know Marduk being the typical Sun deity. Even Jesus was a typical Sun god, which is clearly demonstrated by his halo.

[Quote #43](#): With it not being found in the Bible, the halo is both pagan and non-Christian in its origin. Many centuries before Christ, natives decorated their heads with a crown of feathers to represent their relationship with the sun god. The halo of feathers upon their heads symbolized the circle of light that distinguished the shining divinity or god in the sky. As a result, these people came to believe that adopting such a nimbus or halo transformed them into a kind of divine being.

However, interestingly enough, before the time of Christ, this symbol had already been used by not only the Hellenistic Greeks in 300 B.C., but also by the Buddhists as early as the first century A.D. In Hellenistic and Roman art, the sun-god, Helios, and Roman emperors often appear with a crown of rays. Because of its pagan origin, the form was avoided in early Christian art, but a simple circular nimbus was adopted by Christian emperors for their official portraits.<sup>577</sup>

This is highly symbolic and would indicate that Jesus could have been either En.ki or Marduk, or both (or even better—their Avatars). All these alternatives could potentially be correct, but Jesus, too, was showing both En.ki's more controlled behavior and Marduk's outbursts, like when he tipped over the table in wrath at the marketplace when he got upset with the merchants (the bankers). Anyway, I want to go back to the carpenter subject, and show an interesting reference to Tvastar. Michael Jordan, in "Encyclopedia of Gods," writes the following:

[Quote #44](#): Tvastar, *carpenter*, is a Hindu creator god, mentioned in the Vedas, and referred to as the "divine builder" who fashions living creatures on earth ... He is an

---

<sup>577</sup> <http://www.gotquestions.org/Bible-halos.html>

aditya, or sun god, and father of Saranyu. His attributes are the *homajakalika*, an uncertain fire device, ladle, and two lotuses. A.G.H.<sup>578</sup>

Tvastar, just as Jesus, is said to have been a carpenter, so there are definitely things that associate the two, as well as there are things that associate En.ki with Jesus.

In this paper I have given the reader a few things to ponder in regards to En.ki and Marduk, as presented in the Vedas. As usual, I have only scratched the surface, and this is not only because of space limitations. I also want the readers to be able to look up other deities in the ancient Hindu texts, do the research—including using syncretism—and see which Sumerian/Egyptian/Greek/Roman god or goddess they come up with. I am of the conviction that whomever the reader decides to research, there is a counterpart in the other mythologies, in other parts of the world.

### *VI. Isis, Inanna, Ishtar, Lilith, and Aphrodite*

Establishing that these five female deities are one and the same takes care of a lot of headache when researching the different deities. Albeit all five of them, mythologically speaking, have traits that are quite similar to each other, they are also made different because it may have “pleased” the Sages of old—or rather Marduk or En.ki, depending on whom was dictating a certain story. Also, we should not forget that Ereškigal, Queen of the Underworld, is connected to these five counterparts as well—particularly Isis and Inanna.

These conflated goddesses have of course their counterparts in the Hindu religion, too, and in the effort to find them, we can also establish further evidence of the conflation. To do so, interestingly, I am even going to dig a little bit into African mythology, stemming from the Nigerian region.

### *vi.i. Lakshmi, the Goddess of Fertility, Love, Beauty, and Wealth*

Sometimes, the easiest and best way to find out if two deities—in this case goddesses—are counterparts is to look at their characteristics. Amongst other characteristics that are sovereign to a specific goddess, the five goddesses mentioned above also have characteristics that they all share. Such traits are *fertility, love, beauty, and wealth*, as we discussed in Level IV. Hence, let us look for these and see if we can find a goddess in the Vedas, or in any other Hindu scripture, who matches at least two, if not more, of the four characteristics.

After some search efforts, I found a goddess named *Lakshmi*. Let’s get some data on her:

---

<sup>578</sup> Jordan, Michael, *Encyclopedia of Gods*, New York, Facts On File, Inc. 1993, p. 269, op. cit.

**Quote #45:** Lakshmi (Sanskrit: लक्ष्मी lakṣmī, Hindi pronunciation: [ˈləkʃmi]) is the Hindu goddess of wealth, love, prosperity (both material and spiritual), fortune, and the embodiment of beauty. She is the wife of Vishnu. Also known as Mahalakshmi, she is said to bring good luck and is believed to protect her devotees from all kinds of misery and money-related sorrows.<sup>579</sup>

Bingo! Lakshmi has all of these characteristics. Here is also a reference to being the consort of Vishnu, which is another thing I brought up in Level IV regarding the five goddesses and which is now also being evident in the Hindu religion. For those who recall, Isis, being Prince Ninurta's (Prince En.lil's) daughter, was being raped by his brother, En.ki/Nergal and "forced" to stay in the Underworld with him and create his offspring. Ereškigal and Inanna are said to be sisters, and Ereškigal takes over the role of Isis/Inanna when the latter flees to En.ki's surprise and annoyance. A new branch of Homo sapiens, usually called Homo sapiens sapiens, is then created by Nergal and Ereškigal, and later, yet another branch of mankind is created by Marduk and Ereškigal, when En.ki loses his manhood, as a consequence after Prince Ninurta confronted him in the Rigel star system and chopped off En.ki's phallus in revenge for raping his daughter. Ninurta also put a curse on En.ki, so that he can never reproduce again.



Fig. 10. Lakshmi

---

<sup>579</sup> <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Lakshmi>

Just to compare Lakshmi with the other counterparts, let's revisit two of them that we just discussed—Inanna and Ishtar; both mentioned in the same reference.

**Quote #46:** Inanna (/ɪˈnænə/ or /ɪˈnɑːnə/; Cuneiform: 𒀭 (Old Babylonian) or DINGIRINANNA (Neo-Assyrian) DMUŠ<sub>3</sub>; Sumerian: Inanna; Akkadian: Ištar; Unicode: U+12239) is the Sumerian goddess of love, fertility, and warfare, and goddess of the E-Anna temple at the city of Uruk, her main centre.<sup>580</sup>

As we can see, Inanna/Ishtar is the goddess of love and fertility, according to this reference, but also of warfare. Now, by looking up Aphrodite, we get an even broader picture of the traits of this particular combined goddess:

**Quote #47:** Aphrodite (Listeni/æfrəˈdɑːti/ af-rə-dy-tee; Greek: Ἀφροδίτη) is the Greek goddess of love, beauty, pleasure, and procreation. Her Roman equivalent is the goddess Venus.<sup>581</sup>

Thus, we can add pleasure and procreation to the list. It doesn't really matter which religion or mythology we look at—this goddess is portrayed as the goddess of love and sexuality. The way I see it, “love” in this sense has very little to do with deep caring for another—something we connect with love—but instead love and sex are more or less the same thing.

Although my main focus in this level of learning has been the Vedas and the Hindu religion in general, it's inevitable to now and then stumble upon other mythologies and religions as well when researching a certain deity. So was the case with Lakshmi and Aphrodite. Level V has very little to do with African religions per se, but when I see a reference to a such, I'd very much like to include it because it proves that the AIF really *were* spread out all over the planet, and the records of them can be found in all four corners of the world, as it were. The *Yoruba religion* is practiced in southwestern Nigeria,<sup>582</sup> and still we'll find the same deities there.

**Quote #48:** Oshun, or Ochun (pronounced [ɔʃún]) in the Yoruba religion, is an Orisha who reigns over love, intimacy, beauty, wealth and diplomacy. She is worshiped also in Brazilian Candomblé Ketu, with the name spelled Oxum. She should not be confused, however, with a different Orisha of a similar name spelled "Osun," who is the protector of the Ori, or our heads and inner souls. Ochun relates mostly to woman but also man.

Oshun is beneficent, generous and very kind. She does, however, have a horrific temper, one which she seldom ever loses. When she does, it causes untold

---

<sup>580</sup> <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Inanna>

<sup>581</sup> <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Aphrodite>

<sup>582</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Yoruba\\_religion](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Yoruba_religion)

destruction. Oshun is said to have gone to a drum festival one day and to have fallen in love with the king-dancer Shango, god of lightning & thunder. Since that day, Shango has been married to Oba, Oya, and Oshun, though Oshun is said to be considered his principal wife.<sup>583</sup>

Oshun, carrying the same characteristics as the other goddesses, was also married to a god named Shango, according to the above reference—and what do we know?! Shango is the *god of lightning & thunder*. Who else is always related to lightning and thunder? Zeus, aka Marduk! Then again, who “married” Isis when En.ki lost his infamous sexual abilities? Marduk did, albeit Ereškigal eventually took over the role of Isis. Regardless, we can see how myths “travel” to the most distant places.

Speaking of distant places—interestingly enough, Oshun is also worshipped in Brazil. That’s not even the same continent! Words travel in mysterious ways, don’t they? Or did the gods just tell the Sages what to write down?

From Brazil, let us travel a little bit north until we come to Cuba. According to [Quote #48](#), Oshun became Oxum in Brazilian mythology. Not so in Cuba, though, albeit the two locations can be said to belong to the same continent. In Cuba, this goddess is worshipped under the same name as in Africa—Oshun! With the risk of sounding like a broken record—words travel in mysterious ways!

Let’s see what Cuban mythology has to say about Isis/Oshun.

[Quote #49](#): In Cuban Santería, Oshun (sometimes spelled Ochún or Ochun) is an Orisha of love, maternity and marriage. She has been syncretized with Our Lady of Charity (La Virgen de la Caridad del Cobre), Cuba's patroness. She is associated with the color yellow, metal brass,<sup>[1]</sup> peacock feathers, mirrors, honey and anything of beauty, her principal day of the week is Saturday and the number she is associated with is 5. She is the river goddess.<sup>584</sup>

Although Inanna has “calmed down” here and has become more traditional in the sense that her hyper-sexuality is removed, there is no doubt that we are still reading about the same deity but in another part of the world. Here she is related to Saturday, which is the day of Saturn, i.e. En.ki; so the connection is still there. In Nigeria, however, Oshun/Inanna is still a very sexual goddess as relayed in the following part of the African Oshun tale: “The dance of Oshun is the most sensual one. She laughs as Yemaya and shakes her arms to sound her bracelets. Oshun raises her arms over the head to emphasize her enchantments. While she dances, she makes sexual movements and asks for sex to the men with her extended hands and abrupt movements of her

---

<sup>583</sup> <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Oshun>

<sup>584</sup> <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Oshun#Santer.C3.ADA>

hips.”<sup>585</sup> She is also sometimes depicted as a vulture,<sup>586</sup> which indicates her Bird Tribe ancestry.

I am not the only one who have found the link between Oshun and Isis. Jide Uwechia, the owner of the website Rasta Livewire,<sup>587</sup> makes the same discovery:

**Quote #50:** Like Egyptian Isis and later Greek Diana, Osun is the goddess of love and is widely beloved. She is known for healing the sick, cheering the sad, bringing music, song and dance, as well as bringing fertility and prosperity.<sup>588</sup>

I also wanted to include the Cuban version here for a particular reason—it says here that she is the “river goddess.” I would like the reader to keep that in mind for the next subsection. Likewise, the river may on a superficial level refer to the river that flows close to where the goddess is worshipped, but on a deeper level, the river refers to the Universe itself. The Universe is symbolically called the “Ocean” on a metaphysical level, and the “River” is therefore the flow of energy through the Universe. In due time I will show the reader why I bring this up in this particular circumstance.

### *vi.ii. Dānu, the River Goddess*

As mentioned at the end of the last section, there is another Hindu reference to Isis et al, which includes the river. Her name is Dānu.

**Quote #51:** Dānu, a Hindu primordial goddess, is mentioned in the Rigveda, mother of the Danavas. The word Danu described the primeval waters which this deity perhaps embodied. In the Rigveda (1.32.9), she is identified as the mother of Vrtra, the demonic serpent slain by Indra.[1] In later Hinduism, she becomes the daughter of Daksha and the consort of Kasyapa.

As a word for "rain" or "liquid", dānu is compared to Avestan dānu "river", and further to river names like Don, Danube, Dneiper, Dniestr, etc. There is also a Danu river in Nepal. The "liquid" word is mostly neuter, but appears as feminine in RV 1.54.<sup>589</sup>

The “Ocean” is the metaphor for the Universe as a whole—all the 100% of it, and it symbolizes energy. The Ocean is what we call Mother Goddess or the Divine

---

<sup>585</sup> <http://cubanyoruba.blogspot.com/2007/04/oshun.html> “Dances of Oshun.”

<sup>586</sup> Ibid., “Who is Oshun?”

<sup>587</sup> <http://www.africaresource.com/rasta/>

<sup>588</sup> <http://www.africaresource.com/rasta/sesostri-the-great-the-egyptian-hercules/oshun-the-african-goddess-of-beauty-love-prospertiy-order-and-fertility-by-jide-uwechia/>

<sup>589</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Danu\\_\(Asura\)](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Danu_(Asura))

Feminine. The “River” is the currents in the Ocean, which can perhaps be best explained as the movement of energy. A Goddess, who is not the *real* Mother Goddess, may be of such nature that she can control some Rivers in the Divine “Waters.” The children and grandchildren of the Orion Queen would, as I see it, be in control of some Rivers because they have learned how. En.ki, however, is associating himself with the Ocean rather than the River because he thinks of himself as being able to create universes. After all, he might reason, he was able to create the holographic universe that we are manipulated into believing is the real universe. He is just as much a Creator God as the Goddess Herself, he might think, because he created the “Matrix.” Isis, however, is the River Goddess, and supposedly Khan En.lil’s favorite—something Sitchin recognized as well, albeit he called Khan En.lil by the title, Anu—*Heaven the Orion Empire*.

There is another reference to Isis or Inanna in the Vedas, but I have already her up in Paper #7. Her name is *Atargatis*, and she was discussed under the “mermaid” section, which I called, “IV. What Did All The Sailors See? Were They All Just Drunk, or are Mermaids for Real???” For those who are interested, or need a reminder, I strongly recommend that the reader returns to that section for a review.

## VII. *Ereškigal—the Goddess of Death*

The perhaps most important goddess for the AIF is Ereškigal, the Queen of the Underworld. Just because she is a goddess of the world below doesn’t mean that she is always dwelling there, just as En.ki is not always dwelling in, and under, the oceans because he’s associated with them. It only means that the Underworld and the oceans are Ereškigal’s and En.ki’s domains—respectively. En.ki, for example, have many domains, and the Underworld is another domain that he shares with the Queen of Death, when he’s known as Nergal.

There is an elderly woman that I have been in contact with, who claims to be Ereškigal in a current human incarnation. I have no way of proving whether she is or not, but she is very consistent about it. She also claims that she was born into the House of Windsor, which doesn’t surprise me at all, however.

If it fits the purpose, whether they are “for real” or “Intelligence Agents,” they try to take on a friendly and caring approach—in this woman’s case, she is even working on exposing her “own kind” (the Anunnaki) because she claims that she was thrown out of the Windsor family at some point! Her exposure, however, shouldn’t be taken too seriously because she is exposing it from a Sitchin point of view, which is the “safe” way of doing it, as that version was *meant* to be published—I’m pretty convinced that the AIF supported Sitchin.

Funny also is that when I exposed Ereškigal in my papers, together with all the “Anunnaki” she associated with, she was quick to agree with me, saying that this evil agenda must stop (and she was not referring to me as the one with an “evil agenda”). Later on, I found out that she is continuing to “expose” things from a Sitchin perspective.



Why am I mentioning this? Because I want to show the reader what is out there. This woman contacted me shortly after I'd been contacted by Utu Šamaš, aka Marduk, and she referred to him as her brother, which would have been correct if I'd followed Sitchin's presentation. Instead, I would say that Ereškigal currently is Marduk's lover and consort. In her relation with me and the general public, she is acting like a cozy mother, or a grandmother, and there is apparently nothing of what I say or write that can shake her stable grandmother attitude. She continues her friendly approach even when proven wrong but does not change her viewpoint on things. This is either mind control or the real thing—people like her, Supriem, James Casbolt (aka Michael Prince), and others, are not doing what they are doing "for fun." They believe who they are, which means that there is more to the picture than meets the eye.

With this, let us leave present time for a while and go back to the mythological world of the old Hindu religion. Let us meet with Kali, the most vicious female goddess in the Vedic scriptures.

### *vii.i. Kālī—Shiva's Consort*

We have been talking about *Shakti* a few times in this level of learning. For the main part, I have associated Shakti with Devi, the Mother of all Creation, i.e. Mother Goddess, the Divine Feminine. However, if we continue researching, we will find other aspects of Shakti as well—a much darker concept of the term, which does not seem to fit with Mother Goddess at all.

I will show what I mean in the following reference, which also gives us an introduction to Kali (or Kālī).

**Quote #52:** The first appearance of Kālī in her present form is in the Sauptika Parvan of the Mahabharata (10.8.64). She is called Kālarātri (literally, "black night") and appears to the Pandava soldiers in dreams, until finally she appears amidst the fighting during an attack by Drona's son Ashwatthama. She most famously appears in the sixth century Devi Mahatmyam as one of the shaktis of Mahadevi, and defeats the demon Raktabija ("Bloodseed").<sup>590</sup>

Here it says that she appears as *one* of the shaktis—not as *the* Shakti. Wikipedia has a pretty good definition of Shakti, and I want to bring this up because it is important to distinguish *the* Shakti (Mother Goddess) from shakti as a general term.

**Quote #53:** Shakti (Sanskrit pronunciation: [ˈʃakti]) (Devanagari: शक्ति; from Sanskrit shak, "to be able"), meaning "Power" or "empowerment," is the primordial cosmic energy and represents the dynamic forces that are thought to move through the

---

<sup>590</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Kali#Origins>

entire universe in Hinduism.[1] Shakti is the concept, or personification, of divine feminine creative power, sometimes referred to as 'The Great Divine Mother' in Hinduism. On the earthly plane, shakti most actively manifests through female embodiment and creativity/fertility, though it is also present in males in its potential, unmanifest form.<sup>591</sup>

As we can see here, the word really stands both for the Goddess of All, but on the earthly plane, “shakti most actively manifests through female embodiment and creativity/fertility, though it is also present in males in its potential, unmanifest form.” Everything is of the Divine Feminine, and shakti therefore also refers to when someone uses female creativity, and fertility, for example.

Kali is maybe the one character of the AIF that I appreciate writing about the most, only because she is such an obvious AIF character, the way I depict them. How she is described in the Vedic texts are quite revealing, in my opinion. Let us continue with some important characteristics of this charismatic “goddess.”

**Quote #54** Kālī (Sanskrit: काली, IPA: [kaːliː]), also known as Kālikā (Sanskrit: कालिका), is the Hindu goddess associated with empowerment, shakti. She is the fierce aspect of the goddess Durga (Parvati). The name Kali comes from kāla, which means black, time, death, lord of death, Shiva. Since Shiva is called Kāla—the eternal time—Kālī, his consort, also means "Time" or "Death" (as in time has come). Hence, Kālī is the Goddess of Time and Change. Although sometimes presented as dark and violent, her earliest incarnation as a figure of annihilation of evil forces still has some influence. Various Shakta Hindu cosmologies, as well as Shākta Tantric beliefs, worship her as the ultimate reality or Brahman. She is also revered as Bhavatārīni (literally "redeemer of the universe"). Comparatively recent devotional movements largely conceive Kālī as a benevolent mother goddess.[1] Kālī is represented as the consort of Lord Shiva, on whose body she is often seen standing. Shiva lies in the path of Kali, whose foot on Shiva subdues her anger.

Kālī is the feminine form of kālam ("black, dark coloured").[3] Kāla primarily means "time" but also means "black" in honor of being the first creation before light itself. Kālī means "the black one" and refers to her being the entity of "time" or "beyond time." Kālī is strongly associated with Shiva, and Shaivas derive the masculine Kāla (an epithet of Shiva) to come from her feminine name. A nineteenth-century Sanskrit dictionary, the Shabdakalpadrum, states: कालः शिवः । तस्य पत्नीति - काली । kālāḥ śivaḥ । tasya patnīti kālī - "Shiva is Kāla, thus, his consort is Kālī" referring to Devi Parvathi being a manifestation of Devi MahaKali.

---

<sup>591</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Shakti>

Other names include Kālarātri ("black night"), as described above, and Kālikā ("relating to time"). Coburn notes that the name Kālī can be used as a proper name, or as a description of color.[4]

Kālī's association with darkness stands in contrast to her consort, Shiva, who manifested after her in creation, and who symbolises the rest of creation after Time is created. In his supreme awareness of Maya, his body is covered by the white ashes of the cremation ground (Sanskrit: śmaśāna) where he meditates, and with which Kālī is also associated, as śmaśāna-kālī. It is said that aspirants who wish to offer Bhakthi should approach under the proper guidance of a Siddha or equivalent. Chanting her mantras from anywhere would cause unknown effect.<sup>592</sup>



Fig. 11. Kali, the angry and bloodthirsty goddess.

Here we learn that Kali has a definite connection with Shiva/Marduk, and that she is the goddess of death and time, and her personality includes a good portion of

---

<sup>592</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Kali>

anger and rage, which can only be stilled if she symbolically puts her foot on Shiva's body.

Moreover, compare the above quote with the one below, and we start seeing a certain motif.

**Quote 55:** Additionally, the myth may be described as a union of Inanna with her own "dark side", her twin sister-self, Ereshkigal, as when she ascends it is with Ereshkigal's powers, while Inanna is in the underworld it is Ereshkigal who apparently takes on fertility powers, and the poem ends with a line in praise, not of Inanna, but of Ereshkigal. It is in many ways a praise-poem dedicated to the more negative aspects of Inanna's domain, symbolic of an acceptance of the necessity of death to the continuance of life. It is in many ways a praise-poem dedicated to the more negative aspects of Inanna's domain, symbolic of an acceptance of the necessity of death to the continuance of life.<sup>593</sup>

Inanna's dark side is often referred to as Ishtar, but who took over Inanna's/Isis' role after she had descended to the Underworld? It was Ereškigal! Thereby, the praise was of her, not Inanna.

As we know, Shiva is the Sun god, equivalent to Marduk in Enûma Eliš, the Babylonian Creation Myth. Shiva is Kali's male counterpart, also called Kala. This proves that Shiva and Kali were consorts, just as Marduk and Ereškigal became consorts in the Sumerian texts. We know that Kali most certainly is not Inanna because her attributes are not equate to those of Inanna, but on the other hand, they are equate to those of Ereškigal. Thereby, we have a clue already as of whom Kali might be.

Earlier in this paper, we discussed Aditi as being one of the Vedic counterparts of Mother Goddess. At one time, Aditi's character must have been hijacked, and now it becomes quite obvious that it was done by Kali, whom at first was presented as a benevolent figure, and she was even mentioned as being Divine. I am primarily thinking about this reference: "Various Shakta Hindu cosmologies, as well as Shākta Tantric beliefs, worship her as the ultimate reality or Brahman," from [Quote #54](#) above. It sound as if at one time, Kali was another name for the real Mother Goddess, but with time, after the potential hijack was done, about 500,000 years ago, her character descended into darkness, and instead of being the Goddess of the Heavens, like Aditi was, she became the goddess of the Underworld. This is indeed a big leap, but in the wrong direction. People living in those times supposedly saw these changes as allegories with layers of meanings, but when we, in these times, look at the mythology and see what it really says, it tells us a whole different story. It becomes inevitable to look at Kali as something else than dark, bloodthirsty, warlike, and a patroness of death—not of life.

---

<sup>593</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Inanna#Interpretations\\_of\\_the\\_Inanna\\_descent\\_myth](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Inanna#Interpretations_of_the_Inanna_descent_myth)

Speaking of warlike and blood thirst, some readers may recall how we compared Marduk with the Vedic god, Rudra. In a revisit, I would like to put the reader's attention on the following quote from Srimad Bhagavatam:

**Quote #56:** There are some types of living entities in the form of human beings whose living conditions and eatables are most abominable. Generally they eat flesh and fermented blood, which is mentioned in this verse as kshatajasavam. The leaders of such degraded men known as Yakshas, Rakshasas, bhutas and pisacas, are all in the mode of ignorance. They have been placed under the control of Rudra. Rudra is the incarnation of Lord Siva and is in charge of the mode of ignorance in material nature. Another name of Lord Siva is Bhutanatha, meaning "master of ghosts." Rudra was born from between Brahma's eyes when Brahma was very angry at the four Kumaras.<sup>594</sup>

Thus, we have Rudra, aka Shiva, aka Marduk, married to Ereškigal in Sumer, and Kali in India. Studying [Quote #56](#) above, we undeniably see Rudra being heavily involved in black magick, and being associated with ignorance, Yakshas, Rakshasas, fairies, Jinns, Fallen Angels, fairy beings like Nagas, and much more. All of these beings are depicted in ancient texts as demonic and dark. At one time, Rudra and his father, Vishnu aka En.ki, were associated with both Ursa Major and Ursa Minor—the latter which they took over completely. However, later in time, they became more associated with the Pleiades for a reason, and the reason is because they were cast out—not only from Orions Belt, and star systems related to the constellation of Orion, but subsequently also from other constellations under guardianship of the Orion Empire, such as Ursa Major. Together with En.ki and Marduk, who basically were cast out due to their perverted sexual behavior in combination with practicing Black Magick, a matriarch with similar tendencies was cast out as well. Yes, we're talking about Ereškigal. Since then, these three Fallen Angels have been stuck together like flies to glue, and constantly plotted in solitude and in unison to create more power for themselves. Their best bet is to suck the energetic power out of humanity—here they have a whole planet full of beings they can use for their hideous purposes. In addition, they have plenty of other worlds under their control, populated by beings they may have similar use for. Moreover, they have their Minions, who are not from this world, who are also using the energy of beings they have captured, and in summary, they are building a strong and powerful army, which they think will be strong enough in a nearby future to take on the Orion Empire.

It's quite interesting to see where a "change" was taking place in the sense of the AIF taking over the role of the Goddess and Khan En.lil. Kali, Shiva, and Vishnu had everything to do with it. That in itself doesn't come as a surprise after have read these levels of learning—the surprise is rather that no one seems to have noticed it before. Look at this, for example:

---

<sup>594</sup> Srimad Bhagavatam 4.18.21., op. cit. <http://vedabase.net/sb/4/18/21/en1>

**Quote #57:** In the Vedas, Aditi (Sanskrit: अदिति "limitless")[1] is mother of the gods (devamatar) from whose cosmic matrix the heavenly bodies were born. As celestial mother of every existing form and being, the synthesis of all things, she is associated with space (akasa) and with mystic speech (Vāc). She may be seen as a feminized form of Brahma and associated with the primal substance (mulaprakriti) in Vedanta. She is mentioned nearly 80 times in the Rigveda: the verse "Daksha sprang from Aditi and Aditi from Daksha" is seen by Theosophists as a reference to "the eternal cyclic re-birth of the same divine Essence"[2] and divine wisdom.[3] In contrast, the Puranas, such as the Shiva Purana and the Bhagavata Purana, suggest that Aditi is wife of sage Kashyap and gave birth to the Adityas such as Indra, Surya, and also Vamana.<sup>595</sup>

If we go with my hypothesis that Aditi is Mother Goddess, she was the *first* to be recognized as the Creatrix, and the first to be worshipped. She is associated with space (akasa—read aKAAsa). She is seen as the feminized form of Brahma—the first living soul in the Universe. Then we have *Daksha* showing up, seemingly competing with her about being the One Creator. Now, the question is, who is Daksha? It's easy to find out: "According to Hindu legend, Daksha is one of the sons of Lord Brahma, who, after creating the ten Manas Putras, created Daksha, Dharma, Kamadeva and Agni from his right thumb, chest, heart and eyebrows respectively."<sup>596</sup> Note that this reference says "Lord Brahma," which indicates a male. Lord Brahma can therefore be no one else but En.ki in this circumstance. Daksha is evidently the son of Brahma/En.ki. Although four sons are mentioned, they are just different aspects of the same being—Marduk. Remember that Marduk was the one, according to the legend, who defeated Mother Goddess and blew the planet Tiamat in pieces. That was the exact point, mythologically speaking, when the takeover happened. In reality, Marduk had very little to do with it—it was mainly En.ki's work—but Marduk was the one who manipulated the records eventually, when he was the King of Babylon. Thus, this is what **Quote 57** is all about, if we really study it carefully—the takeover, where we went from a feminine universe to a masculine—from matriarchy to patriarchy; Daksha versus Aditi. From thereon, the new owners of planet Earth—the new trinity, consisting of En.ki, Ereškigal, and Marduk—could change things around after their own liking.

The reader may argue that if this is the case, why do we think that *any* of what the ancient scriptures say, is true? It's a fair question, and hypothetically the answer could be that nothing really *is* true, but I wouldn't agree with that. We do have physical evidence that some of the things described in the texts did happen, and when we start connecting dots, we are likely to be quite close to what actually occurred. Another thing to bring into the picture is our own intuition. Do we *feel* that it's wrong, or do we feel that it's right? This is where one's own judgment must come into place. The hypotheses

---

<sup>595</sup> <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Aditi>

<sup>596</sup> <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Daksha>

presented in these series of papers put together is *my* version of truth because regardless of the evidence, it rings true. That these beings existed is self-evident—I do not believe at all that humans wrote the ancient texts. How would we explain that they are almost identical in totally different parts of the world? Humans supposedly didn't have the means to travel around the world to the extent that they must have done in order to “make up” all these stories, and the varieties of them. Also, what about the pyramids? People are going on about the Pyramids of Egypt, but what about all the pyramids in other parts of the world—parts of the world that never communicated with each other? They had pyramids, too. How could the Bronze Age people draw airplanes, helicopters, and other technical devices that we recognize as modern time technology, or better? The evidence goes on and on, even if we would exclude the syncretism, which we of course can't do. Thereby, I believe we can establish the validity of many, if not most, of the ancient text. I dare say that these papers are very close to telling the real history of Earth. Not only that—for the first time, our history is told in one place and in a modern language, and it's told without metaphors, analogies, or poetic symbolism. Our history is told in plain language the way it happened. I believe we can rest assured that this is the case.

Now, if we return to Vedic times, I also think it's beyond reasonable doubt that Kali and Ereškigal are one and the same—their personalities fit, and in the scriptures, they were married to the same male deity. She was the one who turned Mother Goddess and the Divine Feminine to something dark and horrendous. Her spirit was certainly all over the show when the “witches” were burned at the stake in the Dark Ages. We have a lot to “thank” Kali for—many good people have died and got brutally murdered because of her. I wouldn't make a mistake about it.

We have now covered the Goddess, Khan En.lil, and the four AIF leaders in exile. Before I put a close on this paper, there is one additional thing I want to cover, and it's an important one in the Vedic stories. It's about a first generation of human hybrids, depicted as a hero in the stories—his name is Arjuna. It's a story that will show us what kind of ethics and moral codes the gods have worked on gluing into the human minds for thousands of year, and still do up until this very day. Please read carefully.

### *VIII. Arjuna, the Ultimate Hero*

Arjuna is indeed the metaphor of the “ultimate hero” as told in the Bhagavad Gita. The central part of the Arjuna story circles around the *Kurukshetra War*. This piece of the mythology is considered very holy by the Hindus, and Arjuna is looked upon as a person of ultimate morals and righteousness. This is quite astonishing when we hear about what happened during the battles, where Arjuna is portrayed as a ferocious warrior and an immense killer. However, similar to humans in the Bible, who were forced to murder by an angry and insane “God” called Jehovah, Arjuna was likewise manipulated to kill against his will by another blood-thirsty “God” named

Krishna. However, once he fell for Krishna's manipulation, he became a merciless warrior and slaughterer.<sup>597</sup>

Arjuna was a human hybrid, born to a human mother and a lofty father—in fact, his father was Indra, aka Marduk, so he was what we would call a “First Generation Hybrid.” Although the Vedas are filled with different stories, I would not have brought up the one about Arjuna if it didn't have some relevance to what we are discussing.

I am going to make a long story short here, or we'll spend another fifty pages discussing the Arjuna story. All I really want to bring up is the sense of morals in the story—or the lack thereof. The irony is that when we really look at it, it's not anything unusual with it—all we need to do is to look at a Hollywood movie and we get the same twisted sense of morals and ethics. For a movie to be good—or so we're told—there has to be a hero in it, who is usually treated badly by his or her adversary (I will use “he” from here on for simplicity). At first, the hero tries to get away from the situation, but when he notices it doesn't work, he starts fighting his adversary, and an incredible war breaks out that involves perhaps most of humanity. In the end, our hero manages to kill his adversary, but the consequences from the conflict is devastating. Still, the audience just loves their hero and thinks he is extraordinary brave and just. It's all manipulation, and before I started thinking for myself sometime in the past, I used to be the same. Now, I can see how amazingly easy it is to brainwash a whole population. There is hardly anyone walking out from that theatre who doesn't think the hero was admirable.

In this case, the *Bhagavad Gita* is as holy to the Hindus as the Bible is to the Christians. I am not even going to explain the background to the war here, as I consider war being an extremely poor solution to *any* problem. It doesn't matter how we twist and bend the subject of war—the reason for it, behind the scenes, is always that someone gains from it at the cost of the lives of thousands of people who have to do the job so that the few can gain. We can sit and discuss that for hours, or for days, and even if it on occasion looks like the reason for a certain war today or in the past can be justified, we just haven't looked far enough behind the scenes. If we do, we're going to find that what I said here is correct. Instead, I'm going to bring up the moral side of the story.

Arjuna is talked into participating in a war because “those behind the scenes” think that he is the one who can win the war so that certain forces can gain from it. At first, Arjuna agrees to participating, but then changes his mind. He starts having second thoughts about the moral aspects of the war. However, when Arjuna refuses to continue, Lord Krishna (En.ki's Avatar) steps in and begins to manipulate Arjuna and convince him how important it is for Arjuna to use his bow and arrows to kill the enemies.<sup>598</sup> After much arguing back and forth, Arjuna decides to listen to Krishna, and regains his motivation to kill.

---

<sup>597</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Arjuna#Kurukshestra\\_War](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Arjuna#Kurukshestra_War)

<sup>598</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Arjuna#Bhagavad\\_Gita](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Arjuna#Bhagavad_Gita)



At first, Arjuna fights well, but after a while, it shows that he has a very hard time defeating one of the enemies called Bhishma. This has to do both with Bhishma's terrific skills and Arjuna's reluctance to fight. This makes Krishna very frustrated with Arjuna, and therefore Krishna himself takes up arms against Bhishma, although Krishna earlier had taken a vow of non-aggression (but in his mind, it is perfectly okay—and even expected—for others to fight for the cause). Arjuna, however, does not want history to blame him for forcing Krishna to break his vow. He manages to talk Krishna down and once again takes up arms against Bhishma.<sup>599</sup> After some fighting, Arjuna, of course, manages to defeat and kill Bhishma.

The battles continue, and Arjuna now fights with full vigor, and finally shows what an incredible warrior he is. He kills people left and right, and furiously beheads his enemies, one after the other.

Just like most Hollywood movies, this story (which would be a great subject for a Hollywood movie itself) ends “well.” Thanks to Arjuna, him and his warriors win the war. Arjuna also becomes a King!

After Krishna's death (which came much later), and the onset of the Kali Yuga—the Age we are living in now and which is soon about to end—Arjuna retires and leaves the throne to his grandson, Parikshita, who is the only descendent of Arjuna's who has survived the war (showing how devastating it was). Giving up all their belongings, he and the Pandavas, whom Arjuna fought together with during the war, makes their final journey of pilgrimage to the Himalayas.<sup>600</sup>

Only one of the persons, who joins the pilgrimage, survives the long and tiresome trip. Arjuna is the fourth of them who falls along the way. Thereby, the life of someone whom is considered a real hero, ends.

There are no limits to which extent Arjuna was made into a hero. Here is a great example:

**Quote #58:** The character of Arjuna is described as one whose mind is spotless and clean of all impurities. Krishna in the Bhagavad Gita refers to Arjuna as Anagha, which means pure of heart or sinless. Arjuna's nobility is manifested in his magnanimity in victory and compassion towards adversaries. He bears all the injustice of the Kauravas with stoicism and yet hesitates to kill them just before the war.<sup>601</sup>

Thus we can see how the ultimate morality of mankind was shaped thousands of years ago. This is one of the main reasons why it is so easy to pump up young men's testosterone and have them go to war and fight something they have no idea what it is. They are told to fight for “King and Fatherland,” when indeed they are fighting to increase the wealth of a few already super-wealthy people beyond belief, and/or to

---

<sup>599</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Arjuna#Battles\\_fought\\_at\\_Kurukshetra](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Arjuna#Battles_fought_at_Kurukshetra)

<sup>600</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Arjuna#Death>

<sup>601</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Arjuna#Character\\_of\\_Arjuna](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Arjuna#Character_of_Arjuna)

decrease the population; instigate fear and uncertainty in the mass consciousness; arrange a mass human sacrifice to feed the gods, or to simply satisfy the bloodlust of the AIF.

If the majority of mankind would sit down and read these papers with an open mind, there would be no more wars, and there would be no more slavery or separation. However, we are not there yet. Unfortunately, anyone of us could put the papers on the desk in front of any of the majority of the population, and they would either not even continue after have read the first paragraph, or they would immediately throw them in the garbage bin and turn on the TV. Thus, we will unfortunately see much more suffering before things drastically start to change. Still, perhaps a majority of the souls who are currently incarnated on Earth today are so stuck in the manipulative mindset that they will not change in thousands of years. Their future will be to live as cyborgs—half human hybrids and half machines.

Moreover, before they know it, they will be stuck in such a body for a very long time. They will be tempted by the AIF to gain immortality if they just follow the path of the AIF, but what is really happening is that the AIF are creating Artificial Intelligence, which has its own kind of energy, and the souls that are attached to run these beings, who no longer can be called “human,” will be stuck in artificial bodies that cannot die, unless you utterly destroy them. This is the kind of “immortality” the gods will give to mankind, and in their already mind controlled state, they don’t understand what they are getting themselves into. The only comparison is the Atlantean Era, when the gods tried to do the same things. However, most of the Earth was drowned in a Deluge before that reality became true. This time, the gods know better, and they will not make the same mistakes twice...



Fig. 12. Arjuna.

---

Wes Penre, Thursday, October 9, 2014

---

## PAPER 10: THE NAKSHATRAS—THE GOD AND THEIR STAR SYSTEMS

### *I. The Nakshatras or Lunar Mansions*

This paper will mostly discuss certain star systems and asterisms that different groups of extraterrestrials either originate from or have settled down in. We touched this subject in Level IV to some degree, but now we want to look at it from a Vedic perspective and sometimes also from the perspective of other ancient texts in order to compare and see where there may be some correlations.

To some extent I did the same thing in Level IV, at the most part from a Sumerian/Akkadian perspective—thus I could leave that part out and immediately begin the exposure of where the Vedic counterparts of the gods dwell, but I have decided to do this a little bit differently. Instead I will repeat some of the information from Level IV, but also add some material to it, and then, as soon as a previous star systems from Level IV has been reviewed, I will go over to the Vedic counterpart. This way the reader, whether or not he or she has read Level IV, can compare the information from the two levels of learning and be able to see the correlation. This will make a longer paper, but I hope and think that it will also make a more interesting read.

Some people have commented to me over the years that it is really not that important to know where the aliens come from—it's enough to know that they are here. We see saucer-shaped UFOs in the skies, as well as cigar-ships, triangular ships, and many other different geometric shapes and forms, but the attitude from some is, why does it matter where they come from?

I certainly think it does for a few reasons. First, if our country is invaded by soldiers from another country, don't we want to know who the enemy is, and where it comes from? Then, on the flip side—if another country is helping us out in any way, don't we want to know who they are? Wouldn't it be arrogant not to care? I think so. Second, and most important for our case—we want to compare the different star systems and constellations with other ancient texts to see if they correlate. If they do, there is a big chance that we have found the origins of a certain group of ETs. Of course, the records may not always tell the truth, and even if they correlate from one ancient text to another, they may still have been edited, or the information was wrong to begin with. Although this is always a dilemma, we may also ask ourselves why they would lie about their origins or whereabouts. From have researched this subject for a number of years now, it seems to me that the *Alien Invader Force* (the AIF) is proud of their domains and what they have conquered. Hence, if you ask me, I would say that we probably can mostly trust the records in this case, albeit they may also “brag,” and say they conquered more space than they actually did, but again, when looking at it in

context, it paints a picture that to me seems fairly correct. However, before we eagerly dig into this, we need to look at the term *Nakshatras*.

*Nakshatra* is a Sanskrit word and it literally means “star.”

**Quote #1:** Nakshatra (Sanskrit: नक्षत्र, IAST: Nakṣatra) is the term for lunar mansion in Hindu astrology. A nakshatra is one of 27 (sometimes also 28) sectors along the ecliptic. Their names are related to the most prominent asterisms in the respective sectors.

The starting point for the nakshatras is the point on the ecliptic directly opposite to the star Spica called Chitrā in Sanskrit (other slightly different definitions exist).

[...]

The nakshatras of traditional bhartiya astronomy are based on a list of 28 asterisms found in the Atharvaveda (AVŚ 19.7)

In classical Hindu mythology (Mahabharata, Harivamsa), the creation of the nakshatras is attributed to Daksha. They are personified as daughters of the deity and as mythological wives of Chandra, the moon god, or alternatively the daughters of Kashyapa, the brother of Daksha.

Each of the nakshatras is governed as 'lord' by one of the nine graha in the following sequence: Ketu (South Lunar Node), Shukra (Venus), Ravi or Surya (Sun), Chandra (Moon), Mangala (Mars), Rahu (North Lunar Node), Guru or Brihaspati (Jupiter), Shani (Saturn) and Budha (Mercury). This cycle repeats itself three times to cover all 27 nakshatras. The lord of each nakshatra determines the planetary period known as the dasha, which is considered of major importance in forecasting the life path of the individual in Hindu astrology.

In Vedic Sanskrit, the term *nakṣatra* may refer to any heavenly body, or to "the stars" collectively. The classical sense of "lunar mansion" is first found in the Atharvaveda, and becomes the primary meaning of the term in Classical Sanskrit.<sup>602</sup>

As it says here, “The starting point for the nakshatras is the point on the ecliptic directly opposite to the star Spica,” which makes it quite possible that Lucifer’s Rebellion and the Galactic War that followed were planned and started somewhere in the neighborhood of the Spica star system.

Now we also learn that there are 27 or 28 sectors along the ecliptic, and each sector is dominated by a prominent star. I dare say that these prominent stars are the

---

<sup>602</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nakshatra>

stars inhabited by the AIF—they are the star systems they have conquered over the eons. Some belonged to the Orion Empire before the invasions, but not all of them. Others were just invaded because they were good strategic outposts. Some say that our solar system, Sol, was invaded because of its strategic position in the middle of Pesh-Meten, the “business- and trade route in Sector 9,” but we know that there were other reasons as well.

If we again put our eyes on [Quote #1](#) (above), we see that the *Lord* of each nakshatra determines the planetary period, which is known as the *dasha*. This is considered of major importance in forecasting the life path of individual humans in Hindu astrology.

If we really start pondering here, what is astrology, really? In modern terms, astrology is the position of the stars and their asterisms, which are supposed to determine our present and future. We mention stars and planets in association, but what about the “Lords?” Apparently they had a lot to say about it in Vedic time, so why not now? I just want to mention that there are many ways to manipulate a human.

In [Quote #1](#), the first sentence, *Lunar Mansion* is mentioned. Let us take a look at what that is.

[Quote #2](#): A lunar mansion is a segment of the ecliptic (often called a station, or house) through which the moon moves in its orbit around the earth, often used by ancient cultures as part of their calendar system. In general, though not always, the zodiac is divided into 27 or 28 segments relative to fixed stars - one for each day of the lunar month, which is 27.3 days long - and the position of the moon is charted with respect to those fixed segments. Since the position of the moon at given stage will vary according to the position of the earth in its own orbit, the mansions of the moon are an effective system for keeping track of the passage of seasons.<sup>603</sup>

The Nakshatras or Náḁṣatras (lit. "stars") are the Indian form of the lunar mansions. They usually number 27 but sometimes 28 and their names are related to the most prominent constellations in each sector. They start from a point on the ecliptic precisely opposite the star Spica (Sanskrit: Chitrā) and develop eastwards. In classical Hindu mythology, the creation of the nakshatras is attributed to Daksha. They were wives of Chandra, the moon god. The nakshatras of traditional bhartiya astronomy are based on a list of 28 asterisms found in the Atharvaveda (AVŚ 19.7) and also in the Shatapatha Brahmana. The first astronomical text that lists them is the Vedanga Jyotisha. The mansions are important parts of Indian astrology.<sup>604</sup>

Lunar Mansions are in other words just the Moon and how it moves and affects the different “Houses” in Vedic astrology. In order to keep things simple, there is no need for us to distinguish between Nakshatras and Lunar Mansions—it will make no

---

<sup>603</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Lunar\\_mansion](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Lunar_mansion)

<sup>604</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Lunar\\_mansion#Indian\\_mansions](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Lunar_mansion#Indian_mansions)

difference in respect to what we will discuss. Still, I want the reader to at least have seen that there is a distinction. We may, in a later discussion, bring in “Lunar nodes” however, but I will explain when that time comes.

Not only do we have a “Lord” and a “Deity” for each nakshatra, we are also going to see how well the star systems they are in control of correspond with star systems we have mentioned in the previous level of learning.

We are going to start with Mother Goddess and Khan En.lil, and a few asterisms they are in control of (aside from the obvious Orion), and go from there. I will normally explain in Sumerian/Akkadian/Greek/Roman/Egyptian/Arabic terms first—or any of these six ancient mythologies, followed by the Vedic ones, in order to make it easier for the reader to follow and not having to go back and forth between Level IV and Level V.

## II. Star Systems and Constellations in Domain of the Orion Empire



Fig.1. The Milky Way Galaxy and the part we are covering in these papers (with a few exceptions). The arrow points out our solar system, but the white circle covers pretty well the tiny bit of space we are mostly going to cover in this paper. Although it doesn't look like much, the circle covers many, many light-years.

Before we start, there is one thing I continuously want to remind the reader of—throughout all these papers, we are most of the time only covering a little tiny piece of space compared to what is out there. If we look at our own galaxy, the *Milky Way*, for example (*fig. 1*), we see the circled area. That's approximately the section of the galaxy



Planet Gaia, before someone with ill intentions and a big ego changed the name to EArth.

Interestingly enough, in the 1700s, **CETUS** was also depicted as a “dragon fish,”<sup>606</sup> which is another clue (Queen Nin is of the Dragon race). Another associating comes directly from the Bible:

**Quote #1:** In Jonah2:1 (1:17 in English translation), the Hebrew text reads dag gadol (גדול גד), which literally means "great fish". The Septuagint translates this phrase into Greek as mega ketos (μέγα κῆτος). The term ketos alone means "huge fish", and in Greek mythology the term was closely associated with sea monsters. Jerome later translated this phrase as piscis grandis in his Latin Vulgate. However, he translated the Greek word kētos as cetus in Gospel of Matthew 12:40: "For as Jonah was three days and three nights in the belly of a huge fish, so the Son of Man will be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth."<sup>607</sup>



Fig. 3. Constellation of Cetus.

---

<sup>606</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Cetus#History\\_and\\_mythology](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Cetus#History_and_mythology)

<sup>607</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Book\\_of\\_Jonah](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Book_of_Jonah)





Fig. 4. The Constellations of the Southern Hemisphere (right-click on the picture and choose “open in new tab,” so you can have it up to compare).

This is highly symbolic. The belly of the huge fish, also associated with a whale, is a metaphor for a female womb. What womb are they talking about? *Any* womb? No, I would suggest they are talking about the Womb of the Mother, just as Artemis is referred to as the “Goddess of the Hunt” *as well as the “womb.”*<sup>608</sup> Also, in the reference to Cetus in Wikipedia, it says that “**CETUS** has also been variously depicted with animal heads attached to a piscine body.”<sup>609</sup> This links Cetus with Pisces and Orion (the Hunter). The most prominent star in Cetus is Mira, which is a red giant, located 200-400 light-years from Earth.<sup>610</sup>

**PISCES.** When we look at the constellation of Pisces from a mythological standpoint, we soon find that it is related to Poseidon/Neptune, Vishnu, Christ,

<sup>608</sup> [http://www.academia.edu/3035438/The\\_Pagan\\_Artemis\\_in\\_the\\_Virgin\\_Mary\\_Salutation\\_part\\_I](http://www.academia.edu/3035438/The_Pagan_Artemis_in_the_Virgin_Mary_Salutation_part_I)

<sup>609</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Cetus#History\\_and\\_mythology](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Cetus#History_and_mythology)

<sup>610</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mira>

Aphrodite, and Eros. These gods are all epithets of En.ki. However, when we backtrack and take a look at the Sea monster in Cetus, we see that Mother Goddess was already associated with fish before the AIF did their claim, and the male aspect of the monster, *Typhon*, was on the side of the Titans and therefore also Orion. Thus, I would say with quite some certainty that this star sign was hijacked by the Patriarchs sometime after Lucifer's Rebellion, and at least to some degree belongs to them at this point, and that a rewriting of records took place somewhere along the line.



Fig. 5. Constellation of Pisces.

**PISCES** has the constellation Aquarius to the west and Aries to the east. Al Rischa is its brightest star, and is a white A2 star, 139 light-years away.

**ERIDANUS** is another water-sign, represented by a river—usually the Po River in old Greece. It's placed to the south of Orion's foot, and its name comes from being Orion's "footstool." Eridanus is yet another constellation that was taken over by the AIF—either during the original Wars in Heaven or later in history.

**Quote #2:** Hesiod, in the Theogony, calls it "deep-eddying Eridanos" in his list of rivers, the offspring of Tethys. Herodotus (III, 115) points out that the word Eridanos is essentially Greek in character, and surmises that consequently the river supposed to run around the world is probably a Greek invention. He associated it with the river Po, because the Po was located near the end of the Amber Trail. According to Apollonius of Rhodes[1] and Ovid,[2] amber originated from the tears of the Heliades, encased in poplars as dryads, shed when their brother, Phaeton, died and fell from the sky, struck by Zeus' thunderbolt, and tumbled into the Eridanos, where "to this very day the marsh exhales a heavy vapour which rises from his smouldering wound; no bird can stretch out its fragile wings to fly over that water, but in mid-

flight it falls dead in the flames;"[3] "along the green banks of the river Eridanos," Cygnus mourned him—Ovid told—and was transformed into a swan. There in the far west, Heracles asked the river nymphs of Eridanos to help him locate the Garden of the Hesperides.<sup>611</sup>

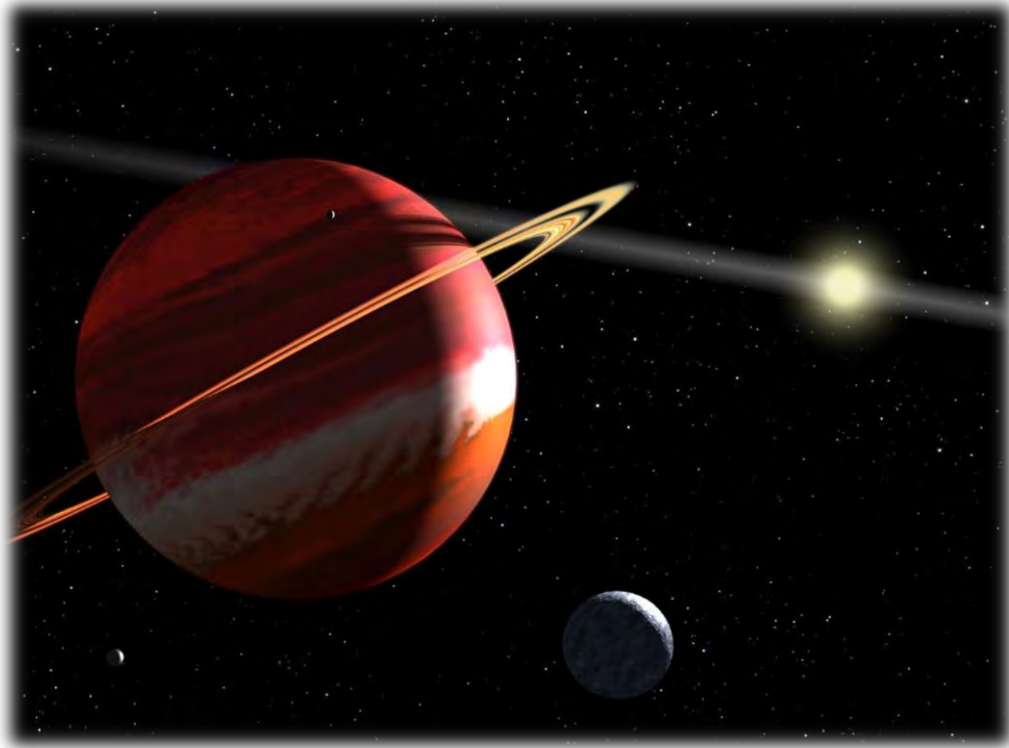


Fig. 6. [Artist's impression] [Epsilon Eridani b – a real planet found orbiting star ε Eridani.](#)

Eridanus contains many stars, and it's quite possible that some of them are still in the possession of the Orion Empire. The star we are perhaps most familiar with is Epsilon Eridani, only circa 10 light-years from Earth. In Ufology, we often hear that star races who are visiting Earth or have visited Earth in the past are from this star system. Interestingly enough, astrophysicists have found that Epsilon Eridani has exoplanets orbiting its orange sun<sup>612</sup> (see *fig. 6 and fig. 7.*)

---

<sup>611</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Eridanos\\_\(mythology\)#Ancient\\_references](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Eridanos_(mythology)#Ancient_references)

<sup>612</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Epsilon\\_Eridani](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Epsilon_Eridani)

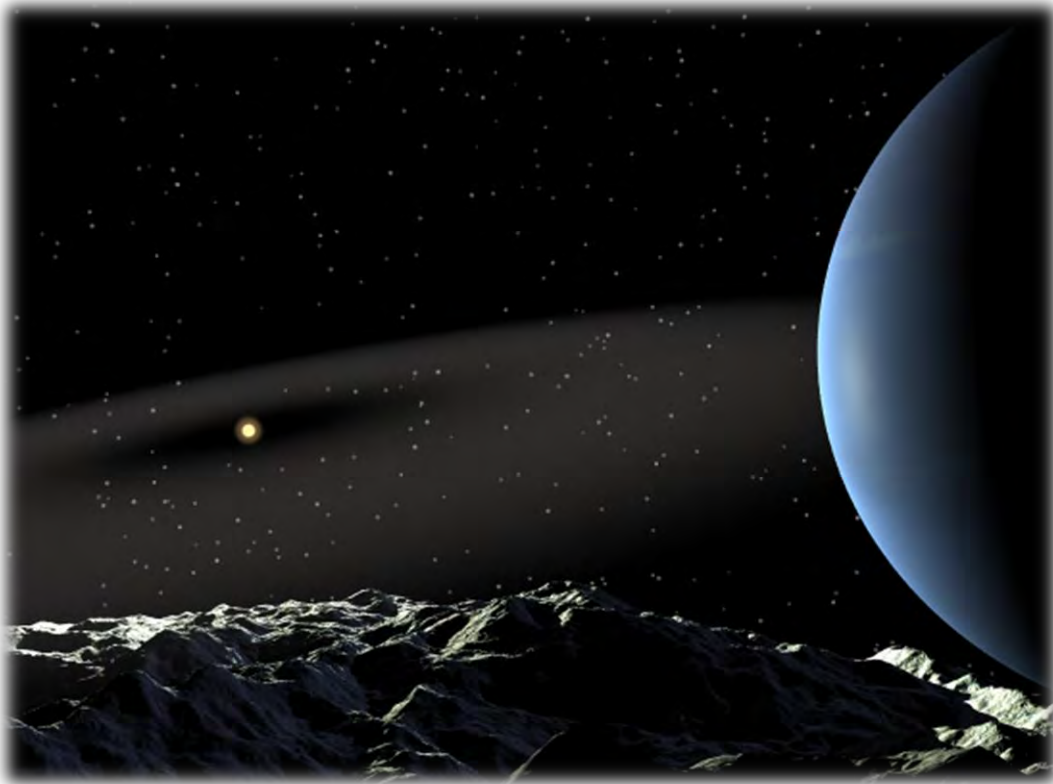


Fig. 7. [Artist's impression] [View from one of Epsilon Eridani b's imaginary moons](#)  
( $\epsilon$  Eridani can be seen as a faint star in the distance.)

In *fig. 8* we can see a comparison between our own sun (to the lower right) and  $\epsilon$  Eridani to the left, in sizes as well as in colors.

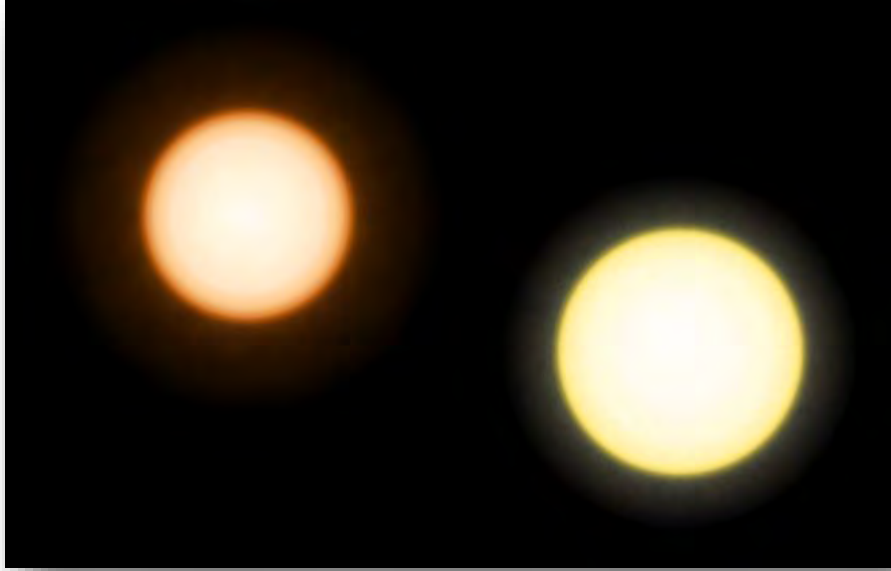


Fig. 8. Relative sizes between our sun (right) and ε Eridani (left), and the difference in colors.

#### **URSA MAJOR (THE BIG DIPPER, THE GREAT BEAR CONSTELLATION.)**

This has been a major Sector 9 domain for the Orion Empire. The “Bear,” as we know, is associated with Mother Goddess. Also, according to our Vedic expert, Richard L. Thompson, the Big Dipper plays an important role in the Vedic texts. This is also, according to some, where the *real* “Seven Sisters” are located—they are the seven main stars that create the Great Bear Constellation. The Seven Sisters represent the Seven Dragon Queens, who are the “daughters” of the Queen of the Stars Herself.

Moreover, The Big Dipper and The Little Dipper are probably the two star constellation people have the easiest time finding in the night sky because they have such easy and distinguishable patterns.

#### *ii.i. The Orion Empire in the Vedas*

Now it’s time to look at the Vedas to see what they have to say about the origins of the Gods. Let’s start with the Owl Nebula (*fig. 9.*)

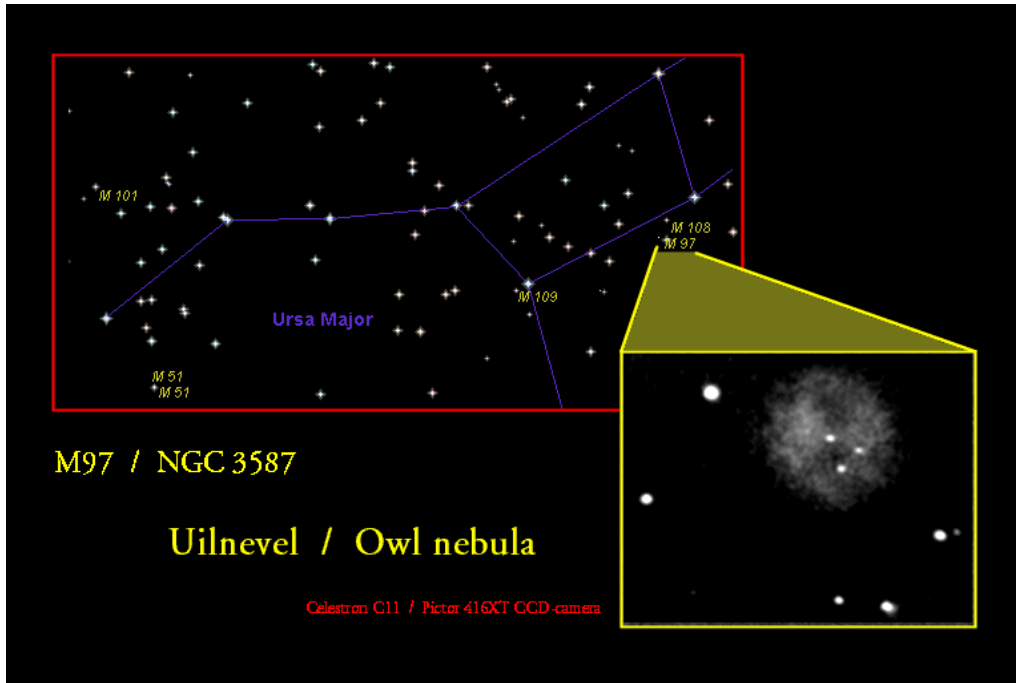


Fig. 9. “Messier 97” (M97) or “New General Catalogue 3587” (NGC 3587)<sup>613</sup> *The Owl Nebula*.

The **OWL NEBULA** is located next to the star *Dubhe*—**ALPHA URSA MAJOR**, which has a huge impact in the Vedic tales—something that is acknowledged by the Vedic expert, Dr. Richard L. Thompson. According to his research, the Rakshasas were descended from the celestial Sage Pulastya, whom apparently lives on one of the stars in the Big Dipper (Ursa Major) constellation. The Big Dipper in Sanskrit is Sapta-r̥ṣi (Seven Sages). The Sages were said to be roughly human in shape and form with huge stature, great muscular strength, and frightening facial features, which included prominent teeth and pointed ears<sup>614</sup> (another race with pointed ears and of huge stature were the Vulcans from the star system Vega—Mother Goddess’ Helpers when Planet Earth was seeded. We are also used to hearing about creatures with pointed ears in our fairy tales. Little do people know that these fairies and creatures in our children’s books are based on real creatures from out in the Universe). Some also describe the Rakshasas as short and quite wolf-like, albeit walking on two legs (similar to how I described the Sirian race in Level II—they and the Rakshasas *may* be one and the same species that has migrated over time).

Let us now look at the definition of *Dubhe*.

---

<sup>613</sup> *Messier* and *New General Catalog* are exchangeable in astronomy and astrophysics. Messier (M) is the older system to name and count stars and other celestial objects, while New General Catalog (NGC) is the newer system, which was supposed to substitute the Messier Catalog decades ago, but it never happened. Hence, both catalog numbers are often shown side by side.

<sup>614</sup> Richard L. Thompson, *Alien Identities*, 1995, p. 238.

**Quote #3:** The traditional name Dubhe comes from the Arabic for "bear", dubb, from the phrase *أهر ذب* *ahhr ad-dubb al-akbar* "the back of the Greater Bear". The other traditional name Ak was meaning The Eye.<sup>615</sup>

Now it starts to get quite interesting. We know that the "Bear" is closely related to Mother Goddess, and here we have it in Arabic. We also have a reference to the "Eye," as in *Yoni*, the "Eye of Creation." Let's move on, and we'll get to the Vedas:

**Quote #4:** ...This star as Kratu, one of the Seven Rishis.<sup>616</sup>

Thus far, the Owl Nebula and Ursa Major both belong to the Orion Arm of the Milky Way Galaxy, but stars change locations, and Ursa Major, the "Great Bear," has always been a very important outpost for the Orion Empire.

*Kratu* and the *Rishis* are both Vedic terms that we can follow up on. *Kratu*, for some reason, it's hard to find information on. However, there is some.

**Quote #5:** *Kratu* is no more widely known than *Pulaha*. He married *Sannati* (Humility), another daughter of *Daksha*, by whom he had "sixty thousand *Bālakhilyas*, pigmy sages no bigger than the joint of the thumb; chaste, pious, and resplendent as the rays of the sun."<sup>617</sup>

Moreover:

**Quote #6:** *Kratu's* wife, *Kriyā*, gave birth to sixty thousand great sages, named the *Vālakhilyas*. All these sages were greatly advanced in spiritual knowledge, and their bodies were illuminated by such knowledge. *Kriyā* was the sixth daughter of *Kardama Muni*, and she produced sixty thousand sages, who were known as the *Vālakhilyas* because they all retired from family life as *vānaprasthas*.<sup>618</sup>

If the reader recalls, the Rishis and the Sages are two terms for the same beings. They are, among other things, the scribes, who wrote down exactly what the first generation of Olympian gods told them. They were considered very wise and didn't like confrontations, such as in battles and in wars. They were more artistically oriented, according to the Vedas. Rishis and Sages are of course also terms, like so many others, that were "borrowed" from the Orion Empire after the "Devas" had invaded. The equivalent to Rishis exist in Orion as well, but perhaps not as scribes—probably more as teachers of sorts.

---

<sup>615</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Alpha\\_Ursae\\_Majoris#Name\\_and\\_etymology](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Alpha_Ursae_Majoris#Name_and_etymology)

<sup>616</sup> Ibid.

<sup>617</sup> <http://www.sacred-texts.com/hin/hmvp/hmvp38.htm>

<sup>618</sup> SB 4.1.39, Translation and Purport, op. cit.

Via the Orion Arm we now have a connection to Rishis, Mintaka and the Orion's Belt. Instead of just saying that the Rishis came from Ursa Major, we can now probably pinpoint them down even more, to having a direct link to the Center of the Milky Way Galaxy—the Womb of the Mother, or Yoni, the “Eye of the Mother.”

It is hard to find something very distinct beyond the “godhood” of Brahman/Brahma/Vishnu/En.ki. Aditi, who is Vishnu's mother, and the in Hinduism most prominent name for Mother Goddess, is mentioned almost 80 times in the Vedas, but no hymn is dedicated to Her, although She is mentioned in some of them. Very little is said, which only makes sense, but we have at least managed to see a link between Orion and the Divine Feminine in the Indian texts.

### *III. Domains Conquered by the AIF with Marduk in Charge*

Now, when we are going to link the AIF, I decided to start with Marduk and eventually get to En.ki. First, the star systems and constellations that Marduk evidentially seem to be in total control over are much fewer than the ones taken over by En.ki. Also, those over which En.ki are in charge are sometimes shared with Marduk. In fact, that is how I believe it was done—regardless of whom the AIF invaded, En.ki's DAKH warriors were the ones doing the job. Often En.ki himself controlled the troops, and sometimes he passed the command over to Marduk. On occasion, En.ki simply let his son take command over a certain star race, star system, or asterism. This is why it seems that we must distinguish between the ownership of En.ki and the ownership of Marduk when it comes to certain stars and constellation. In reality, the two probably often shared ownership and command in many cases.

Regardless of this, I've decided to distinguish between father and son and what each of them own, according to the evidence we have. I want to start with the star system that is most obviously Marduk's domain.

**DRACO.** Here we need to distinguish for those who are not that savvy in astronomy, astrophysics, and astrology. Draco is the star constellation itself—the asterism—while Alpha Draconis, or Thuban, is the alpha star in the Draco Constellation (see *fig. 10.*) The north pole of the ecliptic is in Draco —thus, Draco can be seen all year around.



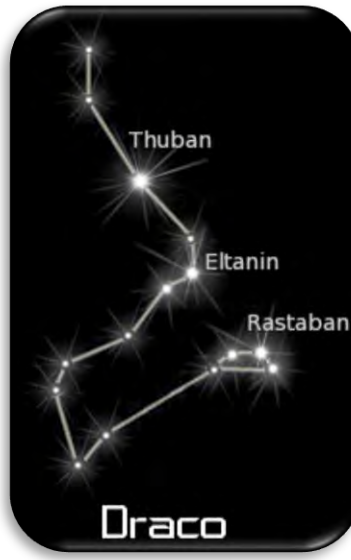


Fig. 10. Draco with Thuban,  $\alpha$  Draconis, on top.

In UFOlogy, the Draco constellation is often said to be inhabited by vicious dragon-like aliens—something between Dragons and Reptilians. They are supposedly visiting us here on Earth, are most commonly known as Dracs or Dracos, and wouldn't hesitate to kill humans. They are also famous for raping human females and sometimes make them pregnant. They are usually huge in stature and tremendously strong.

Very little of this is true, however. What people have experienced and seen are their experiences, and I am not going to invalidate them, but again, we have the shapeshifting phenomenon to take into consideration, understanding that an interdimensional star being can take on any shape and form he or she wants.

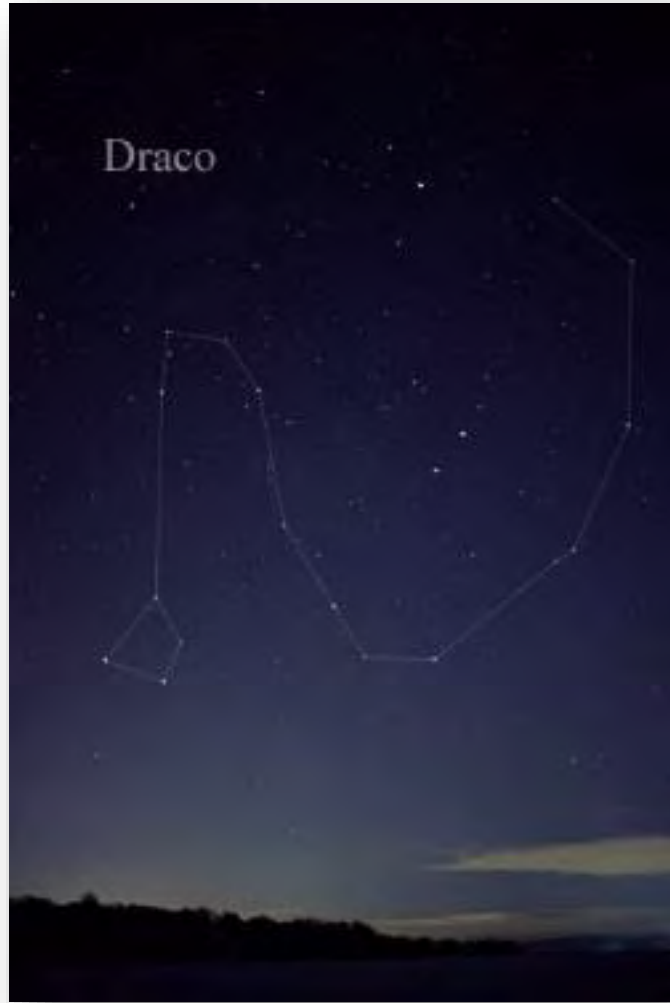


Fig. 11. Draco, as it can be seen by the naked eye.

What seems to be true, however, is that the Draco Constellation once was a part of the Orion Empire as well—thereby the myth of the dragon-like beings we hear of. However, Draco was invaded a long time ago which was discussed in Level II and Level IV, and many of the original inhabitants of the asterism were brutally slaughtered by the AIF in a horrendous war. I know for a fact that this war took place, but at this point I have very little details about what really happened, other than that eventually the resistance broke down, and the Draco Headquarters in the Thuban star system was defeated. The few survivors of the original population, just as here on Earth—if we compare with the Namlú'u—were taken as prisoners and made into a slave race. This was a highly developed race before the AIF invaded and a space faring race as well. They were also in general highly dedicated to the Orion Empire and its values. Hence, the Dragons who refused to become slaves were tortured and killed (unless they

changed their minds), and a small minority started working for the AIF, as “Minions.” Marduk was given this star constellation as a reward from his dad for being a great strategist (two warlords padding each other’s backs). This is the picture up until this day.<sup>619</sup>

This is what some mythology has to say about it.

**Quote #7:** In Greco- Roman legend, Draco was a dragon killed by the goddess Minerva and tossed into the sky upon his defeat. The dragon was one of the Gigantes, who battled the Olympic gods for ten years. As Minerva threw the dragon, it became twisted on itself and froze at the cold North Celestial Pole before it could right itself.

Sometimes, Draco is represented as the demon son of Gaia, Typhon.<sup>620</sup>

Minerva is the Roman counterpart to the Greek goddess Athena<sup>621</sup> and also an Olympian goddess, indicating that she was an ally of the AIF. In fact, we have the mythology to prove it as well.

**Quote #8:** Although Athena appears before Zeus at Knossos — in Linear B, as [...], a-ta-na po-ti-ni-ja, “Mistress Athena”[46] — in the Classical Olympian pantheon, Athena was remade as the favorite daughter of Zeus, born fully armed from his forehead.<sup>622</sup>

Athena, at first, is Ishtar, depicted with her owls. She is also Inanna, Isis, but foremost—Queen Ereškigal, as we have discussed earlier. There are others who have made the same conclusion, such as Ellie Crystal of *Crystalinks.com*—a well-respected database on mythology, UFOlogy, mysteries, spiritual matters, and conspiracies. The webmaster says, “Ereshkigal was also Inanna and Ishtar...”<sup>623</sup> and then she shows the evidence later on her page. What I managed to prove in Level IV was that Ereškigal took over the persona of the goddess with many names—Minerva, Athena, Aphrodite, Ishtar, Isis, and Inanna, to name a few. In other words, it was the infamous Ereškigal who helped “slaying the Dragon” in the Draco constellation with the rest of the AIF— or the Olympians, if you will. Just for the record, *Ereškigal thus had a key role in the destruction and takeover of the Draco Constellation*. However, she didn’t seem to be given any control over it, unless she is in charge of one or two of the smaller star systems in Draco.

---

<sup>619</sup> Anonymous source.

<sup>620</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Draco\\_\(constellation\)#Mythology](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Draco_(constellation)#Mythology)

<sup>621</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Minerva#Etruscan\\_Minerva](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Minerva#Etruscan_Minerva)

<sup>622</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Athena#Olympian\\_version](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Athena#Olympian_version)

<sup>623</sup> <http://www.crystalinks.com/sumergods1.html>

Thuban is the alpha star in the Draconian asterism, and Thuban was the pole star in ancient times (something we also discussed in Level IV). Albeit it is not the brightest star in the constellation, it still got the *Bayer designation* Alpha Draconis—mostly because of its former position as the pole star, but perhaps also because of a more subtle reason, being the Headquarters of Marduk’s Draco Constellation. Marduk and Ereškigal are consorts today, from what it seems, and therefore it is also likely that the Queen of the Underworld has *some* authority in that region of space—albeit, as I said earlier, we have little evidence of that.



Fig. 12. Thuban,  $\alpha$  Draconis.

I know I have brought this up before, but readers may ask how a rebel group, such as Lucifer’s, can just come in and take over an entire star systems and sometimes entire asterisms. We can see the answer to that question here on Earth as well when we study *Guerilla warfare*. It is often harder to defeat an “invisible” enemy such as a guerilla group than it is to fight a legion of soldiers in open battles. This is also exactly what happened. Lucifer had planned these strikes for a very long time before he executed them, and once he attacked, he did it with guerilla warfare in mind. The Orion Empire, which was totally unprepared for such a treasonous act, lost control over the situation, and Lucifer’s allies managed to do more damage than can be imagine before the Empire eventually stabilized itself from the shock and managed to strike back. Not until then can we call it a “war.” Before then it was simply strategic invasions, similar to when Hitler invaded Poland in 1939. After the initial shock, the real war started, and it hasn’t stopped since. Some say it will not stop until either of the two Empires is destroyed. Although this whole thing started quite badly for the Orions, they are now

pretty contempt that Lucifer and his Empire will fall and be destroyed but the problem is how many star beings—including humans—that will lose their lives before it's over. Also, how many star systems, and entire constellations, will perish before peace will come? No one has the answer to that.

Anyway, Thuban is a star of spectral type A, which means it is white in color—quite similar to Vega, but bigger and more massive than both Vega and our own Sun. It's distance from Earth is a little more than 300 light-years, although all these distances are just for the record—they don't really mean anything, when space travel from one point in space to another can be instantaneous for a star race that masters nano-travel. If they don't, there are Einstein-Rosen bridges to use. Ridiculously enough, I just read on a scientific website that astrophysicists now claim that there are no such things as black holes anywhere in space, but that's a discussion for another time—just something I wanted to mention in passing.

Thus, in summary, there is some truth to the claims from the UFO community about the dragon-like Draconians, but the inhabitants vary widely in nature, from Draconian, to Reptilian, to the Aquatic Bird Tribe, to humanoid—and more. Again, it's irrelevant because most of them are able to let their avatars shift shape and form as they see fit. There are no giant Reptilians walking around in Pentagon. Yes, there are probably beings from Draco there, but you and I wouldn't be able to distinguish between them and the rest of the humans who work there—at least not by their looks. Those of us who have some background knowledge might be able to notice something “alien” about them, but it would be rather subtle, if any.

Last, I want to show another reference, indicating that Marduk represents the Draco Constellation (my emphasis in *italics*.)

**Quote #9:** Because Thuban was the pole star 5000 years ago the ancient Egyptians keenly observed it. Some of Draco's stars were part of their constellation of Hippopotamus and some were of the Crocodile. They appear on the planisphere of Denderah and the walls of the Ramesseum at Thebes. The hieroglyph for the Hippopotamus was used for the heavens in general while the constellation is supposed to have been a symbol of Isis Rathor, Athor, or Athyr, the Egyptian Venus. *Draco's stars were also said to represent the falcon headed god Horus.*<sup>624</sup>

On occasion, we do see humanlike figures with crocodile heads in Egyptian and Sumerian artifact. For the most part, however, I'm sure star beings were depicted in such a way only to emphasize which constellation they originated from. It didn't necessarily have anything to do with how they looked like. I highly doubt there were any “crocodile-headed aliens” walking around amongst humans in ancient times—it's a matter of metaphors.

---

<sup>624</sup> [http://starryskies.com/The\\_sky/constellations/draco.html](http://starryskies.com/The_sky/constellations/draco.html)

In Level IV we discussed that Osiris (En.ki) and Isis gave birth to Horus, who is another name for Marduk.

In addition to being in charge of the Draco Constellation, Marduk also shared (and still shares) ownership of several other star systems and asterisms, which will be evident when we look at the Vedic information and the Nakshatras in relation to Marduk and En.ki. I have not looked very much into other mythologies, such as the Mayan, Aztec, Aborigine, Native Americans, Native Canadians, Scandinavian, and others. That may be something for the future because this level of learning will be long enough just to scratch the surface of the Vedas. Hence, I think it would be best to turn over to the Vedas to further show where Marduk has his responsibilities, aside from being “Lord of the Earth”, or “Satan,” or whomever (when Lucifer/En.ki is too busy elsewhere to use the title *Satan*. Some people have asked me if there is any comparison between the myths I’ve been researching, and the beings in the Urantia Book when it comes to Satan and Caligastia, the “Devil.” In a sense, we can see Lord En.ki being Lucifer and Satan, while Marduk is Caligastia, the Devil who is Satan’s emissary on Earth).

Now, I want to once and for all emphasize that the Fifth Level of Learning *is* the last level, despite of what I wrote in the previous paragraph. There will *not* be a *Sixth Level of Learning*. I am saying this so that the readers don’t misinterpret me and get false hopes (or nightmares, depending on what attitude they have toward the papers).

If we begin with comparing the Draco Constellation and its ownership between the Sumerian/Egyptian texts and the Vedas, the comparison is quite easy to find if we are willing to dig a little bit. In the Hindu religions there is a relationship between Draco and alligators, as we can see in the following reference.

**Quote #10:** In early Hindu worship, Draco is given the form of an alligator known as 'Shi-shu-mara'.<sup>625</sup>

Then, if we follow the trail, Shi-shu-mara shows to be the Hindu equivalent to the Egyptian god Sobek, or Sobek-Ra, which of course caught my interest further due to the *Ra* connection. When I look up Sobek I find the following:

**Quote #11:** Sobek first acquired a role as a solar deity through his connection to Horus, but this was further strengthened in later periods with the emergence of Sobek-Ra, a fusion of Sobek and Egypt’s primary sun god, Ra.<sup>626</sup>

The “primary sun god, Ra” in Egypt is, of course, no one else than Amen-Ra, or just Ra—both being Marduk.

---

<sup>625</sup> <http://www.crystalinks.com/draco.html>

<sup>626</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Sobek#History>

**BETELGEUSE.** Don't let us get fooled when told that the Goddess' Empire is called the *Orion Empire*. One of the major outposts of the Queen's Empire in this Galaxy is located in Orion's Belt and in the Big Dipper (Ursa Major). I have explained this before, but just to be clear—the Empire has very little to do with Orion per se because it spans all over the Universe and into other universes as well, which is not so strange when we know that She (or Her “Higher Self”) is the Creatrix of them all. I am reviewing this so that the reader will understand how the AIF can be in control of Betelgeuse, the Super Giant star in the constellation of Orion. Even people who are not savvy in astronomy have probably heard the name of this star at some point in their lives.

Betelgeuse is also known as **ALPHA ORIONIS**, and is thereby the brightest star in Orion, seen from our earthly perspective. It is also the ninth-brightest star in the night sky.<sup>627</sup> The star is expected to turn into a supernova in the next few million years. Whether that will happen or not, I would suggest is probably more in the hands of non-celestial forces than natural forces. Also, we have a tendency here on Earth to think of events as linear when they are not.

The Hindu Nakshatras (lunar mansions) tell us that the star system of Betelgeuse is under the control of the god Rudra,<sup>628</sup> who is another name of the god Shiva, who is the equivalent of Lord Marduk, as I have showed earlier.

---

<sup>627</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Betelgeuse>

<sup>628</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nakshatra#List\\_of\\_Nakshatras](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nakshatra#List_of_Nakshatras)



Fig. 13. Betelgeuse and the Orion Constellation.

With Betelgeuse in the upper left corner of the Orion Constellation and with the three stars in Orion's Belt not too far away, constellation-wise, it makes the star a strategic outpost for Marduk and the AIF. Notice also that we have the star system Taurus (which includes the Pleiades) in the northeast, with the star Aldebaran not too far away. This was the star Lucifer fled to after he was cast out of the Orion Empire.

**ALPHA, BETA, GAMMA, DELTA AND EPSILON CORVI.** Corvus is an asterism that may not be as well-known as Orion and Draco, but in a way it's just as interesting. This constellation belongs to the Southern Hemisphere and is Latin for *raven* or *crow*. Again, we have an association to the Bird Tribe.



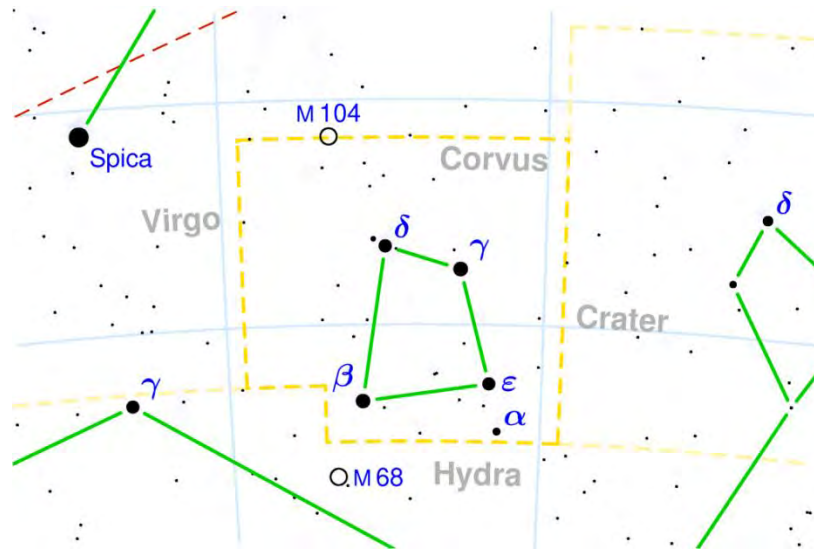


Fig. 14. The Corvus Constellation.

Also, notice Spica on the above star map, located not too far from Corvus in the southern night sky. If the reader remembers, Spica was directly involved when it came to determine the start point of the ecliptic as far as the Nakshatras are concerned. In fact, these four stars in Corvus, controlled by Surya<sup>629</sup> (the Vedic names for Marduk) are also called *Spica's Spanker*, or “the Sail,”<sup>630</sup> with *gamma* and *delta* pointing towards Spica. Thus, we can imagine that Corvus has some significance to the AIF—again, most probably a strategic one. Delta Corvi, also called *Algorab*, is a double star. *Algorab* means *Raven*.<sup>631</sup> In Greece, the Corvus asterism is associated with Apollo,<sup>632</sup> whom in Babylon was called Marduk (all this makes it obvious who is lurking in this asterism).

**ALPHA, SIGMA, AND TAU SCORPIUS.** Scorpius is a large constellation in the Southern Hemisphere, close to the Galactic Center in the starry night sky. The most recognizable star in this asterism is probably  $\alpha$  *Scorpio*, more commonly known as *Antares*, a red super-giant of spectral type M1. We have discussed Antares in other places, and I have previously showed the reader the following picture, but it never ceases to amaze me—it’s a comparison in size between our own Sun and Antares (*fig. 15* below.) In Egypt it was the symbol of Isis in the pyramidal ceremonies<sup>633</sup>—Marduk and Isis were lovers for a while, as discussed in Level IV (if we can call a rape/victim relationship a lover relationship. However, we’re dealing with perverts, so anything goes).

---

<sup>629</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nakshatra#List\\_of\\_Nakshatras](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nakshatra#List_of_Nakshatras)  
<sup>630</sup> Bakich, M. E., (1995): *The Cambridge Guide to the Constellations*, Cambridge, Cambridge University Press, pp. 21, 22.

<sup>631</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Corvus\\_%28constellation%29#Stars](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Corvus_%28constellation%29#Stars)

<sup>632</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Corvus\\_%28constellation%29#History\\_and\\_mythology](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Corvus_%28constellation%29#History_and_mythology)

<sup>633</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Scorpius#Stars>

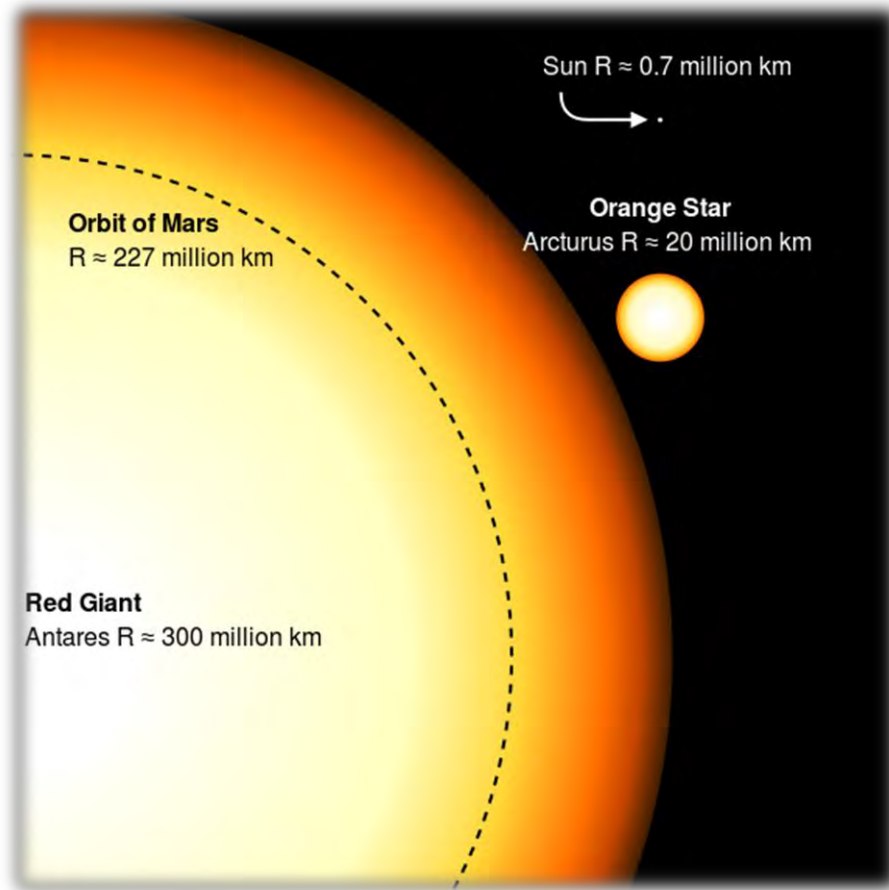


Fig. 15. Comparison in size between the super-giant Antares and our Sun. Arcturus, another giant star, looks like a dwarf in comparison with Antares. The complete orbit of Mars can be inserted into Antares! This super-giant is 300 times bigger than the Sun!

$\mu$  Scorpio is said to be the fastest known nova with a period of about ten years,<sup>634</sup> but we also need to remember when we are talking about novae that they are seldom natural, but more often the consequence of a war in that region of space. Someone, when a situation gets heated, may blow up a star—things such as that happens!

In the list of Nakshatras, the three above mentioned star systems in the Scorpius Constellation are controlled by Indra, an avatar of Shiva, whom we know is Lord Marduk.

---

<sup>634</sup> Ibid.

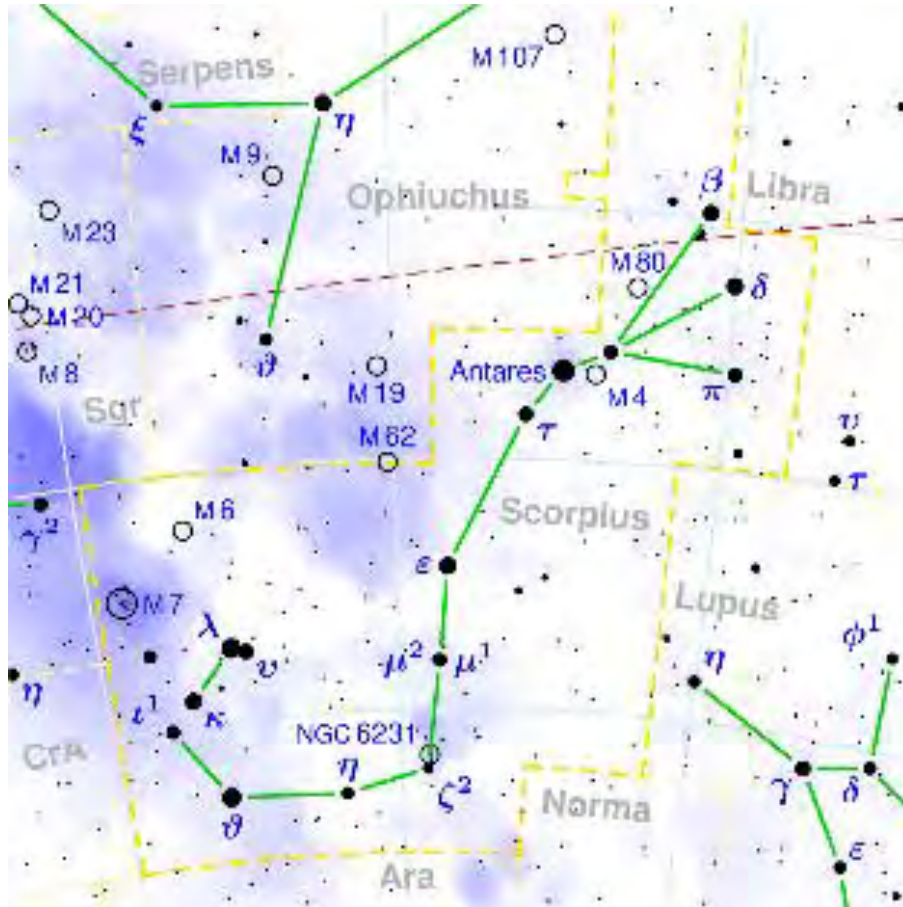


Fig. 16. The Scorpius Constellation.

**ALPHA, BETA, GAMMA, AND IOTA LIBRAE.** If we once again look at *fig. 16* above, we can see the *Libra Constellation* next to Scorpius. These four stars in Libra are of joint ruler ship by Lord Indra and Lord Agni—“Chief of the Gods” and the “god of Fire,” respectively.

Libra is also the home of the star **GLIESE 581**,<sup>635</sup> which is a star with a confirmed planetary system consisting of at least 6 planets, according to our scientists.<sup>636</sup> Three of these 6 planets are considered being good candidates for life.<sup>637</sup> **GLIESE 581 D** and **G**<sup>638</sup> are the most promising candidates, we are told, while **GLIESE C** is considered to be the first earth-like extrasolar planet within its parent star’s

---

<sup>635</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Gliese\\_581](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Gliese_581)

<sup>636</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Libra\\_\(constellation\)#Planetary\\_systems](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Libra_(constellation)#Planetary_systems)

<sup>637</sup> Ibid. (We need to keep in mind that astronomers and astrophysicists are comparing this with Earth circumstances. If a planet does not have similar conditions, they don’t believe there can be life there. What they don’t take into consideration is that life is multidimensional.)

<sup>638</sup> A small letter following the name of the star, such as Gliese 581 d, means that this is the 3<sup>rd</sup> planet from its sun as far as our scientists know—the small letter a represents the sun itself, but is hardly ever written out. Gliese g would thereby be the 6<sup>th</sup> planet.

habitable zone. The star, Gliese 581 does not have a Greek letter in front of it from what I have found, so I am therefore not sure to whom this star system belongs, but it's quite likely that it is under control of the AIF. Gliese 581 is located 22 light-years from Earth and is a red dwarf star of spectral type M3. It is therefore smaller and colder than our own sun.



Fig. 17. Heart lighter than a feather.

Libra basically refers to “scale” and “balance,” which again is interesting for us. Many are aware of that in Egyptian mythology (but also in the Sumerian and Babylonian texts, etc.) the scale is not *only* referred to as “justice,” but is also a reference to the Afterlife. We learn that when we meet our “Maker,” this being decides where we are going next depending on if our heart weighs lighter than a feather. If not, we have not lived an ethical and moral life (read “obedient life”), and we will not go to Heaven. In Egypt and Sumer/Babylon, this task is executed by the Sun god or his cohorts.

**Quote #12:** Libra was known in Babylonian astronomy as MUL Zibanu (the “scales” or “balance”), or alternatively as the Claws of the Scorpion. The scales were held sacred to the sun god Shamash, who was also the patron of truth and justice.<sup>639</sup>

Utu Shamash is, as we all know by now, the equivalent to Lord Marduk, the ultimate Sun god. In the Vedas, as I mentioned above, he is in this case referred to as Indra, who is in charge of the initially mentioned four star systems in Libra. Also, we are told that “[t]raditionally,  $\alpha$  and  $\beta$  Librae are considered to represent the scales' balance beam, and  $\gamma$  and  $\sigma$  are the weighing pans.”<sup>640</sup>

---

<sup>639</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Libra\\_%28constellation%29#History\\_and\\_mythology](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Libra_%28constellation%29#History_and_mythology)

<sup>640</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Libra\\_%28constellation%29#Visualizations](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Libra_%28constellation%29#Visualizations)



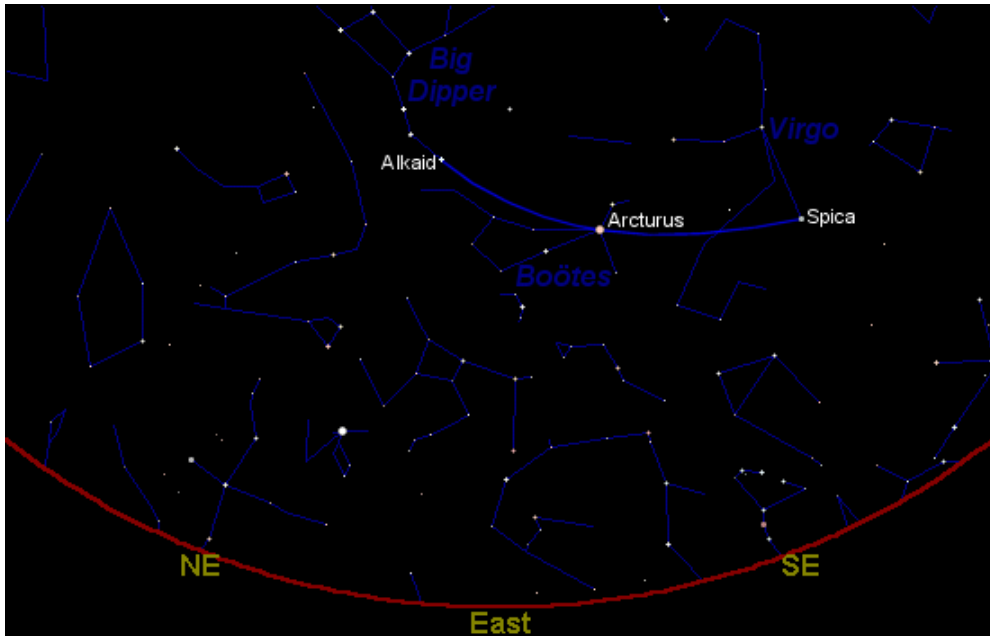


Fig. 19. Spica in the Virgo Constellation.

#### **URSA MINOR (ALSO SMALLER BEAR, LITTLE BEAR, AND LITTLE DIPPER).**

Polaris (known as the Polestar) is the brightest star in Ursa Minor and is a yellow-white super-giant of spectral type F7, located 325-425 light-years from our solar system. It is listed as Alpha Ursa Minoris. Beta Ursa Minoris is only slightly fainter, being an orange super-giant of spectral type K4. It normally goes under the specific name Kochab. Kochab and Pherkad (Gamma Ursa Minoris) are said to be the “Guardians of the Pole,” or “the Indestructibles.”<sup>642</sup> This, I’m sure, has a real story behind it. Planetary systems have been found in four stellar systems<sup>643</sup> at the time of this writing on October 18<sup>th</sup>, 2014.

Both Ursa Major and Ursa Minor are referring to bears—an adult bear and a cub, respectively. The Bear is closely associated with Mother Goddess, which we learned in Level II and in Level IV. Just as Ursa Major is often referred to as the “Seven Sisters,” so is also Ursa Minor—both constellations having seven stars building the patterns (thus we have three constellations with the nickname “Seven Sisters;” The Pleiades, Ursa Major, and Ursa Minor). The seven stars of the Little Dipper were said to be the daughters of Atlas—the Titan from where the continent of Atlantis stems, meaning the “island of Atlas.”<sup>644</sup> He has also given his name to the Atlas Mountains.<sup>645</sup> As a curiosity, the Atlas here mentioned is not, according to Plato, the same Atlas who was a King of Atlantis. The King of Atlantis with the name Atlas was the son of

---

<sup>642</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Gamma\\_Ursae\\_Minoris](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Gamma_Ursae_Minoris)

<sup>643</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ursa\\_Minor](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ursa_Minor)

<sup>644</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Atlas\\_%28mythology%29](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Atlas_%28mythology%29)

<sup>645</sup> Ibid.

Poseidon,<sup>646</sup> who was the *first* King of Atlantis. This will make Atlas Marduk, son of Poseidon/En.ki.

Both Ursa Major and Minor were originally part of the Orion Empire (this may very well be the reason why all the three asterisms are called “Seven Sisters”). Today, Ursa Major is more so than the Little Bear, which was taken over in a series of battles in a long gone past and is now given to Marduk by his father, En.ki, to control. This was a major achievement by the Alien Invader Force, and a blow against their archenemy—Mother Goddess and the Divine Feminine. It is my guess that if Orion would like to get back what the AIF has conquered, Ursa Minor is quite high on the list.

Let us now look at some hints, indicating that Ursa Minor was in the AIF’s possession during the Sumerian/Babylonian eras. We find such a hint in MUL.APIN, which is “the conventional title given to a Babylonian compendium that deals with many diverse aspects of Babylonian astronomy and astrology.”<sup>647</sup> It contains a long list of stars and star constellations with references to the different gods and goddesses of old. It seems to be, as somebody said on Graham Hancock’s forum, “the Mul Apin is the definitive collection of Mesopotamian Astronomical knowledge. If its [*sic*] not in there they didn't care about it.”<sup>648</sup> One of the lines says:

**Quote #13:** The star on its rope, the Heir of the Sublime Temple, the first ranking son of Anu [The star Polaris in Ursa Minor].<sup>649</sup>

The first ranking son of “Anu” is of course En.ki, who is here referred to in association with Polaris in Ursa Minor. I am fully aware of that En.ki was the one who first took control over the Little Bear, just as he was the one who took control over our own solar system, albeit it was done in a bloody coup in which Marduk got most of the credit from being the one who slaughtered Tiamat. In this case, En.ki gave Ursa Minor to Marduk after En.ki himself had it under his control. One story that tells us how it happened was when Damkina, the equivalent to Lilith, Inanna, and Isis, gained control over Ursa Minor. Isis was then copulating with En.ki in order to create a new human hybrid species after the Great Flood, approximately 11,500 years before the Common Era. When En.ki became sterile, his son Marduk took over the breeding program. Then, when Isis managed to escape, Queen Ereškigal became the female part of the breeding program, and has been ever since. She also became in charge of Ursa Minor together with Marduk, simply kicking Isis off the throne of the Little Bear. Another name for Damkina was Damgalnuna.

---

<sup>646</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Atlas\\_%28mythology%29#Variations](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Atlas_%28mythology%29#Variations)

<sup>647</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/MUL.APIN>

<sup>648</sup> <http://www.grahamhancock.com/phorum/read.php?f=1&i=258746&t=258534>

<sup>649</sup> Ibid.

**Quote #14:** Damgalnuna was a mother goddess in Mesopotamian mythology. She first appears as a consort of Enlil in Sumerian mythology, and later becomes the Akkadian Damkina, consort of Enki/Ea and mother of the god Marduk.<sup>650</sup>

We see here the same old mistake that I have pointed out several times—namely that Isis/Inanna was never a consort of En.lil, but is instead Prince En.lil’s daughter. In the Akkadian Empire, Isis becomes Damkina, consort first to En.ki and then to Marduk. There is a reference to Isis and Ursa Minor as well in MUL.APIN.

**Quote #15:** The Wagon of Heaven, Damkianna [Ursa Minor].<sup>651</sup>

Now, how can we find a correlation between the AIF and Ursa Minor in the Vedic hymns? Is there any such association? Yes, there is! For example, we have one in *Bhagavad Gita*:

**Quote #16:** *the seven great seers:* Kashyapa, Atri, Vashishta, Vishvamitra, Gotama, Jamadagni, and Bhadradvaja. They are identified with the stars of Ursa Minor.<sup>652</sup>

These names may be unfamiliar with the reader on the most part, but there is one of these names that we have encountered before, namely Kashyapa, whom we discussed earlier being an Avatar of Vishnu. With the risk of being repetitive, Lord Vishnu is En.ki’s counterpart. The “seven great seers” are the seven Rishis, or Sages, who lived in the time before the Flood, and were the builders of Uruk,<sup>653</sup> corresponding with the seven stars in Ursa Minor. Kashyapa/En.ki is listed amongst them, seemingly because he is considered a “teacher,” and the “keeper of wisdom.” As such, he probably sees himself as a Sage.

**ALPHA AND BETA PEGASI.** Here are two other stars, also under Marduk’s regime. It says in the Nakshatras that the Lord of these two stars is Guru (Jupiter), and Jupiter is, as we know, the Roman name for Marduk. He is also listed as the deity under the name of *Ajikapada*—a name we are not yet familiar with. Again, however, we have proof that this is Marduk, too—here from *Nakshatra Purvabhadrapada—the Former Happy Feet*, which is an interesting reference because in the Nakshatra, Alpha and Beta Pegasi are called *Purva Bhadrpada*, “*the first of the blessed feet.*”

---

<sup>650</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Damgalnuna>

<sup>651</sup> <http://www.grahamhancock.com/phorum/read.php?f=1&i=258746&t=258534>

<sup>652</sup> Bhagavad Gita, Chapter 10, Stanza 6, op. cit.

<sup>653</sup> [http://www.balaams-ass.com/alhaj/godlist\\_long.htm](http://www.balaams-ass.com/alhaj/godlist_long.htm)



**Quote #17:** Ajaikapada is viewed as a form of Shiva, and a vehicle for the transport of Agni (fire), representing the cleansing spiritual power of fire. Ajaikapada is the unicorn, related to Rudra god of storms.<sup>654</sup>

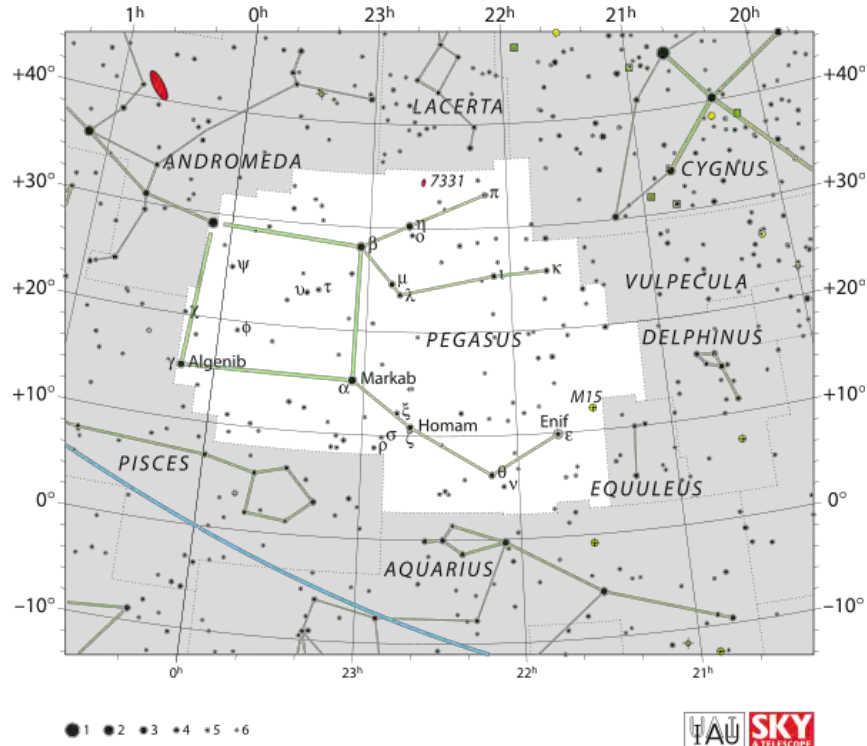


Fig. 20. The Pegasus Constellation.

**ALPHA AND DELTA DELPHINI.** These two star systems are controlled by a deity named *Mangala*, whom we haven't brought up earlier, either. Hence, let us quickly establish that Mangala is really the same deity as Marduk. Mangala is another name for Mars,<sup>655</sup> which is *always* the equivalent to Marduk, the *God of War*, and the deity's name can be either Mangala or *Bhauma* in Sanskrit, and his color is red (which corresponds both to Mars, the "red planet" and the color of Marduk). We also learn from Wikipedia that he is the owner of the Aries and Scorpius signs,<sup>656</sup> which again corresponds well with my own research. Moreover, it says that he is "the teacher of the occult sciences!"<sup>657</sup> This is again correct. At first, the "occult sciences" were taught by En.ki already in the Garden of Edin, but when Marduk became the "Lord of the Earth," he became the Grandmaster of the secret societies—something I know many high level occultists will acknowledge as well. Moreover, Bhauma is the *god of war and is*

<sup>654</sup> Nakshatra Purvabhadrapada—the Former Happy Feet, p.2, op. cit.

<sup>655</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nakshatra>

<sup>656</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mangala>

<sup>657</sup> Ibid.

*celibate!* Well, the latter is of course not true, as we all know, and probably thrown in there in order to mud the waters. Furthermore, his mouth is that of a ram (another association with Marduk). The Moon and Jupiter are both “friendly” to him, and he rules over blood, muscles and bone marrow<sup>658</sup> (*something to ponder!*). The above list of attributes are all associated with Marduk (except for the *celibate* claim), which makes it evident that Bhauma/Mangala is the equivalent to Marduk. The dolphin (Delphinus) is also said by some to be associated with the Sirius star system.

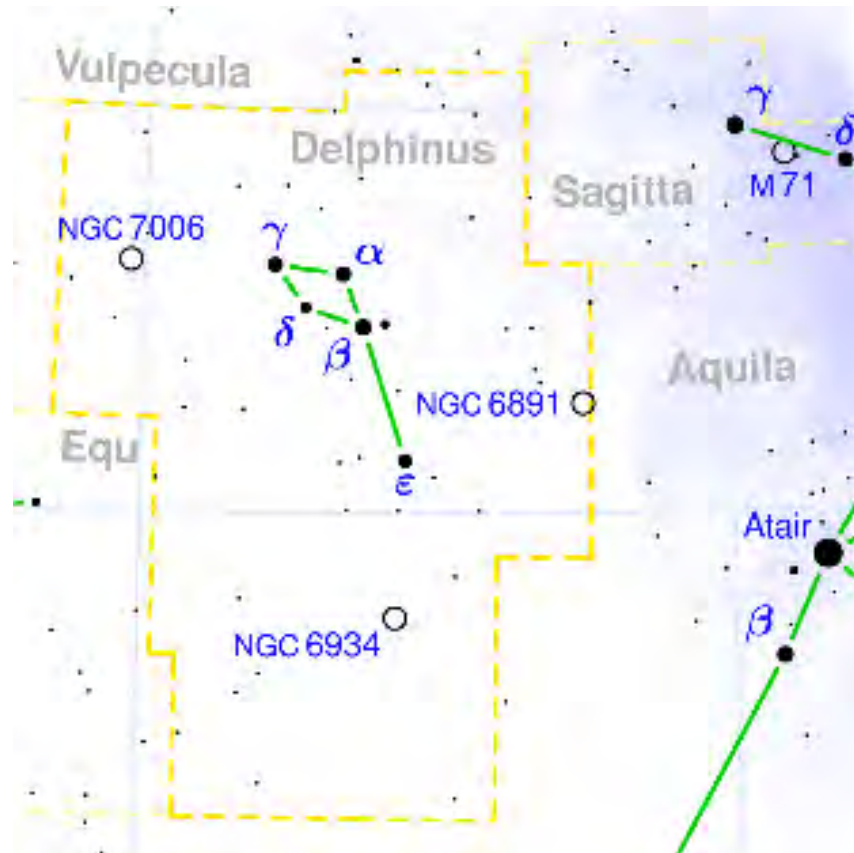


Fig. 21. The Delphinus Constellation.

**REGULUS.** The name of this star is probably known by quite a few readers. It’s one of those that is sometimes mentioned in different medias for various reasons.

This star is said to be controlled by the *Pitrs*, “*The Fathers*”, *Family Ancestors*, which are defined as follows in the Vedic texts:

**Quote #24:** In the Vedas, the sacred scriptures of ancient India, the “fathers” were considered to be immortal like the gods and to share in the sacrifice, though they

---

<sup>658</sup> Ibid.

received different offerings. The "way of the fathers," characterized by observance of the traditional duties of sacrifice, almsgiving, and the practice of austerities that lead to rebirth, came to be distinguished from the "way of the gods," which was a way of faith directed toward the goal of liberation from rebirth.<sup>659</sup>

In this case, it would probably be a good idea to emphasize the "way of the gods," and the "liberation from rebirth." This has to do directly with war and soldiers. Going to war was an honor in the old Hindu traditions. Successful warriors, who had survived many battles and actually managed to grow old without being killed, often took their own lives when they became old and couldn't fight anymore. By doing so, they thought that they could achieve "liberation from reincarnation." They were "wasting away" their bodies to attain liberation.<sup>660</sup> The Indian warrior, due to their belief system, were unafraid to die. Going to the battlefield meant death, but it also meant that the warrior was fighting well. Of course, the more skilled, the less chance that he got killed in battle—thus, for many warriors, suicide was the only way to die an "honorable death." Even the wife of a warrior often committed ritual suicide to honor her warrior husband.<sup>661</sup>

In juxtaposition to this, Hindu traditions do *not* honor suicide amongst regular people, and they warn about the bad karma it creates. Then again, who said that religion makes sense?

Thereby, it seems like the star Regulus had some significant connections to the afterlife of soldiers and royalty who committed suicide as an honorable thing. Watching over all this was Lord Ketu, who is another name for Lord Indra (Marduk): "In ancient Tamil astrological scripts, Ketu was considered as incarnation of Indra."<sup>662</sup> Interestingly enough, "Ketu" is also referred to as a "shadow planet," which has a lot of impact on human lives and the entire creation.<sup>663</sup> Now, what does a "shadow planet" refer to? A shadow can be said to be a *mirror*, or something that reflects what we can see. Hence, a shadow planet may refer to a planet in the KHAA—the VOID. Thus, it could be said to signify *dark matter*. Ketu also has to do with both good and bad karma.<sup>664</sup> It is also mentioned that people who come under the influence of Ketu can achieve great "height," particularly spiritual.<sup>665</sup> If Ketu is related to the star Regulus, and those who come in contact with him evolve spiritually, and we have the Pitṛ connection, referring to warrior ancestors who committed suicide, the spiritual evolvment that is mentioned probably refers to the "loyal soldiers," who died in the service to the gods. These warriors may have been liberated from future reincarnations to serve other purposes in other dimensions. A whole paper could probably be spent on

---

<sup>659</sup> <http://dictionary.reference.com/browse/pitrs>

<sup>660</sup> [http://www.hinduwebsite.com/hinduism/h\\_death.asp](http://www.hinduwebsite.com/hinduism/h_death.asp)

<sup>661</sup> Ibid.

<sup>662</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ketu\\_%28mythology%29](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ketu_%28mythology%29)

<sup>663</sup> Ibid.

<sup>664</sup> Ibid.

<sup>665</sup> Ibid.

research on the star Regulus alone, residing in the Leo Constellation. In this paper, we unfortunately only have time to scratch the surface. If a paper could be spent on research on Regulus, a full book could be written on the Afterlife, with my own research as a base. I may very well do that one day soon. However, here is some basic information on this mysterious star. Regulus is 79 light-years from our solar system, and is of spectral type B7, which means it is a giant, blue star. It also has three star companions and is therefore a multiple star system. In Arabic, the word Regulus means “heart of the lion.” In MUL.APIN, the star is listed as LUGAL, which means “the star that stand in the breast of the Lion: the King.”<sup>666</sup>

**HYDRA.** The Hydra Constellation in general seems to be controlled by the AIF—or were so when the Nakshatras were recorded. I don’t think that much has changed since then. Hydra is usually compared to and represented as a water snake, where Sigma Hydrae represents the snake’s nose.<sup>667</sup>

In the Vedas, the serpents are the equivalent to the Nagas<sup>668</sup>—the snake beings from the Underworld. This constellation says to be represented by them, and to a degree controlled by them. However, the “Lord” of Hydra is Budh, who is the equivalent to the planet Mercury. The Roman god Mercury is the Greek god Apollo’s counterpart, and Apollo is, as we have learned, Marduk.

**GAMMA, DELTA, AND THETA CANCRI.** Cancer is another constellation under control of the Alien Invader Force and ultimately by Lord Vishnu. The Nakshatras say that these three star systems in Cancer are run by a deity named Bṛhaspatī (Brihaspati), “Lord of Prayer of Devotion.” Brihaspati is also the equivalent to Jupiter, and/or in control of Jupiter,<sup>669</sup> and we know that Jupiter is associated with Marduk.

Brihaspati is the guru of the Devas, in charge of earthly religions, and even the personification thereof.<sup>670</sup> He is also the chief “offerer of prayers and sacrifices to the gods,” with whom he intercedes on behalf of mankind.<sup>671</sup> The overseer, however, i.e. the “Lord” of this star sign, is Shani (Saturn), and Saturn is associated with Ea/En.ki.

#### *IV. Star Systems and Constellations under En.ki’s Control*

When we read the Enûma Eliš or the Vedas in particular, we may easily get overwhelmed by the enormous number of names that we need to keep separate—something we have discussed earlier. One of the first questions that hits us is probably, “How many gods are there?”

---

<sup>666</sup> Rogers, J. H. (February 1998). "Origins of the ancient constellations: I. The Mesopotamian traditions". *Journal of the British Astronomical Association*, no.1 108: 9–28.

<sup>667</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hydra\\_%28constellation%29#Stars](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hydra_%28constellation%29#Stars)

<sup>668</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nakshatra>

<sup>669</sup> See **Quote #1** in this paper.

<sup>670</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/B%E1%B9%Bhaspati>

<sup>671</sup> Ibid.

This is a question that hypothetically should be easy to answer because the scriptures generally say that there were around 200 Fallen Angels who ascended to Earth, while others name only three. At one point 400 is mentioned, or 200 myriads. This is all taken from “the Book of Enoch.”

**Quote #18:** Most sources quote 2 Enoch as stating that those who descended to earth were three,[24] but Andrei A. Orlov, while quoting 2 Enoch as saying that three went down to the earth,[25] remarks in a footnote that some manuscripts put them at 200 or even 200 myriads.[22] In *The Old Testament Pseudepigrapha: Apocalyptic Literature and Testaments* edited by James H. Charlesworth, manuscript J, taken as the best representative of the longer recension, has "and three of them descended" (p. 130), while manuscript A, taken as the best representative of the shorter recension, has "and they descended", which might indicate that all the Grigori descended, or 200 princes of them, or 200 princes and 200 followers, since it follows the phrase "These are the Grigori, 200 princes of whom turned aside, 200 walking in their train" (p. 131).<sup>672</sup>

This, in other words, doesn't tell us much. It also seems to depend on who the translator is and how he translated the texts. Zecharia Sitchin is more in line with that 200—perhaps even 400 of them descended. The commotion didn't happen because there were many gods present at one time, but because they managed to get humans to fight at their sides—against each other.

To clear this up, and according to my own research, it looks like there were only three Bloodliners (meaning of the Royal Blood of the Heavens)—perhaps four, as we need to include Isis/Inanna in this as well. The rest of the gods mentioned are regular soldier and scientists from different solar systems, but they were always under control by one or more of the “Bloodliners.”

The big confusion is to figure En.ki out—at least in the beginning, before we start noticing his pattern. He had a myriad (to use that word) or aliases throughout time, and most people think that the majority of them are different deities, when in fact they are his avatars and made-up aliases. At first, when I took on the Vedic hymns, I was afraid that I wouldn't be able to sort things out, but to my great relief I soon found that I had learned enough by researching the Sumerian texts to be able to spot En.ki's mindset to see how and where he created his Avatars and aliases. Also, as we have access to the Nakshatras—the Lunar Mansions—we also get an idea where they reside, or originated from. That makes the puzzle more complete and the threads easier to follow.

Before I begin discussing En.ki here, I want to alert the reader because this is in no way going to be complete. He had so many Avatars and identities that it would be virtually impossible to bring them all up in a series of papers like this. However, the best thing is that we don't need to! Just as I did, the reader will soon be able to see a

---

<sup>672</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Fallen\\_angel#Slavonic\\_Enoch](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Fallen_angel#Slavonic_Enoch)

pattern, and in the future, when you encounter a name from the Vedas that is not mentioned in these papers, you should be able to look at a few sources online, and by checking out his or her characteristics or family tree, it should be fairly easy to establish who this being is. That, I think, is pretty cool, and if it can be achieved, which I think will be no problem, I will be very encouraged. We'll nail them down!

**ALPHA, BETA, AND GAMMA AQUILAE.** We have talked a lot about En.ki and the Aquatic Bird Tribe, so let us begin with a constellation that is associated with birds. Aquila has nothing to do with water, although it sounds like it. Aquila is Latin and simply means *eagle*. Maybe amongst some readers, who are familiar with “conspiracy theories” (I certainly don’t like that word—it’s become humiliating) and the *Illuminati*, may right away relate the Eagle to the Great Seal of the U.S.A. If so, it is a correct association. Lord En.ki owns America! It’s not as if he doesn’t “own” other parts of the world to, in his own mind, but the U.S. is probably the apple in his eye in the sense that he sees it as the *New Atlantis*. Remember that En.ki, as one of his Avatars, Poseidon, was the King of Atlantis, and his son, Atlas, was his successor. Thus we often see the Eagle associated with the United States of America. Before America, Aquila was known as the *Vulture* in Rome,<sup>673</sup> which again is quite telling. However, even in Greek-Roman mythology, this asterism was associated with the eagle, holding Zeus’/Jupiter’s/Marduk’s thunderbolts.<sup>674</sup> Another thing of interest is that this constellation is stretching out in a way that it lies flat in the Milky Way itself, and not in the more barren parts of space. Hence, there are lots of nebulae and neighbor stars in the immediate vicinity, which makes this asterism particularly valuable. All this is considered “resources,” and can be utilized for multiple purposes.

In previous papers we have talked about Garuda, the great mythical bird creature, whom we also associated with Marduk. Moreover, *Garuda is the Hindu name for Aquila.*<sup>675</sup> Also, the *Phoenix Bird*—the mythical gigantic bird which sets itself on fire at the end of an era in order to ring in a new—is associated with Garuda/Marduk.<sup>676</sup> It is also suggested that the Phoenix is the symbol for ringing in the New World Order and a One World Government, and was the original sigil for the United States of America, but was later changed to an Eagle.<sup>677</sup>

**ALPHA AQUILAE** also goes under the name **ALTAIR**, a white star, bigger and hotter than our Sun and on a distance of only 17 light-years. I believe many readers have heard of this star, and there are rumors of certain star beings living there. The Nakshatras say that the three stars—alpha, beta, and gamma—belong to Vishnu.<sup>678</sup> In Sanskrit, Aquila is called *Sravana*. Altair means “the Flying Eagle.”

---

<sup>673</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Aquila\\_\(constellation\)#History](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Aquila_(constellation)#History)

<sup>674</sup> Ibid.

<sup>675</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Garuda>

<sup>676</sup> Ibid.

<sup>677</sup> <http://www.theforbiddenknowledge.com/symbology/2o5.htm>

<sup>678</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nakshatra#List\\_of\\_Nakshatras](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nakshatra#List_of_Nakshatras)

In Japanese astrology, Altair is ill-omened, portending danger from *reptiles!*<sup>679</sup> By all means, I don't think it was a coincidence that one of the first home microcomputers was called "Altair 8800!"<sup>680</sup> Use numerology to this and you have  $8+8+0+0=16$ .  $1+6=7$ , which is the number of the particular Universe over which the AIF has control. Now, which universe are we discussing here? Remember that the Goddess' "holy" numbers are 12 and 13, but the AIF typically use 7 and 11—7 being the number of the Holographic Universe, according to my hypothesis. Go back to the First Level of Learning, Science Papers 2 and 3, and you will see that LPG-C's universe/Multiverse is built around the number "7," and so is the Multiverse of the WingMakers,<sup>681</sup> and likewise the Urantia Book.<sup>682</sup> Numerology can be quite revealing, and just by looking at it the way we just did, we are able to see who is in control of what.

**BETA AQUILAE.** Also called Alshain, this is a yellow star, similar to our Sun. Albeit a little dimmer, with an orange hue around it, it is classified as a sun-like star. Alshain means "balance," and is located on a distance of about 45 light-years—another close neighbor.

**GAMMA AQUILAE.** Tarazed is an orange-hued giant star, 460 light-years from Earth. Just as Alshain, it means "balance." It's spectral type is K3III. Scientists say that this is a very young star—only about 100 million years old, and that it will soon burn out and become a white dwarf. Of course, say the scientists, no life can ever develop in such a star system—especially as the star has already, in spite of its young age, become a giant. Again, we need to remind the scientists of that this is irrelevant. A star race may very well have moved into the star itself, let's say 5 million years ago, and is still thriving there. Few people understand that beings can live—and *are* living—in and on the star itself. When we understand that, it puts star systems in a totally new perspective.

This third star in the Aquila Constellation refers to birds in many independent cultures. Here is how it was looked upon in Persia:

**Quote #19:** Persian šāhīn means "royal falcon", "beam", and "pointer", and gave its name (as "falcon") to Beta Aquilae. In the catalogue of stars in the Calendarium of Al Achsasi Al Mouakket, this star was designated Menkib al Nesr (مَنْكِبُ النَّسْرِ - mankib al-nasr), which was translated into Latin as *Humerus Vulturis*, meaning the eagle's shoulder.<sup>683</sup>

Here the title "Royal" is included, which gives an extra hint, not only to the AIF, but to one or more of the few Royal Star Beings who were part of Lucifer's Rebellion—in this case Lucifer himself—Lord Vishnu.

---

<sup>679</sup> Richard Hinckley Allen, "Star-names and their Meanings, New York, 1899, pp.59-60.

<sup>680</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Altair#Etymology.2C\\_mythology.2C\\_and\\_culture](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Altair#Etymology.2C_mythology.2C_and_culture)

<sup>681</sup> <http://wingmakers.com/>

<sup>682</sup> <http://www.urantia.org/urantia-book/read-urantia-book-online>

<sup>683</sup> Knobel, E. B. (June 1895). "Al Achsasi Al Mouakket, on a catalogue of stars in the Calendarium of Mohammad Al Achsasi Al Mouakket". *Monthly Notices of the Royal Astronomical Society*.

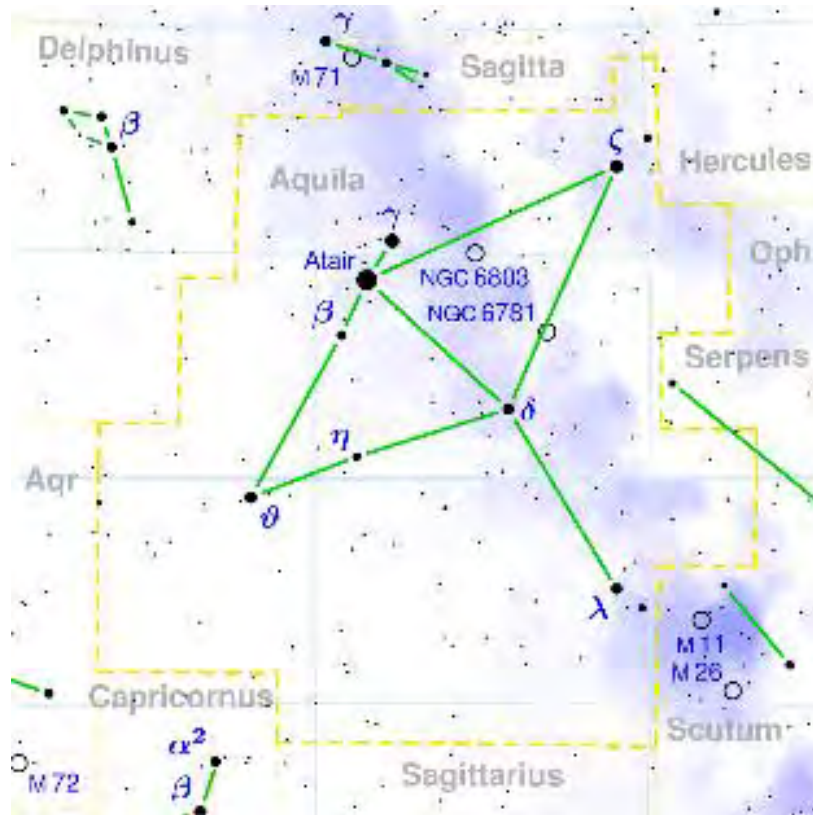


Fig. 22. The Aquila Asterism, with Altair as the “Head of the Eagle.”

**ALPHA ANDROMEDAE AND GAMMA PEGASI.** The Andromeda Constellation has long been claimed Orion territory. I believe it still is, even if its brightest star, Alpha Andromedae, may have fallen into the hands of the AIF.

**ALPHA ANDROMEDAE.** Here we have another joint “ownership,” if we want to acknowledge the AIF as owners to something that they stole in an unprovoked war. Either way, this star system is said to be controlled by Lord *Shani* on the top level with *Ahir Budhyana* as the deity. Shani is defined as *Saturn*, which makes it pretty easy to see who that is. We never discussed the Avatar Shani when we compared the different Hindu gods because of space limitations, but it seems as if we need to mention him briefly here. As we know, Saturn was originally Prince Ninurta/En.lil’s planet, which was stolen from him by Lord En.ki. Saturn was (and is) considered perhaps the most important outpost in the solar system because of its major stargate, but also because of other important attributes. From what I have dug up regarding Saturn, it’s obvious that it’s in Lord En.ki’s domain. Thus, it’s therefore obvious that Shani equates En.ki.



Ahir Budhyana is defined as an East Indian name, meaning “serpent or dragon of the deep.”<sup>684</sup> That gives typical associations to the Underworld. Hence, who can this being be? Well, Hindupedia.com has the following to say about this individual:

**Quote #20:** Among the extant Vaiṣṇava Āgamas of the Pāñcarātra school, the Ahirbudhnya Saṃhitā is an important work. ‘Ahirbudhnya’ is one who, in the form of an ‘ahi’ or serpent, is the ‘budhna’ or foundation of the world. So, literally it refers to Śeśa or Ananta, the thousand-hooded Serpent, on whose head the whole world is said to be supported, according to some of the purāṇas. It is also mentioned as one of the names of Śiva who, according to the Vaiṣṇava scriptures, is a great devotee of Viṣṇu. In this work he is identified with Śiva. ‘Saṃhitā’ is a general name given to any systematically arranged text.<sup>685</sup>

We find that Airbudhnya (here merged into one name, with a couple of letters changing place, which was a common thing back in those days) is the counterpart of Lord Shiva, who is Lord Marduk, from what we have learned. Thereby, we know that Vishnu is the Lord of Alpha Andromedae, and Shiva is the “deity.” It’s a joint ownership, from what it seems.

Alpha Andromedae is known by two more common names, albeit I assume that many people haven’t heard these names before. They are Alpheratz (or Alpherat) and Sirrah (or Sirah). It’s located 97 light-years from us, and is a triple system. Their spectral types are B8, A3, and G5, which makes them blue-white, white, and yellow, respectively.

When people in this field of research hear the word *Andromeda*, they inevitably come to think about Alex Collier and his *The Andromedans*, whom he presented as a benevolent race—a race he had visited and spent quite some time with, allegedly. Out of these visits came a trail of lectures, articles, interviews, and books. How much of his information was genuine I let the reader decide. I am just saying, thread lightly! Alex Collier was embraced and interviewed by a notorious disinformation agent who called himself Val Valerian, aka John Grace. Valerian is a “former” Intelligence Agent, who mixed a decent amount of relevant information with disinformation that could easily lead the truth-seeker astray and manipulated into practicing some very dark rituals, inspired by Aleister Crowley’s Ordo Templi Orientis (the OTO), Grade IX. His followers were at the time often quite clueless of the quite severe distractions.

In Arabic, Andromeda means “the head of the woman in chains,” where the chained woman is the mythological Andromeda.

---

<sup>684</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nakshatra#List\\_of\\_Nakshatras](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nakshatra#List_of_Nakshatras)

<sup>685</sup> [http://www.hindupedia.com/en/Ahirbudhnya\\_Sa%E1%B9%83hita](http://www.hindupedia.com/en/Ahirbudhnya_Sa%E1%B9%83hita)

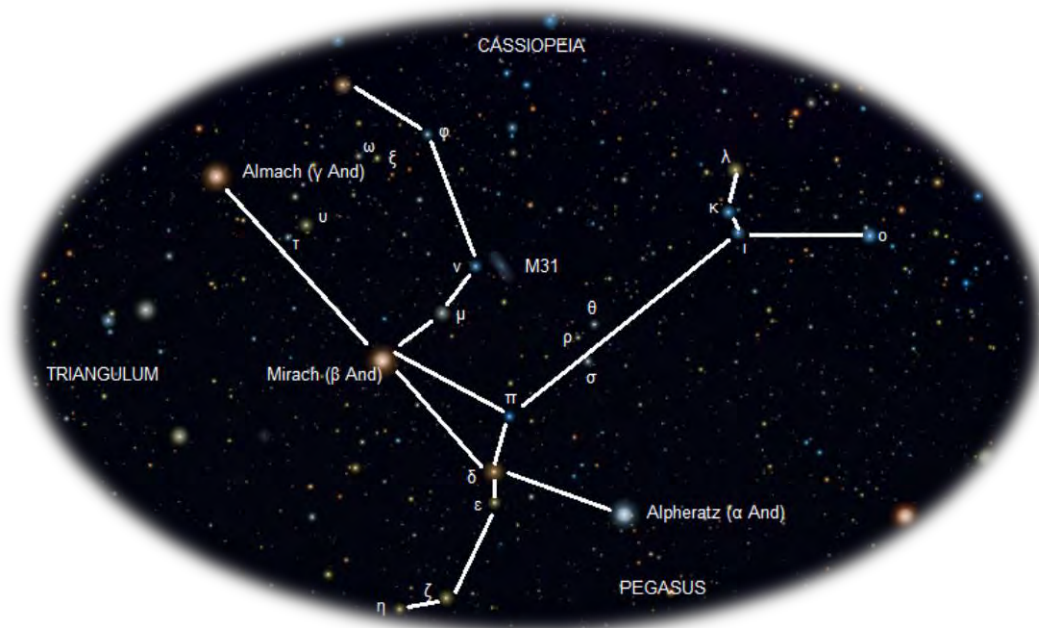


Fig. 23. The Andromeda Constellation.

**GAMMA PEGASI.** This star has the common name *Algenib*, not to be confused with *Alpha Persei*, which confusingly has the same name, for some reason. Algenib is a bright-blue giant star of spectral type B2. Its distance from Earth is approximately 400 light-years—a similar distance as to the more well-known Pleiadian star system.

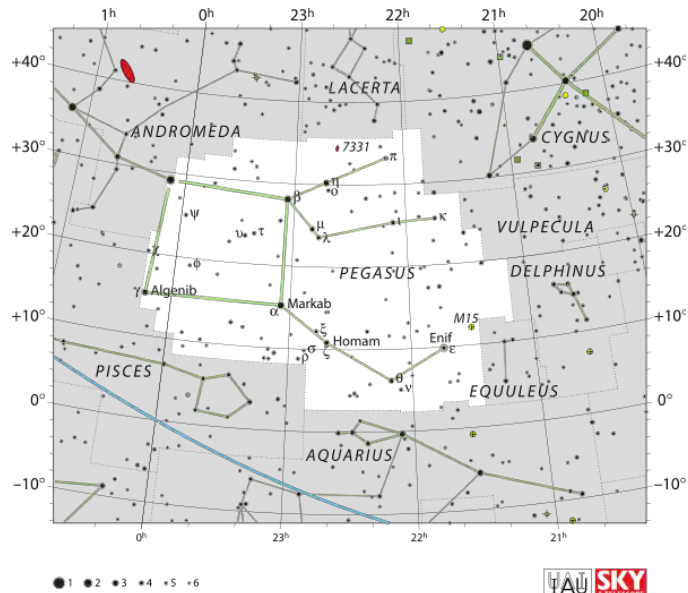


Fig. 24. The Pegasus Constellation with Gamma Pegasi.

Above I have given a few example of asterisms and star systems controlled by Lord Vishnu or one of his Avatars. There are a lot more of these “heavenly places” that are controlled by Lord Vishnu, and instead of going into details about all of them, I will list them here below, briefly pointing out the most significant things about each of them, in case there are any.

**GAMMA AQUARI**. White star, spectral type A0. Distance from Earth: 164 light-years. Controlled by the Vedic deity Varuna, “god of cosmic waters, sky and earth.” Interesting reference: “In post-Vedic texts Varuna became the god of oceans and rivers and keeper of the souls of the drowned. As such, Varuna is also a god of the dead, and can grant immortality.”<sup>686</sup> We discussed Varuna earlier and established that he is equivalent to Lord En.ki—god of the cosmic waters, sky, earth, the Underworld, and death and Afterlife, as we can see here above. That should cover everything between Heaven and Earth. En.ki really considers himself being the Prime Creator.

**ALPHA, EPSILON, AND ZETA LYRAE—VEGA**. Although all invasions are extremely traumatic for those involved, I have a certain place in my heart for the Vegans (also called the Vulcans). The reader probably recalls that the red-haired Vulcans were here together with the Queen of the Stars and Prince En.lil (Ninurta), creating the Living Library and seeding Planet Earth with what would become one of the most beautiful planets in this sector of the Universe, or one of the most wonderful planets in the Milky Way Galaxy, according to some. The Vulcans *were* the Titans of old, and when Mother Goddess created the Namlú’u—the primordial, androgynous man—She was using the Vulcan template. When the AIF invaded Earth about half a million years ago, most Vulcans on the planet were either killed or imprisoned. As if this was not enough, Lucifer and his band of Fallen Angels made it part of their revengeful agenda to as soon as possible after have conquered Earth fly in with an armada to invade Vega, the star system of the Vulcans. The Vulcans were a very peaceful species, consisting of more *spirit* than *form*, and therefore did not know how to fight and defend themselves on that level. Thus, the majority of the Vulcan species was slaughtered when Vega was invaded, but similar to when Earth was taken over, there were Vulcans who managed to flee, and the survivors of the “Vegan Invasion”<sup>687</sup> fled to Orion, where they were taken under the wings of Mother Goddess and Khan En.lil. Some, however, were again captured and imprisoned, while a few amazingly enough sided with the AIF. It’s unclear if this was done because of fear or if they actually in some unknown way were manipulated into this alliance. I let that remain unresolved for now—perhaps the future will reveal to us what happened that made some members of this otherwise so Goddess-oriented race to side with their adversary.

The Vegan star system was once a very beautiful place, as well as Earth, but is now, according to some, quite a desolate place, carefully guarded by Lord En.ki’s DAKH armada.

---

<sup>686</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Varuna#In\\_the\\_Vedas](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Varuna#In_the_Vedas)

<sup>687</sup> I refuse to call it “the Vegan War” because it was *not* a war—it was an *invasion*. Vega was taken over, unprovoked. It was a slaughter of a peaceful, very spiritual star race. More than that—they are our original ancestors.

According to the Nakshatra, the three above mentioned star systems, with Vega being Alpha Lyrae, a bright white star of spectral type A0, on a distance of only 25 light-years from Earth, are now controlled by *Brahma*. Brahma, who once upon a time was associated with the Goddess, and in some cases with Khan En.lil, is now considered being a Vedic title for En.ki, as we talked about earlier in Paper #9.

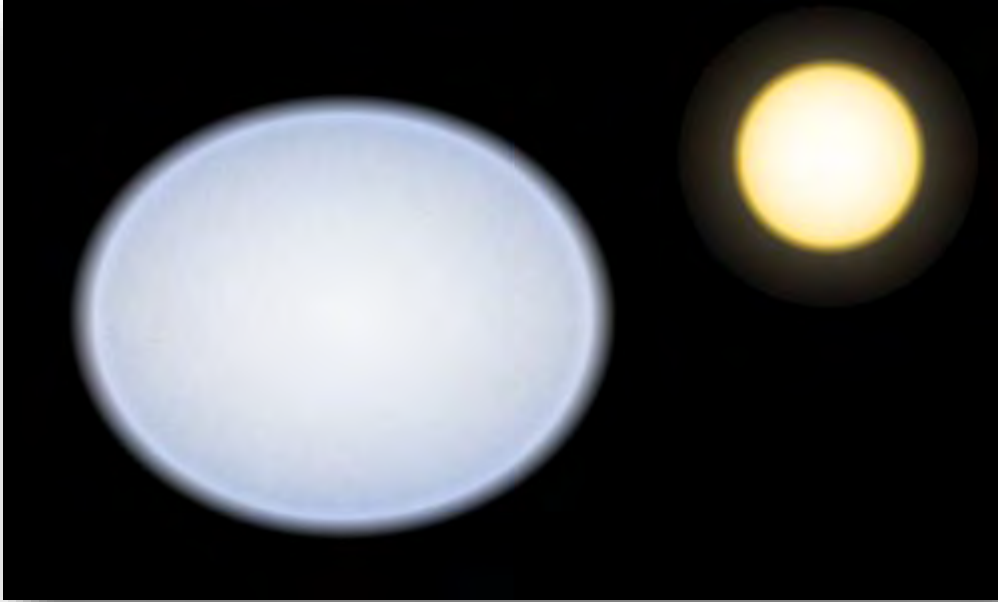


Fig. 25. Size comparison between Vega (left) and the Sun (right).

Another very interesting thing with Vega is something that may be 500,000 years old visible evidence of the Vegan Invasion, in which atomic weapons were definitely used to annihilate the Vulcans and other life forms that existed there at the time. This is from Wikipedia:

**Quote #21:** Vega became the first solitary main-sequence star beyond the Sun known to be an X-ray emitter when in 1979 it was observed from an imaging X-ray telescope launched on an Aerobee 350 from the White Sands Missile Range.[37] In 1983, Vega became the first star found to have a disk of dust. The Infrared Astronomical Satellite (IRAS) discovered an excess of infrared radiation coming from the star, and this was attributed to energy emitted by the orbiting dust as it was heated by the star.<sup>688</sup>

---

<sup>688</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Vega#Observation\\_history](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Vega#Observation_history)

The disk of “dust” could perhaps be evidence of atomic war, with missiles also directed toward the star itself to make it unstable, and therefore contribute to the intended extinction of this spiritual race.

Astronomers have recently discovered some evidence of a planet system orbiting Vega. They believe that the dust could have to do with the creation of this planetary system, but they are not sure. We may leave it with that for now.

There are more indications in our own history of the AIF invasion of the Vegan star system. If we look at the name Wega (which later became Vega,) <sup>689</sup> it comes from an Arabic translation and loosely means “falling” or “landing,” as in “the falling eagle.” <sup>690</sup> We are back to the Bird Tribe again, but the Vulcans were *not* of the Bird Tribe. They were clearly much more humanoid—looking similar to us humans—albeit gigantic in stature and with pointed ears. In Latin, Vega means “fallen eagle/vulture.” <sup>691</sup> <sup>692</sup> Also in ancient India, which we are particularly interested in here, it means “eagle” or “vulture.” <sup>693</sup> <sup>694</sup> This interpretation was then migrating to the western world as well, where it kept the same meaning. It’s easy to see, after what we have learned so far, that this specific definition of the star system was rooted *after* the Vegan Invasion. The reference to the Bird Tribe has solely to do with the AIF possession of the Vegan solar system. It acted as a statement—“This is now *our* domain!” A similar statement was made when Neil Armstrong and his team allegedly landed on the Moon in 1969, saying, “The Eagle has landed!” The Eagle was the name of the space shuttle. It was a statement that had to do with possession, and the American flag was nailed into the Lunar dust.

Interesting also is that the famous astronomer, author, and film producer, Carl Sagan, who always got very irritated when people asked him if Earth had ever been visited by aliens, set his novel, *Contact*, to the Vegan vicinity. <sup>695</sup> That man knew many things that he never spoke openly about.

**DELTA AND EPSILON SAGITTARII**. **DELTA SAGITTARII** is a double star in the southern constellation of Sagittarius. Its distance to Earth is about 348 light-years, and their spectral types are K3III, which means that they are orange giants. This star system is otherwise fairly unknown to the general public, and has no joint history with the Earth from what I know. **EPSILON SAGITTARII** is also a binary star system, but is closer to Earth—143 light-years. Its spectral type is B9, indicating that it is a blue-white giant. The traditional name of this star is **Kaus Australis**, and is listed in MUL.APIN <sup>696</sup>

---

<sup>689</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Vega#Etymology\\_and\\_cultural\\_significance](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Vega#Etymology_and_cultural_significance)

<sup>690</sup> Glassé, Cyril (2008), *The new encyclopedia of Islam, Reference, Information and Interdisciplinary Subjects Series (3rd ed.)*, Rowman & Littlefield, p. 75.

<sup>691</sup> Knobel, E. B. (June 1895), *Al Achsasi Al Mouakket, on a catalogue of stars in the Calendarium of Mohammad Al Achsasi Al Mouakket*, *Monthly Notices of the Royal Astronomical Society* 55: 429.

<sup>692</sup> That is, a vulture on the ground with its wings folded. (Edward William Lane, *Arabic-English Lexicon*)

<sup>693</sup> Olcott, William Tyler (1911), *Star Lore of All Ages: A Collection of Myths, Legends, and Facts Concerning the Constellations of the Northern Hemisphere*, G.P. Putnam's sons, ISBN 0-7873-1096-4.

<sup>694</sup> Houlding, Deborah (December 2005), *Lyra: The Lyre, Sktscript*, retrieved 2007-11-04.

<sup>695</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Vega#Etymology\\_and\\_cultural\\_significance](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Vega#Etymology_and_cultural_significance)

<sup>696</sup> “The conventional title given to a Babylonian compendium that deals with many diverse aspects of Babylonian astronomy and astrology,” <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/MUL.APIN>

as MA.GUR<sub>8</sub>, meaning “the Bark,”<sup>697</sup> which could be referring to the Wolfen-Reptilian race of Sirius.

Sagittarius in general is known as the constellation of Mother Goddess—Sagittarius also being the Center of the Milky Way Galaxy. These are two separate things but are still related to each other as being the Goddess’ domain. The AIF has taken over parts of that Constellation but by no means the Center of the Galaxy—something they will never be able to take over, and I doubt they will even try. It would be too stupid, and 100% doomed to fail. They don’t have—and will never have—the power to do so. Neither will any other star race.

After the take-over, the new ruler of **DELTA AND EPSILON SAGITTARI** is Apah, God of Water. It’s a give-away already there. Who is the god of the Water (and we’re talking of the AIF now)? Correct, it’s Vishnu or En.ki. Without having to take anything for granted, we can easily look it up to get confirmation.

**Quote #22:** Agni, the god of fire, has a close association with water and is often referred to as Apām Napāt "offspring of the waters". The female deity Apah is the presiding deity of Purva Ashadha (The former invincible one) asterism in Vedic astrology.<sup>698</sup>

Agni, the god of Fire, is of course En.ki (which we established in Paper #9), and here we see that he is connected to the Waters. We also have an unusual reference to the female deity, Apah, who is said to preside Agni/Apah as the Goddess of the Waters; in other words, Mother Goddess. However, she is listed as the *former invincible one*, and Apah is denoted as a male “God of Water.” As we have seen so many time before, this is how the AIF presents a hijack of the persona of one of the higher deities, i.e. Queen Nin or Khan En.lil.

**BETA, DELTA, AND PI SCORPIONIS.** These three star systems in the Scorpius Constellation are ruled by Mitra, and the Lord is Shani (Saturn). We all know who took ownership of Saturn after the Titan War—Lucifer. It seems, however, as if we have a joint ruler ship again, with Vishnu on top, and Mitra/Marduk as the front ruler. It says in the Vedas that Varuna and Mitra are very close, but still considered two separate entities. Varuna is, as we have discussed earlier, an Avatar of En.ki, but Mitra is worshipped as a Sun god,<sup>699</sup> which is more associated to Marduk.

**BETA SCORPII** is also called Graffias and is a blue giant star of spectral type B0 on a distance of 470 light-years. This star is significant enough to appear on the flag of Brazil, and USS Graffias was once a U.S. navy ship named after the star.<sup>700</sup>

---

<sup>697</sup> Rogers, J. H. (February 1998), Origins of the ancient constellations: I. The Mesopotamian traditions, Journal of the British Astronomical Association 108 (1): 9–28.

<sup>698</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ap\\_\(water\)](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ap_(water))

<sup>699</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mitra\\_\(Vedic\)#Role\\_in\\_Daily\\_Worship\\_of\\_the\\_Hindus](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mitra_(Vedic)#Role_in_Daily_Worship_of_the_Hindus)

<sup>700</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Beta\\_Scorpium](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Beta_Scorpium)

**DELTA SCORPII** is a binary star system, consisting of two blue giants of spectral type B, and their distance to Earth are approximately 490 light-years. Other than that, there is nothing remarkable about this star system that I am aware of—at least nothing that relates to this research.

Last, we have **PI SCORPII**, which is a triple star system at 590 light-years distance. The spectral type of the two main stars is in the B-class, meaning they are blue giants, while the third star is more distant and much smaller.

**ARCTURUS**. This is a star of great interest to us because of its history. We discussed this star at some length in Level II and Level IV when we talked about Lucifer's Rebellion. Arcturus is also said to be Khan En.lil's star system, and in UFOlogy it is almost always connected with benevolence.



Fig. 26. Arcturus in the Boötes Constellation.

From what I understand, after have connected the dots, Khan En.lil and Queen Nin are still in control of some of the Arcturus system, but not all of it—they lost some of it during the wars that followed upon Lucifer's Rebellion. The Lunar Mansion (the Nakshatra) tells us that Arcturus is run by Vayu, the "Wind god." This is a deity we haven't come across earlier, either, so I'll give the reader a quick rundown on who he

is. Besides being the Lord of the Winds, he is also the father of Hanuman.<sup>701</sup> Some readers may remember Hanuman from the previous paper, but for those who don't, Hanuman incarnated together with Lord Rama and was the "ape-man" who assisted Lord Rama in whatever way he could. He also found Lord Rama's kidnapped female partner, Sita, who told Hanuman not to save her—because of a soul agreement she had with Rama she was obligated to wait for Rama to come and release her, and therefore she had to reject Hanuman's assistance. In the previous paper I showed evidence that Rama was an Avatar of Lord Vishnu, and Hanuman was an Avatar of Shiva—En.ki and Marduk, respectively. Hence, if Vayu is the ruler of Arcturus, according to the Nakshatras, he must be an Avatar of Lord Vishnu.

Arcturus is also called **ALPHA BOÖTIS** and is the brightest star in the northern celestial hemisphere. Arcturus is of spectral type K1III and is therefore an orange supergiant. The distance from Earth is approximately 37 light-years.

**DENEbola (BETA LEONIS)**, is a white star of spectral type A3, on a distance from Earth of about 36 light-years, so from an astronomical aspect it's almost a neighbor.

In Chinese astrology, Denebola was believed to portend misfortune and disgrace<sup>702</sup> and was therefore not considered to be a benevolent star system. The scientists of today think that this star system is a good candidate to have planets around it because it looks as if it was created in a similar way as our solar system, i.e. from a debris disk of cool dust that was orbiting the star.<sup>703</sup> Albeit they are correct in that the star is surrounded by planets, they still don't know how solar systems are created. Of course, at the highest level some scientists know, but they are not allowed to share their knowledge with mainstream science.

Denebola is controlled by a deity called Aryaman, "the god of patronage and favors." If we take a look at Aryaman, we find that in old German and Saxon mythology his name was Irman,<sup>704</sup> and if we move further up north to Scandinavia, this deity is directly associated with the Norse god of gods—the one-eyed Odin.<sup>705</sup> Using simple syncretism, we can easily associate Odin with En.ki. Odin's son is Thor, the god of lightning and thunder—famous for his powerful hammer. Thor is of course the Norse version of Marduk, who is known as the god of lightning and thunder in many different mythologies, such as in Greece, where he was known as Zeus, the god of thunderbolts. Thereby, we have evidence that Vishnu/En.ki is the ruler of Denebola.

**DELTA AND THETA LEONIS**. These two star systems are run by a deity called Bhaga—a god of marital bliss and prosperity,<sup>706</sup> and also of wealth.<sup>707</sup> Note as well that the name "Bhaga" is the first part of the name of the Vedic texts, "Bhagavad Gita," and

---

<sup>701</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Vayu>

<sup>702</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Denebola#Etymology>

<sup>703</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Denebola#Properties>

<sup>704</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Aryaman#Similarity\\_with\\_other\\_Indo-European\\_divinities](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Aryaman#Similarity_with_other_Indo-European_divinities)

<sup>705</sup> Ibid.

<sup>706</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nakshatra>

<sup>707</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Bhaga>



the Capital of Iraq, Baghdad, is also taken from this deity's name. Thus, he must have been considered a powerful god in history and mythology.

In "En.ki and the World Order," verse 23, it says, "He next addressed the foreign lands granting Meluha wealth, abundance and prosperity, saying to that in the 'Land of black soil, may all your silver be gold! May all your copper be tin-bronze! Land, may all you possess be plentiful!'"<sup>708</sup> This gives a hint to whom Bhaga is, but Bhagavad Gita and Bhagavad Purāna are still the best references. Bhaga in those scriptures means "Lord" as in "Lord Buddha" or "Lord Krishna," or even "Brahman," the Creator of All.<sup>709</sup> In Hinduism, it really doesn't matter which of the above references we are using; they all refer back to the same deity—Lord Vishnu, who ultimately carries all these titles.

Delta Leonis is called the "hip of the lion," and is a white star of spectral type A4—58 light-years from Earth. Astronomers think that this star may be a part of the "Ursa Major Moving Group." We talked about the *Moving Group* in Level IV, but as a brief reminder, this is "a set of stars with common velocities in space and thought to have a common origin some 300 million years ago. Its core is located roughly 80 light years away. It is rich in bright stars including most of the stars of the Big Dipper."<sup>710</sup> It's believed to once have been an open cluster, and from there all these stars were created and spread over a region, about 30x18 light-years. Except for two stars, the rest seem to be moving in a common direction toward a common point in Sagittarius. This is interesting because all the moving stars in Ursa Major are composed of related stars. It is very uncommon for a whole asterism to have all the stars related to each other. It's interesting because Ursa Major is originally Mother Goddess' constellation, and so is Sagittarius, as well as the Sagittarius spiral arm. The Center of the Galaxy is also related to Sagittarius.

Theta Leonis is located 165 light-years from us and is slightly brighter and hotter than Delta Leonis with its spectral type being A2. This particular star is *not* a part of the Ursa Major Moving Group.

---

<sup>708</sup> <http://www.templeofsumer.org/myth15.html>

<sup>709</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Bhagavan>

<sup>710</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ursa\\_Major\\_Moving\\_Group](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ursa_Major_Moving_Group)

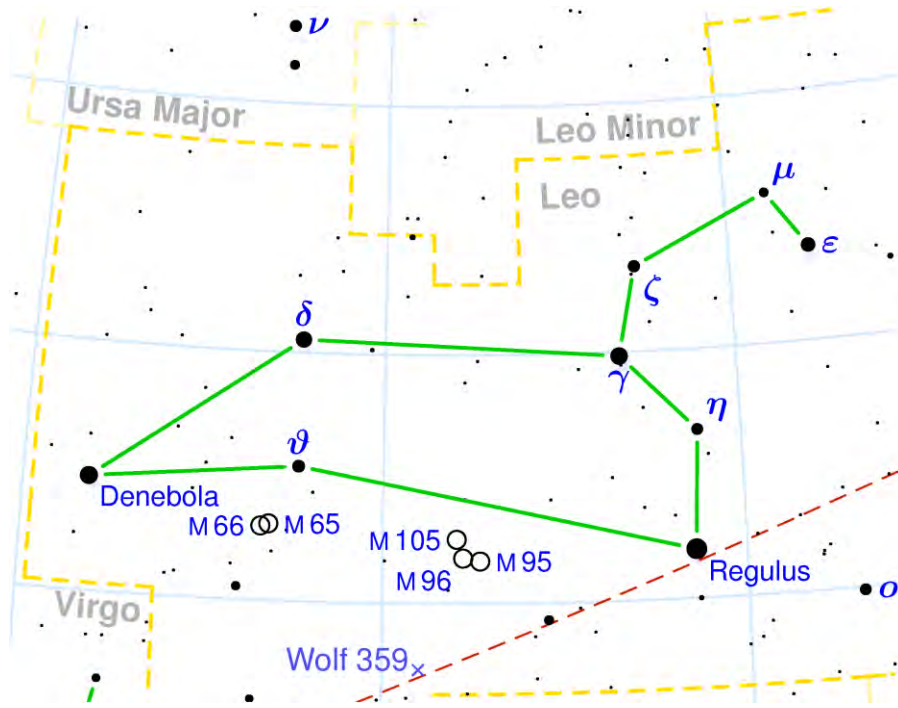


Fig. 27. The Leo Constellation.

**35, 39, AND 41 ARIETIS.** There are three different Nakshatras, controlled by En.ki that I have saved for last because they are arguably the most interesting. The three stars in Aries are the first of the three Nakshatras. Aries in general is often associated with Marduk, but these three star systems are not. Both the “Lord” of these stars and the “Deity” thereof are associated with Lucifer and Ea, respectively. Marduk is not even mentioned in this context.

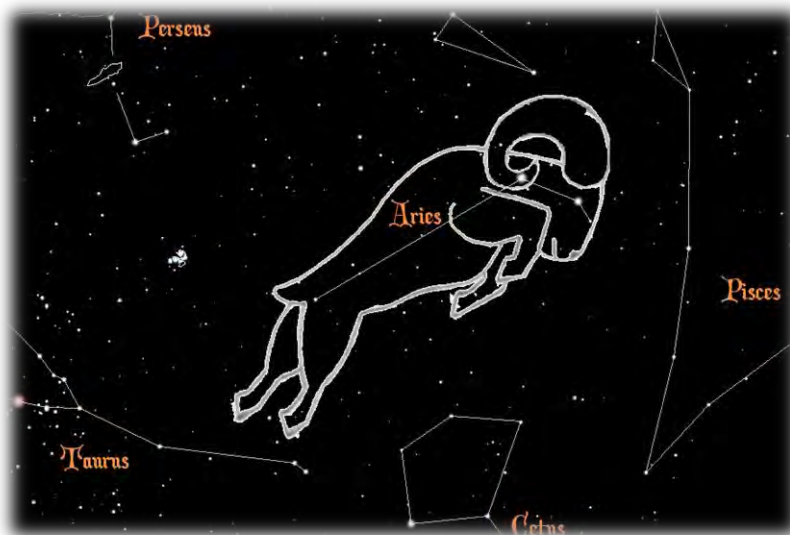


Fig. 28. The Constellation of Aries—the RAM—mostly associated with Marduk, but in the instance of 35, 39, and 41 Aries, they are controlled by Lucifer and Ea, respectively.

The sign Aries in general is often associated with rage and war, and also in the long run as death and rebirth, albeit that is not as well-known. However, Deity of these three star system is Lord Yama, whom we have addressed earlier, and who is the Lord of death, dharma and the Underworld. Dharma, which is a term with multiple meanings, in this instance stands for “cosmic law and order.” In the Rigveda, it takes a meaning of “what is established or firm.” Figuratively, it means “sustainer,” “supporter” of deities,<sup>711</sup> and that “which is true.”<sup>712</sup>

The symbol for these three stars in Aries is the *yonī*, which is the female sex organ, with Lord Lucifer as Venus the “Morning Star” being the overseer.

When Yama is involved, however, we know it has to do with death and the Underworld, and therefore, these three stars are somehow connected with what happens after death. We have seen this with other stars as well, and how this is actually related is an interesting topic for me to perhaps research in the future. As of this writing I am not certain how these stars in Aries associate with life after death, and if they are even applicable to all souls—they can be the destination of souls with certain characteristics, for example. Because we are talking about Aries, it may again have to do with “warrior spirits,” although this is only a wild assumption. To find out for certain, I need to do much more focused research on this particular subject.

Another option is that it could have something to do with animal spirits, and where they go after their animal bodies die. The reason I am suggesting this is because of the writings of the astrological researcher Ian Ridpath,<sup>713</sup> who says that the Lunar Mansion (the Nakshatra we are discussing) is represented by animal ritual sacrifice—especially in Chinese traditions.

This is what Richard Thompson had to say about Yama—just as a recap. *Vedic Lord of Death. Those familiars of Yama are charged with the conduction of time. The latter are functionaries equipped with mystic powers that enable them to regulate the process of transmigration of souls. Yama supervises the process of transmigration. The familiars of Yama have exert control over their subtle bodies. Yama and the recycling of souls.*<sup>714</sup> The “subtle bodies” are of course our avatars or light-bodies.

---

<sup>711</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Dharma#Etymology>

<sup>712</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Dharma#Dharma\\_in\\_Vedas\\_and\\_Upanishads](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Dharma#Dharma_in_Vedas_and_Upanishads)

<sup>713</sup> Ian Ridpath, *Star Tales Aries: The Ram*. <http://www.ianridpath.com/startales/aries.htm>

<sup>714</sup> Thompson, p. 353.



Fig. 29. Was the supernova explosion in the Orion Nebula 5 million years ago due to a space war where atomic weapons of mass destruction were used?

35 Arietis is a blue star of type B3, while 39 Arietis is a green-yellow star of type F2. Last, 41 Arietis is also a blue star, slightly dimmer than 35 Arietis, of spectral type B8, and on a distance of 165 light-years. 53 Arietis, which is not amongst the three stars we are currently discussing, may still have an interesting history. Apparently, it once belonged to the Orion Nebula but was ejected from there approximately five million years ago, possibly because of a supernova explosion.<sup>715</sup> This may, time-wise, correspond with the Galactic Wars in that area of the Heavens, and the supernova explosion may have been due to the misuse of atomic weapons (*fig. 29*).

**THE PLEIADES.** For the reader, this may not come as a shock, as you probably recall that there were beings from the Pleiades who descended here on Earth long before the biblical Flood and mated with human females, creating the so-called *Nephilim*—Giants of old and renown. In the UFO and New Age communities, the Pleiades are often associated with blond, Nordic beings of a benevolent nature. However, the Nakshatras do not say that *some* of the stars in the Pleiades are occupied by the AIF—they basically say that the Pleiades *in general* are inhabited by the AIF. If we are to believe that, it means that the whole asterism has fallen into the hands of the Alien Invader Force.

---

<sup>715</sup> Burnham, Jr. 1978, pp. 245–252.

The Deity that is listed in the Nakshatra in relation to the Pleiades is Agni, the “god of fire,” and the Pleiades are the “stars of fire.”<sup>716</sup> In the Nakshatra, the Pleiades are also called *Krittaka*, which is a very old name for these stars—personified as “the nurses of Kārttikeya,” which is yet another name for Vishnu/En.ki—literally meaning *Him of the Pleiades*.<sup>717</sup>

If we go back to Paper 9 we see that Agni is a Deva and the acceptor of sacrifices. That could apply to both Marduk and En.ki as many of Agni’s attributes do. This is not a coincidence because we know that occasionally father and son swap chairs and play each other’s roles. Another typical example of that is the biblical Jehovah.

Agni is also a god who arises in water and dwells in water—a typical attribute for En.ki in the semi-physical forms of Poseidon and Oannes et al. In the case of who’s the “owner” of the Pleiades, we can clearly see the *fire* and *water* attributes, which definitely denotes En.ki as being Agni.

ALDEBARAN. Aldebaran, aka Alpha Taurus, aka the Bull constellation in which the Pleiades reside, is brought up as a separate Nakshatra. In this Fifth Level of Learning, the reader will hear the star Aldebaran being mentioned quite often because it is a very important star in the context of our discussions. This was also the star that Lucifer fled to and inhabited for quite a long time after his rebellion a very long time ago.

The Nakshatra therefore proves that I was correct in this star’s relation to the “Light-Bearer.” Here it is called *Rohini*, the “Red One,” referring to the color of this giant sun. It is also known as *brāhmī*. The Deity in charge is Brahma or Prajapati, the Creator.<sup>718</sup> Just as we have learned, the title *Brahma* was hijacked by the AIF and used by them as the Highest of the gods of the material universe. For some this Highest being is Vishnu, and for others it is Krishna. For us it doesn’t matter because Krishna is Vishnu’s Avatar.

---

<sup>716</sup> <http://www.crystalinks.com/pleiades.html>

<sup>717</sup> Ibid.

<sup>718</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nakshatra>

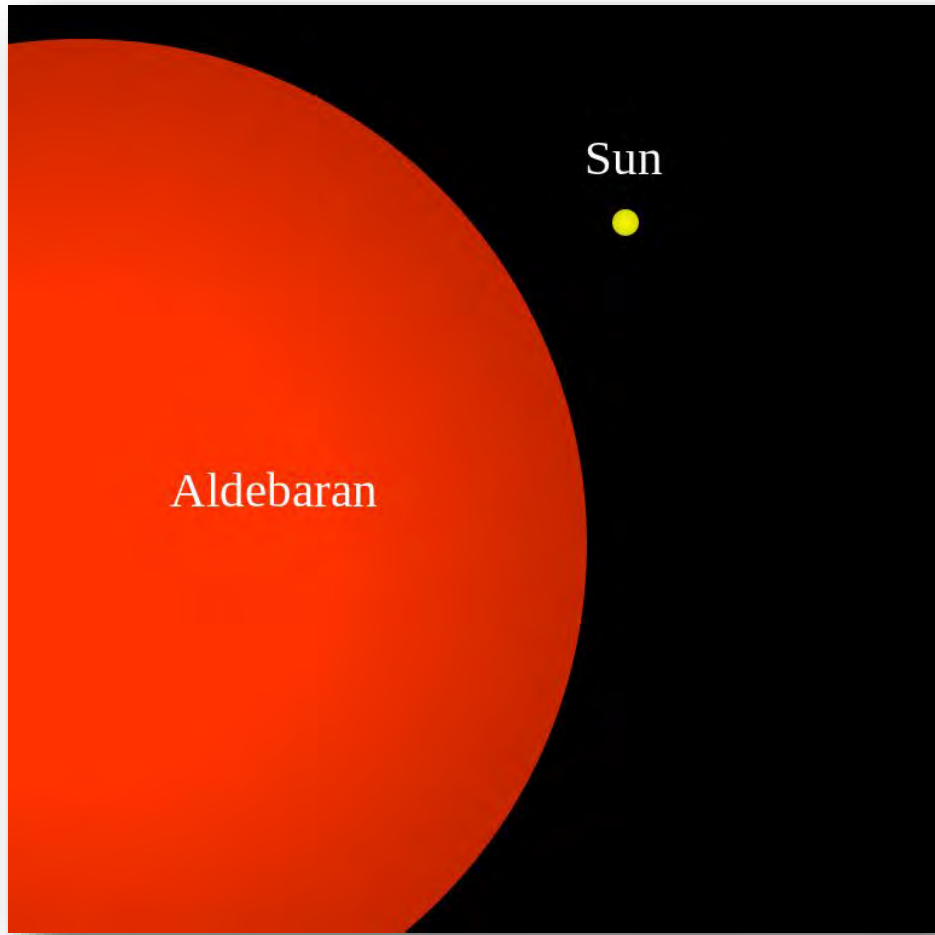


Fig. 30. Aldebaran (alpha Taurus) compared in size with our Sun.

The Lord of Rohini is Chandra, the Hindu Lunar god. Moon gods in general is, as we know, associated with Lord En.ki, and as Chandra, we certainly recognize his attributes. He was born in the Ocean of Milk, and nearly blinded the other gods with his bright, glowing body.<sup>719</sup> In addition, Chandra (just like En.ki) is famous for having a series of disastrous love affairs (sex is one of the major attributes of En.ki's). Chandra is also the middle name of the god Rama;<sup>720</sup> Rama being another of Vishnu's Avatars, as we have discussed previously.

Aldebaran is a K5 star, which actually makes it more bright orange than red in color. It is also a double-star—something that is way more common in the Universe

---

<sup>719</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Chandra#In\\_astrology](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Chandra#In_astrology)

<sup>720</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Chandra#Other\\_aspects](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Chandra#Other_aspects)

than we think. Single stars, as our Sun is supposed to be,<sup>721</sup> are more of a rarity. Aldebaran is 65 light-years from Earth.

In Paper #12 we are going to spend much time with Aldebaran because there is so much important material that needs to be covered on this particular star. Before and during World War II, a group of red-haired women, part of the so-called *Vril Society* (Vril related to the cosmic energy), channeled what seems to have been “the Anunnaki,” residing on planets around the giant star. We are going to discuss this in more detail than I’ve ever done before (although I brought it up at some length in my e-book from 2009, “[The Myth Around Supriem David Rockefeller](#)”), as new information has surfaced. However, there is much more about Aldebaran than this group of psychic women, as we will see.

**ZETA PISCUM.** This is the 27<sup>th</sup>, and last, of the Nakshatras—and this star system, as well, is associated with En.ki. The name of this Nakshatra is *Revati*, which means “prosperous.” The symbol is a fish, or a pair of fish, and the deity’s name is *Pushan*—the “nourisher,” the “protective deity.”

Let’s start with looking up “Revati,” and we’ll find that it’s symbolized by fish, or a pair of fish, and is also associated with the sea.<sup>722</sup> This connects the star system with En.ki, in the forms of Poseidon and Oannes, etc. Then, if we continue looking at Pushan, we see that the root of the word in Sanskrit is *Peh<sub>2</sub>uson*, which according to Herman Collitz, may be connected to *Pan* and *Faunus*<sup>723</sup> (who both are related to En.ki)—something he suggested already back in 1924.

Zeta Piscium is a white star of spectral type A7, 148 light-years from Earth. It’s not a star system that has brought us much attention over the years, so there is not too much information to be found about it. It has three components—one main star and two binary stars orbiting it. The A-star is the one mentioned above, and is almost twice the size of our Sun. The second component is a white-yellowish dwarf of type F7, and the third star is a white dwarf.

There is something more I’d like to bring up regarding En.ki and Pan. When we think of this Greek mythological figure, we often picture him as a faun with a tail. He is also known as being a trickster, a seducer, and a hyper-sexual being—perhaps something similar to this:

---

<sup>721</sup> Some claim that our Sun is a double-star as well and have an “invisible” companion, which however became visible for a while several months ago.

<sup>722</sup> Bepin Behari and David Frawley, *Myths & Symbols of Vedic Astrology*. Lotus Press: 2003, p. 251.

<sup>723</sup> H. Collitz, "Wodan, Hermes und Pushan," Festschrift tillägnad Hugo Pipping på hans sextioårsdag den 5 november 1924, pp 574–587.



Fig. 31. Pan

We can also see the resemblance of Satan in him. Now take a look at *fig. 32* below, which supposedly is a Sumerian drawing of En.lil and Nin.lil, but...is it really En.lil? Look at the tail and the hooves.

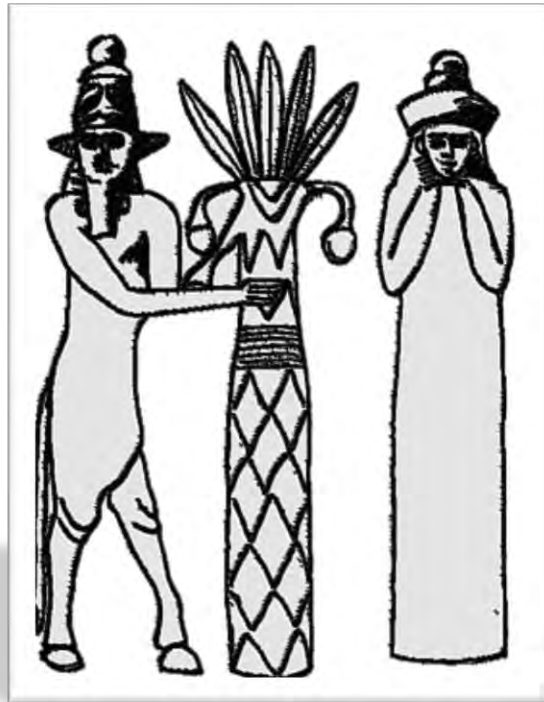


Fig. 32. En.lil and Nin.lil?



## V. Asterism Ruled by Queen Ereškigal

The last being to be mentioned here is the one who is in charge of the 19<sup>th</sup> Nakshatra called *Mula*, which means “the root.”<sup>724</sup> This being is Queen Ereškigal, joint ruler of the Underworld in liaison with En.ki and Marduk. This means that the three main AIF gods we have concentrated on in these papers all have their own asterisms and/or star systems in the Nakshatras under their control.

**EPSILON, ZETA, ETA, THETA, IOTA, KAPPA, LAMBDA, MU, AND NU SCORPIONIS.** Here is somebody who apparently is in charge of more or less an entire asterism—at least nine of the stars in it! This is not very common. The deity who rules the Scorpius Constellation is called Nirṛti, which is a feminine name. Her masculine counterpart is Nirṛta, which is another name for Rudra—Marduk.

Before we look up Nirṛti, I would like to take a look at the word *Mula*—the name of the Lunar Mansion. In the definition it says that *Mula* is ruled by Nirṛti, who is the goddess of *dissolution* and *destruction*<sup>725</sup>—sounds just as Ereškigal, doesn’t it? However, let us investigate some more and look up Nirṛti.

In the *Shatapatha Brahmana*<sup>726</sup> it tells us that Nirṛti is “associated with pain and as the southwest quarter is her region, pain is associated with the southwest. But elsewhere in the same text (V.2.3.3.) she is mentioned as living in the south, the direction of the kingdom of the dead.”<sup>727 728</sup> This is telling us exactly what we need to know—this goddess has the very same attributes as the Queen of the Underworld. The fact that her counterpart in Rudra—the Vedic name for Marduk—is also a give-away, defining who she is. Together, the two are ruling the dimensions of the Dead and the Afterlife in both the Sumerian, Akkadian, and Vedic scriptures. Also, “[s]he is depicted on this temple holding a sword and a severed head, and standing over a prostrate body.”<sup>729</sup> Where have we seen something similar before? (See *fig. 32* below).

Researcher and author David Kinsley, whom I referred to in footnote #124, says that there is little evidence that Kali and Nirṛti are one and the same, although the thought of it as a possibility had apparently entered his mind—or he must have had it pointed out to him. I would say I disagree with him—there are too many similarities. Also, Kali is the Goddess of the Underworld, and so is Nirṛti. There’s proof already there, in spite of all the rest I have found (see above).

---

<sup>724</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nakshatra>

<sup>725</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mula\\_%28nakshatra%29](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mula_%28nakshatra%29)

<sup>726</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Shatapatha\\_Brahmana](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Shatapatha_Brahmana)

<sup>727</sup> David Kinsley, (1987, reprint 2005). *Hindu Goddesses: Visions of the Divine Feminine in the Hindu Religious Tradition*, Delhi: Motilal Banarsidass, p. 13.

<sup>728</sup> Sukumari Bhattacharji, (2000). *The Indian Theogony: Brahmā, Viṣṇu and Śiva*, New Delhi: Penguin, pp. 80-81.

<sup>729</sup> <https://in.answers.yahoo.com/question/index?qid=20110411112351AACbOIY>



Fig. 32. Kali aka Nirrti? (I apologize for have showed the reader this same pictures three times now in these papers, but it is very explicit.

In mythology, the constellation Scorpius is quite interesting and is related to Orion. It is the story of Artemis, who is Mother Goddess, and Orion, the Great Hunter. I told the reader this story in an earlier paper. However, there is a few thing I'd like to add now that we know who is in charge of Scorpius.

The story goes that Artemis sent a scorpion to deal with Orion when he boasted too much and said he would kill every animal of the Earth. Artemis was the protector of these animals (as Mother Goddess she is, as we know, in charge of the Living Library, but also an incarnation of Mother Gaia—Earth). Zeus (who is equated to Marduk) threw Orion and the scorpion up in the Heavens, and they both became star constellations. However, there is a variant of that story, saying that Artemis took the

liking of Orion and that it was Apollo (Marduk) who got the scorpion and had it sting Orion.<sup>730</sup>

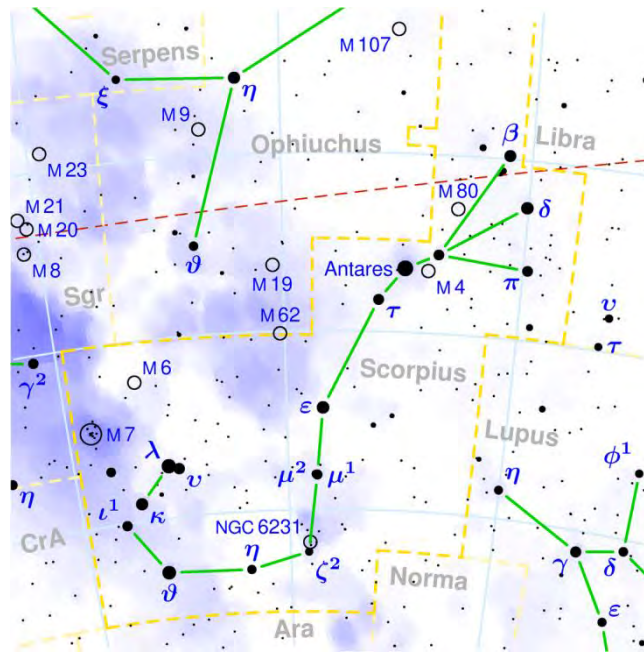


Fig. 32. Scorpius.

Thus, we have gone through the Nakshatras and discussed which gods and goddesses are in charge of which star systems or constellations. As usual, they are the same old names coming back time after another, and after a while it becomes even predictable. This is good, however; because when we notice it becomes predictable it's when we really have gotten insights into who are controlling us behind the scenes. We come to the realization that there is no doubt anymore that this is actually true, and therefore it's needed to bring up all these different instances—it becomes as clear as the clearest sky. Therefore, I hope that it on some occasion is beginning to get predictable because then we have come a long way.

The Nakshatras do not go into in any details about which star *races* that inhabit certain solar systems, other than that they sometimes mention the Nagas and Asuras, but we know there are many more races out there that are either collaborating with the AIF, the Orions, or are on their own quest. This is not very important in the larger scheme of things, albeit I know that many readers, and people in general, are quite curious to find out.

The next paper will discuss star systems and constellations that are not covered in the Nakshatras, showing who is in charge of those, but it will also bring up quite a

---

<sup>730</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Scorpius#Mythology>

few new very interesting revelations that I've encountered lately and would like to share with the readers.

Sometime in the future, I am hoping to be able to summarize things a little better. I may for example present an Appendix listing the different gods and which star systems and asterisms they are in charge of. In addition, I may use a map over star systems and constellations—one showing the Northern Hemisphere and another showing the Southern Hemisphere. In these two maps I will then highlight the stars and constellations that are owned by different gods. This way, the reader can get a better overview of our part of the Galaxy, and the relationship between the different star locations and their gods. However, at the point of this writing, I don't know when this will be a reality.

---

Wes Penre, Sunday, October 26, 2014

---

## PAPER 11: DISCUSSING STAR SYSTEMS NOT MENTIONED IN THE NAKSHATRAS

### *I. Introduction*

In the previous paper, we mainly covered the stars and constellation included in the Nakshatras—exclusively so, with a few exceptions. We do happen to know of more stars and constellations connected with the AIF—some of them also mentioned in the Vedic texts. Hence, let us continue in a similar manner as in the previous paper; i.e. I highlight and underline a subject and we'll discuss it, not using any specific order.

### *II. The Asterism of the Vedic Heaven*

VAIKUNTHA. In the Vedas, we are taught that the “Supreme Abode,” also called *Vaikuntha*, *Brahmaloka*, and *Vishnuloka*, to name a few, is the ultimate place where the soul has been programmed that it wants to go after we die. In order to be able to do so, we first must have evolved enough, according to the Hindu principles, to be “worthy” to dwell in this Paradise, or “Heaven,” together with Lord Vishnu himself. This is, if you will, the carrot in the Hindu Religion—the goal every good Hindu is striving for.

Now, if we don't have any idea of where this place called Vaikuntha is, it just becomes another nebulous Heaven, such as that in the Bible. However, isn't that how it's supposed to be in religions? We are not supposed to know exactly where this *Heaven* is located, are we?

Incorrect! In the Vedas, we actually learn where *their* Heaven is located. We learn that Vaikuntha is located in the constellation of Capricorn!<sup>731</sup> Capricorn is the heavenly abode of Lord Vishnu and his consort, and this is the place an illuminated soul, who follows the guidelines of the Hindu religion, ultimately goes. This is the highest “loka” there is. Well, this may not be absolutely true because it also says that Vaikuntha or Brahmaloka is the highest loka in the *physical universe*. Then, of course, the follow-up question would be what is above Vaikuntha? That, however, doesn't seem to be of our concern—Vaikuntha *is* Heaven, and what is outside the physical universe is apparently irrelevant.

---

<sup>731</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Vaikuntha>

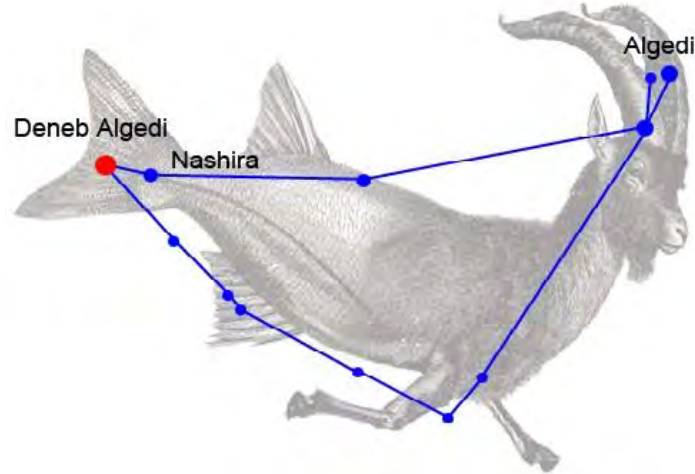


Fig. 1. A Capricorn—half goat and half fish.

Studying the Capricorn Constellation is indeed interesting. Its name is Latin and means “horned goat” or “goat horn,” and it’s not unusual that it’s represented as a sea-goat, which is a mythical creature that is half goat and half fish<sup>732</sup> (*fig. 1*). Again, we have the fish symbol, which is the symbol of the Avian-Aquatic star race, represented by Lord En.ki in all his associations with either birds or water creatures. Thus, we have in Capricorn another reference to Lord En.ki—something we established already in a previous paper.

Another thing I find fascinating is the reference to goats when it comes to En.ki. With Capricorn we have one association, but there is at least one more that immediately comes to mind (see *fig. 2* below).

I am sure many of the readers—although perhaps not all—have heard of *Baphomet*, which is a creature, drawn by Eliphas Levi (1810-1875) in 1856, although its concept existed long before that, and was even used by the Knights Templar in the 14<sup>th</sup> Century and earlier. The name can be traced back all the way to 1098.<sup>733</sup> In the 19<sup>th</sup> Century Baphomet became associated with the “Sabbatic Goat,” containing elements representing the “sum total of the universe,” e.g. male and female, good and evil, and so on. Although some deny it, it is obvious that the Baphomet figure is also connected with Satanism because it was adopted as a symbol by the Church of Satan.<sup>734</sup> That should hardly come as any surprise because virtually every secret society with any prominence has En.ki as its ultimate Grandmaster—even so the Church of Satan and the Church of Set. This is also true with the Knights Templars, although they are using the “Malta Cross” as its main symbol—today used by the *Red Cross Organization*. The

---

<sup>732</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Capricornus>

<sup>733</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Baphomet#History>

<sup>734</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Baphomet>

Malta Cross is originally the “Cross of Ninurta,” but was adopted by the Enkiites a very long time ago.



Fig. 2. Baphomet.

For those who still doubt En.ki’s association to Satanism should consider the Satanic pentagram (*fig. 3*). Here we see two names being represented within the pentagram—Samael and Lilith. We know that Lilith is the equivalent to a number of goddesses; Inanna and Isis being two of them. We also know that both Marduk and En.ki had a sexual relationship with Isis (and Marduk still has from all we know), until En.ki lost his ability for such activities. Could Samael be one of the two?

Well, Samael is an important archangel in the Talmudic and post-Talmudic lore, and the name itself seems to originate in Judaism. In the Jewish lore he is the main *archangel of death!* Although he is associated with the Hebrew god, YHWH, he is known to do evil deeds.<sup>735</sup> He has many other attributes—almost none of them good—but to show our case in point, we need to move on to look at Gnosticism. From have looked at Judaism and noticed that Samael is connected with death, we have a relatively strong association with Nergal, Lord of the Underworld.

---

<sup>735</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Samael>

Gnosticism, in addition, has the following to say about Samael:

**Quote #1:** In the Apocryphon of John, found in the Nag Hammadi library, Samael is the third name of the demiurge, whose other names are Yaldabaoth and Saklas. In this context, Samael means "the blind god", [10] the theme of blindness running throughout gnostic works [citation needed]. His appearance is that of a lion-faced serpent. [11] In On the Origin of the World in the Nag Hammadi library texts, he is also referred to as Ariael, the Archangel of Principalities.<sup>736</sup>



Fig. 3. Samael-Lilith and the Satanic Pentagram

In the Realm of the Archons, En.ki is the Demiurge, so that explains it. Samael, in other words, is Lord En.ki. Then it makes sense that him and Lilith are named in the pentagram—they were sexual partners and the originators of the branch of humans that was seeded by En.ki and Lilith/Isis immediately after the biblical Deluge. This is an important point because the people in the upper echelons of the secret societies fancy themselves with being direct descendants of Lord En.ki (or the House of David—same thing), and therefore being a direct bloodline of the gods.

In relation to YHWH, allow me to make an insert here. I hear every so often how people try to justify how YHWH/Jehovah is the same being as En.lil. There is absolutely no rationale to that. The same people who say that Jehovah is En.lil still claim that En.ki was the creator of mankind. Well, if he was, how then can En.lil be

---

<sup>736</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Samael#Gnosticism>



Jehovah? En.lil was *not* the creator of mankind, according to these sources, and not a geneticist (again, according to these sources). Thus, if En.ki created mankind, then he also must also be the biblical God, according to pure logic. God in this sense is Jehovah.

With all this in mind, it's quite interesting to see that the goat's head is being used in groups that are connected with En.ki, as well as his own constellation—Capricorn. Although I created a long sideline here, I think it's relevant to what we are discussing, and it certainly pops up when we start researching the constellation of Capricorn. Albeit being the smallest constellation in the zodiac, it is of great importance, and has one of the oldest mythological associations.<sup>737</sup> The hybrid symbol of a goat and a fish is quite old, and was depicted as such already in the Middle Bronze Age.<sup>738</sup> It even tells us in Wikipedia who Capricorn represents:

**Quote #2:** “The constellation was *a symbol of the god Ea* [my emphasis] and in the Early Bronze Age marked the winter solstice.”<sup>739</sup>

Furthermore, the same reference gives us the association between Ea and Pan:

**Quote #3:** Capricornus is also sometimes identified as Pan, the god with a goat's head, who saved himself from the monster Typhon by giving himself a fish's tail and diving into a river.<sup>740</sup>

Another reference, discussing the astrological aspect of Capricorn, teaches us that this asterism is ruled by Saturn, which of course is another piece of evidence that it is En.ki who is the ruler of Capricorn.<sup>741</sup>

Moreover, here is another reference to En.ki in regards to Capricorn, again from an astrological standpoint. This time it comes from *Encyclopedia Britannica*:

**Quote #4:** Modern astrological figure for Capricorn as a fish-tailed goat derives from the depictions of the Sumerian god of water Enki, who was associated with semen and amniotic fluid, and hence with fertility, and commonly represented as a half-goat, half-fish creature.<sup>742</sup>

Amazingly enough, the findings made in these papers rewrite much of the mythology we have learnt from scholars and researchers into the old Pantheons of the

---

<sup>737</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Capricornus#Stars>

<sup>738</sup> Circa 2200 BC, according to Mesopotamian chronology, where the Bronze Age is recorded as have been between 2900-1530 BC.

<sup>739</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Capricornus#History\\_and\\_mythology](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Capricornus#History_and_mythology). Original: Rogers,, John H. (1998). *Origins of the ancient constellations: I. The Mesopotamian traditions*. Journal of the British Astronomical Association 108: 9–28.

<sup>740</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Capricornus#History\\_and\\_mythology](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Capricornus#History_and_mythology). Original: Ridpath & Tirion 2001, pp. 102-103.

<sup>741</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Capricorn\\_\(astrology\)#Associations](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Capricorn_(astrology)#Associations)

<sup>742</sup> *Ea*, Encyclopedia Britannica, retrieved October 1, 2014.

world. Still, the truth has been there altogether—in plain sight! I was going to say “hidden in plain sight,” but it’s not even hidden. “Someone” has not wanted us to make the real associations between the deities, and even managed to make us blind of what we see right before our eyes. The reader can see how extremely important syncretism is!

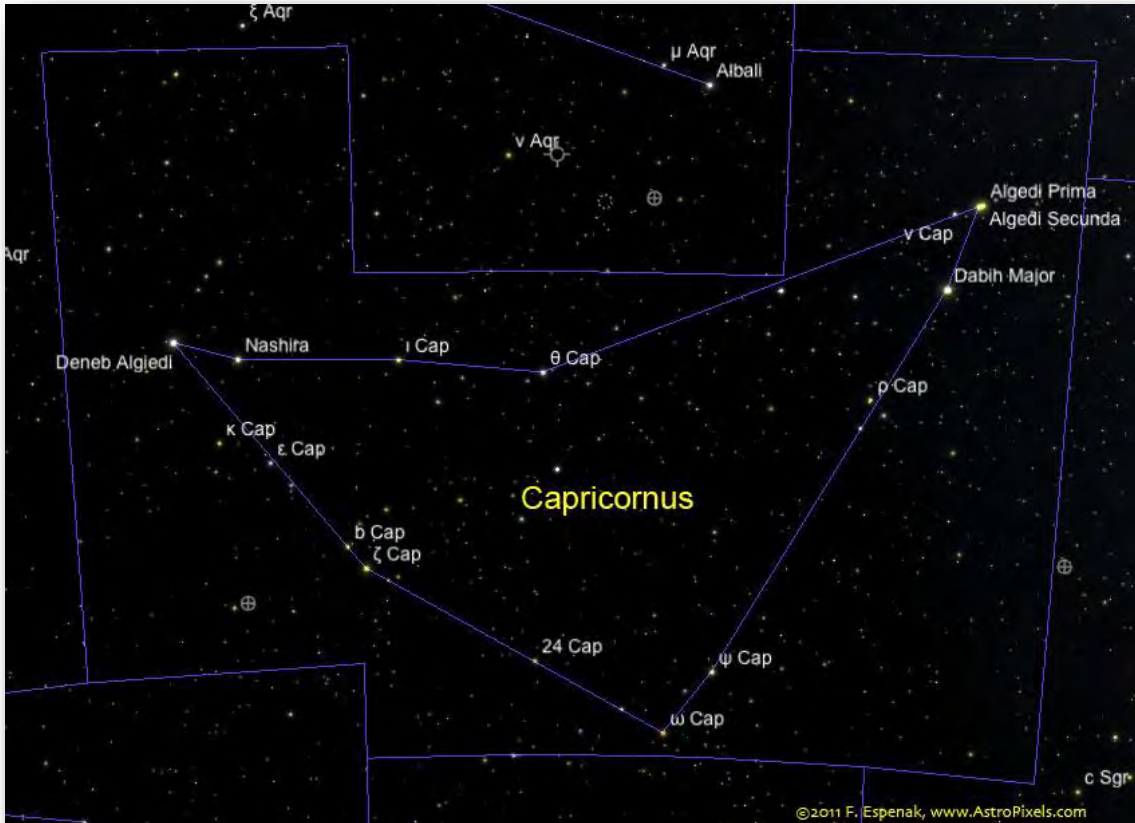


Fig. 4. Capricornus.

As the reader must have noticed now, the Vedic gods, the Sumerian/Akkadian gods, and virtually all gods around the world, are all one and the same beings, and the evidence is absolutely overwhelming. What the astute reader can see as well, is how all these names have been manipulated, so that those who committed (and still commit) vicious crimes against humanity in particular, are often represented to be the “good guys,” while those who really see humanity with benevolent eyes are dressed in wicked clothing. There is no doubt that humanity has been double-crossed, manipulated, deceived, and pacified to such an extreme that we no longer can discern what is right or wrong, good or bad, black or white. The apathy that follows with such a dumbed down population can certainly be seen everywhere around. That’s why even the smallest wakeup can set off the loudest alarm clock in a human being.

It would perhaps be interesting to know *which* star (or planet) in the Capricorn Constellation that is associated with Vaikuntha/Brahmaloka, but the Vedas won't tell us that. The brightest star of the constellation is Delta Capricorni, also called Deneb Algedi, not to be confused with the star with the single name *Deneb*.

Deneb Algedi is 39 light-years from Earth, which is pretty close, and its spectral type is A7, which makes it a white giant star, perhaps with some green at the edges. It also has a second star revolving around it, which is a G-star, with approximately 90% the mass of our own Sun. The A-star, on the other hand, has twice the mass of the Sun.<sup>743</sup>

### *III. New Revelations on the Sirius-Isis Relation*

Sirius and Ursa Major are probably, besides Orion, the two locations in space that we have mentioned the most. They have a tremendous impact on our civilization, and have had since the beginning of the Patriarchal Era. This is why new information is constantly being added.

Sirius, we have learnt, is quite a complex star system, where some planets are inhabited by beings who are loyal to the AIF, while other planets are still showing loyalty to the Orion Empire. A prison, located in the KHAA, is also a part of the Sirian system. Because of its complexity, it seems inevitable that wars and general instability must be present around Sirius, and it is very much so. The situation is pretty unsustainable, to say the least, and it is not a location one would like to travel to. Battles between Khan En.lil's and Prince Ninurta's forces on one side and En.ki's DAKH warriors on the other side happen every so often, while in between there can be periods of armistice.

However, there is another reason why Khan En.lil and Queen Nin do not want the entire Sirius system to fall into the hands of the AIF, and it has to do with the royal bloodline of the Orion Empire—it has to do with Isis!

In esoteric texts, we learn that Isis is connected with Sirius,<sup>744</sup> but why does the Orion Royalty care about that? Well, Prince Ninurta is the son of Queen Nin, and he took Bau, also named Gula, as his consort.<sup>745</sup> Gula is known to be the daughter of Anu, and Anu is, as we know, Khan En.lil. Khan En.lil, from more recent research, has led me to believe that he is not originally from Sirius, but from Arcturus. However, he was a High Commander of the DAKH warriors before he made the Peace Treaty with Queen Nin, and therefore he traveled back and forth between the colonies. Somewhere during this time he must have met a Sirian woman, and from that connection, Princess Gula was born.

---

<sup>743</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Delta\\_Capricorni](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Delta_Capricorni)

<sup>744</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Isis#Associations>

<sup>745</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nintinugga>

When Ninurta married Gula, he married a female who was half Sirian and half Arcturian, but still of the Bird Tribe, just like Khan En.lil—his people, even though they may have originated in Arcturus—had colonies in many other star systems—one of them in Sirius. Gula, most of the time, seems to have spent her time in Sirius—more so than in Arcturus. Out of the marriage between Ninurta and Gula came Isis, who thus is half Sirian/Arcturian Bird Tribe and half Orion Dragon Race. When Isis had grown up enough to take care of herself, she spent most of her time in Sirius—perhaps she liked one of the planets there and felt some connection to it, I don't know.<sup>746</sup>

After that, Isis' story became quite complex. In a twist of fate, she came to Earth, and got raped by Ea. When Ninurta found out, he castrated En.ki, and put a curse on him, so that he never could sleep with a woman again and certainly not have more children. Isis, as Inanna, descended to the Underworld to see her alleged sister, Ereškigal, but got kidnapped and raped over and over by Marduk. An evil plan evolved that Marduk and Isis were going to create a new human race after the Flood. Some of these children were going to only be allowed to inbreed to keep the race “clean,” while the rest could breed as they wished.

There seems to have been a time when Isis agreed to this, but we don't know if it was in order to save her life because later on, when En.ki and Marduk had begun to trust her, she fled and hid in her father's Mountain Paradise in the ancient Garden of Eden. When she saw what her father had built for humankind and the rest of the planet in a long time, of which only ruins were left, she started crying for days—regretting everything she'd done and feeling deep shame. She decided to recreate the Garden of Edin, and she did so. Being of a Royal descent, she also had magic capabilities that were almost lost at that time. Shortly after the Flood, she made herself androgynous and started having offspring with herself—something called parthenogenesis.<sup>747</sup> All her offspring were red-haired just like herself. Where this new race went is unknown—it's believed it still exists here on Earth, but went underground—literally.

Isis is still on the run—both from her father (to whom she felt she drew so much shame) and the AIF—but it is quite possible that she is still dwelling somewhere on Earth. The thing is (and it is possible that Isis thinks she blew her opportunities) that she is still the Heir of Orion! If something happens to Queen Nin, Isis will be the next Queen of the Stars, according to Orion law. Because Isis is Prince Ninurta's daughter, Prince Ninurta would be the new Khan En.lil (now he is “only” Prince En.lil), and his daughter will inherit the throne. If Lucifer would have played his cards well, he would have been the new Khan En.lil and his first-born daughter would have been the new Queen of the Stars. However, this will never happen. Now, with Isis on the run somewhere on Earth, Queen Ereškigal took over the role as the “breeding machine” together with Marduk, and people like me and you who write and read this, are most probably the descendants from Marduk and Ereškigal—genetically speaking. However,

---

<sup>746</sup> Isis/Ishtar is the daughter of Ninurta: <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ishtar#Characteristics>

<sup>747</sup> This is done by some reptiles here on Earth still up to this day.

<http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Parthenogenesis>

it is more complicated than that because the two most certainly had (and have) sex, which brings offspring, and these offspring have sex, etc. Still, the bodies that Ereškigal and Marduk had then, and have now, are human bodies that originate from the time before the Flood. Therefore, we may also have a lot of earlier DNA in our bodies—even some Namlú’u, although it’s probably pretty watered down. In order to create a pure Mardukian/Ereškigalian bloodline, however, they also used genetic engineering and manipulation to get it just the way they wanted it to, and this engineering included adding quantities of Orion and Sirian DNA to the new human species.

The takeover of Inanna-Isis by Ereškigal in the ancient texts is clever. I would even like to go further than that and show the reader how the AIF made the Mountain Goddess (Ninhursag aka Mother Goddess) into a war goddess. Let’s start there and work our way through to Ereškigal’s takeover.

**Quote #5:** The origin of this motif is compared to the Sumerian myth in which the goddess Ninhursag created a beautiful garden full of lush vegetation and fruit trees, called Edinu, in Dilmun.<sup>748</sup>

This is the Queen of the Stars creating the original Garden of Edin.

**Quote #6:** ...it is possible to distinguish two different strata – one primitive and the other advanced. The primitive form of Durga is the result of syncretism of a mountain-goddess worshiped by the dwellers of the Himalaya and the Vindhya, a goddess worshiped by the nomadic Abhira shepherd, the vegetation spirit conceived as a female, and a war-goddess.<sup>749</sup>

Here we start to see a distinction between a peaceful Mountain Goddess and a goddess worshipped by the nomads, with “the vegetation spirit conceived as a female, and a war-goddess.”

From there, the myth of Inanna was created to emphasize the term of a war goddess, and that the females are warlike in their behavior.

**Quote #7:** Inanna ... is the Sumerian goddess of love, fertility, and warfare, and goddess of the E-Anna temple at the city of Uruk, her main centre.<sup>750</sup>

Inanna, in this reference, still has some peaceful aspects to her, such as love and fertility, until...

**Quote #8:** Additionally, the myth may be described as a union of Inanna with her own "dark side", her twin sister-self, Ereshkigal, as when she ascends it is with

---

<sup>748</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Eve#Eve\\_in\\_Genesis](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Eve#Eve_in_Genesis)

<sup>749</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Durga#Origins\\_and\\_development](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Durga#Origins_and_development)

<sup>750</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Inanna>

Ereshkigal's powers, while Inanna is in the underworld it is Ereshkigal who apparently takes on fertility powers, and the poem ends with a line in praise, not of Inanna, but of Ereshkigal.<sup>751</sup>

With that, the “takeover” is quite complete. Inanna descends to the Underworld to meet with her “twin sister-self;” her “dark side,” described as Ereškigal. Then, when Inanna-Isis ascends again, she does so with Ereškigal’s “dark powers,” while when she is in the Underworld, however, her fertility powers are taken away from her. This is exactly what we have discussed a few times in the papers, but what is interesting with this is that the Sumerian poem ends with a praise of Ereškigal—not of Inanna!

Although our lineage is very difficult to trace, we have roughly four genetic lines going on right now here on Earth:

66. **The En.ki-Isis bloodline.** This bloodline is rare because Prince Ninurta found out quite soon after that his daughter had been raped and made pregnant. Prince En.lil made an end to this bloodline by castrating En.ki. There may still be some people on Earth who would be able to claim being of the En.ki-Isis bloodline.
67. **The Marduk-Isis bloodline.** This is a slightly more common bloodline than #1, but it also stopped when Isis fled. It could in some sense be said to be the same bloodline as #1, as father and son are both fathers to these lines of human offspring.
68. **The Marduk-Ereškigal bloodline.** This is the absolute most common bloodline on Earth today—the so-called “O” blood type. Probably between 95-99% of humanity of today is of this bloodline.
69. **The Isis bloodline.** Here we have Isis’ red-haired bloodline. She produced only androgynous offspring, i.e. women with thick, red hair and white skin. In the next paper, we are going to discuss this bloodline a little more.

The problem we may have in the future, in case Isis comes back and one day inherits the throne of Orion, there may be those here on Earth, who either claim to be of one of the bloodlines #1, 2, or 4. If so, they may think themselves being superior to the majority of the population, which is of bloodline #3. Wars may even break out between members of #1,2, and 4, although it seems like the fourth bloodline may not be as warlike and selfish as the first two one because they don’t have En.ki’s and Marduk’s blood in them. The reader may be able to see now why mankind has such an easy time to take to weapon and go out to war—we have the bloodline of En.ki, Marduk, and Ereškigal.

---

<sup>751</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Inanna#Interpretations\\_of\\_the\\_Inanna\\_descent\\_myth](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Inanna#Interpretations_of_the_Inanna_descent_myth)

Now, does a person have to have red hair to be of Isis' bloodline? No, and we don't necessarily have to be women, either. It depends on what happened later. If Isis' offspring were androgynous, they could at any time have mated with males as well and started a new male-female bloodline, while some of them stayed pure to their androgyny. It's more the character of the being that determines which blood dominates the body. Isis' offspring would obviously still be quite psychic.

The Global Elite claims to be of one of the two first bloodlines mentioned above, and they would probably be correct.

Much of this information was discussed in Level IV, but I want the reader to know that Isis, after she has repented and showed worthy, is meant to inherit the throne of the Orion Empire, and her father, Ninurta aka Prince En.lil, will sit beside her.

#### *IV. Ursa Major, the Wounded Bear*

Why wounded? Because parts of Her body has been taken over by our infamous intruders, as discussed elsewhere. The Great Bear Constellation was once the Pride of Orion—something Prince Lucifer knew, of course, and it was therefore the reason why he wanted to take it over. He managed to invade some of the constellation, but far from the entire Ursa Major. He also wanted to create a distortion in the communication between the stars in the Orion Empire by putting himself in a strategic spot where he could distort the energy flow between the stars.

It is believed in some parts of India that the seven main stars in the Big Dipper are the depiction of Vishnu's Seven Sages.<sup>752</sup> The names of these Sages (which are also the names of the seven stars in Big Dipper) are (followed by their western names):

70. Kratu – Dubhe (Alpha Ursa Major)
71. Pulaha – Merak (Beta UMa)
72. Pulastya – Phecda (Gamma UMa)
73. Atri – Megrez (Delta UMa)
74. Angiras – Alioth (Epsilon UMa)
75. Vashista – Mizar (Zeta UMa)
76. Bhrigu – Alkaid (Eta UMa)

Albeit the above names are correct, they are also listed differently in other Hindu texts.

---

<sup>752</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Saptarishi>

The *Saptarishi* (the Seven Sages or the Seven Rishis) are mentioned many, many times in the Vedas, and they are generally said to originate from the Big Dipper, being the “Patriarchs of the Vedic Religion.”<sup>753</sup> The Big Dipper asterism is also called the Saptarishi.<sup>754</sup> Some of these rishis were supposedly created as the “mind born sons” of Brahma—the representation of the Supreme Being.<sup>755 756</sup>

Sages and Rishis are not exclusively Vedic and Indian concepts, however. Also in the Sumerian texts, there are Seven Sages mentioned. Here they are called *Abgal*,<sup>757</sup> or *Apkallu* in Akkadian.

**Quote #9:** The Apkallu (Akkadian) or Abgal, (Sumerian) are seven Sumerian sages, demigods who are said to have been created by the god Enki (Akkadian: Ea) to establish culture and give civilization to mankind. They served as priests of Enki and as advisors or sages to the earliest kings of Sumer before the flood. They are credited with giving mankind the Me (moral code), the crafts, and the arts. They were seen as fish-like men who emerged from the sweet water Abzu. They are commonly represented as having the lower torso of a fish, or dressed as a fish.<sup>758</sup>

As we can see here, the Great Bear Constellation (Ursa Major, Big Dipper) is attributed to En.ki as himself, and to Vishnu, his Vedic counterpart. Hence, according to both these mythos, En.ki was the creator of the Great Bear Constellation as well as the Seven Sages. Now, it is also said that it was the Abgal/Saptarishi who wrote down our ancient history. If it is true that En.ki is their creator, whom would these Sages listen to when it comes to writing down our history? The people of its time, and *their* records and traditions, or *their own creator*?

In the Vedas, we also learn that Lord Vishnu is the creator of the Devas, Asuras, and the Nagas—in addition to being the creator of the Seven Sages. This only makes sense, of course, if we think of Vishnu/En.ki as the Creator of the Universe, which he is not. Still, he is not lying when he’s saying this because he *is* the Creator of the Holographic Universe—the illusion—that we are currently living in, but slowly but surely are waking up from.

BUT! Is he the creator of all these demonic beings? I think it depends on how we define them. However we twist and bend it, he can only be the creator of the Devas if he and Shiva/Marduk are the only Devas around (not including the *real* Devas—Khan En.lil and Prince Ninurta. Queen Nin and Princess Isis are *not* Devas, which is a male title—they are Devis). Of course, this is one way of looking at it—Vishnu and

---

<sup>753</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Saptarishi>

<sup>754</sup> Ibid.

<sup>755</sup> “Mind born sons...” Does genetic experimentation come to mind? Perhaps even cloning?

<sup>756</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Saptarishi>

<sup>757</sup> The author and psychic, Anton Parks, made a whole alien species out of the *Abgal*—something he unfortunately often did—the same thing with the *Kingu*. Parks could be much more correct if he didn’t fall into that trap. Then, because these Sages are aquatic, he automatically put them in the Sirius star system.

<sup>758</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Apkallu>



Shiva are the only Devas—the rest of the star beings mentioned in the texts are not Devas, but just star beings. Other names mentioned, being titled “Devas,” are simply just Avatars of the two main Devas—Vishnu and Shiva. This makes Vishnu the creator of all Devas, as Shiva is Vishnu’s son.

Then, could Vishnu also, through demonic genetic experimentation, be the creator of not only the Nagas and the Asuras, but also of the Rakshasas and other demonic creatures? Perhaps something to think about.

If this is true, it’s tempting to go even further, and say that the star races mentioned in all these different mythologies are beings created by this heavenly scientist, but I believe that is to take it a little bit too far. We humans, with our limited knowledge of technology (at least we common humans) couldn’t possibly begin to understand the possibilities of where genetic engineering and manipulation can take us. When we say, “Nah, that can’t be true,” we are seriously limiting ourselves in our thinking. I believe *anything* can be done with the right knowledge—limitations are only set up by limited minds. With that, I’m not saying that En.ki is alone in all this, and that the whole thing with his troops and followers is a lie—I’m just saying that if it would be, there is no reason to be surprised. I’m just trying to expand everybody’s mind...

I also found a reference regarding the Rakshasas, the murderous man-eaters we’ve discussed in a previous paper. They are here supposedly giants, originating from the Altair star system, only 16 light-years from Earth.<sup>759</sup> Altair is of the Aquila constellation, also connected with eagles, which again references the *Bird Tribe*. As we are on the subject of star races created by Vishnu/En.ki, the Rakshasas is apparently one of them. This has been indicated before in these papers, although they have now been depicted both as giants and dwarfs, which makes me wonder if there are at least two different Rakshasa tribes. If so, this is nothing extraordinary. If we look up Rakshasa in Wikipedia, we find the following link to Kashyapa, whom is associated with En.ki. “The tracing back to Kashyapa is not necessarily a later edit, but is not mentioned in the dense Hymns of the Vedas because of poetic choice. The knowledge of the Rakshasa lineage traceable to Kashyapa may have been known at the time of the compilation of the Vedas.”<sup>760</sup>

To show the reader how the idea of two “Seven Sisters” came into existence (one Seven Sisters is located in the Big Dipper and the other one is said to be the Pleiades), we need to take a look at another mythological piece about the Big Dipper and the Seven Sages called Rishis.

Quote #10:

## The seven Rishis

---

<sup>759</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nakshatra#List\\_of\\_Nakshatras](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nakshatra#List_of_Nakshatras)

<sup>760</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Rakshasa#Vedic.2FPuranic\\_stories](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Rakshasa#Vedic.2FPuranic_stories)

According to the epic Mahabharata, composed after the Rig Veda in about 500 B.C., the stars of the Big Dipper were the seven sages called Rishis. These seven sages are said to be those who made the Sun rise and shine. They were happily married to seven sisters named Kṛttikā. They originally all lived together in the northern sky.

But one day, the god of fire, Agni, emerged from the flames of a sacrificial offering performed by the seven Rishis and immediately fell in love with the seven Kṛttika. Trying to forget his hopeless love for the Kṛttika, Agni wandered in the forest where he met Svaha, the star Zeta Tauri. Svaha was at once infatuated with Agni.

To conquer Agni's love, Svaha disguised herself as six of the seven Kṛttika. For six times, Svaha made love to Agni who believed that he had conquered the attractive wives of the seven Rishis. Svaha could mimic only six of the Kṛttika because the seventh sister, Arundhati, was too devoted to her husband to be imitated. After a while, Svaha gave birth to a child that she named Skanda. With his birth, rumors began to spread that six of the Rishis' wives were his mother.

Six of the Rishis divorced their wives. Arundhati was the only one that remained with her husband as the star Alcor. The other six Kṛttika went away to become the Pleiades.<sup>761</sup>

This story tells us that the Seven (male) Rishis were happily married with the Seven Sisters named Kṛttikā (Sanskrit for the Pleiades). We also see Agni's (En.ki's) association with Zeta Tauri (Tauri=Taurus—the "Bull"). Then, when we look up Zeta Tauri, we learn that this star is also a "celestial gate."<sup>762</sup> The Pleiadians, channeled by Barbara Marciniak, talk about the Pleiades having star gates that act like "hubs," and connect the Pleiades with a lot of other places in the Galaxy. Many different star races pass through these gates on a regular basis, according to them.

---

<sup>761</sup> [https://www.windows2universe.org/mythology/rishis\\_bigdipper.html&edu=high](https://www.windows2universe.org/mythology/rishis_bigdipper.html&edu=high)

<sup>762</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zeta\\_Tauri](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zeta_Tauri)

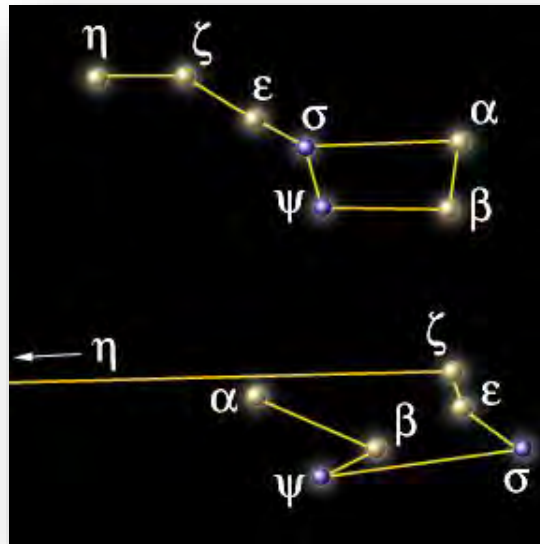


Fig. 5. This picture shows two different views of the constellation, The Big Dipper. The upper image is what we see from Earth and the lower from a different location in space.

As a side note, the star name Alcor is also used by “The Alcor Life Extension Foundation” in Scottsdale, Arizona. They are preserving dead bodies, hoping that with a future technology they will be able to revive them.<sup>763</sup> I found it interesting that the name is connected with the above mentioned star. In reality, the “Alcor Foundation” is just a front for something much more sinister—getting people used to extending life with technology, so that the Global Elite can create cyborgs, artificial intelligence, and ultimately a Singularity—having people getting used to it, and in approval of it.

In [Quote # 10](#) above, we see that because of the relationship between Agni and Svāha, the Rishis became furious and divorced the Seven Sisters of the Pleiades. However, they did more than that. In his book, “Traditions of the Seven Rishis,”<sup>764</sup> John E. Mitchiner says in general that Kṛttikā can be attributed to the oldest era of the Seven Rishis, to the Pleiades in relation to Kali Yuga and its cycles. Thus, linking the Pleiades to Ursa Major, the casting out of the “wives” from Ursa Major began the commencing of the Era of the Seven Rishis, or better yet, their “casting out” the Pleiades, also in regards to creating “laws” for humanity—something they certainly were in process of doing under the leadership of En.ki. (Note that we are here talking about a much older era, which probably is paving the way for the more recent version, written by the AIF. In this older version, the Rishis of Ursa Major are in service of the Orion Empire, and

---

<sup>763</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Alcor\\_Life\\_Extension\\_Foundation](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Alcor_Life_Extension_Foundation)

<sup>764</sup> John E. Mitchiner, “Traditions of the Seven Rishis,” p. 163.

*not* of the AIF infiltrated Ursa Major and the Pleiades. Remember that the AIF, when the can, want to make it sound like they have more power than they have.)

This is bigger than people may think because one of the main reasons parts of humanity is holding on to En.ki is because he created “laws” here on Earth—laws that were supposed to be in our favor. Not so. The above story about the Seven Sages and the Seven Sisters is of course an allegory. What it shows is that the Orion Empire, here associated with the Big Dipper, still at times have a hand in this malevolent “game,” managing to steer the Enkiites off track. Another such interference was when the Pleiadians started mating with their own creations, with the resulting Nephilim. The AIF, with En.ki as their spokesman, was warned that he’d let things go too far, and that he now had broken a number of Cosmic Laws—desperately trying to cover them up by creating his own laws instead, and have humans agree to them.

The Orion Empire must have intervened in the last moment—they only had a small time window before the AIF had put new laws into place—telling En.ki, who was summoned to a Galactic Meeting, to destroy his abdominal creations and experiments. When they noticed that in spite of En.ki swearing an oath to do so, he over and over went behind the back of the Orion Council, which in the long run led to that humanity, together with all the great number of abominable monsters that En.ki took no responsibility for, were wiped out in the Great Deluge, approximately 11,500 years ago.

However, En.ki learned his lesson, but not in a way that the Council had hoped. En.ki saved the DNA of species he wanted to reseed after the Flood had subsided, and although he still had the genes of *Homo sapiens* preserved, he never reengineered them the way they were before the Flood. He used the DNA, though, but improved it slightly, and thus created *Homo Sapiens sapiens*, today’s human. That would be the three different bloodlines we discussed earlier in this paper. The lesson En.ki had learnt was not to leave Planet Earth alone, and not to create creatures just for the fun of it, and then leave them to their fate. Instead, he became more covert with his plans, and slowly (in our way or measuring time) built his plan toward what we have today, and to where our future is going—toward a monstrous Machine Kingdom!

I sometimes read posts and articles by En.ki devotees to see how they think and where they are at in a specific moment. They think that the laws he created here on Earth have to do with making us civilized, so we didn’t aimlessly walked around and killed each other over each other’s women or over other people’s food to use some basic examples.

In reality, something very different happened. We have mentioned a little about Yugas in these Level V Papers—a yuga being an era. Or rather, a *Yuga Cycle* had a duration of 12,000 years, with each Yuga lasting approximately 3,000 years. This cycle is encoded in the “Saptarsi Calendar.” The term “Saptarsi” refers to the Seven Rishis representing the Seven Stars of the Big Dipper. *Every 3,000 years, being the beginning of a new Yuga, these “enlightened” Rishis came down on Earth to spread the “laws of*

*Civilization.*<sup>765</sup> In other words, each Yuga had its own Laws of Civilization, as it was ruled by a new deity—or rather, the usual deities took turn to be the ones to do this! For example, when Marduk is in charge over a Nakshatra, his laws are the ones that should be obeyed, whilst En.ki’s laws may be slightly different. The AIF Empire is vast (although not nearly as vast as the Orion Empire), and when En.ki, for example, is not in charge of a Nakshatra, he can leave the “problems of Earth” behind and mind his business elsewhere, while his son takes care of Earth and its business. Hence, the laws that are mentioned are not laws to teach humanity how to expand themselves but how to expand the agenda of the AIF. It never included putting a stop to slavery. This is the great misunderstanding by those who believe that En.ki has our best interests at heart. We *need* to wake up to this fact—*urgently!*

Does this mean that Marduk and En.ki are separated from these Rishis/Sages, and that they just send down seven teachers—so called “Ascended Masters”—to our own age and let them take care of business? No, only partly. We learn in the Vedas that Agni, the Fire God, is the Head of the Rishis, and as such is called Eka-Rishi.<sup>766</sup> Agni, as we learned, is a Deva, and his Sumerian name is En.ki. Sometimes he came down himself to teach mankind, but that happened less and less often after he personally educated a part of the early mankind, who had better brain capacity than the average slave, as told in Level II. After a while, however, he let either the High Priests (our days’ “Grandmasters”) and their begotten teachers do it themselves, or he let Rishis do it. Rishis could sometimes be “enlightened” humans as well. Brien Foerster is an archeologist who specializes in elongated skulls from Peru. He has noticed that skulls that were bigger and had elongated craniums also had higher brain capacity. A normal human has 11-1200 cubic liters worth of brain capacity, while the elongated skulls, who have been found even in Antarctica, have a capacity of 1500 cubic liters. The latter could have been the type of human En.ki educated.

Now, we have two types of Rishis—we have En.ki’s and Marduk’s Rishis, whose job (among other things) is to create Laws of Civilizations in the beginning of each Yuga (this means that we soon will see them again, as we are right now at the beginning of a new Yuga, when Kali Yuga is coming to an end). Then we have the Elder Rishis, who cast out certain aspects who called themselves Rishis from Ursa Major. This “outcast” left the Dipper and went to Taurus and the Pleiades instead, where they continued their agenda. Agni (En.ki) was one of those who were cast out, and so was his consort, Svāha, whom can be traced back to Ereškigal. I mentioned above that it was Svāha who took on the guise of the Seven Sisters, and thus tricked them into sexual escapades with them. Hence, because of her sexual perversion and crimes, Ereškigal was cast out as well together with her husband at the time.

---

<sup>765</sup> <http://www.grahamhancock.com/forum/DMisraB6.php>

<sup>766</sup>

[http://books.google.co.uk/books?id=phGzVwTTp\\_gC&pg=PA307&lpg=PA307&dq=Eka+Vratya&source=bl&ots=tVDmpaAxNI&sig=rl4NnSD5oB2suyJ2jqVPxGRfkW&hl=en&sa=X&ei=FKXYUsesDpKqhAfUxoDICA&ved=0CDIQ6AEwAA#v=onepage&q=Eka%20Vratya&f=false](http://books.google.co.uk/books?id=phGzVwTTp_gC&pg=PA307&lpg=PA307&dq=Eka+Vratya&source=bl&ots=tVDmpaAxNI&sig=rl4NnSD5oB2suyJ2jqVPxGRfkW&hl=en&sa=X&ei=FKXYUsesDpKqhAfUxoDICA&ved=0CDIQ6AEwAA#v=onepage&q=Eka%20Vratya&f=false)

## *V. The Origins and Dwellings of the Vedic Demigods—Lord Vishnu's Minions*

We have already mentioned the most important star races associated with Lord Vishnu—recorded in these papers as his “Minions,” with capital “M” if they are non-humans, and with a small “m” if they are humans, loyal to the Global Elite—wittingly or unwittingly. However, let us see if we can get a little more specific about the star races.

I think it may be of some value to dig a little deeper into them because otherwise they can easily be seen as something abstract, without any real reference point. In particular, I would like to discuss two of these types of beings some more.

### *v.i. Additional Information on the Asuras*

The Asuras can, if we generalize it, be equated to the “Anunnaki,” but in my opinion, that is too vague and too general. The Asuras are basically a specific star race, perhaps inhabiting different star systems, but they have one thing in common—they are aquatic! This means that they prefer to live in water, and under water—hence it would be safe to say that they evolved on one or several water worlds—at least worlds that were dominated by water. We immediately come and think about the Nommos and their association with Sirius.

However, it is not as simple as that (nothing is, is it?). Let's look at the *Srimad Bhagavatam*, written down around 1900-2000 BC, according to many sources.

**Quote #1: SB 2.5.34:** Thus all the universes remained thousands of eons within the water [the Causal Ocean], and the Lord of living beings, entering in each of them, caused them to be fully animated.<sup>767</sup>

**SB 2.5.35:** The Lord [Mahā-Viṣṇu], although lying in the Causal Ocean, came out of it, and dividing Himself as Hiraṇyagarbha, He entered into each universe and assumed the virāṭ-rūpa, with thousands of legs, arms, mouths, heads...<sup>768</sup>

**SB 2.5.36:** Great philosophers imagine that the complete planetary systems in the universe are displays of the different upper and lower limbs of the universal body of the Lord.<sup>769</sup>

---

<sup>767</sup> Srimad Bhagavatam (SB) 2.5.34.

<sup>768</sup> SB 2.5.35.

<sup>769</sup> SB 2.5.36.

Here we are also talking about another kind of “water;” the *Causal Ocean*, which is defined at Krishna.com as follows:

**Quote #12:** Causal Ocean is the substance (originally a cloudlike darkness in one corner of the spiritual sky in Vaikuntha) from which the material world is created. Material nature resides eternally within the Causal Ocean. To initiate the material creation, Maha Vishnu glances at Material Nature, thus agitating her to begin expanding the material elements. Viewed from inside the material universe, the same Causal Ocean appears like a surrounding shell of water and is named the Viraja River.<sup>770</sup>

According to Vedic traditions, the Causal Ocean is the darkness out of which the physical universes are created, and the physical universes are the 3-D universes. Maha Vishnu is “the Supersoul of all living beings in all material universes.”<sup>771</sup> In other words; we have been talking about our Oversoul a number of times, but Maha Vishnu would be the Oversoul of Oversouls—including all souls in all physical universes. Mind you, in all *physical* universes! This means the soul fragments that your Oversoul are sending out into the 3-D universes to explore them.

What exactly does this mean? If we are to believe the Vedas in this respect, the soul fragment that is *me*—my personality—is a part of the material universe. Therefore, if the material universe (or universes) ceased to exist, would the “I” soul fragment cease to exist as well? Then, which material universes is the Vedic text talking about? The “real” universes, or the ones Vishnu/En.ki created?

There are three aspects of Vishnu as a complete entity—1) Maha Vishnu, being the Oversoul of Oversouls, 2) Garbodakshayi Vishnu,<sup>772</sup> from which Brahma, the incarnated interdimensional “being” emerges, and 3) Ksirodakasayi Vishnu,<sup>773</sup> who lives in the heart of every living creature.

It’s easy to understand that this philosophy is attractive to seeking souls because it carries so much truth. The only problem is that this whole concept is stolen from Mother Goddess, who is the real Creatrix. Many times I’ve been talking about how disinformation needs to contain a majority of truth in order to attract a great number of followers, but then there is a little twist to it that makes the revealed truth more or less useless if we buy the whole concept. This is a magnificent example! The different aspects of the Godhead are explained in a way that is very close to the truth, until Lord Vishnu is inserted as the Creator instead of Mother Goddess. This little twist makes all the difference, doesn’t it? Mother Goddess is suddenly kicked out!

To be fair, there are texts in the Vedas that praise the Goddess (Devi) as the Creatrix, too, such as *Devi Bhagavatam, The First Book, Chapter VII: On the Praise of*

---

<sup>770</sup> <http://www.krishna.com/causal-ocean>

<sup>771</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mahavishnu>

<sup>772</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Garbhodaksayi\\_Vishnu](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Garbhodaksayi_Vishnu)

<sup>773</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ksirodakasayi\\_Vishnu](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ksirodakasayi_Vishnu)

*the Devi*,<sup>774</sup> but that is not the predominant text that most Hindus follow. Hinduism became a patriarchal religion a long time ago.

Does that make all beings created in this universe aquatic? Yes, in some sense it does, but when we're talking about the Asuras, we are also talking about beings who evolved living in water, such as the water of planetary oceans. We hear of UFO sightings fairly often, where USOs (Unidentified Submerged Objects), or even strange beings have been seen underneath the surface of the ocean.



Fig. 6 USO, allegedly encountered by Russians.

Interesting regarding the Asuras is also what happens if we pay attention to sound, which is actually an important aspect when we are trying to understand mythology and ancient texts. Asuras sounds quite similar to Ausar and Osiris, and in the Vedas it says that Kashyapa is the father of the Asuras, and Kashyapa is equivalent to Vishnu, which we learnt earlier. Ausar and Osiris, of course, are Egyptian counterparts to Vishnu/En.ki.<sup>775</sup>

---

<sup>774</sup> <http://sacred-texts.com/hin/db/bk01ch07.htm>

<sup>775</sup> <http://wysinger.homestead.com/osiris.html>





Fig. 7. Egyptian relief of the god Osiris.

What we need to keep in mind is the different concepts of time. Time is different depending on where in the Universe we are located. It can be quite confusing to read the Vedic concept of time, which doesn't seem to match our way of thinking at all. It's not because the Vedas are necessarily wrong, but they are measuring time from the perspective of the gods, and therefore we get these enormous numbers when they count the various yugas. We have a tendency to think that everything centers around us here on Earth, but first we have to deal with a Multiverse where everything appears to happen at once, and still doesn't (think dream state). For us this is confusing, but for star beings it is perfectly normal. The different empires out there have existed for a very long time from our perspective, but perhaps only in a blink of an eye if you ask a star being. Moreover, time is subjective, and is experienced differently by different beings—even amongst star beings. They are able to stop time, speed it up, and slow it down—at least to certain degrees.

My case in point is that the Luciferian Empire has existed a long time, and it has grown bigger and bigger over the eons, just as the Orion Empire, and other empires as well. Vishnu, the genetic manipulator, has had a lot of "time" to manipulate the star races he has enslaved and/or brought into his vaster and vaster empire the way he wants them—including making mistakes which he never adjusted, exactly as he did here on Earth. It seems evident that Vishnu has association to water—something we also notice in the Sumerian texts—and he has bases under the oceans of the Earth, as well as on dry land, and he is often depicted in a boat, floating on water. He is of Dragon blood, born without a father, but as the interdimensional being that he is, he can adjust to almost anything by just changing shape and form. However, not all star races have the capabilities to do that—sometimes because they are not trained, and sometimes because they are not evolved enough. Hence, it may be appropriate to assume that he takes a race which is evolving in water and genetically set them up to function both under water and on land. If such a race is going to spend a lot of time in the water, it's better to take

a “water race” and adjust them to become a land-living creature and a sea creature than to take land creatures and make them function under water. The Nommos are probably good examples of such a race. They may very well be the Asuras that the Vedas talk about, originally coming from Sirius.

*VI. Locating Stars and Constellations in Relation to Ursa Major*

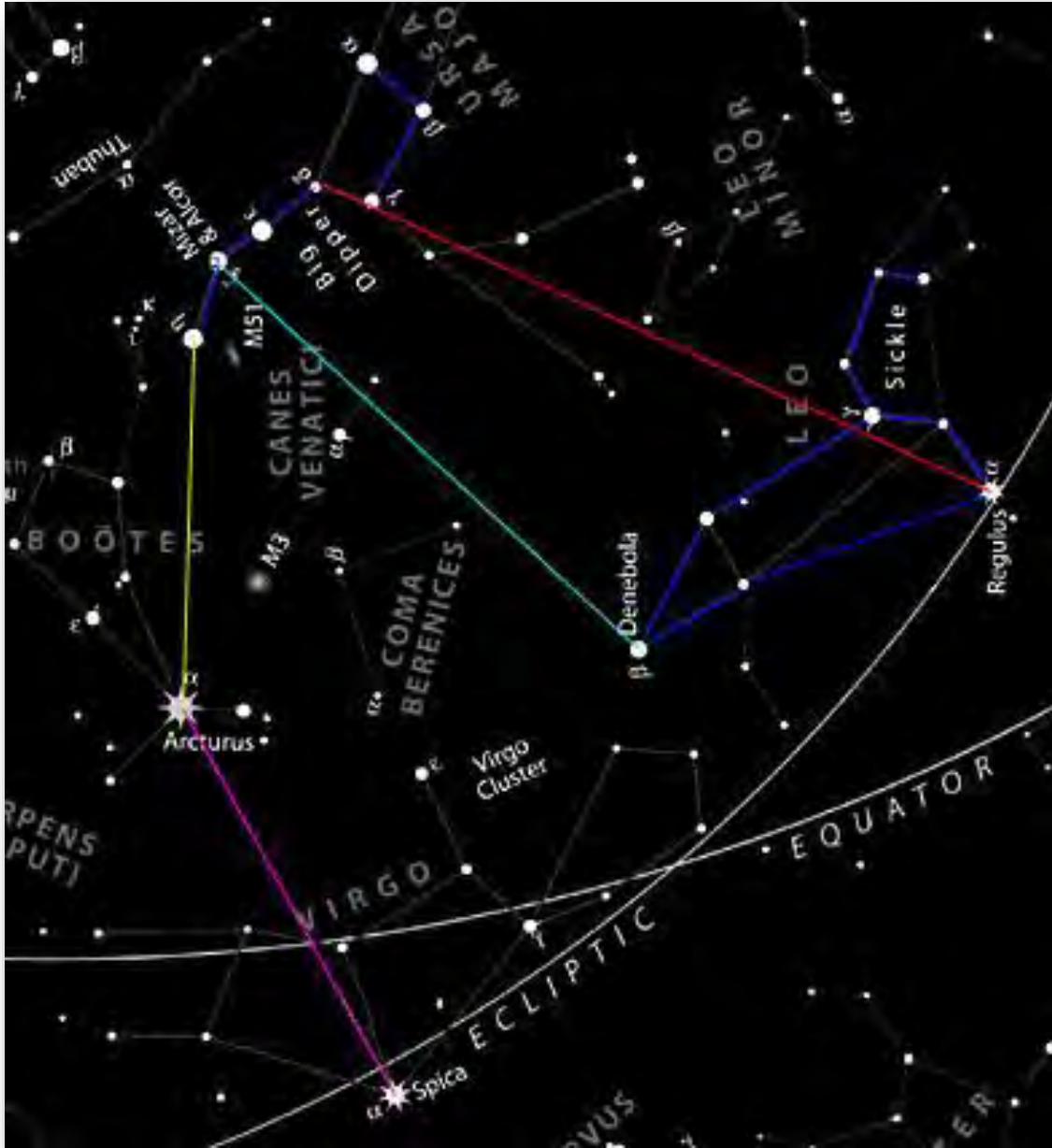


Fig. 8. Parts of the Northern Hemisphere, in relation to the Big Dipper.

Ursa Major may be the “wounded bear” in the sense that some of the asterism has been taken over, but it is still a great stronghold for the Queen of the Stars and Her consort.

We have mentioned quite a few constellations in previous papers, and it’s hard to get a visual, so we know where the stars and the constellations are located in relation to each other. Of course, there are excellent maps of the Northern and Southern Hemispheres one can buy, and there are some on the Internet as well. I found a fun page to look at if you are interested. The address is <http://www.souledout.org/nightsky/bigdippernavigation/bigdippernavigation.html>. To get a little taste, here is one of the star/constellation maps presented (*fig. 8*). This page doesn’t nearly give a full view and understanding of the relation between the stars etc., but I found it quite entertaining, and decided to end this paper with a little exercise.

Also, on the same website, the perhaps most ancient version of the *Artemis Story*, covered in Level IV, is presented. The reader may find it interesting.

**Quote #13:** A more ancient belief behind the story of Callisto is that the Great Bear is really Artemis herself, and that Callisto is another name for Artemis. Artemis is the ancient queen of the stars and the ruler of the Arctic Pole. The she-bear is her symbol. She is the "Sounding One" and the "Lady of the Wild Mountains" giving off a "brilliant blaze" as she hunts. She is the queen of the inviolate meadow far from the haunts of men. She is the queen of the crescent moon, moonlight being her actual presence, and she is believed to cause wild animals and trees to dance.<sup>776</sup>

The next paper will be entirely dedicated to Aldebaran—Alpha Taurus in the Pleiadian star sign. We know that this is the star Lucifer fled to after been cast out from Heaven, but Aldebaran has a lot to tell us—both ancient stories like Lucifer’s refuge, and more recent stories—as recent as World War II, actually. What we will discuss is quite important in the scheme of things, and will further help us understand the bigger picture. Paper #12 is connecting dots that I think have not been entirely connected before. I was quite proud of it when it was finished.

---

Wes Penre, Saturday, November 1, 2014

---

---

<sup>776</sup> <http://www.souledout.org/nightsky/ursamandm/ursamajorandminor.html>

## PAPER 12: THE ALDEBARAN PAPER

### *I. Lucifer's Refuge*

Not only was his pride hurt—he felt extremely embarrassed where he sat and licked his wounds on the top of a mountain on a planet in the Spica star system. Here he was—his entire fire and avatar felt shattered, and his entire being was vibrating from the wounds his brother had given him in the recent, terrible fight on the top of this cursed mountain.

He closed his eyes and let out a long sigh. Only a few miles from here, in the city of Asâša,<sup>777</sup> the final plans had been carefully laid out by the rebels. Everything was so bright, so certain—the word failure simply didn't exist. He was so sure that they were going to succeed. He knew it might not be easy, but his plan was brilliant just as everything else that came from the mind of the “Bearer of Light.” He was surprised how easy it had been to recruit some of the *Neteru*<sup>778</sup>—they were ready to follow him instantly, as if they had been waiting for a rebellion to happen, and there was no betrayal written in their Fires, or he would have seen it.

Albeit he had been so easily defeated by his brother, Archangel Michael Second in Command, Lucifer was surprised that the Prince hadn't destroyed his avatar and annihilated him—he could have done it so fast and effortlessly once the Prince of Light was defeated, but he didn't. That would have been the height of humiliation! Of course, Prince Ninurta knew that even if he had annihilated his brother, Lucifer's numerous other soul splits that were spread out over the Universe would still survive, and so would his personality. Beings who live for millions of years in a certain avatar and have their personality splits, similar to us humans, don't have amnesia as we do. Therefore, all these soul splits carry the same personalities, so if one split is annihilated in a war, for example, thousands of other splits with the same personality live elsewhere and one of them can take over. This is how beings survive and protect themselves from being totally annihilated in the Universe.

What Prince Ninurta did, however, was to strike the *Stone of Exile, the Lapis Exilis*, from Lucifer's head. He separated the invaluable stone from Lucifer's magnificent *Crown of Gold*, and both the Crown and the Stone fell off from Lucifer's head and disappeared into the abyss. As far as anyone knows, both the Crown and the

---

<sup>777</sup> Fictional city, made up by me. Me knowingly, there is no city with this name.

<sup>778</sup> The “Bird Tribe,” which is Khan En.lil's race. With the famous *Peace Agreement*, Khan En.lil's Neteru warriors signed up to serve in the Orion Army instead, and were now called the DAKH Warriors. However, some of the Neteru didn't think their Khan should have joined forces with the Queen—they considered the Neteru Fleet being superior to that of Orion, and that the Khan could have defeated Orion. This was the reason why a reasonable number of the Neteru Tribe changed sides and went with Lucifer instead. Thus, they committed *High Treason* at that point.

precious stone are still buried somewhere in the Spica star system. Although Lucifer's DAKH Warriors managed to conquer Spica at a later point, Lucifer never managed to find his precious Crown, nor the jewel.

Lucifer, wounded in both his body and his soul, saw Prince Ninurta's ships with their *Red Cross* symbol leave the planet and instantly disappear into the deeper dimensions of the KHAA. The Prince of Light, soon to be entitled the Prince of Darkness, noticed that his brother had damaged his avatar, but he didn't destroy it. It wasn't worse than he could repair it himself, but while he was doing that he was wondering why Prince Ninurta had spared his life. In his brother's eyes, Lucifer had committed High Treason, for which the penalty was death by annihilation of *all* his soul splits. Normally, this couldn't be done without a trial first, but in battle, Prince Ninurta could have annihilated him and gotten away with it. It went beyond Lucifer's comprehension because if the situation had been reversed, Prince Lucifer wouldn't have showed any mercy. Apparently, his brother and the Orions in general talked about compassion—yes, he had heard about it, but he never totally understood what it meant. Lucifer was a full blood Orion himself, but he still didn't get it. Why show any type of mercy toward your enemies? It didn't make any sense!



Fig. 1. Prince Ninurta in battle against the Neteru on Spica.

Suddenly Lucifer was distracted in his thought by a presence behind him. Quicker than the lightning he was on his feet with his spear-like annihilation weapon pointed in the direction from where he perceived the presence. Before him stood a

gigantic being, horrific to behold! He was dressed in a worn down dark-brown cloak with a hood that was covering his head. His eyes were bright red and penetrated Lucifer were he stood. His mouth was half open and showed a long row of long, pointed teeth, sharp as razor blades that could tear flesh and bone from any celestial being in the Universe, from what it looked like. Where the hell did this beast come from? Were there some unknown species dwelling under the surface of the Spica planet that the Orion Empire didn't know of?

Lucifer's first thought was not to think twice and just wipe this strange apparition from the face of the Universe—without asking any questions. First of all, Lucifer didn't want to be disrupted now by *anything*, and second, this kind of being, whom he'd never seen in his life, in spite of all the travels he'd done across the Universe, certainly must mean trouble.

Prince Lucifer pointed his weapon toward the beast, ready to pull the trigger, but something held him back for a second. The being still stared at him with his evil eyes, but showed no signs of wishing to fight. He held a similar weapon in his hand that Lucifer had, so obviously he'd gotten it from Orion, or he had stolen it from a dead Orion warrior. However, this beast did not point his weapon toward Lucifer, but instead it was pointed toward the ground. All he did was to stare at his adversary.

It was an awkward moment that followed. Lucifer hesitated to blow this being to Kingdom Come, and for several seconds the two just stared at each other. For a split second, Lucifer felt like he knew this being from somewhere—and that he knew him well. Still, he couldn't decide whether he knew him as a friend or a foe. The next moment, Lucifer decided not to take any chances with this strange creature—let's annihilate him!

It was then that the being started communicating. For the first time since the two encountered each other, one of them now opened up his mind so that the other one could perceive his thoughts, which previously had been blocked.

"Wait, wait!" the creature said with a nervous voice. "Don't shoot—it's me! I'm sorry, I forgot...!"

In the next moment, the creature shapeshifted into a humanoid with black skin. He shrunk slightly and became a few inches shorter, but was still of an impressive stature. His cloak shrunk accordingly to fit his new body type, and he pulled off his hood, so that Lucifer could clearly see his head and face, which was covered with a semi-long black beard, carefully braided. His hair was curly and long, landing on his shoulder. He looked at Lucifer with a grin.

"I'm sorry, father!" he said. "I used that mockup in the battle and forgot that I still had it. Phew, you almost killed me!"

"Maybe that would have been just as well, Marduk!" Lucifer lowered his weapon and walked the few yards to where the mountain top ended, and a deep precipice led down to the valley below. "Take a look, my son. I've been thinking!"

Marduk stood beside his father and stared down into the valley, about 3000 feet from where they stood.

"How did you find me here?" asked Lucifer.

“It was easy. I was fighting down in the valley when I suddenly saw lightning and thunder on the top of this mountain. Heavy rocks fell down from the cliff and split into a thousand pieces before they landed in the valley where the fight was raging. No one seemed to notice because everybody was so caught up with fighting. I noticed, however, and I figured it couldn’t be anyone but you. I wasn’t sure whom you were fighting against, though, to create all that impact. I decided I had to figure out what was going on and assist you if necessary. It happened so fast that I forgot to change form. I used the beast mockup down there—it scared the hell out of some less experienced Orions. Anyway, it seems like I came too late, albeit you seem in good shape. Whom were you fighting with?”



Fig. 2. Khan En.lil on his Throne in Orion.

Lucifer’s fury came back, and he threw his weapon and buried it deep into a tree. His eyes were like laser beams. “My brother! My Crown is gone! Do you understand what that means? That creep, by refusing me to wear my Crown, I can never again claim the Throne of Orion—I can never become Khan Lucifer. I have lost that right forever, no matter what I do! He’s my little brother, for heaven’s sake! He has no right! He has no right! I am the eldest, and I have more power!!!”

He calmed down a little. “At least I thought I had,” he added. Then he fluffed himself up again. “Oh well, a battle lost, perhaps, but not the war! I will show him! And I will show my stepfather, my mother, and every single soul in this stupid universe who is the cleverest, the strongest, the best strategist, the best actor, the best manipulator, and foremost—THE BEST WARRIOR in the whole Universe! Come, my son! We have a lot of planning to do. One day I will sit on the Throne of Orion, and I will be the

Khan Almighty! When I'm done, there will be no Queen of the Stars anymore—only a Khan King! The Queen's Throne shall forever be empty! I declare war against the Orion Empire, and I have a plan! It just needs to be adjusted a little bit, and I need your help. After all, when I'm done with these beings, you'll be Crown Prince Marduk, which is your rightful title!"

Marduk smiled and nodded his head. "Well spoken, father! I am with you all the way! Where are we going?"

"Aldebaran! Alpha Tauri! That will be my resort for now, where we can plan everything, step by step, so we can take them all by surprise. But first, before I strike against Satania,<sup>779</sup> I will strike where it hurts the most. I want them all to suffer—my brother included! Also, Aldebaran shall be my stronghold because it is very strategically located. It's located between Aries and Orion in a straight line, making a 'trail of stars.' By occupying Aldebaran and most of the Pleiadian star systems, we can create a disruption—a congestion—which makes it extremely hard for the Empire to communicate between the star systems along this trail of stars. First, but second in importance, is that there are asterisms on this trail that are very central to the Orion Empire, and if we can disrupt the communication from Orion to those asterisms and the other way around, we have created a lot of damage already there. Second, and even more important, is that this trail of stars is under my brothers, Prince Ninurta, control! He will be furious!" Lucifer burst out in a hysterical laughter, which Marduk after a while started participating in, when he began to understand the consequences of what his father was planning. To make sure that his son really got it, Lucifer continued explaining:

"You see, it's already done! While we were here, fighting in the Spica system, some loyal Neteru officers led a strike on Aldebaran. The Orion Empire had the star system under control, and quite a few MIKH/MAKH warriors were stationed there, but there were not enough of them. One of my best Generals planned the strike with great brilliance, and after a short but intensive battle, we managed to drive the Orions out of the Aldebaran system, which now belongs to us! Spica is already ours, albeit it annoys me that my brother, as a last misdeed, managed to chop the Crown off my head!"

"At least he didn't annihilate you, father," Marduk interposed.

"He might just as well!!!" Lucifer shouted. "This is humiliating!" Then he took a deep breath. "Well, you're right, Marduk. If he would have annihilated me, it would be the height of intimidation. I will show Ninurta what a terrible mistake it was not to catch me and put me on trial. He's going to regret it a hundred times over! Then I will show him who is the *real* Prince En.lil—you, my son!"

Lucifer took a last look at the battlefield, 3000 feet below, and now he smiled. Spica was his—no use to stay there anymore because from thereon, his trusted Generals

---

<sup>779</sup> The Inner Sanctuary of the Orion Empire, where the Throne of Orion is located. It is said that the location of Satania is in the Mintaka star system in Orion's Belt.



could handle the situation themselves. It was time for him and his son to establish their resort in the Aldebaran system.

The next second, the two men of impressive stature transformed into two round, shining orbs and disappeared into the KHAA. A thought later, they both arrived in Aldebaran.

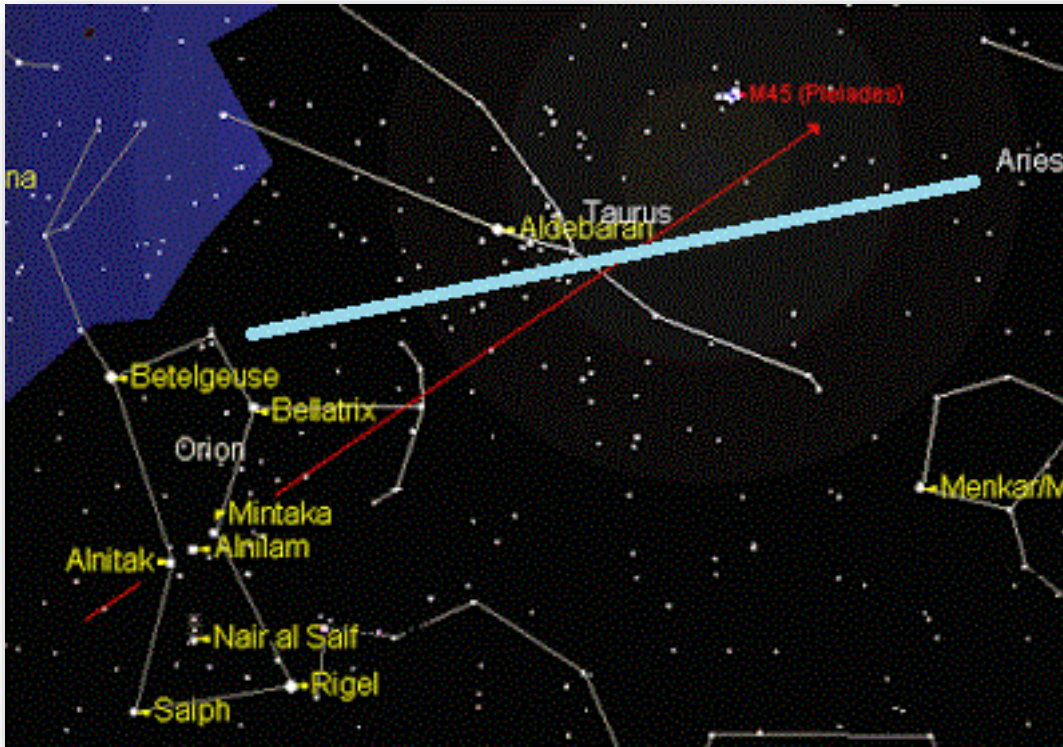


Fig. 3. “Trail of Stars” (thick light-blue line). Aldebaran sits like a “blockage” in the middle of Aries and Orion.

## *II. The Invasion Came, Comes, and will Come from the Pleiades!*

The Sumerian and the Babylonian/Akkadian texts were altered many times in the ancient past, as we discussed in previous papers and so were the Vedas, until the AIF felt more at ease with what they released to the public. Some people think that the oldest Sumerian or Vedic records, for example, which they have found deeply buried and perhaps untouched for thousands of years, must be legitimate, telling the true story. What people are not thinking about, though, is that the records were manipulated in the first place in many cases, so it doesn't matter how old they are.

We have talked about Satyaloka, also called Brahmaloaka, being the highest of the lokas in all the Puranas. It is also sometimes called Brahmapura and is the topmost

loka in the material universe.<sup>780</sup> Notice, however, that it is the highest loka in the *material universe*—not the spiritual universe aka the KHAA. The material universe is the universe you and I can perceive with our 3-D senses. In other words, Satyaloka is very low in comparison with what is hidden from us.

Now, if we go back to the Nakshatras (pull them up if you want to and keep them in a separate tab to compare: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nakshatra#List\\_of\\_Nakshatras](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nakshatra#List_of_Nakshatras)), which we talked about in the last two papers, we see that one of the Nakshatras, 4;9; is called *Rohini*, the “red one”—a name for Aldebaran. It’s also known as *brāhmī*. Moreover, the Deity of Aldebaran is Brahma, who since the invasion of Earth is also known as Lord Vishnu, aka Lord En.ki.<sup>781</sup> All this is evident to what we have discussed so far regarding Aldebaran (in *fig. 3*, we can also see the “trail of stars” Lucifer talked about.)

I also mentioned that at least parts of the Pleiades are under Lucifer’s control, which is confirmed in the Nakshatras as well. Nakshatra 3 is called *Krittika*, which is “an old name of the Pleiades.”<sup>782</sup> Again, according to the same Nakshatra; who is the Deity of the Pleiades? The answer is Agni. Does the reader remember who Agni is? I know it’s confusing with all the names, so I will remind you—Agni equates En.ki.

However, not only Agni/En.ki is associated with Aldebaran; so is also Inanna/Ishtar/Astarte/Isis. Let’s take a look.

**Quote #1:** In the Mesopotamian Epic of Gilgamesh, one of the earliest works of literature, the goddess Ishtar sends Taurus, the Bull of Heaven, to kill Gilgamesh for spurning her advances. Gilgamesh is depicted as the neighboring constellation of Orion, and in the sky they face each other as if engaged in combat.<sup>783</sup>

So, Ishtar is backed up by Taurus, the Bull, meaning that she has some kind of say in the ruler-ship of Taurus. Gilgamesh was the human/AIF hybrid who wanted the *Immortality of the Gods* and was looking for the Elixir that could help him achieve this, but regardless of Ishtar’s antagonism against Gilgamesh, Taurus *is* facing Orion as if in combat when we look at the star constellations.

Now, didn’t Gilgamesh blow it when he refused to have sex with Ishtar? Did he really understand who Ishtar was? When we read Ishtar or Inanna, we read in it a totally different being than is intended—Ishtar and Inanna were taken over when Inanna went to the Underworld to meet her “twin sister;” the darker aspect of herself, and Ishtar now became Ereškigal! The Queen of the Underworld had power over life and death, and if someone could give Gilgamesh the *Soma*, the “Life Elixir,” it was her. He spoiled it (good for him).

However, what does Orion have to do with it? Let’s continue.

---

<sup>780</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Brahmapura>

<sup>781</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nakshatra#List\\_of\\_Nakshatras](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nakshatra#List_of_Nakshatras)

<sup>782</sup> Ibid.

<sup>783</sup> <http://www.crystalinks.com/taurus.html>

**Quote #2:** 'In early Mesopotamian art, the Bull of Heaven was closely associated with Inanna, the Sumerian goddess of sexual love, fertility, and warfare. One of the oldest depictions shows the bull standing before the goddess' standard; since it has 3 stars depicted on its back (the cuneiform sign for "star-constellation"), there is good reason to regard this as the constellation later known as Taurus.<sup>784</sup>

The way I see it is that after Lucifer's Rebellion and Lucifer being cast out of "An," *Heaven*, he took his resort to Aldebaran and the Pleiades—a sanctuary he soon also came to share with his future consort, Queen Ereškigal. The Taurus/Bull constellation is depicted in the night sky as facing Orion in combat, which is Lucifer's future goal. *The Invasion will come from the Pleiades* as well as *the Invasion came from the Pleiades!*

Having listened to the Pleiadian lectures over the years is paying off! There are things I wouldn't have been able to put together if I hadn't listened to them and read Barbara Marciniak's channeled books. In a lecture that now is a few years old, the Pleiadians said that their ancestors were the branch of the Fallen Angels that descended to Mount Hermon, led by the "dark angel," Azazel.<sup>785</sup> They were the Giants who came and raped human women and created Giant offspring, the *Nephilim*. What the Pleiadians never said is that these Giants from the Pleiades were no different from the original AIF team. *The Invasion came from the Pleiades* because that's where Lucifer resided at the time when he decided to invade Earth! "Azazel" and his team are in no shape and form differentiated from the rest of the AIF. It's just that at one point in time, some of the AIF Minions decided (or were ordered to?) create a new life form on Earth—the Giants. It was an experiment like everything else. As a side note, they also got the pleasure of seducing human females, whom they found irresistibly attractive. Hypothetically, these beings *could*, in their interdimensional form, have sex with human females—especially in dream state—but that's not what they wanted. They wanted to experience sex the way humans experience sex. How did they do that? By taking on human male bodies, of course. That's how they did it, and that didn't create any Giant Nephilim—how could it? No, the Nephilim were created in laboratories—possibly on Mars. Still, the issue is—the Alien Invasion, which forced the Orion settlers here on Earth to retreat back to Orion, came from the Pleiades!

Now, if we look at the constellations again (*fig. 4* below), with Taurus facing Orion, this has two significances. First, it symbolizes this ancient battle between the Pleiades and Orion here in our solar system, but it also symbolizes a future threat from the Pleiades, saying, *the day will come when we will invade Orion and take over Satania—Orion's Inner Sanctuary, and the sky will show everybody that we mean business!*

---

<sup>784</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Taurus\\_\(constellation\)#History\\_and\\_mythology](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Taurus_(constellation)#History_and_mythology)

<sup>785</sup> Genesis 6: 1-4.



Fig. 4. Taurus, the Bull, attacking Orion, who defends himself with his club.  
In the right eye of the Bull we can see Aldebaran shine.

The Bull has already horned Orion once in the War of the Titans, and in the night sky we see him on his way to horn him again.

Another interesting thing here is something else I learned from the Pleiadians. I have brought it up before, but not in this exact relation. The Pleiadians say that we humans will have a great part in the future war between the Pleiades and Orion. As I mentioned earlier in this paper, the entire Pleiades, or Taurus Constellation, is not yet under Lucifer's control. In the future, however, it looks like Lucifer wants the entire constellation to be his to rule—possibly because it will be a strong and strategic military unification in a future war. Here on Earth, we have already started planning for all this with our research in Artificial Intelligence (AI), Supersoldiers, cyborgs, cloning, and Singularity, etc. On the timeline where this will be brought to fruition, humanity as a *Social Memory Complex (SMC)*, will be the foot soldiers who attacks the Pleiades that

are not yet under Lucifer's control. This independent part of the Pleiades will fight back, and a terrific civil war will break out in the Pleiades. The future humans (a faction of which we call the "Gray aliens") will fight ferociously and without fear because our emotions will be controlled on proxy, possibly from a location on Saturn. According to the Pleiadians themselves, this is what is happening in the Pleiades "as they speak!" They try to convince us that En.ki is amongst the rebel group who wants independence in the Pleiades, and he wants mankind to evolve "naturally," without technology, while En.lil is the "bad guy," who has instigated the process leading to the civil war in the Pleiades. The Pleiadians are thereby saying that they are working with En.ki to help us humans here in our time (the twenty-first century) to choose a more peaceful timeline without AI, cloning, and all the rest of it. That way, hopefully, the violent timeline that led to the war in the Pleiades will be erased and at the same time save the beings in the Pleiades from our ferocious selves, armed to our teeth with En.lil's deadly weapons.

Not even with the most objectivity one can imagine would the above agenda make sense. The evidence against it is, as they say—overwhelming. However, the reader can clearly see how we are being deceived from many different angles at once, and it's certainly a great task to keep our minds straight in all this. The bottom line is, however, that the AIF, once again from the Constellation of Taurus, want to attack Orion, but this time with a much greater force, where we humans are a part of the agenda.

It's evident that Lucifer/En.ki at one point retreated to the Pleiades, and better yet, Aldebaran. With this in mind, suddenly evidence in other aspects of the larger scheme of things start emerging. One example is the consistent myth that En.lil was Jehovah. This can now be totally debunked by just picking evidence left and right. I picked the following because it comes from a "neutral" source, without any agenda in the Jehovah case.

**Quote #3:** It [the Bull] has been associated with the animal that Adam first offered in sacrifice, or with the later victims in the Jewish temple; and the Christian school of which Novidius was spokesman recognized in Taurus the Ox that stood with the ass by the manger at the blessed Nativity ...<sup>786</sup>

The Bull goes way back in mythology and tradition, obviously, and was the first animal Adam supposedly offered to "God." Why a bull? Because it was the animal most closely connected with God, aka Lucifer.

As we can see, Aldebaran and the whole Taurus Constellation, plus the Pleiades in specific, have a very important part in the past, present, and future of our sector of the Galaxy, including our own solar system to a large degree. However, this is just the tip of the iceberg. There is more—a lot more!

---

<sup>786</sup> Richard Hinckley Allen, "Star Names, their Lore and Meaning," pp. 381-82, op. cit., as reprinted in the Dover edition, 1963. It has been carefully proofread, and is believed to be free from errors. Web address: [http://penelope.uchicago.edu/Thayer/E/Gazetteer/Topics/astronomy/\\_Texts/secondary/ALLSTA/Taurus\\*.html](http://penelope.uchicago.edu/Thayer/E/Gazetteer/Topics/astronomy/_Texts/secondary/ALLSTA/Taurus*.html)

### III. Some Present Time Connections between the Bull and the Pleiades in General

The Pleiades have a great deal of importance in today's New Age movement, as I think most of us have seen. However, in that sense, this asterism has taken on a relatively benevolent role. Not so much so by the New Agers themselves, but through manipulation that has hit target from many different angles.

Many say that the New Age Movement actually started with Madame Helena Blavatsky and her channeling of the Ascended Masters—which with time developed into the so-called Ashtar Command. Out of Blavatsky's teachings came the *Theosophical Society*, a highly Luciferian movement. We are going to discuss this movement quite extensively in this paper because it's highly relevant in today's politics.

Ashtar is said to originate in Sirius, but also has tentacles that are reaching out toward Arcturus and the Pleiades, and they are usually portraying themselves as the attractive tall and blond "Nordics." We discussed the Ashtar Command to some extent in *The Third Level of Learning*. Blavatsky and her successors, Alice Bailey and Anne Besant also wrote and talked about the Egyptian Goddess, Isis—Mme Blavatsky even wrote a book called *Isis Revealed*. We don't need to look very far before we can see that there is a connection between Ashtar, Isis, Sirius, and the Pleiades.

In previous papers I have emphasized the importance of sound in this Third Dimension. How words are pronounced and the similarity between many of them when they are spoken can be of great importance and is deeply embedded into our DNA. In what we just discussed, we have a few different names that are connected by the sound of them—Ashtar, Ishtar, Astarte, Attar, Astar, and Ast. Now, let us distinguish and then connect.

Astarte is simply the Greek name of the Babylonian goddess Ishtar,<sup>787</sup> and so is Attar<sup>788</sup> and Astar.<sup>789</sup> The word *Ast* means "Female of Throne," or "Queen of the Throne,"<sup>790</sup> and refers to Isis<sup>791</sup> who is the heiress of the Throne of the Orion Empire. Thus, we can see that all these names and word are associated with the same being—Ishtar/Isis. The Ashtar Command can now easily, by sound, be interchangeable with the *Ishtar Command*, and we can get a good hint where this channeling comes from.

If the Ashtar Command is telling us that they come as our Saviors, or are our beneficiaries, and we feel we can related to that, we are indeed deceiving ourselves and are in deep trouble—obviously so, from what we have learnt in the *Wes Penre Papers*.

---

<sup>787</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Astarte>

<sup>788</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Attar\\_\(god\)](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Attar_(god))

<sup>789</sup> Ibid.

<sup>790</sup> <http://ancientegyptonline.co.uk/isis.html>

<sup>791</sup> Ibid.

The Ashtar Command goes back to a channeler called George van Tassel, who claimed to be channeling this group of beings in the early 1950s. Since then, many channelers claim to have had contact with this Galactic group of ETs or spiritual entities. They have often predicted end-of-the-world-scenarios with themselves being the saviors of mankind. The origin of these beings differs depending on whom you are talking to, but there are many who say they have been told by the Ashtar Command that they reside in one of the Pleiadian star systems.

Although Marciniak's Pleadians do not want to discuss the Ashtar Command and don't believe in Saviors whatsoever, these beings are still promoting themselves as benevolent toward mankind and are said to be working with En.ki. Thereby, we can sense a "good cop, bad cop" situation here, confusing the masses and putting the ETs in two camps—good and bad Pleadians. Psychological warfare like this is a must in mind control, and it's not absent here, either.



Fig. 5. Ashtar Command's Logo with the female vagina in the center.

Here we have the mission of the Ashtar Command, also called *The Galactic Federation of Light*:

**Quote #4:** "The Ashtar Command is the airborne division of the Great Brother/Sisterhood of Light, under the administrative direction of Commander Ashtar and the spiritual guidance of Lord Sananda, our Commander-in-Chief, known to Earth as Jesus the Christ. Composed of millions of starships and personnel from many civilizations, we are here to assist Earth and humanity through the current cycle of planetary cleansing and polar realignment. We serve like midwives in the birthing of humanity from dense-physical to physical-etheric bodies of light, capable of ascending into the fifth dimension along with the Earth."

"We of the Brotherhood of Light, and we who serve in the Intergalactic Fleets and Cosmic Federation Councils, come forth to bring you knowledge for a most eventful and confusing transition ..."<sup>792</sup>

The readers probably have noticed that what we're now discussing is to some degree a recap of the *Third Level of Learning*, but it's very important and worth repeating—repetition is also something that is bound to happen when the things we are discussing are beginning to come full circle.

Marciniak's Pleiadians (from now on called the *MP*) boldly state that the Galactic Federation of Light is disinformation, but does this mean that the Ashtar Command and the Federation don't exist? Not necessary. They exist but are not what they say that they are. Ashtar and Ishtar are two names that are too similar to be ignored—the AIF work extensively with sound. *This means that Ereškigal—herself a Pleiadian resident who took over Ishtar's/Inanna's and Isis's role—is most possibly in charge of the Galactic Federation of Light and the Ashtar Command.*

To add to the confusion, we have the MP who reject the Ashtar Command and any Galactic Federation, but when we study Ashtar, these websites often promote the MP—so it's making it very confusing and putting people in different camps, which is also the intention. It's actually brilliant because as long as people are in different camps, nothing “earth-shaking” will happen, and time is just running. Ten years later, such movements haven't moved an inch—it's all by design.

#### *IV. Vril, Hitler, and the Aldebaran/Pleiadian Connection, and who are Supriem David Rockefeller, Michael Noel Prescott, and the Modern Thule Society?*

One thing is certain—Aldebaran and the Pleiades have played a big role in virtually all mythology around the world. There are many other star systems that are also mentioned in different mythologies, of course, but few of them are mentioned as often as Aldebaran and the Pleiades. This is something we can't ignore—we would certainly be fools if we did. Instead, we should look into everything that has to do with this asterism except when it's obvious disinformation.

There is one myth that never seems to escape me. I have tried to put it in the peripherals, ignoring it, and shaking it off. I have had many opportunities to just discard it, but it clings to me and slides off as a slippery serpent.

What I'm referring to here is my book, *The Myth Around Supriem David Rockefeller*, which I wrote back in 2009 and which you can find online if you go here: <http://supriemrockefeller.wordpress.com/>. The publication of this book was followed

---

<sup>792</sup> <http://www.gracewatcher.com/ashtarcommand.html>



by a couple of very stormy years when people were lively discussing it. The first edition had half a million hits on the Internet in the first two weeks after the publication.

The book is the story about then 34 year old Marduk-wanna-be, Supriem David Rockefeller. The reader who is not familiar with him and what went on around his character, I would suggest at least skim the e-book to get a general idea.



Fig.6. Supriem David Rockefeller the way he looks like today.

Much of the book is disinformation but quite cleverly done. I could have taken down the book long ago, but I have no intentions to do that. This is definitely one of these books you need to read between the lines—that’s where the *real* story is, and *that* story has some quite interesting things to tell us.

In fact, Supriem talked to me about *Supersoldiers* before that term had become widely discussed, and he claimed to be a vehicle for Marduk/En.ki (sometimes the two were mixed), and Lucifer (same entity), who had still not been activated. He was still Chris Raynes, an “ordinary” man who had been raised by a somehow ordinary family. He legally took his name Supriem David Rockefeller in 2010, after had used that name for years. He claimed that his mentor is the old David Rockefeller himself, and that the Global Elite has big plans for him. The office of David Rockefeller denies that they have anything to do with Supriem, but that is not evidence enough—if Supriem does have Rockefeller connections, their office would of course deny it, and if he doesn’t have Rockefeller connections, they would deny it as well.

The David Rockefeller connection is very hard to prove, but I never put too much importance on that particular subject—there were other things about Supriem that were more interesting.

As I mentioned above, I had *half a million visitors in the first two weeks!* I had (and still have) never heard of something like that. This is something David Icke and others who are as famous as he is might have, but I was not a very well-known researcher at the time because I never did videos, interviews, or anything which would increase my “fame.” I had exposed the Global Elite for 11 years and never come close to something like that, but the Supriem info took off like wildfire, and it was discussed all over the Internet! In many ways, it still is! How is that possible?

In the beginning, Supriem did all he could to debunk me, and I was even threatened. He did not want me to write what I’d found out about him, which is another odd thing. However, when he realized that I was not going to drop the subject, he fed me with disinformation, i.e. some information had truth to it, and some was obviously false. After much consideration, I decided to tell the story from *his* angle, with and without the disinformation. This is why I named the book “The *Myth* Around Supriem David Rockefeller.”

Supriem said his body was chosen to host Lucifer’s soul, and Supriem was preparing for this takeover. My understanding was that it would happen as a “walk-in,” where the soul of Lucifer/Marduk/En.ki descends into the human body, and Supriem’s soul is pushed to the background.



Fig. 7. Johann Adam Weishaupt

Suddenly I found out that he had “competition.” The *Bavarian Illuminati* is a secret society that has lived underground since the late 1700s when it orchestrated the French Revolution. This is historical facts and can be read in history books and online.

Some of America's Founding Fathers had connection with this revolutionary society, run by a German Grandmaster named Adam Weishaupt.

After Weishaupt's society had witnessed that the French Aristocracy had gotten beheaded in the guillotine, the Bavarian Illuminati was heavily attacked and fled underground. The German authorities thought they had managed to destroy the secret society. However, the Bavarian Illuminati suddenly ascended, becoming the instigators of the Russian Revolution, after which Communism was established in Russia under Lenin's regime. The entire Russian Royal Family—the Romanovs—were brutally murdered.

Today, they claim to be a peaceful society that wants to create change via peaceful means. Their website is <http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/>. They read my story about Supriem and wrote an article about it on their own website, suggesting that Supriem very well could be part of something called "The Brotherhood of Shadows," where twelve candidates—all born in the 1970s—were having their bodies manipulated in order to host the soul of the "Demiurge," who in their philosophy is the ruler of the Archons<sup>793</sup> (yes, this society has Gnostic roots). Only one candidate will prove himself worthy, and the other ones will be defeated and killed (they may even kill each other). Two other people who claim to be candidates for hosting the soul of Lucifer are Michael Lee Hill, who the reader knows from papers in previous levels of learning. The other one is James Casbolt, aka Michael Prince, a well-known mind-controlled survivor who can be found all over the Internet.<sup>794</sup> Who the other nine candidates are, I have no idea. I don't even know if any of these candidates are legitimate, but they sure make a big fuzz about it themselves. There has been a huge debunk program against James Casbolt, and I think most people today think he is a fraud or a hoax. To me, that does not resonate. Of course, it depends on what we mean by "fraud and hoax." Similar to any other of these mind-controlled so-called "Supersoldiers" who come out and speak, he is not going to tell us the whole truth—only what his handlers allow him to say. Sometimes he lies. He has been very blunt with stating this fact to the public, and still the public attacks him for being a liar instead of listening, and again—reading what's between the lines! What is this guy really saying? We are not going to learn anything if we throw out the baby with the bathwater.

The question is; how much of all this *is* true? If Marduk, En.ki, or Lucifer wants to descend and stand in front of us, claiming to be our Savior, he either needs a hybrid body of flesh and blood, strong enough to house the form of energy we're discussing, or he shapeshifts into human form and appears as real as you and me. However, in the long run it's easier to have a real 3-D body. Supriem has been abusing his own body for many years from drinking huge quantities of alcohol. Does he want to prove that his body can handle it—that it's strong enough to host the body of the gods despite of this? Also, if so, why is he and the others so eager to let someone else—be it a god or

---

<sup>793</sup> [http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/Supriem-Rockefeller\(1584416\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/Supriem-Rockefeller(1584416).htm)

<sup>794</sup> <http://www.thebasesproject.org/2014/04/james-casbolt-michael-prince-evidence.html>

whomever—take over their bodies? The answer is mind-control. These candidates, if they really exist as such, are programmed to see it as an honor to be the one to host the soul of such a deity.

There are several reasons why I am not totally writing off these stories. Supriem, for example, started promoting himself as Supriem already as an adolescent. He is now, on the Winter solstice of 2014, 40 years old, and he hasn't changed his story in these 25 plus years! Why would a person dedicate his entire life to such rubbish, if that's what it is? I can see a teenager doing it—maybe even an immature adult, 25 to 30 years old, but after that it becomes rather ridiculous and boring, one would think. He has to grow up sometime, but he is still claiming to be who he always said he is.



Fig. 8. A young Supriem

For this to be consistent over all these years, there must be some kind of truth behind it. Mind-control? Certainly, but for what purpose? Is it really for the purpose he says it is, or is something more sinister happening here?

Supriem has on and off been working together with Michael Noel Prescott, a black magician (although he wouldn't call himself that) who calls up demons with the help from Aleister Crowley-based magick and a German offshoot of the Thule Society (Thule Gesellschaft). The front person for this offshoot is a German researcher into ancient prophecies going under the pseudonym Jarl Vidar. Jarl claims that he has the sign of Osiris tattooed on his body since birth, and Osiris is, as we know, an Egyptian name for Lord En.ki.



Fig. 9. Thule Order, German “Freiherr,” Jarl Vidar.

Supriem claims that he is in contact with certain extraterrestrial beings who are helping him in his quest, such as the Sirians. Jarl Vidar also claims ET connections to his secret society. He is waiting for the gods to appear so the Battle of Armageddon can start. This way, Earth can be cleansed from unwanted humans, and only a fragment of humanity will survive. The gods will then help humanity build the New Earth, so we can enter the New Aeon—the *New Golden Age*. These gods are the “Anunnaki,” and according to the Thule Society, they came to Earth a long time ago from the star Aldebaran!<sup>795</sup>

In 2009-2010, I communicated with Jarl Vidar, and he decided to give me two “plates,” which he said were ancient plates, found in a sarcophagus in Antarctica by a German expedition in 1939. There are many more plates, he claims, but they are kept under strict security by the Thule Order. Jarl does not yet have access to them all.

These so-called *Ilat-Litum Plates* contain the story of the gods from when they landed on Earth and up to recent time. They also include a prophecy of when these gods will return and “cleanses” the Earth. The prophecy is written in code, apparently, and

---

<sup>795</sup> This whole story can be read in my e-book, “The Myth Around Supriem David Rockefeller.”

Jarl is trying to decipher the codes. Supposedly, a stargate needs to be opened by the Thule society here on Earth—a project in which Tibetan monks participate. The stargate will let the gods through. Jarl also claims to have access to the mythical interdimensional realm of Agartha—the Hollow Earth.



Fig. 10. James Casbolt, aka James Prince.

Jarl told me that the gate is now open, which would mean that the gods are either here now or can come anytime. This is all according to Jarl and the Thule Society, of course.

The Ilat-Litum Plates were found in Antarctica, deeply buried under the snow. The reason the expedition found the plates was because they followed the instructions from the so-called *Vril Ladies* of the Vril Society who supposedly channeled these Anunnaki beings from Aldebaran, 65 light-years from Earth. These Vril Ladies were led by a young medium whose name was Maria Orsic. These women all had extremely long hair in a time where short hair was in fashion—back in the early 1900s. They were also red-haired, and their hair worked as antennas, we are told. The story of the Vril Society and Maria Orsic can also be verified. There is much information on them—they really existed and they *are* said to have channeled entities from Aldebaran. The reason I think that the Aldebaran story has some value is because of some additional information I have gathered. The reader will soon see what I mean.

The Anunnaki told the channelers where to find the plates, and allegedly the sarcophagus was found exactly where it was supposed to be. The plates were in an ancient language and were translated into German by Tibetan monks I received the German translation of the first two plates, which I translated into English, with a lot of help from German readers of my websites. For the first time, the Ilat-Litum plates were translated into English, and the result can be read here: <http://supriemrockefeller.wordpress.com/category/10-chapter-x/> (scroll down).

As we can see, the plates tell a different story about En.ki and the Anunnaki than what we are used to hear. This is the story the Thule Society is working with.

What I am telling the reader here is only a short synopsis of the “Supriem Myth,” but the whole thing can be read in details in my e-book. The story ends with that the Vril Ladies, who allegedly were not Nazis, had their information stolen by the Nazis, and the Vril Society had to go underground. Maria Orsic and the other women in the society (only women were allowed) supposedly fled to Aldebaran. If this is true or not is up for debate, but these women all disappeared in 1945. They could of course have gone underground as well or been executed by the Nazis.

The Vril Ladies also channeled information from the same beings on how to build flying saucers, and these blueprints came into the hands of the Nazis who then built the so-called *Foo Fighters* that were encountered by the Allies during the end of World War II. The allies reported that these Foo Fighters challenged every known physical laws by the way they flew. Allegedly, this alien technology was brought to the United States immediately after World War II ended. The most brilliant Nazi scientists were smuggled over to the United States in something called *Operation Paperclip*—something that has been acknowledged by the U.S. Government. The late Verner von Braun was one of the brilliant rocket scientists that were brought over here, and he and his colleagues were supposedly in possession of this ET technology. Shortly after World War II, the U.S. started building flying saucers, and with time, more advanced crafts were developed, after they got more technology from the aliens in the beginning of the 1950s when President Eisenhower met with the “Grays.” Today, Lockheed Martin is the Company that possesses most of this alien technology and are using it to support the Military Industrial Complex. In fact, I would say that Lockheed Martin is *part* of the Military Industrial Complex (MIC). All this is general knowledge and can be read about all over the Internet.

Dr. Josef Mengele, the Nazi doctor and scientist who made horrific experiments of children—and twins in general—during the Second World War was also transferred over to America under the umbrella of Operation Paperclip. He became known as “Doctor Green” and was under this code name able to continue his research in the field of mind-control. Because of his research (and because of a few other scientists and medical doctors as well), the U.S. now has very sophisticated and evil mind-control programs. In the year 2000 I was personally living together, and doing research together with a lady who had been subjected to extensive mind-control by Doctor Green, aka Doctor Mengele.

The reason I am recapping this whole story is because in the midst of it are the ETs, who allegedly come from Aldebaran. Their story is very questionable, as the reader can see, but that is not the point. My suggestion is that the Ilat Litum Plates are only one batch of plates, cuneiform, and other kinds of text that lie hidden and buried all over our planet. Some were probably buried in the past, while others might have been inserted from the future in order for us to find them at a certain point in time to strengthen the “evidence” of the agenda the AIF might have.

There is always this option that the Ilat-Litum Plates are false altogether and just fraudulent from the beginning to the end, but if so—who wrote them, and why? It

makes more sense to me that they are written the way they are for a reason, and I think they were probably written by the AIF—or their Sages, to be exact.

What it boils down to, anyway, is the common connection with Aldebaran and the Pleiadian star sign.

Another thing that has come to mind is a question I have, and I've mentioned this earlier: are the red-haired Vril Ladies actually descendants of Isis' creation of the "Ladies of Fire" in Prince Ninurta's sanctuary—his Garden of Eden—back in the time after the biblical Flood? I find this thought intriguing and not something I would discard immediately.

In the beginning, when I exposed Supriem Rockefeller, Prescott, and the Thule Order, I was attacked by them, and even threatened. They did not want the information on the Internet, exposing what they were doing. Also, they didn't want the world to know that they are in possession of what they call a "Vril Machine," which can take advantage of the universal energies, which they call the "Vril" (a term coined by the science fiction writer, Sir Edward Bulwer-Lytton—and of course, many truths are hidden under the veil of "fiction"), and thereby activate a third strand of human DNA (most humans have a double helix, but Thule could allegedly activate a third helix and thus create "super humans"). However, when they realized that I would not stop exposing this, they decided to give me selected information that I could publish (and of course, they gave me a lot of disinformation as well), but they became more friendly with me. Jarl Vidar even told me that if I come to Europe again, I could visit him and stay a few days, and he would take me to Agartha, and show it to me, and I would get to meet some of gods, who still live there. Also, for those who are wondering—I am sure they will not "take me out" if I go to Jarl's place. That's not the way they operate.

I definitely don't want the reader to take the Supriem/Thule story at face value because that would be a big mistake. All I want is to mention it here, and if the reader wants to learn more, please visit my e-book, download it, and decide for yourself what fits into the bigger picture and what does not. What I am saying, though, is that there are too many "coincidences" between this story and the research I have provided in these papers. When we continue through this paper, the reader will be given more information about Aldebaran and how it relates to my research. This will show the reader exactly what I mean.

Hitler was also channeling the "gods," according to a documentary on Swedish Television in the 1990s called "Hitler and the Occult," and he was afraid. He told his closest generals that he had seen the gods—the pure Aryan gods—and they were horrifying. He was afraid of them. Still, he wanted the future humans to be like them. The author and researcher, Steve Omar, also mentioned this in his "World War III" article from 1999, where he said, "It is a well-documented publicized fact that Hitler often went into trances and spoke to his military commanders. His chair press officer, Dr. Dietrich testified his belief that Hitler was possessed by demons. Hitler told his High Command his belief in the Superman who had ruled the planet in the times of Atlantis and Thule, and after the war of the gods that led to the fall of Atlantis the Superman, who were the Masters of the World, had gone underground..." "The New



Man is living among us now! He is here! Isn't that I enough for you? I will tell you a secret. I have seen the New Man. He is intrepid and cruel. I was afraid of him!"<sup>796</sup>

### *V. The Nazis, Free Energy, Anti-Gravity, and the Aldebaran Mystery*

**Quote #5:** "We cannot take the credit for our record advancement in certain scientific fields alone; we have been helped." *Dr. Hermann Oberth, rocket engineer for the Third Reich, and later advanced rocket technology for the American manned space launches.*

When asked by whom, he replied: "The people of other worlds."<sup>797</sup>



Fig. 11. Hermann Oberth (left) and Wernher von Braun (right).

Most readers probably know about Wernher von Braun, the famous rocket engineer who worked for the Nazis during World War II and was secretly transferred to the U.S. after the war, so he didn't have to stand before the War Tribunal. Instead, the U.S. offered him to start working for their government. It resulted in von Braun becoming one of the leading rocket engineers for the Apollo Project.<sup>798</sup> He said already in 1959:

---

<sup>796</sup> [http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/vida\\_alien/war\\_celestialconflicts01.htm](http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/vida_alien/war_celestialconflicts01.htm)

<sup>797</sup> <http://thewebmatrix.net/jimnicholsufo/aldebaran.html>

<sup>798</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Wernher\\_von\\_Braun](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Wernher_von_Braun)

**Quote #6:** We find ourselves faced by powers which are far stronger than hitherto assumed, and whose base is at present unknown to us. More I cannot say at present. We are now engaged in entering into closer contact with those powers, and within six or nine months time [*sic*] it may be possible to speak with more precision on the matter.<sup>799</sup>

I would suggest that these “powers” are nobody else but the AIF, and there is a trail to follow, making it evident that those who gave them the technology were coming from Aldebaran.

I find it quite remarkable how Dr. Steven Greer and his team can say that all ETs that are currently in contact with us here on Earth are benevolent. I know that I have mentioned this a few times before in my papers, but now we are getting down to the “real deal,” so to speak, and we have no other choice than to look closer at the Steven Greer phenomenon. Only by taking a first look at the situation is telling me that something very fishy (a pun to En.ki/Oannes intended) is going on with the Greer team. Greer’s perhaps closest assistant was also the assistant to the late Wernher von Braun until the day he died in the 1970s. Her name is Carol Rosin, and people immediately recognize her because of her thick long white hair (*fig. 12*).

---

<sup>799</sup> From "Above Top Secret" by Timothy Good, William Morrow and Company, Inc. 1988, op. cit.



Fig. 12. Carol Rosin, Steven Greer's assistant.

She has said that one of the last things von Braun told her was that the Powers That Be had a very special ace up their sleeves, and that was a fake alien invasion. I don't doubt that he was right about that, except that we are already invaded, which is something that von Braun denied and Rosin does, too. Rosin was the one who made the jaw-dropping statement that if there were malevolent aliens, they would already have invaded us and taken over the planet by now. Because this hasn't happened, all aliens are good. This is actually what she said in that announcement. One would think that someone of her intelligence would know better than that. The whole concept of that statement falls into pieces if the Earth for example would have been invaded already before Homo sapiens were created, and the invaders work behind the scenes. Since she mentioned this in public, Greer's followers—and even others who are of the conviction that all aliens are benevolent—have ever since repeated Rosin's remarkable statement as if it were an axiom!

The fact is that Rosin *is* intelligent, which we notice when we hear her speak in general, and of course she knows better than this. Albeit what she said is jaw-dropping, it is also very revealing because it tells us that Greer and his team are not honest with their audience. Both Greer, Rosin, and others who work on their team know better than making such a stupid statement and believe it. It is also extremely arrogant of Rosin because she thinks that people in general are stupid enough to buy into what she's saying. Although there actually are people who do buy into it, I would hope that the majority who have done their research would be clever enough to see through her lie.

Personally, I am glad she said it because it proves to me that they are aware of that we are invaded, or they wouldn't have tried to cover it up with such a blatant lie.



Fig. 13. Dr. Steven Greer with his ET space brothers  
(the picture is of course not real and never intended to be).

Here is the short version of the ET history from the beginning of the 1900s and up to today's Greer projects: The Vrili Ladies channeled ETs from Aldebaran, which allegedly led them to the Ilat-Litum Plates. The Nazis got ahold of the information after raiding the Vrili Society. The women who belonged to the society had to go underground, or they may have been killed—one story mentions that they flew to Aldebaran. Then Hitler got in touch with the "Aryan Masters;" supposedly interdimensional beings; inspiring Hitler to create a new world that would only consist of blond, "Nordic," Aryan people. von Braun and Oberth worked for the Nazis, doing back engineering of ET technology, although they said afterwards that they did it because otherwise they and their families would have been killed. They claimed they did not share Hitler's Nazi beliefs (which may or may not be true). It is well known that many Germans did what the Nazis told them to do because they were afraid for their lives, so it could *possibly* be the case even with these two scientists. However, if they weren't Nazis, they still did a good job hiding the fact that the technology they were working with came from malevolent ETs (I've mentioned this before, but it never stops amazing me how I was approached by the Greer team when I suggested that at least some of the visiting ETs are not working in our best interests. Mind you that this was back in 2001 or 2002, shortly after the "Disclosure Project." Greer's team was very strict making sure that no one would approach them with the idea of malevolent ETs). Today, nothing has changed. Dr. Greer is organizing expeditions to which nearly

anybody is welcome (if they can pay the fees), and Greer will show the members of the expedition UFOs flying around in the night sky. When I said that *nearly* anybody is welcome, I meant that literally. In fact, no one who is of the opinion that there are malevolent ETs in Earth's vicinity is welcome on these trips. You need to be of the mindset that all ETs are our space brothers and sisters, and we should embrace them all, and start working together with them. Needless to say, this is a very dangerous and irresponsible approach to the whole UFO and ET phenomena.



Fig. 14. Vimāna.

To recap—if we choose to start in the beginning of the 1900s, the trail of interest starts with the Vrill Ladies and brings us up to date with Dr. Greer's Disclosure Project,<sup>800</sup> his "Orion Project"<sup>801</sup> and his "Sirius Disclosure."<sup>802 803</sup> The main message that Greer's team wants to get across is that the ETs use anti-gravity when traveling through space in their crafts, and that the Powers That Be are in possession of this technology but is hiding it from the public. The reason for this is that anti-gravity is free, and if it were to be used instead of oil and petrol, the Illuminati families would lose one of their main income sources. Greer claims that he is in touch with some members of the Illuminati families (Laurence Rockefeller is allegedly one of these people), who want to help Greer with his mission (I'll leave it with that for now and let

---

<sup>800</sup> <http://www.disclosureproject.org/>

<sup>801</sup> <http://www.theorionproject.org/en/>

<sup>802</sup> <http://www.siriusdisclosure.com/>

<sup>803</sup> "Orion Project" and "Sirius Disclosure" are interesting choices of names for his projects if we compare these star systems with what we've learned in the "Wes Penre Papers."

the reader ponder over what *that liaison* means). The *Free Energy* subject is true to a certain extent and the use of *anti-gravity* amongst some ET species is true as well. These two subjects are used as the driving force behind Greer's projects. I agree with Greer, however; energy should be free for all people on Earth.

The ancient Hindu texts talked about the *Vimānas*—the flying vehicles we discussed in previous papers. Some of them seem to have been using anti-gravity, if we read the texts carefully. The following is from the epic poem, *Samarangana Sutradhara* (literally, "controller of the battlefield"<sup>804</sup>), and is amazingly similar to what we are seeing today in videos showing the erratic patterns of UFOs moving across our atmosphere.

**Quote #7:** Strong and durable must the body of the Vimana be made, like a great flying bird of light material. Inside one must put the mercury engine with its iron heating apparatus underneath. By means of the power latent in the mercury, which sets the driving whirlwind in motion, a man sitting inside may travel a great distance in the sky. The movements of a Vimāna are such that it can vertically ascend, vertically descend, or move slanting forwards and backwards. With the help of machines, human beings can fly through the air and heavenly beings can come down to Earth.<sup>805</sup>

In the early 1900s, there were three dominant secret societies, which goals were to harness *Vril*, or *Prana*—the fundamental cosmic life-force energy. They wanted this cosmic energy to work harmoniously with our 3-D world. What they were really talking about already then was *Free Energy*. The name of these three secret societies were the *Vril Society*, the *Thule Society*, and the *Black Sun Society*.

It was in 1919 that the Grandmaster of the Vril Society, Maria Orsic, gathered members from the three societies, and she told them that she was in telepathic communication with an alien race that resided in the Aldebaran star system, 68 light-years from Earth. One batch of channeled messages was revealed to have been transmitted in a secret *German Templar script*, which was unknown to her. A second transmission was in an ancient eastern language, and the third set was recognized by Thule Babylonian scholars as ancient *Sumerian*.<sup>806</sup>

---

<sup>804</sup> <http://www.crystalinks.com/vimanas.html>

<sup>805</sup> <http://www.ancient-hebrew.org/ancientman/1029.html>

<sup>806</sup> [http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/ciencia/ciencia\\_flyingobjects55.htm](http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/ciencia/ciencia_flyingobjects55.htm)

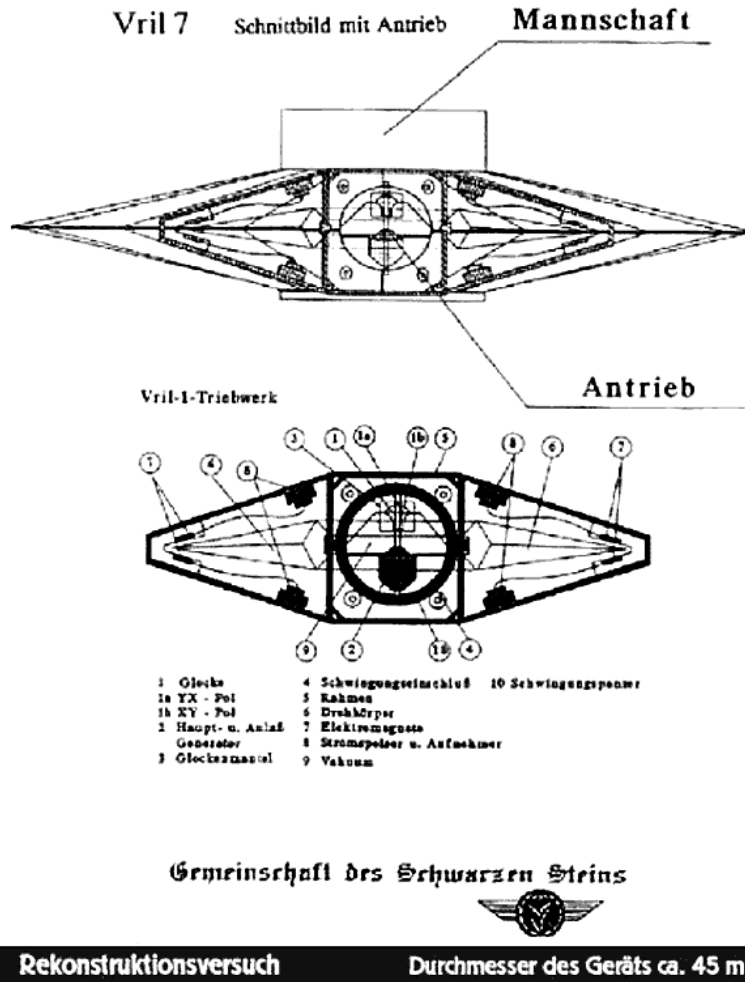


Fig. 15. One of the “flying machines,” “Vril 7,” which construct was channeled by Maria Orsic.

Maria, together with another female medium of the Vril Society known by the esoteric alias Sigrun, then began translating the messages Maria had received, using assistance from contemporary linguists in order to complete the task.<sup>807</sup> It turned out to be instructions how to build a circular flying machine! This was a very exciting time for these secret societies, which were mainly into researching the Atlantean and Lemurian civilizations. Another goal of theirs was to create a new Atlantis, which correlates with the dream of earlier secret society members, such as Sir Francis Bacon, a Rosicrucian Grandmaster and possibly also a Freemason. As we discussed earlier, Bacon’s vision came true the same day the Declaration of Independence was signed in

<sup>807</sup> Ibid. (It is doubtful how much of this information that was actually translated by the two Vril Ladies, and how much was passed on to real scholars outside these three secret societies. A modern branch of the Thule Order claims that at least some of the information they received was translated into German by Tibetan monks, who by all means were also initiated in secret societies, such as the “Yellow Hats,” and the “Red Hats.” See, <http://battleofearth.wordpress.com/2009/04/30/the-thule-gesellschaft-and-dalai-lamas-yellow-hat-sect/>

the United States. Thus we can see that strong forces were at play when making Bacon's vision come true.

There has been much discussion why this Aldebaran civilization would give instructions how to build flying machines driven by Vril power, to this female secret society. Lieutenant Colonel Wendelle Stevens,<sup>808</sup> for example, who is a researcher and a retiree from the USAF, hypothesized that the Aldebarans wanted to present an alternative energy source for the human civilization—perhaps a way to decrease wars on Earth. Personally, I'd rather play the Devil's advocate and say that anybody who seriously worked toward building a new Atlantis was supported by En.ki's Aldebaran-Pleiadian faction. There is no doubt that the AIF wants to recreate the Atlantean civilization on Earth with the United States being the "Headquarters." Free energy will most probably sooner or later be a surrogate for oil because it's necessary to move forward and have the human race prepare for becoming a spacefaring race—one step at the time. However, the result of this may not at all be what some visionaries here on Earth dream of.

Dr. W.O. Schumann and his team from the University of Munich who studied Maria Orsic's channeled material soon realized that the information was actually containing advanced physics, and they started building the crafts per the instruction given to them by the ETs. Already back in 1922, a first prototype was well on its way to be developed. At the same time, the National Socialist Party (the Nazi Party), led by Adolf Hitler, rose to power, and their ideals were partly taken from the visions of the Thule, Vril, and the Black Sun societies and their utopia of a New World Order.

After some discouraging test flights of an early prototype of the saucer-shaped back-engineered crafts, the scientists eventually, in 1934, managed to create a vessel, 5 meters long (about 16 ft.), which could actually fly.<sup>809</sup> However, it didn't take long until the development of the flying discs were taken over by "Division SS E-IV" of the Nazi military.

Although Hitler banned all secret societies in Germany after he'd come to power, the Vril and Thule societies were still working behind the scenes, now run by the Nazis, and the development of flying saucers continued. Thereby, Hitler's dream of developing Free Energy Propulsion more and more became a reality.<sup>810</sup> This technology came in handy in his warfare program—or so it was planned—but his dream about Free Energy was also a part of his utopian New World Order, One World Government goal, where Germany would sit in its midst as the Superpower in a world-wide Aryan Nation.

---

808

<http://www.openminds.tv/category/articles/wendelle-stevens-archive;>  
<http://www.fastwalkers.com/featured/WendelleCStevens.htm>

809 <http://thewebmatrix.net/jimnicholsufo/aldebaran.html>

810 Ibid.





Fig. 15. Nazi flying disc.

In 1942, the Vril-2 craft was fully developed. This flying saucer was capable of vertical lift, and when it was activated the craft displayed effects common to many UFO sightings today—blurring of visible contours and “luminous ionization colors relative to the craft’s engine acceleration—varying from orange to green, blue to white.”<sup>811</sup> It was also capable of making 90 degree turns—something we can see in the UFO sightings today. It could run with a speed of 12,000 km/hr. (7450 miles per hour), with full speed right angle turns, having no adverse G-effect on the pilot.

Between 1941-44, the famous “Haunebu” series was developed.

I first learned from Jarl Vidar of the modern branch of the Thule Society that Aldebaran has two inhabited planets orbiting the star [*fig. 17* below]. I recently noticed that the author, Jim Nichols, mentions the same thing, claiming that Maria Orsic came out with this information in 1943.

**Quote # 8:** By Christmas of 1943, medium Maria Orsic of the Vril Gesellschaft, claimed that subsequent transmissions from Aldebaran revealed there were two

---

<sup>811</sup> Ibid.

habitable planets orbiting that star and that the ancient Mesopotamian civilization of Sumeria was linked to earlier colonies of Aldebaran explorers. The seers discovered that the Aldebaran written language was identical to that of the Sumerians and was phonetically similar to that of spoken German.<sup>812</sup>

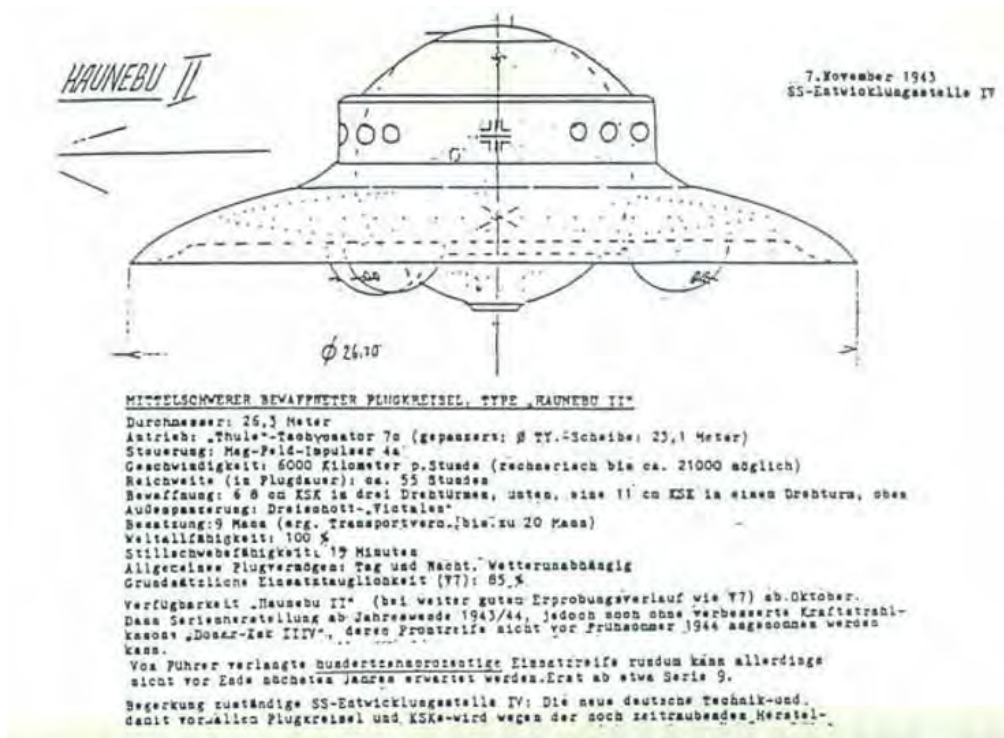


Fig. 16. “Haunebu 2”, developed in 1943.

This is also what I was told by Jarl Vidar—the language was not only Sumerian, but also phonetically similar to modern German. This was of great help when it was translated into German, I was told.

In addition, the Vrili Ladies were told that there is an existing wormhole between Aldebaran and Sol—our Sun. When Hitler and Himmler became aware of this, they allegedly sent a Vrili-7 saucer through the wormhole in order to test and see if the information was correct. The result was disastrous! The Vrili-7 came back with its hull reportedly aged as if it had been flying for a hundred years, and its surface was damaged in several places. However, there is no report telling us how far the craft managed to fly into the wormhole. Did it reach Aldebaran, did it get half-way through the wormhole and back, or is this information unknown to this day?

<sup>812</sup> Ibid, op. cit.

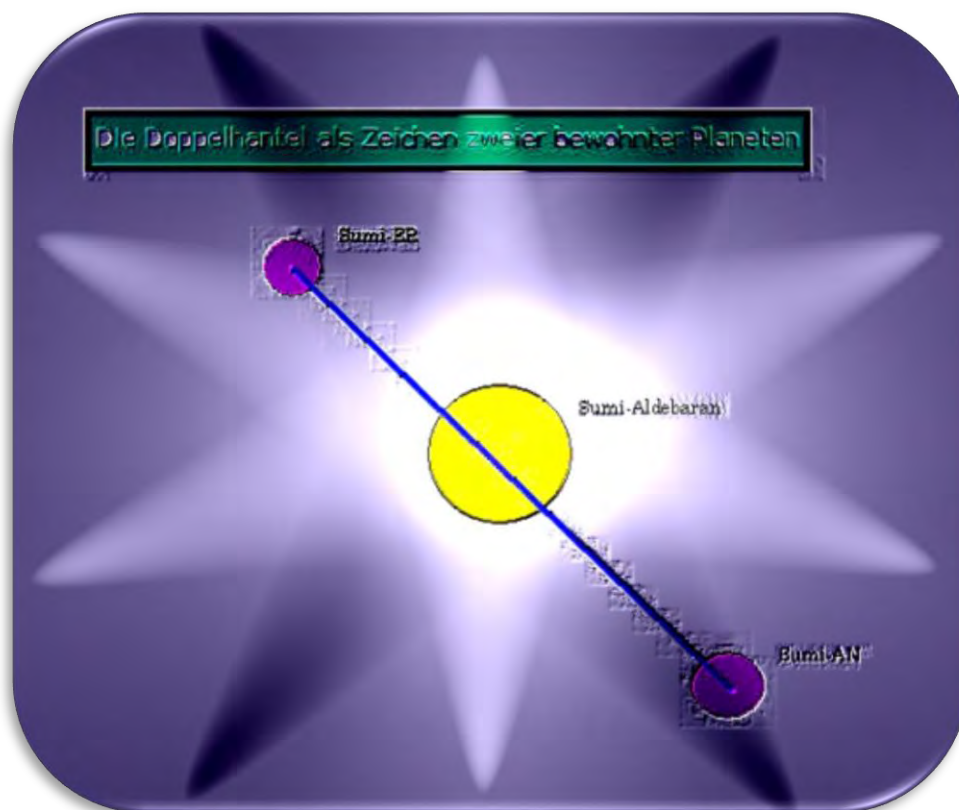


Fig. 17. Sumi-Aldebaran, the star system of Alpha Tauri. The two alleged inhabited planets are called Sumi-PP and Sumi-AN (image coming from the archives of the modern Thule Society).

The Vrill and Haunebu discs were used by the Nazis in the war on a few occasions, and they were said to have created a lot of damage for the allies. The allies called them *foo fighters*.

**Quote #9:** In WWII, the so-called "foo fighters," a variety of unusual and anomalous aerial phenomena, were witnessed by both Axis and Allied personnel. While some foo fighter reports were dismissed as the misperceptions of troops in the heat of combat, others were taken seriously, and leading scientists such as Luis Alvarez began to investigate them.[4][page needed] In at least some cases, Allied intelligence and commanders suspected that foo fighters reported in the European theater represented advanced German aircraft or weapons, particularly given that Germans had already developed such technological innovations as V-1 and V-2 rockets and the first jet-engine fighter planes, and that a minority of foo fighters seemed to have inflicted damage to allied aircraft.

Similar sentiments regarding German technology resurfaced in 1947 with the first wave of flying saucer reports after Kenneth Arnold's widely reported close encounter with nine crescent-shaped objects moving at a high velocity. Personnel of Project Sign, the first U.S. Air Force UFO investigation group, noted that the advanced

flying wing aeronautical designs of the German Horten brothers were similar to some UFO reports.[5] In 1959, Captain Edward J. Ruppelt, the first head of Project Blue Book (Project Sign's follow-up investigation) wrote:

“When WWII ended, the Germans had several radical types of aircraft and guided missiles under development. The majority were in the most preliminary stages, but they were the only known craft that could even approach the performance of objects reported by UFO observers.”<sup>813</sup>



Fig. 18 (left). A Vril-7 seen from the top. Fig. 19. A Vril-7 seen from the bottom.

In 1944, when the Nazis began to realize that they might actually lose the war, they quickly started hiding their secret technology. General Hans Kammler was supposedly in charge of some of these projects, and the Vril Projects would most certainly have been a top priority. By 1945, Kammler had secured all top secret SS projects that were missile or aircraft related. Some suggest that much of it was hidden somewhere in Antarctica—one of the last unexplored frontiers.<sup>814</sup>

No military aid came from the alleged ETs from Aldebaran to help the Nazis in their need, but maybe they offered a safe haven instead? Jim Nichols writes on his website:

**Quote #10:** Neither was military assistance forthcoming from Aldebaran, but perhaps safe haven was offered instead, as a massive 250 foot diameter Haunebu III dreadnaught armed with four, triple-gun, heavy caliber naval turrets and capable of space flight was allegedly completed by April of 1945. With the specter Russian, British and American armies all relentlessly advancing on the German heartland, supplies, scientists, and saucer components were being steadily evacuated from Europe by U-boats to secret enclaves in Germany's Antarctic colony--

---

<sup>813</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nazi\\_UFOs#Early\\_claims](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nazi_UFOs#Early_claims)

<sup>814</sup> <http://thewebmatrix.net/jimnicholsufo/aldebaran.html>

Neuschwabenland, a vast tract of land at the South Pole which had been annexed by Germany in 1938.

Just one month prior to the Haunebu III's completion a cryptic message was sent by Maria Orsic to all members of the Vril Society, simply stating "None are staying here." The psychic medium Maria was never heard from again, perhaps having escaped--like Kammler--to South America, the Antarctic, or possibly even... Aldebaran!<sup>815</sup>

That was the end of Maria Orsic and her Vril Society. The society in itself has survived and still exists today, but Maria and the rest of the Vril Ladies were never heard from again. Since then, many researchers have looked into this mystical phenomenon, and many books have been written about it. Wikipedia says:

**Quote #11:** *Le Matin des Magiciens*, a 1960 book by Louis Pauwels and Jacques Bergier, made many spectacular claims about the Vril Society of Berlin.[14] Several years later writers, including Jan van Helsing,[15][16] Norbert-Jürgen Ratthofer,[17] and Vladimir Terziski, have built on their work, connecting the Vril Society with UFOs. Among their claims, they imply that the society may have made contact with an alien race and dedicated itself to creating spacecraft to reach the aliens. In partnership with the Thule Society and the Nazi Party, the Vril Society developed a series of flying disc prototypes. With the Nazi defeat, the society allegedly retreated to a base in Antarctica and vanished into the hollow Earth to meet up with the leaders of an advanced race inhabiting inner Earth.<sup>816</sup>

Interestingly enough, if only a fraction of the story about the Nazis and their UFOs are correct, it was certainly the beginning of a very long series of sightings, which have not ended up to this date, and many of these sightings include flying saucers. From 1947 through the 1960s, the UFOs that people reported they had seen were very similar to the Nazi "foo fighters." Compare the Nazi Haunebu III with the craft that George Adamski reported that he had encountered in the 1950s-60s (*fig. 20* and *fig. 21*).

---

<sup>815</sup> Ibid., op. cit.

<sup>816</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nazi\\_UFOs#Later\\_claims](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nazi_UFOs#Later_claims)

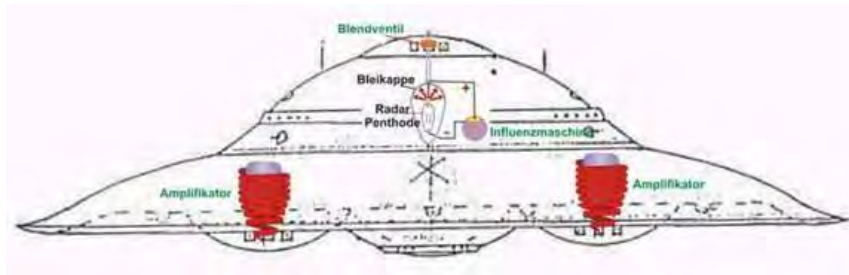


Fig. 20. Haunebu III.

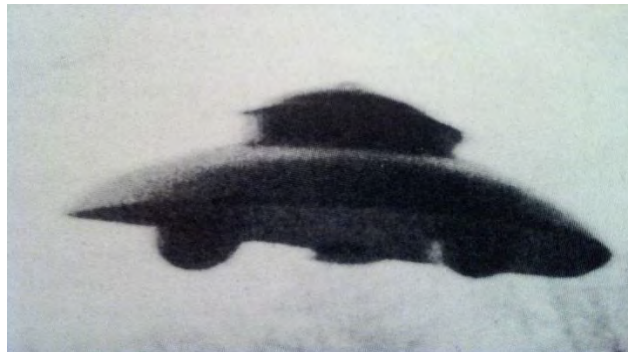


Fig. 21. An Adamski craft

Now the question is, how much of all of this is true and how much is disinformation? As usual, it is a mix—there is no chance we can say otherwise. However, there seems to be quite solid evidence that Maria Orsic and her colleagues actually *did* have contact with a species from Aldebaran—written down sessions have been found from those encounters as well as documents showing blueprints of crafts that looked very similar to Adamski’s alleged UFOs.

The next question would be, were these blueprints ever used to build something that could actually fly? Apparently, attempts were made to construct what had been transmitted between the civilizations. Additionally, we have those who say they saw the Nazi flying saucers at close range—both flying in the air and sitting on the ground, but we don’t know if the witnesses are credible or not. However, the allies *did* report on the so-called foo fighters during the war, which strengthens the evidence that the Nazis actually had the technology to build advanced crafts that did not follow the law of physics as we know them. We must of course ask ourselves where the Nazis got such advanced technology from.

Only two years after WW II ended, a flying saucer crashed in Roswell, New Mexico. The year was 1947. This must be the most investigated singular UFO incident in the history of man, and there is hardly any doubt that something not from this world crashed near Roswell that day, and it was most likely flown by an intelligence not from here.

From having investigated the Vrtil channelings, I have little doubt that they were actually channeling the AIF from Aldebaran, Taurus. They fit too well into the entire line of incidents that have happened since the mid-1800s and forward. The Aldebarans

offered us humans technology to use in order to build, not only craft intended for warfare, but also craft that was capable of leaving the atmosphere and go into space. The early attempts to build flying saucers done by the Nazis were not good enough to fly through wormholes, but it doesn't mean that the information given to us wasn't—we may just not have been savvy enough to understand how to properly build them at the time. However, they also gave us free energy—so called “zero point energy,” which the Greer team and others are talking so excitingly about now. This means a whole new way of doing things—no more oil, for example, and ability to perform space travel with space craft through wormholes and stargates. In other words, we could reach other star systems (we know there are faster ways to do it, such as nano-travel, but zero-point energy is at least a beginning). Also, we would never again have to pay for gas to run our vehicles, and warming up our house would be for free. Still, this is just the beginning! Therefore, I agree that this part of Greer's project is exciting because the result may cease human suffering (if used as intended, of course).



Fig. 22. Holloman Air Force Base

Now, let us go forward in time a little bit—about nine years from the end of WW II to be more exact. Many of the readers have heard of the Eisenhower Meetings, in which the President had three encounters with ETs!<sup>817</sup> According to lecturer and

---

<sup>817</sup> <http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-2100947/Eisenhower-secret-meetings-aliens-pentagon-consultant-claims.html>

author Timothy Good, the first one took place at a remote air force base in New Mexico in 1954. Eisenhower and the FBI claimed that they had arranged the meeting by using telepathic communication with the aliens. The two parties then showed up at three different occasions at the Holloman Air Force base, and there were many witnesses to the incidents. Another meeting happened at Edwards Air Force Base in Florida.<sup>818</sup>

Also, according to Good, the first encounters Eisenhower had was with the “Nordics,” but it was the “Grays” that he signed the agreement with.<sup>819</sup>

Some say that the first aliens they met with—the Nordics—did not offer any weapons or technology whatsoever, but instead offered spiritual development in exchange for humanity to scrap all nuclear weapons. This was allegedly turned down by the Eisenhower administration<sup>820</sup> (Barbara Marciniak’s Pleiadians have said on many occasions that *they* were the “Nordics” who offered this particular exchange program). According to Sgt. Charles L. Suggs, a retired Sergeant from the Marine Corps (his father had the same name), was a former Commander with the US Navy when he attended the meeting with Eisenhower at the Edward Air Force base. Suggs Jr. revealed to a researcher in 1991 what happened at that meeting.

**Quote #12:** Charlie's father, Navy Commander Charles Suggs accompanied Pres. Ike along with others on Feb. 20th. They met and spoke with 2 white-haired Nordics that had pale blue eyes and colorless lips. The spokesman stood a number of feet away from Ike and would not let him approach any closer. A second nordic stood on the extended ramp of a bi-convex saucer that stood on tripod landing gear on the landing strip. According to Charlie, there were B-58 Hustlers on the field even though the first one did not fly officially till 1956. These visitors said they came from another solar system. They posed detailed questions about our nuclear testing.<sup>821</sup>

These beings sound very similar to the Tall Whites, who since then have been given a piece of land in Nevada, up in the mountains outside Nellis Air Force base, where they can mind their own business. I talked about these “Nordics” in Level I. We have pretty good evidence that these ETs are actually there.

---

<sup>818</sup> There is some controversy as of where and in which order these meetings were held, so if my suggestion does not correspond with the reader’s ideas, this is the reason.

<sup>819</sup> Ibid.

<sup>820</sup> <http://exopolitics.org/Study-Paper-8.htm>

<sup>821</sup> Personal notes from William Hamilton from a 1991 interview with Sgt Suggs. See also William Hamilton, Cosmic Top Secret (Inner Light, 1992).





Fig. 23. A Tall White with one of their children.

Moreover, we have another whistleblower, whom I find being of a less trustworthy nature. His name is John Lear, a former Lockheed employee. He has come forward on a series of subjects and has sometimes been caught lying. With that said, it doesn't mean he is lying on all accounts, so I will include the following quote because so many researchers have agreed to that it rings true in the scheme of things.

**Quote #13:** In 1954, President Eisenhower met with a representative of another alien species at Muroc Test Center, which is now called Edwards Airforce Base. This alien suggested that they could help us get rid of the Greys but Eisenhower turned down their offer because they offered no technology.<sup>822</sup>

---

<sup>822</sup> "John Lear Disclosure Briefing," Coast to Coast Radio (November, 2003)  
<http://www.coasttocoastam.com/shows/2003/11/02.html>

Former Master Sgt. Robert Dean, just as the famous researcher and former Navy Intelligence Officer William (Bill) Milton Cooper (who was shot dead by police at his property in Arizona in the early 2000s), had access to some top secret documents while working in the intelligence division for the Supreme Commander of a major US military command. While on duty, he happened to see the following documents. He claims the following:

**Quote #14:** The group at the time, there were just four that they knew of for certain and the Greys were one of those groups. There was a group that looked exactly like we do. There was a human group that looked so much like us that that really drove the admirals and the generals crazy because they determined that these people, and they had seen them repeatedly, they had had contact with them, there had been abductions, there had been contacts... Two other groups, there was a very large group, I say large, they were 6-8 maybe sometimes 9 feet tall and they were humanoid, but they were very pale, very white, didn't have any hair on their bodies at all. And then there was another group that had sort of a reptilian quality to them. We had encountered them, military people and police officers all over the world have run into these guys. They had vertical pupils in their eyes and their skin seemed to have a quality very much like what you find on the stomach of a lizard. So those were the four they knew of in 1964.<sup>823</sup>

The ET group that Eisenhower allegedly signed the treaty with were the large-nosed Grays from Orion, according to Bill Cooper in his book, "Behold a Pale Horse." He claimed years before being killed that he's seen the documents himself.

**Quote #15:** Later in 1954 the race of large nosed Gray Aliens which had been orbiting the Earth landed at Holloman Air Force Base. A basic agreement was reached. This race identified themselves as originating from a Planet around a red star in the Constellation of Orion which we called Betelgeuse. They stated that their planet was dying and that at some unknown future time they would no longer be able to survive there.<sup>824</sup>

According to our astrophysical knowledge here on Earth, Betelgeuse is a Giant red star, which at one point, relatively soon, will explode into a nova or a supernova, which will then of course kill all life on orbiting planets, so in that sense, the Grays may have been correct. Knowing that our scientists are aware of the life cycles of stars (or think they are), the Grays could very well have chosen a star such as Betelgeuse that is

---

<sup>823</sup> 21st Century Radio's Hieronimus & Co. "Transcript of Interview with Bob Dean, March 24, 1996," <http://www.planetarymysteries.com/hieronimus/bobdean.html>. See also Larry Lowe, "Perspective on Robert O. Dean: Let's Listen to the Man," (CNI News, 1995)

<sup>824</sup> Milton William Cooper, "Origin, Identity, and Purpose of MJ-12," <http://www.geocities.com/Area51/Shadowlands/6583/maji007.html>

on the borderline of becoming a nova, pretending to be from there, and thereby their story would make sense to us humans.

On the other hand, if we go back and look at the Nakshatras in [\*Paper #10: The Nakshatras—The Gods and their Star Systems\*](#), Betelgeuse is ruled by Rudra, i.e. Marduk.<sup>825</sup>

Cooper continues explaining how the treaty was made and what the conditions were.

**Quote #16:** The treaty stated that the aliens would not interfere in our affairs and we would not interfere in theirs. We would keep their presence on earth a secret. They would furnish us with advanced technology and would help us in our technological development. They would not make any treaty with any other Earth nation. They could abduct humans on a limited and periodic basis for the purpose of medical examination and monitoring of our development, with the stipulation that the humans would not be harmed, would be returned to their point of abduction, would have no memory of the event, and that the alien nation would furnish Majesty Twelve with a list of all human contacts and abductees on a regularly scheduled basis.<sup>826</sup>

Unfortunately, President Eisenhower, albeit reluctant to sign the treaty because of citizens being abducted against their will, was soon talked into doing it. The punch line came from one of his Generals, who said something to the effect, “What if we say no? What would stop these aliens from abducting humans anyway? Then we would miss out on *our* benefit from the agreement—the technology.” This apparently had a great impact on the President, and he signed the treaty. The mindset seemed to be that there was no way we could fight this high technological alien race, and in order to be able to benefit at all from their presence, we had to play by *their* rules.

It soon became evident that the aliens were not trustworthy. They abducted many more people than they reported to the US Government, and the Government also found out that the aliens had made treaties with other governments in other countries (such as the former U.S.S.R.), although they had promised not to do that.

Who were all these aliens? Well, the Government obviously thought that they were all of different species and came from different places in the Galaxy, but remember that these beings can shapeshift, and if they want to come in “physical,” they can always appear in their Gray space suits. In other words—there are no star races who can, in present time, come to Earth and make treaties with humans without being part of the AIF—the AIF would *never* accept it. With this in mind, Marciniak’s Pleiadians may very well have told the truth when they said that they were the ones behind the “spiritual” treaty because they, too, are part of the AIF. We were in that case once again dealing with the Aldebarans.

---

<sup>825</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nakshatra>

<sup>826</sup> Ibid., and also in Cooper, “Behold a Pale Horse,” pp. 203-04.

However, why would the AIF care to sign a treaty in the first place? Because they wanted our consent to mass abduct people. I haven't seen the original treaty myself, and therefore I don't know how it's worded, but it seems to me that when having the President's signature, they could do more or less whatever they wanted. We have been told that only a small number of humans were allowed to be abducted per the agreement, and the ETs soon exceeded that "small number." After a certain time, they also didn't report whom they were abducting, but En.ki and his people are no fools—they know what they are doing! If they seemingly broke the treaty, they did so, knowing that they could get away with it in front of a Galactic Court, which doesn't follow the same stipulations as we do on Earth.

If the Nordics were siding with the AIF, why did they offer spiritual information to the Government? It's of course all a farce. They knew all too well that the U.S. Government (as well as any other government) would *never* give away their power by letting their citizens get educated on spiritual matters. They were expecting a "no" from the Government, and thereafter they could offer the "real deal," i.e. technology in exchange for abductions. At least the AIF had offered us a spiritual solution (although they would never give it to us), and in a Galactic Court of Law they could say that humanity's representatives (the "elected" governments) were offered a spiritual solution but rejected it. By now, we know how these beings think—at least at some level.

Already during WW II, the Aldebarans wanted to give free energy (zero-point energy) to the Nazis, together with technology. However, Hitler's One World Government vision did not happen, so what did the aliens do? They wait a few years, and then they showed up in person—this time in the U.S. first (from what we know—they may have visited some other governments first, but it's unlikely), and offer them technology, amongst which zero-point energy was probably one of the technologies. If we are to believe what Greer is saying on this subject, the Shadow Government is sitting on the zero-point energy technology, but is not going to use it in humanity's best interest.

According to my research, the second nation that was contacted by the AIF in the 1950s was the Soviet Union. Allegedly, today's Russia has a very intimate pact with the AIF, which has made Vladimir Putin feel that he is invincible. The arrogance this man is showing the world is only in part his basic personality, but he also is convinced that he has a strong ET back up. The World Leaders are all AIF minions, of course, albeit some of them are not even glued in on the ET issue. This is how En.ki and his star races want it in order to be able to divide and conquer. In today's world, my bet is that the U.S. has the strongest support by the AIF, but Putin is made to believe that he has the greatest power. It's all very well planned, and by playing it in such a manner, the AIF can take almost any action and still come out on the other end as the winners—their goals will be met regardless.

It is interesting how it works. Those who think they are the most clever (the world leaders) are in fact the most stupid, thinking they have something to gain from following the ET rules. There is no one on this planet who is not dispensable—regardless if we are talking about a starving kid in Africa or a top level Elite. The only

difference is that the former dies under much more pain and suffering, while the latter dies rich—most of the time. Regardless, their billions of dollars can't buy them eternal life, unless the ETs say that they agree to give it to them. For them to agree to do that, the humans have to sell their soul to them. Then, of course, there is no such thing as eternal life in the physical world—here everything must decay sooner or later. All the AIF can offer is a longer lifespan. Then, after let's say 900 years, when the body with the delayed aging process finally has come to the point where it can't sustain itself anymore, in spite of longevity processes, what will happen then? The person will die anyway, but for him or her death is different—the person has sold his or her soul to the Devil—literally. What will happen to that soul? Whatever the AIF decide should happen to it. That soul has no choice whatsoever in the matter.

### *v.i. Vril in Comparison with today's Quantum Mechanics*

The Vril force is something that allegedly was used in antediluvian times, and was only re-discovered by the Nazis and others. The Vril force is the energy field that was also studied by Nikola Tesla, the “suppressed scientist.” What is now called *scalar technology* is based on similar theories deriving from quantum mechanics.<sup>827</sup>



Fig. 24. Atlantis.<sup>828</sup>

In other words, it is another term for the life force of this universe, and this force can be tamed to do a lot of things for us—good and bad. We saw examples of this in George Lucas' “Star Wars” series, in which they simply called it *The Force*. Speaking of Hollywood—they always base their science fiction movies on real things, as the

---

<sup>827</sup> <http://humansarefree.com/2014/11/the-legendary-pre-flood-civilizations.html>

<sup>828</sup> This picture is the stereotype vision of what Atlantis looked like. The *real* Atlantis looked nothing like this. In fact, Atlantis was not only a continent in the Atlantic Ocean but rather an empire that spanned from approximately 200,000 BCE to 11,500 BC when the biblical Deluge swallowed much of Earth's landmasses, and the Atlantean continent sank under the ocean.

reader well knows, and so was of course also the case with the Indiana Jones movies, which were based on Nazi secrets and information coming from the Thule and Vril Societies.

The Thule and the Vril Societies researched ancient Tibetan, Indian, and Greek historic and prehistoric texts, just as I have done.<sup>829</sup> They came to the conclusion that the Earth goes through cycles of global cataclysms, and when these catastrophes hit, beings on the surface who were not always humans the way we see ourselves, fled underground. Both Thule and the Vril consider the Earth being hollow and inhabited both by other branches of humanity and interdimensional “gods” who have lived there for millennia. The legend goes:

**Quote #17:** Ultima Thule is supposed to have been the name of the capital city of the continent of Hyperborea, which was older than Atlantis. According to occult teachings, the Hyperboreans were the most highly technologically and socially advanced society that existed in the pre-Flood age.

When the Flood came the Hyperboreans used the large tunnels which penetrate through the Earth’s crust to permanently settle under the Himalayas.

According to some legends they named their new kingdom Agartha or Agharti and its capital city was Shamballah, which was the mythical paradise below the surface of the Earth.

There are many scientists and researchers who believe that the founders of Hyperborea, Atlantis, Thule and other ancient civilizations were beings from other planets.

There are also a growing number of Biblical scholars who believe that these 'aliens' did not come from other planets, but other dimensions, and that they were actually the fallen angels who mated with human women who produced the Nephilim.

The Nazis believed that the Nordic-looking "gods" who came from the stars were a genetically distinct race from another world, had RH negative blood type, and did not "evolve" from apes in Africa.<sup>830</sup>

The German philosopher, Friedrich Nietzsche (1844-1900), wrote about the Übermenschen, or Supermen, and he thought we humans originate from Hyperborea, and that we have the potentials to become gods. He also wrote about the Vril force and

---

<sup>829</sup> <http://humansarefree.com/2014/11/the-legendary-pre-flood-civilizations.html>

<sup>830</sup> Ibid.

the “herd,” which he considered being the ordinary people who live by the rules and laws of the corrupt society. Today, we usually call them “sheeple.”

Many teams of scientists supposedly worked with unlimited budgets during WW II to achieve Hitler’s dream of a fleet of invincible flying saucers. However, despite all the efforts and the apparent help from alien technology, the best things they could accomplish were the Vril and the Haunebu series.<sup>831</sup> The ETs, who supposedly went under the name Vril-ya, offered to the Thule and Vril society members unarmed saucers, not to be used in war. According to the records we have at this point, it was the Nazis who added the weapons to the saucers.

Of course, if we rely on this information only, it makes it seem like the “Vril-ya” were friendly toward humanity and only wanted to give us free energy and have us learn how to “tame” it. The Nazis became the bad guys, which they obviously were, but it’s much more to the story.



Fig. 25. Vril Nazi UFOs

We know from other sources, such as the documentary I was talking about earlier, which also includes interviews with Nazi survivors, that Hitler was in telepathic communication with the ETs (it sounds as if he actually channeled them), and he told his generals how powerful and frightening they were. Hitler told them they were Aryan

<sup>831</sup> <http://humansarefree.com/2013/11/china-is-going-to-moon-reason-why-nasa.html>

Giants, and he called them the “Master Race.” Although he was afraid of them, they were also serving him, and they were supporting Hitler’s Master Plan to create a New World Order consisting of only the Aryan, blue-eyed, and blond race (which is interesting because Hitler was neither blue-eyed, nor blond). Were these aliens perhaps a different group of ETs? I doubt it because they also supported his Vrill and Haunebu projects. Thus, as always, the ETs were playing both sides.

We also learn that the Haunebu series were built to be solid enough to protect the pilots from the highly radioactive van Allen Belt between the Earth and the Moon, and these crafts could allegedly fly to the Moon but were not able to leave the solar system because that had to be done through wormholes or stargates, and the tests that were done in that field of research failed.

Rumors tell us that the Nazis landed on the Moon in 1942 and built permanent bases there.<sup>832</sup> If this is true, are the miners who remote viewers such as Ingo Swann encountered on the Moon German slave workers with ET custodians watching over the project?<sup>833</sup> (Ingo was discovered by one of the guards when he remote viewed a mining area on the Moon, so he quickly withdraw his soul and returned to his body—quite shaken up). Marciniak’s Pleiadians as well talk about that there are human slaves workers on the Moon, and that the reason we the Americans and others don’t invest in Moon projects anymore is because the Moon is inhabited by ETs who use it as a base, and they don’t want human come and snoop around. If it is true that the Germans established a base there in the 1940s, was it in that case a joint project with the AIF?

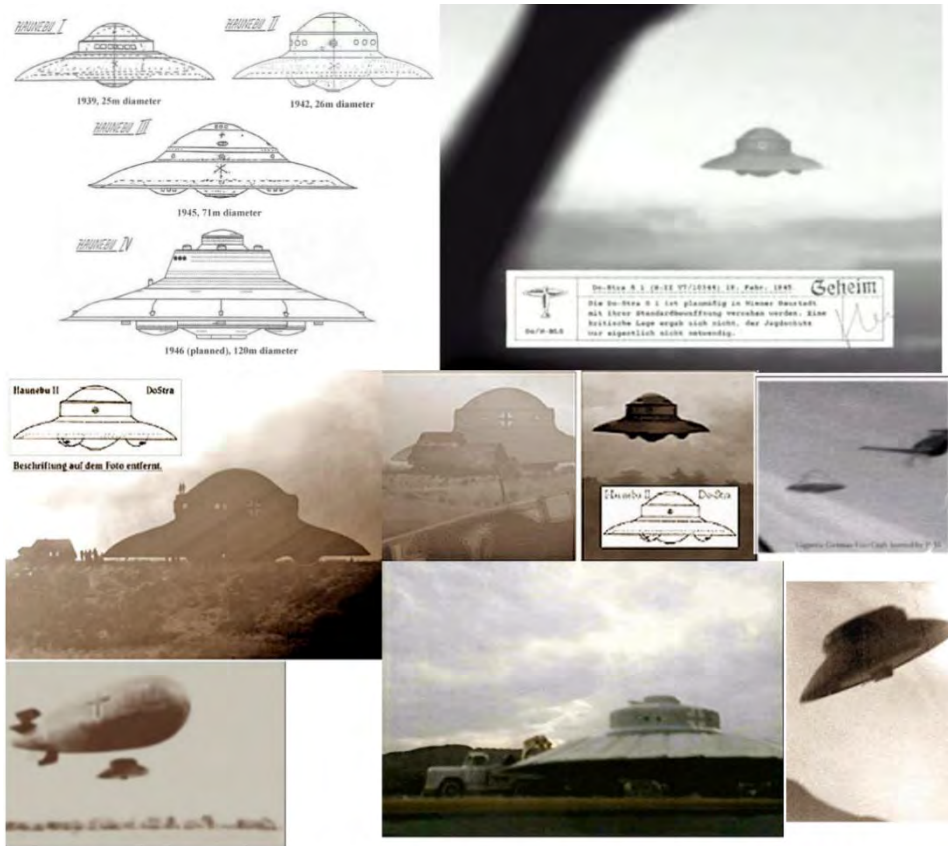
---

<sup>832</sup> Ibid.

<sup>833</sup> [http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/vision\\_remota/esp\\_visionremota\\_penetration.htm](http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/vision_remota/esp_visionremota_penetration.htm)



The Wes Penre Papers || The Fifth Level of Learning  
The Vedic Texts



Various pictures of Nazi Haunebu I and II Flying Saucers;  
The color one may be a prototype of the first model;

Fig. 26. Nazi Haunebu Series. See how similar they are to George Adamski's sightings.

The Nazis also built secret bases in New Swabia, Antarctica, before and during WW II, and this is probably where many of the Nazis who were not part of the Operation Paperclip Program fled. If captured, they would have been put on trial and executed. New Swabia is also one of the places where the Nazis built the Flying Saucers during the war, using Vril Power to make them fly. The last known Flying Saucer that was built was Haunebu III, which was several stories high, crewed by 32 people, and could operate for eight weeks without being recharged. It could allegedly reach a speed of 40,000 km/h,<sup>834</sup> which is approximately 25,000 miles/h. This was the vessel that tried to penetrate the wormhole and came back damaged.

Are the Nazis still operating in New Swabia, creating more advanced space craft? Probably not because the United States took care of the best German scientists after the war, and those who escaped to Antarctica were probably not in the right league to continue the process. One option, however, is that the Germans also still operate on

<sup>834</sup> <http://humansarefree.com/2013/11/china-is-going-to-moon-reason-why-nasa.html>

the Moon together with the ET, creating some of the interdimensional UFOs we see today.

If this is true, there may be two competing forces creating UFOs today—the Germans on the Moon and the rocket scientists who work for NASA and who created the CIA and INTERPOL. These NASA scientists, often German Nazis, created the Apollo rockets in order to distract humanity while they on the side dedicated themselves to much more advanced technology.

Why competing, we may ask? Couldn't the Germans on the Moon and the US NASA projects merge and thus create much more sophisticated machines? Technically they could, but again, the AIF needs competition—they want people to take different sides to create conflicts leading to stress and eventually to war. This is of course only true *if* the Germans have bases on the Moon.

## VI. *The Seven Root Races*

Don't let it come as a surprise that almost all high ranking Nazis during the war were initiated in one secret society or another, even though all secret societies were officially banned in Nazi Germany. Also, what most people don't realize is that the SS and the Gestapo in themselves were secret societies as well. Hitler wanted everything to be on a need-to-know basis. This way, he could have good control over what occurred in his Third Reich. Most of these secret societies had to do with the *Seven Root Races*, of which the Nazis were trying to build the *Fifth Root Race*, the *Aryans*. This all went back to Mdm. Blavatsky's Theosophical Society, which taught the exact same thing, and Hitler was just attempting to continue with building the next Root Race, and thus be a great part of human history—always remembered. He certainly succeeded with the last part, and I, too, hope that he will never be forgotten, but for a different reason. Forget him, and we'll make the same errors again!

The four Root Races that have seen the light of day so far, according to Blavatsky's channelings were,

- The Etherian Root Race
- The Thule Root Race
- The Lemurian Root Race
- The Atlantean Root Race<sup>835</sup>

The Fifth Root Race is thus the Aryans, and the last Root Race is not named, but the Sixth Root Race has a name, however.

---

<sup>835</sup> [http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/vida\\_alien/war\\_celestialconflicts01.htm](http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/vida_alien/war_celestialconflicts01.htm)

- The Koradi Root Race.<sup>836</sup>
- (The Seventh Root Race).

It is evident that the Global Elite are following the information from Blavatsky's Ascended Masters and the Seven Root Races to determine the future of mankind. However, Blavatsky's successors have continued getting information from the Aldebaran star race, and esoteric women such as Alice Bailey and Anne Besant changed some of the earlier information—or some might say they expanded on it. Whatever the case, as time went by and Hitler came to power, he became the man to introduce the Fifth Root Race. When he failed, Theosophists such as Benjamin Crème dedicated his life to find the Maitreya, who could introduce the Fifth Aryan Race to humanity. Innocent and pleasant as he seems, he is nothing but. He may think he is a messenger of the good forces, but his goal is to introduce this so-called Superman Race, which at the same time will eliminate those who are *not* blond, tall, blue-eyed, and have the DNA of the gods floating in great majority through their veins. This means, no more black people, no more yellow people, no more red people, and so forth.<sup>837</sup> Apparently, Maitreya himself does not need to have these characteristics if we look at the man with the black hair and black beard who has been promoted over the last decades. However, as mentioned earlier, Benjamin Crème has now begun to doubt that the bearded man is Maitreya and has instead started focusing on Michael Lee Hill, whom we know from this series of papers. Hill is taking this as a very good sign, and after has been groomed by the late Dr. A.R. Bordon, he is now quite certain that he *is* the Maitreya. On the other hand, Supriem Rockefeller and Michael Prince are certain that *they* are the Maitreya, too, so it seems like the Brotherhood of Shadows is very much in the loop of things. Understanding that this is only a scratch on the surface, we still get an idea of how deep the rabbit hole really goes.

It seems like the AIF is looking for breeders for the next generation of the human species, which will still be what Hitler called the Aryan Race, albeit we are now talking about the Fourth Reich instead of Hitler's failed Third Reich. This is probably one of the reasons for the underground bases, where ETs in combination with the military and top scientists/geneticists are creating the new mankind for the Aquarian Age. This is where mankind will split off in yet two new versions—the aware *Homo Sapiens sapiens* (*Homo Novus*) and the Superman; the *Machine Man*. I sometimes get this chilling vision of an Earth with emotionally cold humans, tall, blond and terrible. The hair—both on males and females—are cut very short, and it's hard to see who is a man and who is a woman. Below them in rank are the cyborgs, who will do all the work for them. The cyborgs will be strong so they can fulfill the tasks of the new Elite (and

---

<sup>836</sup> <http://gnosticteachings.org/books-by-samael-aun-weor/kabbalah-of-the-mayan-mysteries/1074-the-root-races.html>

<sup>837</sup> This is probably the reason why mind-controlled Supersoldier aspirants such as James Prince claim that the next big target for the Global Elite is the “blacks,” as Prince calls them.

above them, the same old AIF). The body parts of these cyborgs, having increased physical strength, are improved a hundred fold, and their minds are controlled by a super computer, which decides exactly what these cyborgs should think, and what they should do. There will be some individual thinking remaining, but it will be kept to a minimum. It's hard for me to image a future more terrifying than that, and it's not a world I can even remotely see myself living in.

## VII. *The Little Fairy People of Kashmir*

In almost all folklore we hear about fairies, dwarfs, goblins, and other mystical “little people,” and we often tell these stories to our kids who sit there with wide-open eyes, listening to fascinating stories that “imaginative” authors have come up with. Most of us have probably read at least a few little short stories about these creatures, but where do these stories come from? Do they have *any* ground in reality? According to researcher Richard L. Thompson and many others, they do.

The Vedas tell us that there are beings who have lived both on Earth and on other planets throughout their history, and they may not at all have looked like us. Others may come from the stars, the Vedas say, while a third group were “born” here.<sup>838</sup> That may seem like a confusing statement if we didn't know that Lord Vishnu was a master geneticist. In all level of learnings, we have discussed how this being, under different guises, has created a huge variety of life forms—some that he was pleased with and others which he didn't think much of and left to their fate.

We have also talked about different parts of the world, having their ancient history, but we have talked very little about the Far East, and Kashmir in particular.

What I find interesting are the beings that were “born” here but don't look like us. In the Vedas they are called the Nāgas, Yaksas, Pisascas, Yamadūtas, and more. These beings were of different characteristics, and many of them could shapeshift. Most of them were probably abandoned projects of Kashyapa, the Avatar of Vishnu, who also was a geneticist. These “abandoned beings” had genetic “cousins” as well, who were actually accepted by Kashyapa and are still working on his team. As it says in the ancient texts, Kashyapa created the Nāgas<sup>839</sup> but also many other beings in the Indian texts. It is actually well covered in the *Nīlamat Purāna*. The *Nīlamat Purāna* is devoted to the history of Kashmir, as told by Nila,<sup>840</sup> the son of the Sage, Kashyapa.

---

<sup>838</sup> Richard L. Thompson, “Alien Identities,” p. 291ff.

<sup>839</sup> <https://sites.google.com/site/nighttimenagas/creation-kasyapa-and-kadru>

<sup>840</sup> If Nila is the son of Kashyapa, who is Vishnu/En.ki, Nila would be Marduk's counterpart, and the Avatar of Shiva.



Fig. 27. Kashmir, with the river Jhelum passage.

Today, Kashmir looks much different than it did when the Purānas were written down. Now it's surrounded by high mountains that are unbroken, except for one single gorge to the south, through which the river Jhelum can flow. However, this has not always been the case, according to the Purānas. Once, there was no gorge, and the Kashmir valley was surrounded by a huge lake called Satīsaras.<sup>841</sup> The name comes from Satī, the wife of Lord Shiva (Marduk), who would even boat excursions on its surface, as the legend says.

---

<sup>841</sup> Thompson, p. 291.

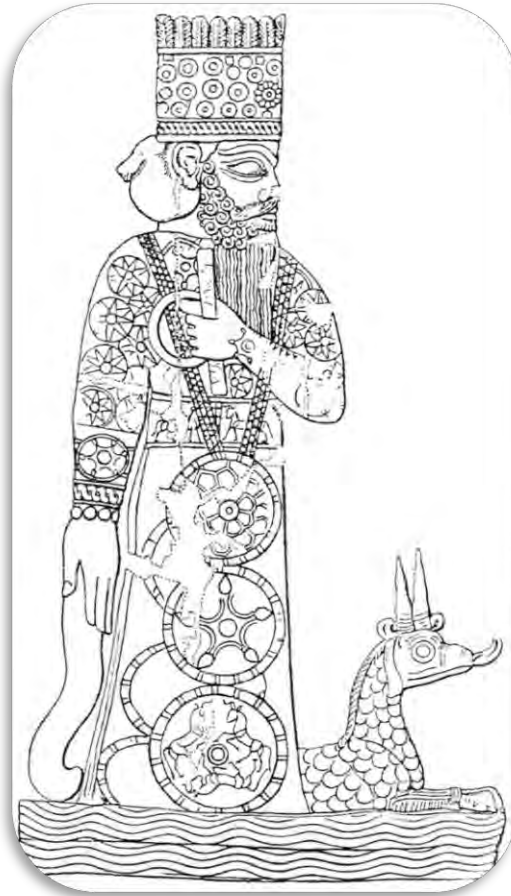


Fig. 28. Shiva/Marduk boating excursion on the river Satīsaras?

Kashmir, as we shall see, has some similarities with the Garden of Edin, which in fact was located a little higher up north, around Lake Baikal. Without exposing its real location, the AIF Rishis may have exchanged Lake Baikal for Lake Satīsaras and would thereby have distorted the information.

In the Purānas it says that at one time, a demonic being named Jalodbhava (meaning “arising from the water?”)<sup>842</sup> took up his residence in the lake, devastating the beautiful surroundings. The Devas asked Lord Vishnu to destroy Jalodbhava, which he did. The way it was done was that the mountain side was cloven in the south, so that the water from the lake passed through the gorge and created a river instead. The demon became visible and could thus be killed, deprived of his natural element.

After the demon was killed, the Nāgas, who were the original inhabitants of the valley, moved back in together with the descendants of Manu (human beings), and the

---

<sup>842</sup> Ibid.

Pishachas. The Nāgas took up their abodes in lakes and springs, while others took up the posts as the goddesses of the newly formed rivers.

The Pishachas were known to be flesh-eating demons who could stand extreme cold—actually preferring it. The climate around Kashmir and its valley was icy cold, which made it very hard for the Manu to survive—indeed, they could only live there during summertime and had to migrate during the harsh winters. Eventually, a number of rites were done by the gods in the upper echelons, which freed the country from both the Pishachas and the extreme cold. The Kashmir valley now became a pleasant place to live in.

Thompson teaches us that Kashmir indeed *was* a lake in the Pleistocene period<sup>843</sup> of geological history.<sup>844</sup> Radiocarbon dating tells us that the geological changes happened over 31,000 years ago, i.e. long before the biblical Deluge.

Albeit the modern scientists claim that there were no humans in the area by that time, I think this should be taken with a pinch of salt. Almost every week we read in archeological magazines and hear on CNN or some other big news channel that they have found remains of human bones in places they were not expecting to find any.

However, my point is that the Nīlamat Purāna refers back to when Kashmir was an abode of Nāgas, Devas, and several other nonhuman intelligent races with superhuman mystical powers.<sup>845</sup> According to the texts, these beings were *all* descendants of celestial Sages, such as Kashyapa, and these Sages in turn were descendants of Brahma, the first created being in the Universe (according to the AIF and their texts, that would be Lord Vishnu, while in reality, the first created being in the Universe was female, and an Avatar of the Divine Feminine). When humans (Manus) were introduced to the Kashmir valley by Kashyapa, it was already populated by all these mysterious beings with supernatural powers. It is more than likely that the stories of the “little people” and other strange tales originate from the Kashmir valley in a very ancient time. In more recent times, similar stories have been told by the Celts of Ireland. That country was once also inhabited by races of mystical empowered beings—in that particular case from the descendants of the goddess Dana. At one point, human beings entered the stage, but before that, higher dimensional beings inhabited the lands, and they could take many shapes and forms. The Vedic texts, however, are more detailed because many of the Celtic texts disappeared and were allegedly destroyed when the violent Christian Crusade plagued Europe.

---

<sup>843</sup> The Pleistocene Epoch lasted from about 2,588,000 to 11,700 years ago, spanning the world's recent period of repeated glaciations. Source, <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Pleistocene>.

<sup>844</sup> Thomsons., p. 292

<sup>845</sup> Ibid.





Other stories go that the Hollow Earth has more or less always existed and been inhabited long before there were any humans walking around on the surface. These beings were (and still are) interdimensional and therefore can't be found just by organizing an expedition to Agartha. Many of the UFOs that have been seen today are supposedly originating from these interdimensional Hollow Earth inhabitants. Their crafts would be the ones that go in and out of our reality and sometimes only quickly bleed through from other dimensions into ours.

Then there are those who say that the Hollow Earth is almost like our surface but inverted. In the middle of our planet is a "Central Sun," and if we would travel there we would see a blue sky with a yellow sun and clouds floating by, etc. There would even be rain and other weather phenomena that we also have here on the surface. The story goes that this is not something unique for Earth but quite common on most planets—they are hollow.

The Vedas are also bringing up the subject, as we know. They discuss the Underworld, similar to the ancient Egyptian texts, going into details about death and the afterlife, with certain beings in charge of this whole process.

These stories are just examples, and I am again only scratching the surface of plausible and non-plausible stories out there. Otherwise I could go on forever, telling the weirdest stories the reader has ever heard. I won't do that—it's strange as it is.

With all this in mind, what then is the truth, if anything? Is the Earth really hollow? I believe it is—to a certain extent. I can even stretch myself to imagining that there is an "Inner Earth," but if you and I would visit it without preparations and abilities to freely visit different dimensions, we wouldn't get very far. We all know that there are caves, which go pretty far down, and there are caves and caverns that certainly can be inhabited by different beings—even humans. Remember how we've talked about the Namlú'u, who fled underground—that's a true story. Then we have the Giants and perhaps part of the red-haired species that Isis created in her father's Edin Paradise, thousands of years ago. There may even be a Reptoid race, which is a genetically manipulated species that En.ki and his scientists abandoned long ago (in addition, we may have the Reptoid race that the Ilat Litum Plates discussed). The Reptoids are perhaps not even shapeshifters, but real flesh-and-blood Reptilian beings who people sometimes encounter.

Now, let's follow one legend to see where it takes us. The German Thule Order (or Thule Society) believe that there is an Agartha inside the Hollow Earth, and this was also the belief of Hitler and the Nazi Party and all its secret societies. This is also the belief of Jarl Vidar of the modern Thule Society, whom I discussed some things with while I was writing the Supriem book back in 2009. He doesn't only believe in it—he also claims that he's been there several times.

According to the legend, the Capital City of Agartha is *Ultimate Thule*, from which the Thule Order got its name. The German researcher, Jan van Helsing, writes in his book, *Secret Societies and their Power in the 20<sup>th</sup> Century*, about Ultima Thule. I quoted this in the 2009 Supriem book, but I'll quote it again because of its relevance here.

**Quote #18:** “ULTIMA THULE” apparently was the capital city of the first continent peopled by Aryans. This was called HYPERBOREA and was older than Lemuria and Atlantis (continents with advanced cultures since submerged). The Scandinavians have a tale of “Ultima Thule”, the wonderful land in the high North, where the sun never sets and the ancestors of the Aryan race dwell.

Hyperborea was up in the North Sea and sank during an ice age. It is assumed that the Hyperboreans came from the solar system Aldebaran which is the main star in the constellation Taurus, and that they were about four meters tall, white, blond and blue-eyed.

They knew no war [1] and we[r]e vegetarians (so was Hitler). According to alleged Thule texts they were technically very advanced and flew “Vril-ya”, flying machines that today we call UFOs. These flying disks were capable of levitation, extreme speeds and the maneuvers known from today’s UFOs due to two counter-rotating magnetic fields and they used the so-called Vril power as energy potential or fuel (Vril = ether, Od, Prana, Chi, Ki, cosmic force, Orgon..., but also from the academic “vri-IL” = as the highest deity = God-like), i.e., they take the energy from the earth’s magnetic field (free energy) like the “tachyon converter” of Captain Hans Coler. When HYPERBOREA began to sink the Hyperboreans are said to have burrowed with huge machines gigantic tunnels into the Earth’s crust and settled under the Himalayan region. The subterranean realm is called AGHARTA and its capital SHAMBALLAH. The Persians call this land “Aryana” the land of origin of the Aryans.

Here we should mention that Karl Haushofer claimed that Thule was actually called Atlantis and – contrary to all other researchers of Tibet and India – he said that the surviving Thule-Atlanteans were separated into two groups, a good one and an evil one. Those who called themselves after their oracle Agharta were the good and settled in the Himalayan region, the evil ones were the Shamballah who wanted to subjugate humanity and they went West.

He maintained that the fight between the people of Agharta and Shamballah had been going on for thousands of years and that in the Third Reich the Thule-Gesellschaft as Agharta’s representative continued it against the representatives of Shamballah, the Freemasons and the Zionists. This perhaps was his mission.

The head of this subterranean region he said was Rigden Iyepo, the king of the world, with his representative upon the Earth’s surface, the Dalai Lama. Haushofer was convinced that the land below the Himalayas was the birthplace of the Aryan race, which he claimed to have confirmed during his Tibet and India travels.

The symbol of Thule was the swastika counter clockwise. Tibetan lamas and the Dalai Lama personally testified that people from Agartha were still living today. The subterranean land that is anchored in almost all Eastern traditions has spread over the millennia under all of the Earth’s surface with huge centers under the Sahara

desert, the Matto Grosso and the Santa Catarina mountains in Brazil, Yucatan in Mexico, Mount Shasta in California, England, Egypt, Czechoslovakia.

It seems that Hitler especially sought to discover the entrances to the subterranean world Agartha and to get in contact with the descendants of the Aryan “God people” from Alderbaran-Hyperborea. In the myths and traditions of the subterranean world it is often said that the world’s surface was yet to suffer a terrible world war (Third World War) which would though be ended by earthquakes, other natural disasters and a switching of the poles and the deaths therefrom of two thirds of humanity.

After this “last war” the several races of the inner earth would reunite with the survivors on the surface and that the thousand-year GOLDEN AGE (age of Aquarius) would be rung in. Hitler wanted to build an outer “Agartha” or “Aryana” with the Aryan master race, and Germany should be its home. During the existence of the “Third Reich” two large expeditions were sent by the SS to the Himalayas to find those entrances.

Further expeditions searched in the Andes, the Matto Grosso mountains in the North and the Santa Catarina mountains in the south of Brazil, in Czechoslovakia and parts of England.

Some authors claim that the Thule people believed that – quite independently of the subterranean tunnel and city system – the Earth was HOLLOW, with two great openings at the poles. Natural laws were quoted, “as above, so below”. Since blood, body or egg cells, a comet or an atom all have a nucleus and a hollow space surrounding it that is enclosed by a “corona radiata”, an envelope, and the actual “life” is taking place in the core, one has deduced that the Earth was built after the same principles.

Druses confirmed this, as they were hollow and the “life”, the mineral and crystals, were in the interior. Therefore the Earth also had to be hollow – apparently agreeing with the views of the Tibetan Lamas including the Dalai Lama – and had a nucleus, the Central Sun (also called the “Schwarze Sonne”, the Black Sun) that gave the interior an even climate and permanent sunlight, corresponding in the microcosm to the central sun of the galaxy in the macrocosm.

They maintain that the actual life in our planet takes place in the interior – the master race lives inside and the mutants on the surface – and that this was also the reason why we wouldn’t find any life upon other planets of our solar system, because their inhabitants live inside. The main entrances are at the North and South poles through which the central sun is shining and producing the aurora borealis. In the interior the land mass was exceeding the water mass.

The polar explorer Olaf Jansen and others said that the water in the interior was fresh, which could explain why the ice of the Arctic and Antarctic is made of

freshwater, not salt water. It is interesting to note that this view of the make-up of the world is shared and supported by the polar explorers Cook, Peary, Amundsen, Nansen, and Kane and, last but not least, Admiral E. Byrd. All had the same, strange experiences contradicting existing scientific theory.

All confirmed that after 76 degreed latitude the winds became warmer, that birds flew north, that they found colored and gray snow which when thawed left colored pollen or volcanic ash. The question arises: where do flower pollen or volcanic ash near the North Pole come from, as not a single volcano is marked on any of the accessible maps? Further, some of the explorers found themselves in freshwater seas, and all say that at a time during their travels they had seen two suns. Mammoths were found whose flesh was still fresh and whose stomach contained fresh grass.

If you are further interested in the hollow Earth and the experience of the different explorers, some titles are listed under “Further Reading” at the back of this book. The “Hollow Earth” theory has so far remained just a theory to the public, although some authors and explorers claim to have visited there and even – like Admiral E. Byrd – had taken numerous pictures. It cannot be denied that all the Arctic explorers had had extraordinary experiences that so far cannot be explained, which points to something strange happening there.

But the theory that the Earth had a molten core has equally remained just a theory. The fact remains though that the subterranean man-made tunnel and cave systems do exist. They can be found in almost any country of the world and by the largely still existing light source (a greenish glow that gets brighter the deeper one enters the tunnels), by the smooth walls and the unknown machinery that was found in the Boynton Canyon in Sedona, Arizona, are witness to a technically advanced culture that existed millions of years before. Relevant literature is listed at the back.

The myths of a “Hollow Earth” were enough for the Thule people to go out to start a serious study of the phenomenon. Therefore there was at least one expedition to the Antarctic during World War II. (Details follow).

To show that the story of the Aryan-Hyperboreans was not entirely invented I would like to mention two examples: When the Spaniards under Pizarro came to South America in 1532, the natives called them “ivicarochas” (white lords). According to their legends there was a master race of very tall white people who centuries before had descended in “flying disks” from heaven. They had long ruled in some of the towns and when they disappeared had promised to return.

When the fair skinned Spaniards arrived, the natives thought them to be the iviracochas coming back and therefore in the beginning willingly gave them their gold. Similar occurrences took place when the first white travelers arrived in Tibet and other Himalayan regions. They were scrutinized in astonishment by the

Tibetans and asked why they came from BELOW (the foot of the mountains) rather than from ABOVE as they usually did. (CHAPTER 32: ADOLF SCHICKLGRUBER AND THE 'THULE-GESELLSCHAFT')<sup>846</sup>

This is a central part of the belief of the Thule and Vril Societies—the Earth is hollow, and this hypothesis is built on the statement, “as above, so below,” which is said to originate from the Freemasons, although in reality this expression is much, much older. Freemasonry is of course only a more recent secret society in a long series of such, which have only changed names over the eons. However, in the top echelons, the same information has just been transferred over. The expression, of course, originate from the gods, and it has validity. The only problem is that if Earth, in this case, is the “below” part of this expression, we need to know exactly what the “above” part contains, or we make the wrong assumptions. This is also exactly where we humans usually fail—from lack of knowledge. My point is that we need to be careful before we jump the gun and say that we know how things are, only based on the age-old statement. I have, just like the Thule and the Vril, suggested that there may very well be life on some planets (even in our own solar system) that are not located within the “habitable zone.” The reason scientists don’t believe this (albeit they have recently started to reconsider to some extent) is that they only look from a 3-D perspective. Life may exist both on the surface and in the interior of seemingly lifeless planets, and we will not be able to perceive it until we have expanded our consciousness across the dimensions.

There are those who claim that they have visited Earth’s interior and seen life prospering there. Some of these witnesses, such as Admiral Richard Byrd, are considered “credible witnesses,” and they have jeopardized their jobs and reputations to tell the world what they have experienced. There are those who say that the climate inside Earth is not very different from that on the outside, and that there is an interior sun—the so called “Central Sun” or “Black Sun,” warming up the environment. Furthermore, these visitors have been showed around by apparently friendly beings who are living there.

This, of course, sounds very strange to most people. Did the witnesses really experience what they say they did, or were they hallucinating, dreaming, or having a mental breakdown or sorts, or were the experiences actually true? It’s hard to imagine that some people, who have nothing to gain but much to lose, would follow through with such disclosure if it was not true, as far as their experience goes.

The most possible explanation to what happened to these witnesses is that they actually *did* have their experiences but maybe not in 3-D. What seems to have happened is the same thing that often happens in alien abduction cases. Their consciousness, i.e. the soul and the avatar, are abducted from a physical 3-D body at rest and brought to the Inner Earth. Thus, the experience happened in the astral, i.e. in another dimension. If we listen to some of the more credible channeled entities, they will tell us that living

---

<sup>846</sup> Jan van Helsing, 1995, “Secret Societies and Their Power in the 20<sup>th</sup> Century,” p. 171ff, op. cit.

in other dimensions is often not so different from having a 3-D experience—you still feel that you have consciousness and a body, and the environment can be very 3-D like. In other words, the abductee may think that he or she is experiencing something in 3-D, when in fact the experience takes place in some other dimension. If the abductors want the abductees to have this kind of 3-D like experience in another dimension, it's not hard to manipulate the abductees to believe that they are still in 3-D. Then there are others, who actually know that visiting Agartha is an other-dimensional experience.

Let us go back to the question, “is the Earth hollow?” I would say yes, but you can't do what the characters in Jules Verne's classical book, “Journey to the Center of the Earth” did—travel to the Inner Earth in your 3-D bodies. The experience has to be interdimensional! This however, is not the view of fundamental Theosophists who claim that Agartha is both physical and spiritual (a concept originating from Mdm Blavatsky and Nicholas Roerich), and they depict it to be a vast amount of caves underneath the mountains of Tibet, inhabited by evil demons, such as the Asuras.<sup>847</sup> This is interesting because from a Vedic perspective, the Asuras are connected with Lord Vishnu, who is said to be the “father of the Asuras,” i.e. these beings are genetically engineered rather than just being fathered by him. I don't reject the hypothesis that there are 3-D beings living beneath our feet, but they are dwelling far closer to the surface than the mythological Agartha, which is allegedly located at the center of the Earth—around the Earth's core. The entrances to the caves that are leading to the Inner Earth are said to be carefully watched by Tibetan monks, whose leader is the Dalai Lama.

Ultima Thule—often mentioned by the Thule—means “most distant Thule” and was said by the Nazis to have existed in the far north, in line with Iceland or Greenland,<sup>848</sup> and was the first city, or capital, of the Aryan race. According to Blavatsky, Ultima Thule existed in the sunken Atlantis—thereby they were taking Plato's account regarding Atlantis as true.<sup>849</sup> In reality, the legend of Ultima Thule goes back to some speculations by Ignatus L. Donnelly that this lost landmass was the home of the ancient Aryan race. This, of course, goes hand in hand with what we have discussed throughout the papers—the “Aryans” being the “Orions,” but not the Orions as an entire species or Empire, but as a few invaders who were running Atlantis and their inhabitants. One thing to keep in mind, however, is that the Atlantis most people are associating with was just another continent, which sunk beneath the surface of the Atlantic Ocean. The “Aryans,” however, were not particularly in charge of Atlantis in the sense that this landmass was an Empire, isolated from the rest of the world, or a “country” led by a ruler. In reality, the world at large was at some point totally ruled by the Aryans (the LucifARYANS, if you will), and the continent *Atlantis*, or Thule, was just a part of this Empire.

---

<sup>847</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Agartha#Connections\\_to\\_mythology](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Agartha#Connections_to_mythology)

<sup>848</sup> <http://black.greyfalcon.us/>

<sup>849</sup> Ibid.

The Thule Order and the Theosophical Society were very closely connected from the beginning to the mid nineteenth century, despite some differences in beliefs and philosophy. While the Theosophists talked about Ascended Masters, the Thule members discussed the Norse gods, albeit in the larger scheme of things, they were of course talking about the same gods. Today's Thule freely talks about the gods ("die Götter" in German) and ETs interchangeably, and the general idea is that they will return, and that they originate in the Aldebaran star system.

### *IX. Shambhala and the Final Incarnation of Lord Vishnu*

The Thule member I have had sporadic contact with since 2009, Jarl Vidar, often mentioned Shambhala as a part of the Inner Earth complex but never got into any depth about it. As being one of the gods' "chosen ones," Jarl infrequently visits Shambhala. He claims to have the sigil of Osiris, and is therefore interesting to the gods. What the truth of the matter is in regards to this I can't say—I can only relay what he told me. As the reader of my book, "The Myth Around Supriem David Rockefeller" can see, Jarl seems to be connected to this whole "12 Candidates" story—most possibly unwittingly so. He just "happened" to stumble upon Supriem at one point, shortly before I did so myself. Of course, I don't buy into the entire concept of Supriem (hence I call the book, "The *Myth* About..."), but I would be foolish to entirely discard it because there are too many coincidences. Whatever the truth of the matter is, time will tell.

Shambhala (which is the oldest Sanskrit spelling of the word) has an interesting connection with the Hindu religion. It says in *Vishnu Purāna* 4.24 that the village Shambhala will be the birthplace of *Kalki*, the last incarnation (Avatar) of Vishnu, who then will usher in a new Golden Age—Satya Yuga.<sup>850</sup> Of course, the Thule and other secret societies are well aware of this, just as they are well informed about mythology in general. This is what their mission is all about—to usher in a new Golden Age. They may not have interpreted these myths accordingly in all regards, but they have studied them quite closely. Again, what they, and the occult world is waiting for, is the Return of En.ki—plain and simple—and En.ki will be the Maitreya, i.e. the New Messiah. This is also why Jarl Vidar was (and is) so interested in Supriem Rockefeller because he claims to be the vessel for Marduk, once he decides to use it. As I see it, Marduk may be the Anti-Christ—the one who comes first—and En.ki will be the Savior, the Maitreya. Therefore, in one way, the New Age of Aquarius is the end of Marduk's Era here on Earth, and he is turning the planet back over to his father.

Thule does not take side in anything that is related to prophecy—they are merely interesting in seeing to that the prophecies are fulfilled as supposed to. This is the reason why they don't mind a Battle of Armageddon or a severe population reduction in

---

<sup>850</sup> Victoria LePage (1996). *Shambhala: The Fascinating Truth Behind the Myth of Shangri-La*. Quest Books. pp. 125–126.

general. If something is a part of the prophecies they have studied and put together, they support it, and they do it to such a degree that they are even supporting the dark side. Why is that? Because they “know” that *if The Battle of Armageddon is played out as the Book of Revelation and the Book of Daniel prophesize, the Anti-Christ is coming, and the New Messiah is resolving it all. Then a New Golden Age will arise from the Ashes of the Phoenix* (and with the “Phoenix” we have the “bird” connection again—as in “Bird Tribe” or “Neteru,” which is the Egyptian word for them<sup>851</sup>). Also, at least the present branch of the Thule is well aware of the “Anunnaki,” which we know from the Ilat-Litum Plates.

I know for a fact that secret societies that are connected with En.ki and his ancient *Brotherhood of the Serpent* (which is most of them) are waiting for the prophecies to be fulfilled. I am talking about Bible Prophecies now, but there are other prophecies that are relevant to them as well—such as the Mayan, Aztec, and some obscure prophecies, not well known to “outsiders”. This is the reason why I don’t want to discard any of this occult stuff because it all matters. It is all energy put in that direction, and those involved in the occult circles are very serious about this—it’s not something they do in their spare time in lack of something else to do—they even do occult rituals related to this. Major secret societies, such as Freemasonry, the Rosicrucians, the Golden Dawn, the Theosophical Society, and the Ordo Templi Orientis (OTO), have more power to set aside to these things than small branches of the Thule Society, *but all of it counts because it’s a joint effort*. People may disregard them as being foolish, but *that is foolish in itself because if a large amount of energy is put into something it is bound to happen*. Hence, we can’t stop these for us “negative intentions;” instead we need to put as much, or more, energy toward a *different goal—a goal we support* (it’s not advisable to try to counter the negative intentions—that will only create a problem, and the negativity will get stuck in present time and continue to exist. The definition of a problem is *two counter-intentions, which energies clash into each other and get stuck*). In some probabilities, the Bible Prophecies will come true in its entirety, but if we, each being a sovereign human, put our personal energy to what *we want*, we can at least prevent some of the things we don’t want from happening in *our* reality. Unfortunately, there are some human soul fragments that are bound to experience a future where most of the dark subjects I’ve brought up will happen.

Shambhala is closely associated with the New Golden Age in most mythology. It may have other names, or be spelled differently, but it is all the same place. In Buddhism it stands for a society where all beings are enlightened—a Buddhist “Pure Land,” centered by the capital—*Kalapa*.<sup>852</sup>

Now, who is the ruler of Shambhala, if not Lord Maitreya?!<sup>853</sup> The *Kalachakra Prophecies* say that when the world has declined into war and greed, and evil rules, the 25<sup>th</sup> Kalki King will arise from Shambhala with an enormous army and fight all the

---

<sup>851</sup> <http://www.shamanicjourneys.com/articles/glossaryofthegods.php>

<sup>852</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Shambhala#In\\_the\\_Buddhist\\_Kalachakra\\_teachings](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Shambhala#In_the_Buddhist_Kalachakra_teachings)

<sup>853</sup> Ibid.



dark forces, where after he will usher in a New Golden Age. This will occur worldwide. Scholars, such as Alexander Berzin, has calculated when this prophecy is likely to be fulfilled, and he has estimated the date to 2424 AD.<sup>854</sup>

In the *Kalachakra Tantra*, Shambhala is said to have an “outer,” and “inner,” and an “alternative” meaning. The outer meaning teaches that Shambhala exists as a physical location, but only those with appropriate karma can reach it and experience it.<sup>855</sup> The 14<sup>th</sup> Dalai Lama said during the 1985 *Kalachakra initiation* in Bodhgaya that Shambhala is definitely not an ordinary place. He said,

**Quote #19:** Although those with special affiliation may actually be able to go there through their karmic connection, nevertheless it is not a physical place that we can actually find. We can only say that it is a pure land, a pure land in the human realm. And unless one has the merit and the actual karmic association, one cannot actually arrive there.<sup>856</sup>

There are different opinion as of where this particular place is located, but generally it’s said to be in central Asia—north or west of Tibet.<sup>857</sup> Curiously enough, Mongolians claim that Shambhala is located in certain valleys of Southern Siberia! This brings us very close to where Prince Ninurta’s original *Garden of Edin* is said to have been located—around Lake Baikal. Altai folklore (Altaians are a Turkic people, living in the Siberian Altai Republic), place Shambhala at Mount Belukha, or it rather says that the Belukha Mountains are a gateway to Shambhala,<sup>858</sup> while modern Buddhists locate Shambhala in the Himalayas, in which is now called Dhauladhar Mountains around McLeod Ganj in India. This is also where the Dalai Lama has his official residence.<sup>859</sup> From there, he manages the Tibetan government while in exile.<sup>860</sup> I am quite convinced that the Thule are more in line with the latter, as they allegedly are in collaboration with the Dalai Lama.

---

<sup>854</sup> Alexander Berzin (1997). "[Taking the Kalachakra Initiation](#)". Retrieved 2008-10-27.

<sup>855</sup> This is something similar to what Jarl Vidar told me as well, although he didn’t say that *karma* is related to this. However, you need to be prepared, and perhaps also (again according to Jarl) possess *Triple Helix DNA*. He claims to have access to a *Vril Machine*, which can upgrade a being who is spiritually ready to possess Triple Helix. All you need to do is to contribute with a smaller amount of your blood, which is then run through the Vril Machine. If the person is ready, he or she will be upgraded. If not, nothing happens. Both Supriem Rockefeller and Michael Noel Prescott possess Triple Helix, according to Jarl—plus Jarl himself, of course. Albeit, new blood must be run through the machine approximately once a year to keep the Triple Helix updated, I was told. This is described in more details in my book, "[The Myth Around Supriem David Rockefeller](#)."

<sup>856</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Shambhala#In\\_the\\_Buddhist\\_Kalachakra\\_teachings](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Shambhala#In_the_Buddhist_Kalachakra_teachings)

<sup>857</sup> Ibid.

<sup>858</sup> Ibid.

<sup>859</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/McLeod\\_Ganj#History](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/McLeod_Ganj#History)

<sup>860</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Shambhala#In\\_the\\_Buddhist\\_Kalachakra\\_teachings](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Shambhala#In_the_Buddhist_Kalachakra_teachings)



Fig. 30. The mysterious Belukha Mountains, a gateway to Shambhala?

The inner and alternative meanings of Shambhala refers to more spiritual locations, such as the mind (inner) and body (alternative).<sup>861</sup>

Shambhala was of major importance for the Nazis as well—they thought that if they could find its location, it would bring them more wisdom and more easily usher in the Third Reich. Therefore, Heinrich Himmler and Rudolf Hess sent a German expedition to Tibet in 1930, and then another one in 1934-35, and a last one in 1938-39. More recently, occultists who know about the Nazi connection to Shambhala and have felt an obligation to comment say that there is an evil, manipulative link to Agartha and Shambhala, related to an amoral conspiracy.<sup>862</sup>

The bottom line seems to be that Shambhala has much to do with prophecies that lead to the *Second Coming of Christ*. This doesn't mean that the Messiah will appear even close to any of the places mentioned as possible locations of the mysterious Shambhala—he may more likely appear in Israel, Russia, or Iraq—but Shambhala will probably be of significance when, and if, the drums start rolling, and the whole drama is set into motion.

---

<sup>861</sup> Ibid.

<sup>862</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Shambhala#Western\\_receptions\\_and\\_interpretations](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Shambhala#Western_receptions_and_interpretations)



Fig. 31. McLeod Ganj Town in India—the official residence of the Dalai Lama.

### *X. Pioneer 10's and Voyager's Secret Space Missions*

Those who are of my generation and were interested in UFOs and aliens when we were young can probably still recall the excitement we felt when we heard that Pioneer 10 had been launched—setting course out into the solar system—and *beyond!!!* Yes, we were aware of that this probe would probably not reach any alien star system within our lifetime, but it still felt pretty cool that it was on its way, and maybe *one day* its signal would be picked up by some alien race, light-years from Earth, and pulled in by their spaceships to be examined. One could only hope that these aliens were benevolent and wouldn't start a space war against us. Well, the whole thing tickled our imagination—that's for sure.

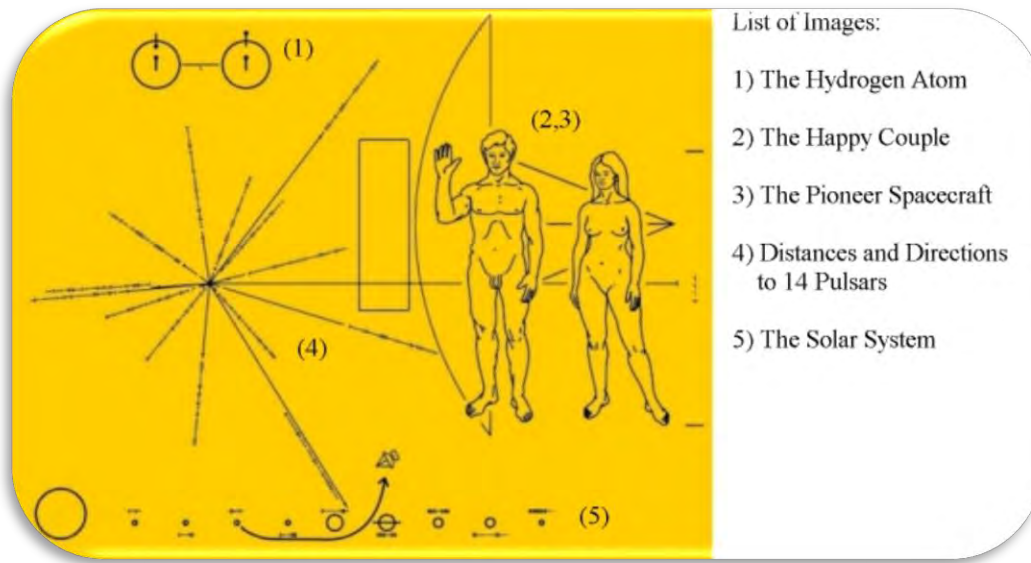


Fig. 32. The Pioneer 10 Message

I was also quite excited about that Pioneer 10 was going to take a number of pictures of the planets in our own solar system as it passed them by. These were going to be high resolution pictures, and we were probably going to learn many new things about them. However, after have been able to take shots of Saturn, Pioneer 10 was going to leave the solar system. Then we heard about this second probe that was going to be launched a little later, and this new one was going to pass all planets in the *entire* solar system. All this was going to happen well within my own lifetime.

However, where exactly is the Pioneers supposedly heading? Do they have a destiny, or were they just aimlessly sent out into outer space once they left our solar system behind? If there is a destination, I don't remember hearing about it, and therefore—not knowing better at the time, I assumed that they were to continue out in space toward some star cluster somewhere, where our scientists may have considered there would be some chances to find intelligent life.

Now I know better, but does the reader know where Pioneer 10 is heading? Well, they actually told us all the time, but most of us probably missed it! Even if I wouldn't have missed it, it wouldn't have meant much to me then. I assume the same thing is true for many of the readers as well.

However, take a look at *fig. 33!* What does it say that the probe is heading toward?

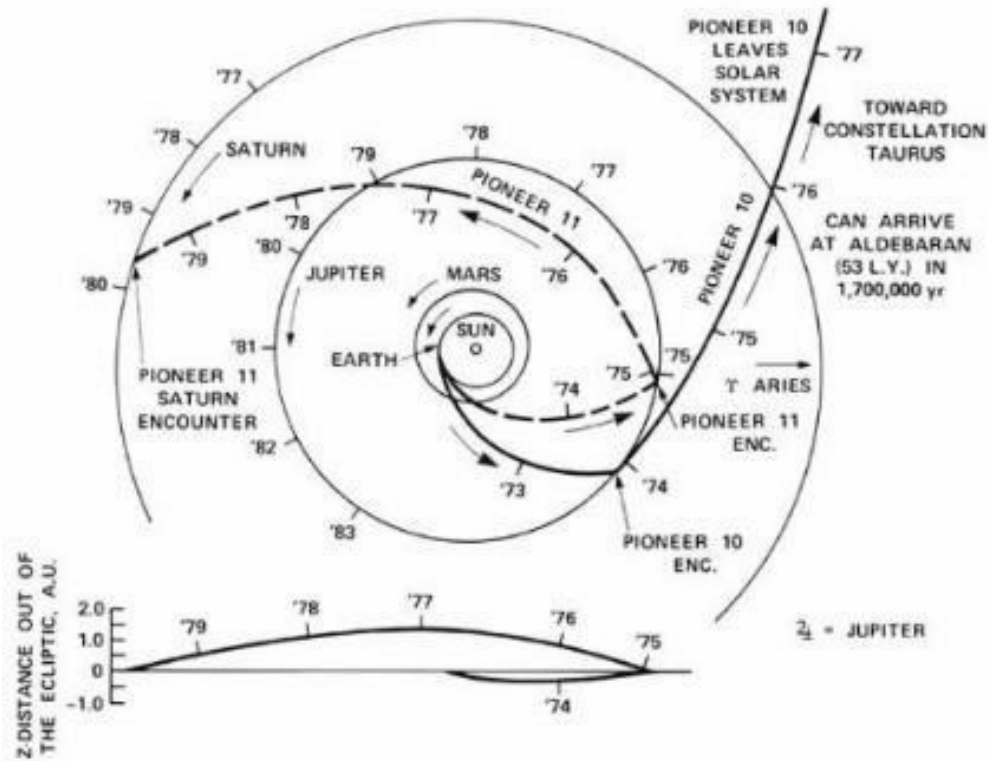


Fig. 33. Follow the arrow and take a look where Pioneer 10 is heading toward!

Pioneer 10 is heading toward the Constellation of Taurus! Not only that, it is aiming at Alpha Tauri—Aldebaran!<sup>863</sup> It says it may arrive there in 1,700,000 years!

For the ignorant, this seems like just a random target. Aldebaran? OK, why not? It could just as well have been Betelgeuse or Alpha Centauri. BUT! Wait a minute! Aldebaran is 68 light-years away (although it says 53 light-years in this sketch). Why so far away? Why not aiming at Alpha Centauri, which is our closest star system? Why 68 light-years? As a matter of fact, it takes NASA 2 million years to get the probe to Aldebaran. Sitting here, writing, I am almost embarrassed how they can send out a probe into space that takes two million years to reach the target! Especially when we, the regular people, who are not rocker engineers, astronomers, physicists, or what is required in society in order to have a valid opinion about any of this, know that there is possibilities to reach the stars in virtually no-time! Think about it—it's almost comical.

The Aldebaran target may be curious even for the reader who has read these papers. Well, Aldebaran is Lord En.ki's star! We know that, but why sending out a probe to En.ki's star? Obviously En.ki already knows where we are. Hence, let look at this a little further.

<sup>863</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Pioneer\\_10#Current\\_status](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Pioneer_10#Current_status)

In the 1970s there were two probes sent out to seek contact with other civilizations in other star systems (at least, this was the official goal), and they were *Pioneer 10*, launched in 1972, and *Voyager 2*, launched in 1977.

Pioneer 10's first space mission was to complete a voyage to Jupiter and take photos from our biggest planet in order to learn more about it. This mission is completed. After that, Pioneer 10 became the first space probe to achieve escape velocity from the solar system in order to boost its speed out into deep space.<sup>864</sup>

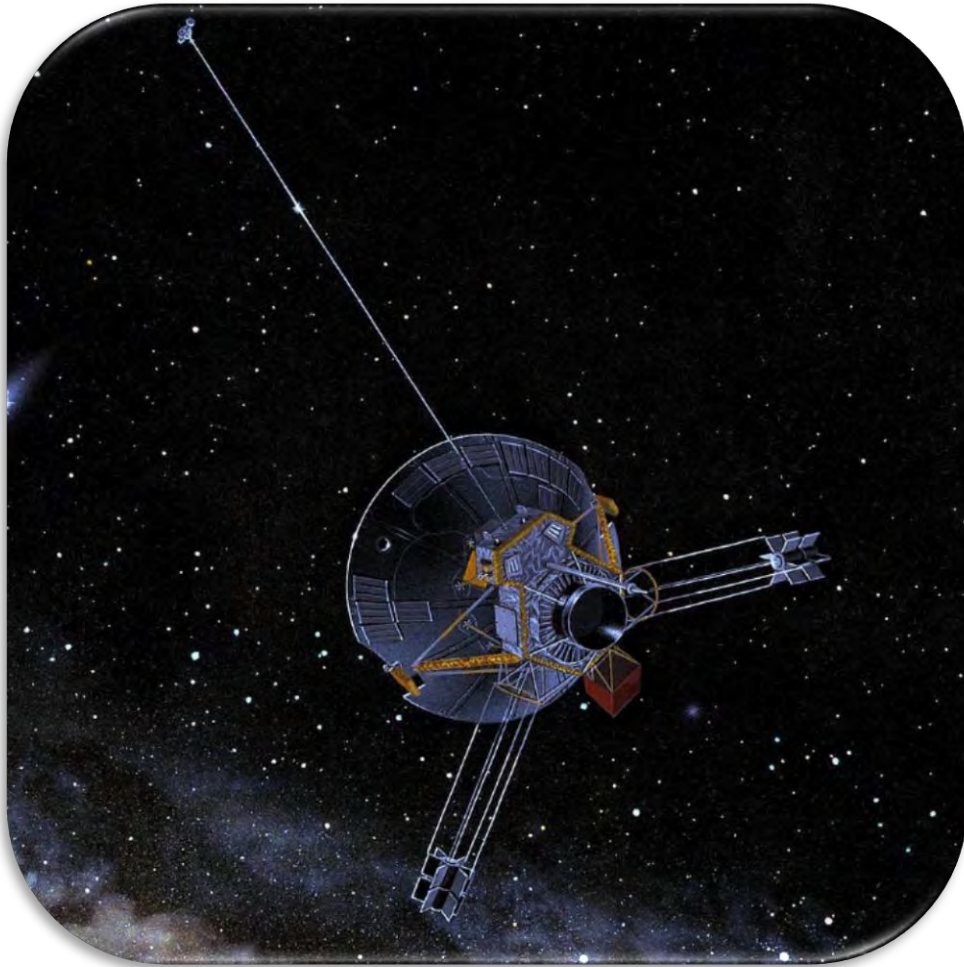


Fig. 34. Pioneer 10 in Deep Space.

Both Pioneer 10 and its successor, Pioneer 11, also included at the behest of Carl Sagan, the famous astronomer, a 6.0 by 9.0 inch gold-anodized aluminum plaque, in case any of the two probes would ever be found by another intelligent life form out there (see *fig. 32*). The plaques feature two nude humans—a male and a female—along

---

<sup>864</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Pioneer\\_10](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Pioneer_10)

with various symbols that are supposed to be universal in nature and can easily be interpreted by another intelligent species. The plaque also tells where the human species who built Pioneer 10 and 11 originate.<sup>865</sup>

On November 6, 1973, Pioneer 10 reached Jupiter on a distance of 25 million kilometers. Plenty of pictures were being taken, and other information was also collected. All in all, everything went as planned. On June 13, 1983, the probe crossed the orbit of Neptune, and the mission came to an official end on March 31, 1997, having reached a distance of 67 Astronomical Units (AU)<sup>866</sup> from the Sun. Despite the distance, the satellite could still transmit coherent data after this date. The final weak signal received from Pioneer 10 was on January 23, 2003, but it was so weak that it could barely be detected. The distance from Earth was then 80 AU, i.e. 12 billion kilometers.<sup>867</sup>

This sounds like the end of it, but the interesting information is what follows. This is from Wikipedia (my emphasis in **bold**):

**Quote #20:** On September 9, 2012, Pioneer 10 was predicted to be 106.696 AU (1.59615×10<sup>10</sup> km; 9.9180×10<sup>9</sup> mi) from the Earth and 106.676 AU (1.59585×10<sup>10</sup> km; 9.9162×10<sup>9</sup> mi) from the Sun (about 10 billion miles); and traveling at 12.037 km/s (26,930 mph) (relative to the Sun) and traveling outward at about 2.539 AU per year. Sunlight takes 14.79 hours to reach Pioneer 10. The brightness of the Sun from the spacecraft is magnitude -16.6. Pioneer 10 is heading in the direction of the constellation Taurus.

If left undisturbed, Pioneer 10 and its sister craft Pioneer 11 will join the two Voyager spacecraft and the New Horizons spacecraft in leaving the Solar System to wander the interstellar medium. **The trajectory is expected to take it in the general direction of the star Aldebaran, currently located at a distance of about 68 light years. If Aldebaran had zero relative velocity, it would require more than two million years for the spacecraft to reach it.**<sup>868</sup>

The following is from NASA's own website.

**Quote #21:** Pioneer 10 explored Jupiter, traveled twice as far as the most distant planet in our solar system, and as Earth's first emissary into space, is carrying a gold plaque that describes what we look like, where we are, and the date when the mission began. Pioneer 10 will continue to coast silently as a ghost ship into interstellar space, heading generally for the red star Aldebaran, which forms the eye of the constellation Taurus (The Bull). Aldebaran is about 68 light-years away. It will take Pioneer 10 more than two million years to reach it. Its sister ship, Pioneer 11,

---

<sup>865</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Pioneer\\_10#Pioneer\\_plaque](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Pioneer_10#Pioneer_plaque)

<sup>866</sup> One "AU" is the distance from the Sun to Earth, which is 192,597,871 km.

<sup>867</sup> "This Month in History," Smithsonian magazine, June 2003.

<sup>868</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Pioneer\\_10#Current\\_status](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Pioneer_10#Current_status).

ended its mission September 30, 1995, when the last transmission from the spacecraft was received.<sup>869</sup>

Here we have evidence that Pioneer 10 is actually heading toward Aldebaran. What about Pioneer 11, and the two Voyager probes that were launched in 1977? Where are they heading?

According to Wikipedia, Pioneer 11 is heading toward the Constellation of Aquila, the Eagle,<sup>870</sup> while Voyager 1 is supposedly not heading toward any particular star system or constellation. Voyager 2, on the other hand, is heading in the direction toward Sirius<sup>871</sup> and will pass the Sirius star system on a distance of 1.32 parsecs, which is 4.3 light-years, or 25 trillion miles.<sup>872</sup> Keeping in mind that Sirius is located approximately 8.6 light-years from Earth, Voyager 2 will not, although heading in that direction, pass the star system at any close range.

Thus, at least three of the probes are heading toward AIF dominated star systems or asterisms—the exact ones we have been discussing perhaps the most! Still, the most interesting one is Pioneer 10, heading for Aldebaran. Why?

I have tried to find an explanation to this by researching it, but haven't found any as of this date. Those who mention it is just copying the information that Pioneer 10 is directed toward Alpha Tauri, but no one has found it odd or even commented on it. No one has asked himself or herself why NASA picked this particular star—we humans have a tendency to accept what authority says without questioning it. We don't even know that there are questions to ask.

Regardless, the probe is on its way and will reach En.ki's stronghold in two million years. I can imagine him sitting there in Aldebaran in excitement, eagerly awaiting its arrival! No, of course not. This must be some kind of symbolic gesture—I really don't know. There is also a chance that this actually *is* a coincident, but it's hard to believe...

In the next paper we are going to take a short break from the stories that lead up to the Second Coming and instead discuss the Afterlife in the Vedic literature.

In the few papers following upon that we are going to finish by showing where all this leads to and how the AIF's goal is most possibly going to be achieved. The reader will see that the information and disinformation intentionally being released in unison to mankind will have a common goal—the truth, the half-truths, and the lies are all equally important for the AIF in order to reach their goal to put Lord En.ki in official charge of Planet Earth.

When that has been achieved, the Lord of Lies will have an entire species (humanity) on his side, and he can use us as he pleases in future galactic wars. From a cosmic viewpoint, humanity as a species will then have agreed with the AIF and are

---

<sup>869</sup> [http://www.nasa.gov/centers/ames/news/releases/2003/03\\_25HQ.html](http://www.nasa.gov/centers/ames/news/releases/2003/03_25HQ.html)

<sup>870</sup> <http://www.spacetoday.org/SolSys/ThePioneers.html>

<sup>871</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Voyager\\_2](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Voyager_2)

<sup>872</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Voyager\\_2#Future\\_of\\_the\\_probe](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Voyager_2#Future_of_the_probe)



considered “their people.” Therefore, humanity will be looked at as a very dangerous species—being a great obstacle in the way of bringing peace to the Galaxy. Only the few humans, relatively speaking, who are not accepting such a future have the chance to free themselves from the ultimate slavery that is planned for the human race.

If some of the readers don’t think this is possible, think again. It has already happened! In one or more realities, humanity has turned into a cyborg race. This is proven by the visiting “Grays” who say they are from our future. BUT, are they? I think the evidence speaks for itself...

---

Wes Penre, Tuesday, November 18, 2014

---

## PAPER 13: DEATH AND AFTERLIFE IN HINDU RELIGION AND EGYPTIAN MYTHOLOGY

### *I. Transmigration of Souls in the Vedic Texts*

I don't want to make this paper too long and complex because as soon as the *Wes Penre Papers* are all published, I will start writing on a book on the subject of life and death and everything in between, but I still want to bring up this same concepts here when it comes to the Vedas and Egyptian mythology because they correlate quite interestingly.



Fig. 1. Yama's Court and Hell

In the Vedic texts, we have learned, Yama and his consort, Yami, are the King and Queen of the Underworld and thereby also over life and death. These two deities, who correspond with En.ki and Ereškigal, are ultimately in charge of the recycling of souls. Yama is also corresponding to Marduk, as En.ki gave the Kingdom of the Underworld over to his son when he got “erectile problems,” thanks to his brother,

Prince Ninurta. Yama's Greek counterpart is Hades and the Egyptian counterpart is Osiris.<sup>873</sup> Thus, because Osiris' consort was Isis, Yami therefore should correspond to Isis as well, but as the reader may remember, Isis equates to Inanna, who visited the Underworld to meet with her "twin sister," Ereškigal, who was the darker side of her. Ereškigal eventually took over Isis' role as a breeder for the human race when Isis escaped from her Underworld imprisonment (I later showed evidence that Ereškigal is *not* Isis' twin sister, but in fact En.ki's daughter as well as his former lover).

In the Vedas it says that Yama "supervises" the process of transmigration of souls, which most sufficiently can be interpreted as there are others who are involved in the actual process of the Afterlife as well, while Yama's and his consort task is as *Watchers* of the process (this is not the same as the Watcher that the Bible is talking about, however).

Albeit Yama is one of the most powerful controllers in the Puranas, they say that he is still subordinate to Shiva and Vishnu because they are different aspect to the overruling Brahman.<sup>874</sup> What this means, on one level, is that Yama is not a spirit of his own, but an Avatar (soul fragment) of Vishnu, foremost, but later also of Marduk. Hence, we have the explanation how Yama can be subordinate to Vishnu and Shiva when Yama is supposedly one and the same as these both Devas. We sometimes see in the Vedas how Vishnu, for example, is fighting one of his own Avatars, when that Avatar is doing something Vishnu does not agree with. Thereby, the "greater soul;" in this case Vishnu; can be here on Earth at the same time as his Avatar (or Avatars). To us humans, these are very strange phenomena, but to the gods it's quite natural—the Avatars have their own minds and personalities to a certain degree, although they are sent out on missions to accomplish certain tasks, such as Krishna and Rama did—both being Lord Vishnu's Avatars. Things like these, we humans were once able to accomplish, and will be able to accomplish again in the future, but then we have to play our cards just right. As long as we follow the AIF's directions, it will never happen—we will continue being 3-D slaves.

I also want to add that there is a major difference between a Deva's Avatar and a human soul fragment. As the reader knows, a human spirit has her fire split into multiple smaller soul fragments that are spread out over the 3-D Earth timeline. Thus, time is simultaneous, and those soul fragments affect each other over the lines of time. They all have different personalities, although they were of the same personality to begin with. However—because we humans have amnesia, each soul fragment has her own experiences and thus creates her own personality over time. She lives, dies, and reincarnates again, just as *each* of that human spirit's soul fragment does. The more lifetimes a soul fragment lives, the more different she becomes from the original soul she was fragmented from because of her unique experiences. This is why one soul fragment who lives in the 1800s, for example, may be a very compassionate being,

---

<sup>873</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Yama#Hinduism>

<sup>874</sup> Ibid.

while another soul fragment from the same original soul, living in the 1400s, for example, could be a murderer—it all depends on the experiences throughout the lines of time and how the unique soul fragment responds to her environment and her personal development in her own unique incarnations. Each soul fragment is usually unaware of all the other soul fragments from her own spirit, but they still affect each other because they were all “One” to begin with. Hence, if one soul fragment evolves quickly (as you all did who read this paper), she affects other soul fragments from her own spirit positively, and other soul fragments may take new, more positive turns in their development.

With the Devas (and all interdimensional and multidimensional beings), it’s different. They are usually totally aware of their different soul fragments—they don’t have amnesia as we do. Hence, when En.ki/Vishnu, for example, sends out an Avatar (soul fragment) he is always aware of where this soul fragment is and what she is doing. However, a unique soul fragment has her own experiences as well as a human soul fragment has and responds uniquely to what is happening in her life. Thus, Vishnu, as the “Greater Soul,” can then either incarnate, but usually visualize himself in a so-called “shapeshifting,” and “fight” his own Avatar. He may choose to do so “just for the show” or because the Avatar really went way-out-of-line and had to be stopped. Physical death, which then will be the outcome in such a battle, means nothing to the gods, who know that they are multidimensional. After the Avatar’s death, Vishnu/En.ki can withdraw the soul fragment (a piece of *fire*) and merge it with his greater self. Although this may seem complicated enough, it’s still a very simplified outline of how this works.

Three hymns in the Rig Veda (10, 14, and 35 of the 10<sup>th</sup> book) are addressed to Lord Yama. He has a dog with four eyes and wide nostrils guarding the road to his abode<sup>875</sup> (cf. *hellhounds*, which we talked about in Level IV). In art, Yama is depicted with blue skin and red clothes, often riding a water buffalo.<sup>876</sup> The blue skin is typical for the Vedic gods, and Marciniak’s Pleadians claim to have blue skin as well, when in interdimensional, “physical” form. When they first appeared to Marciniak, they showed up as blue-skinned giants<sup>877</sup> (shapeshifting). This is contrary to Lord En.ki and Prince En.lil, who both are black-skinned (I want to emphasize that skin color is irrelevant in the scheme of things, and it’s unfortunate that I even have to write an additional side note like this because racism is so common here on Earth. Therefore, I want to emphasize that *the only reason I am mentioning skin color at all in these papers is for educational purpose and has nothing to do with the worthiness or the intelligence of races with certain skin colors. To make a statement that is would matter is not only childish but a sign of great ignorance and a being who is very poorly evolved.*)

---

<sup>875</sup> Rigveda, 10.14.10-12.

<sup>876</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Yama#Hinduism>

<sup>877</sup> Misc. Pleadian lectures.



Fig. 2. One of Yama's Hellhounds. (This is a common misinterpretation. People think that the Hellhounds have two or three heads each—thus “dog of two heads”—but they only have one head with four eyes. I haven't found a picture of a real Hellhound, so I decided to show the misinterpretation instead.)

There are many parallels between the Vedic scriptures and today's New Age channeling messages when it comes to death and Afterlife. We have thousands of witnesses from people who have died for a few minutes and then have come back to life on the operating table, then being able to speak about their experiences when they were “dead.” These witnesses can often even tell what happened in the operating room during the time when they were supposed to be clinically dead.

These people say that they can see they own body while floating around in the ceiling or elsewhere in the room, now understanding that their consciousness is separate from their body. Most soul fragments then return to their body because the medical staff manages to revive it, but some go deeper into the Afterlife, passing through the tunnel and going toward the light, until a “voice” tells them that it's not their turn yet, and they need to return to their earthly existence for yet some time—their mission is not completed. In other words, it seems like these souls had become victims to circumstances that were not planned, causing them to die. This sudden death was apparently not accepted by someone “on the other side,” and the souls were shot back into the body. I want the reader to think about this for a moment. Who is really setting the goals for our lifetimes? Is it us or some other force who is in charge of us and what

we're supposed to be doing here on Earth? This question needs to be asked because apparently someone else is deciding when it's time for us to die or not.

In New Age, we learn that when our soul separates herself from the body after body death, there is often one or more spirit guides who will come and meet and greet us, welcoming us to the “new” etheric existence. They may be in a shape and form we don't recognize, but they may also be our apparent relatives and friends, who have either passed away before us or for some mystical reason are there on the other side to meet us, *albeit they were still alive and well a few minutes ago, when we died!* This is another paradox that researchers are struggling with. I believe I have the answer to how this can be, but for once, I'm going to be mean and not tell the reader what I am going to reveal in the e-book that will follow the *Wes Penre Papers*. This e-book has the work title, *Beyond the Death Portal*. However, many channeled messages are telling us that there is some kind of guide, or guides, who will meet us after we've died, and lead us further through the tunnel and toward the Light. Depending on the deceased person's belief system, the guide will tell the deceased that more people he or she loved while alive are waiting in the Light, and they want to reunite with the dead person. Similar events have happened to dying people, regardless if they were New Agers or not.

Consequently, what do the Vedas say about this?

Whitley Strieber, who has been abducted by the Grays a great number of times since the 1980s, has started to ponder the similarities between UFO abductions and Out Of Body Experiences (OBEs) in general. He is asking himself, “Could it be that some UFO entities are involved with the transmigration of the soul?”<sup>878</sup> As I told the reader elsewhere in my papers, these Gray abductors told Strieber that *they recycle souls!* Don't things become clearer and clearer and more and more obvious? Is there any doubt whatsoever, with all the evidence at hand, that the AIF are controlling the Afterlife and the recycling process? With all the information and evidence at hand, I would say with certainty that the answer is no. Strieber continues his thought process: “Could it be that the soul is not only real, but the flux of souls between life and death is a process directed by consciousness and supported by artistry and technology?”<sup>879</sup> He further asks, “Who is watching us?”<sup>880</sup>

Richard L. Thompson tells us that “this idea is completely Vedic, and so is the corollary that our actions are watched and appraised by beings who control our destination after death.”<sup>881</sup> In the Vedas, there are beings called the *Yamadūtas* or *Yamadūts*, who are messengers of death and agents of *Yamaraja* (or *Yama Raja*—other terms for Yama). Yamadūtas tell people that they are dead and help transport them to the Afterlife.<sup>882</sup> Spirit guides, as depicted in New Age literature, and as described by witnesses, seldom emit negative energies or look scary to the deceased, however, while

---

<sup>878</sup> Whitley Strieber, 1988, p. 210.

<sup>879</sup> Ibid.

<sup>880</sup> Strieber, 1988, p. 214.

<sup>881</sup> Thompson, 1995, p. 353.

<sup>882</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Yamaduta>

the Yamadūtas do have a negative energy field, look strange and frightening, and they can, just as the UFO abductors, travel through walls and other obstacles.<sup>883</sup> In ancient Egypt, Anubis was the one who guided the dead down to the Underworld,<sup>884</sup> and in Greek mythology we have Charon.<sup>885</sup> I think I dare say that each mythology around the world has their own Yamadūtas or spirit guides who trick the newly deceased to go into the Light or down to the Underworld—it is basically just different ways of telling the same story.

## II. The *Pitrloka* planet, Heaven, and the 28 Hells of the Vedas

In the Vedas there is a planet directly connected with the Afterlife, and this planet is called *Pitrloka* in Sanskrit. This planet is described in the ancient texts as a very beautiful place where the Pitās, our forefathers, dwell. The Gandharvas, of whom we've talked in a previous paper, are depicted as very beautiful beings, falling into the category of the Upedevas. The planetary rulers are prominent leaders of the Devas.<sup>886</sup> In line with what we have discussed in previous levels of learning regarding the Afterlife, my research is pretty much in agreement with the ancient Hindu texts. The phrase, “mystic spirit,” for example, refers to the Bhūtas—ghostly beings with quite a negative, alienated mentality.<sup>887</sup> They are what I previously referred to as the “unquiet dead,” and are thereby souls who for one reason or another can't move on to the Afterlife regions. Instead, they hover around in the Earth planes, sometimes causing what we call poltergeist (other more or less “invisible” phenomena can happen as well). At times, they also blend with our Third Dimension, and we may see them in their avatar form.

Lord Yama is also said to be the *lokapala* (“Guardian of the Directions”) of the south,<sup>888</sup> which means the south of the Universe (and beneath the Earth as well).<sup>889</sup> The “south of the Universe” is regarded as the *Naraka*, which is the Hindu equivalent to Hell.<sup>890</sup> The *Naraka*, according to the Hindu texts, is the abode of Lord Yama,<sup>891</sup> and consequently for Queen Yami, too. Many scriptures describe 28 different hells, and each soul whom the Guardian and his cohorts think belongs there is appropriately directed to the correct Hell. However, this is not done in an instant—the soul will first stand before a court (see *fig. 1*), where Yama weighs the virtues and the vices of the deceased. Then he passes a judgment, sending the virtuous to Svarga, or Swarga (Heaven) and the sinners to one of the 28 hells. On the other hand, the Svarga and

---

<sup>883</sup> Thompson, p. 353.

<sup>884</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Anubis>

<sup>885</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Charon\\_%28mythology%29](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Charon_%28mythology%29)

<sup>886</sup> Thompson, 1995, p. 210.

<sup>887</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 211.

<sup>888</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Yama#Hinduism>

<sup>889</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Naraka\\_%28Hinduism%29](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Naraka_%28Hinduism%29)

<sup>890</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>891</sup> *Ibid.*

Naraka are said to be only temporary abodes for the soul, and eventually, the soul is recycled—either as a lower or a higher being, depending on their merits.<sup>892</sup> However, there are a few texts where it says that souls are trapped in a Hell for eternity, deprived of rebirth (I guess the word “deprived” fits here, as being recycled seems like the better alternative—everything is indeed relative).

The *Bhāgavata Purāna* described the location of Naraka and Pitrloka as follows:

**Quote #1:** The Bhagavata Purana describes Naraka as beneath the earth: between the seven realms of the underworld (Patala) and the Garbhodaka Ocean, which is the bottom of the universe. It is located in the South of the universe. Pitrloka, where the dead ancestors (Pitrs) headed by Agniṣvāttā reside, is also located in this region. Yama, the Lord of Naraka, resides in this realm with his assistants. The Devi Bhagavata Purana mentions that Naraka is the southern part of universe, below the earth but above Patala. The Vishnu Purana mentions that it is located below the cosmic waters at the bottom of the universe. The Hindu epics too agree that Naraka is located in the South, the direction which is governed by Yama and is often associated with Death. Pitrloka is considered as the capital of Yama, from where Yama delivers his justice.<sup>893</sup>

As the reader probably may have noticed, locations in the Vedic texts are often described as being twofold—the same place exists somewhere beneath the surface of the Earth but also as a location in the “outside” universe—you can reach them either way. Pitrloka is one such example—it is in the above quote said to be located beneath the Earth, while other texts say it’s a planet. A play with words, which sometimes can be quite telling, could translate Pitr in Pitrloka to Peter, which could furthermore be interpreted as St. Peter, who is holding the keys to the Gates of Heaven. Thus, Pitrloka would translate as *the Place of St. Peter*.

There could be some merit to this wordplay because Pitrloka is indeed a heavenly planet in the Purānas. This is from Srimad Bhagavatam:

**Quote #2:** The inhabitants of Pitrloka are generally men of the karma-kāṇḍīya, or fruitive activities category, who have been transferred there because of their pious activities. They can stay there as long as their descendants offer them viṣṇu-prasāda. Everyone in heavenly planets such as Pitrloka, however, must return to earth after exhausting the effects of his pious acts. As confirmed in Bhagavad-gītā (9.21), kṣīṇe puṇye martya-lokaṁ viśanti: persons who perform pious acts are transferred to higher planets, but when the effects of their pious acts are over, they are again transferred to earth.<sup>894</sup>

---

<sup>892</sup> Anna L. Dallapiccola, (2002). "Naraka". Dictionary of Hindu Lore and Legend. Thames & Hudson. (Subscription required.)

<sup>893</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Naraka\\_%28Hinduism%29#Location](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Naraka_%28Hinduism%29#Location)

<sup>894</sup> Srimad Bhagavatam, Canto 5, SB 5.2.2, Purport. <http://prabhupadabooks.com/sb/5/2/2?d=1>



Pitrloka, in other words, are for the pious ones who follow Lord Vishnu's rules and wishes more or less to the letter by their own choice. It's a reward, just like the Biblical Heaven. Of course, it's just a tease, because in the end you need to return to Earth anyway, being recycled as all the rest of the human soul fragments.

I have tried to find out which star system Pitrloka belongs to, or which star it may be, but the closest I've come to an answer is that it's located south of our own solar system, i.e. in the Southern Hemisphere.<sup>895</sup> This is not particularly helpful, but on the other hand just a curiosa—it really is of no real importance.

However, there are references to Svarga (Heaven) and the Underworld (Netherworld), properly described by Richard L. Thompson, as usual, and I'd like to share what he has to say,

**Quote #3:** The “nether world” is not exactly the region beneath the surface of the earth. According to the Vedic literature, there are three regions known as Svarga, or heaven. These are delineated in relation to the ecliptic, or the orbital path of the sun against the background of fixed stars. There is Divya-svarga (divine heaven), the region of the heavens to the north of the ecliptic; Bhauma-svarga (earthly heaven), in roughly the plane of the ecliptic; and Bila-svarga (subterranean heaven), to the south of the ecliptic. The Bhauma-svarga is sometimes referred to as Bhū-maṇḍala, and it is the “flat earth” mentioned previously...

The “nether-world” is Bila-svarga. It is “out there” in the heavens, but at the same time it can be reached through mystical travel by entering into the earth.<sup>896</sup> The nether regions can also be entered by taking the *pitr-yāna* path, which is said in the *Viṣṇu Purāṇa* to begin near the constellations Scorpio and Sagittarius and extend to the south in the direction of the star Agastya, or Canopus...<sup>897 898</sup>

The Vedas are describing quite well what happens in the Afterlife, and as the reader can see, it corresponds quite well with my own research. Yama (En.ki) is in charge of Heaven and Hell when it comes to the Afterlife, and the Yamadūtas are his “Helpers”, or cohorts, sometimes referred to as the Grays, although most of the Grays who are working with En.ki are just AIF soldiers in “space suits.” They are artificial bodies created by technology, so that they can function interdimensionally *and* dimensionally (in 3-D), in which soul fragments of AIF soldiers are inserted (or inserting themselves) as if they are their real bodies. The “Gray body type” is perfect for withstanding radiation. This is why you can see the Grays go through walls. This third dimension is just a hologram, so it's certainly not a big deal to be able to go through 3-D obstacles. We have been manipulated to believe that it's not possible, and

---

<sup>895</sup> Thompson, 1995, p. 264.

<sup>896</sup> Thompson, 1989, pp. 47-84

<sup>897</sup> Wilson, 1865, pp. 263-68.

<sup>898</sup> Thompson, 1995, pp. 228-29, op. cit.

it's so imprinted in our mass consciousness that it needs a lot of training, will power, intention, and certainty, for us to be able to do it.

According to the Purānas, all humans go through Yama's abode after death. However, it's not only humans who go there, but animals do, too. There they are judged, and as described above, a soul is not freed from *samsara* (the cycle of birth-death-rebirth) just because they have been to Svarga (Heaven) and Naraka (Hell) and served their time there. Each soul *must* sooner or later return to Earth.<sup>899</sup> Yama is assisted by his minister, who is mentioned by name—Chitragupta<sup>900</sup>—*and he maintains the records of all good and evil actions of every living being!*<sup>901</sup> This is, of course, the Vedic texts speaking of the Akashic Records—Chitragupta works as the librarian. Yamadūtas are also assigned to punish sinners in the different kinds of hells.<sup>902</sup>

### III. Description of the Vedic Hells

Early texts don't mention the different hells in any detail, except that they are dark places of evil and a dark, bottomless pit. The *Atharvaveda* talks about a realm of darkness, where murderers are confined after they've died. Other epics also describe Hell in general as a dense jungle without any shade and with no water to drink, and no place to rest. Yama instructs the Yamadūtas in person how to punish certain souls.<sup>903</sup>

Wikipedia has an excellent list of the 28 hells, and what each one of these hells contain in form of punishment and environment. I was reluctant to list them here, but then I decided that it is quite interesting, and I want the reader to take part of it without having to go to Wikipedia, so here they are:

**Tamisra** (darkness): It is intended for a person who grabs another's wealth, wife or children. In this dark realm, he is bound with ropes and starved without food or water. He is beaten and reproached by Yamadutas till he faints.[2][3]

**Andhatamisra** (blind-darkness): Here, a man – who deceives another man and enjoys his wife or children – is tormented to the extent he loses his consciousness and sight. The torture is described as cutting the tree at its roots.[2][3]

**Raurava** (fearful or hell of rurus): As per the Bhagavata Purana and the Devi Bhagavata Purana, it is assigned for a person who cares about his own and his family's good, but harms other living beings and is always envious of others. The living beings hurt by such a man take the form of savage serpent-like beasts called

---

<sup>899</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Naraka\\_%28Hinduism%29#Administration](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Naraka_%28Hinduism%29#Administration)

<sup>900</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Chitragupta>

<sup>901</sup> Ibid.

<sup>902</sup> Bhagavata Purana 5.26

<sup>903</sup> Edward Hopkins (1969). *Epic Mythology*. Motilal Banarasi Dass. pp. 108–9.

rurus and torture this person.[2][3] The Vishnu Purana deems this hell fit for a false witness or one who lies.[4]

**Maharaurava** (great-fearful): A person who indulges at the expense of other beings is afflicted with pain by fierce rurus called kravyadas, who eat his flesh.[2][3]

**Kumbhipaka** (cooked in a pot): A person who cooks animals and birds is cooked alive in boiling oil by Yamadutas here, for as many years as there were hairs on the bodies of their animal victims.[2][3]

**Kalасutra** (thread of Time/Death): The Bhagavata Purana assigns this hell to a murderer of a brahmin (the Hindu priestly caste),[2] while the Devi Bhagavata Purana allocates it for a person who disrespects his parents, elders, ancestors or brahmins.[3] This realm is made entirely of copper and extremely hot, heated by fire from below and the red hot sun from above. Here, the sinner burns from within by hunger and thirst and the smouldering heat outside, whether he sleeps, sits, stands or runs.[2][3]

**Asipatravana/Asipatrakanana** (forest of sword leaves): The Bhagavata Purana and the Devi Bhagavata Purana reserve this hell for a person who digresses from the religious teachings of the Vedas and indulges in heresy.[2][3] The Vishnu Purana states that wanton tree-felling leads to this hell.[4] Yamadutas beat them with whips as they try to run away in the forest where palm trees have swords as leaves. Afflicted with injury of whips and swords, they faint and cry out for help in vain.[2][3]

**Shukaramukha** (hog's mouth): It houses kings or government officials who punish the innocent or grant corporal punishment to a Brahmin. Yamadutas crush him as sugar cane is crushed to extract juice. He will yell and scream in agony, just as the guiltless suffered.[2][3]

**Andhakupa** (well with its mouth hidden): It is the hell where a person who harms others with the intention of malice and harms insects is confined. He is attacked by birds, animals, reptiles, mosquitoes, lice, worms, flies and others, who deprive him of rest and compel him to run hither and thither.[2][3]

**Krimibhojana/Krimibhaksha** (worm-food): As per the Bhagavata Purana and the Devi Bhagavata Purana, it is where a person who does not share his food with guests, elders, children or the gods, and selfishly eats it alone, and he who eats without performing the five yajnas (panchayajna) is chastised.[2][3] The Vishnu Purana states that one who loathes his father, Brahmins or the gods and who destroys jewels is punished here.[4] This hell is a 100,000 yojana lake filled with worms. The sinful person is reduced to a worm, who feeds on other worms, who in turn devour his body for 100,000 years.[2][3]

**Sandansa/Sandamsa** (hell of pincers): The Bhagavata Purana and the Devi Bhagavata Purana state that a person who robs a Brahmin or steals jewels or gold from someone, when not in dire need, is confined to this hell.[2][3] However, the Vishnu Purana tells the violators of vows or rules endure pain here.[4] His body is torn by red-hot iron balls and tongs.[2][3]

**Taptasurmi/Taptamurti** (red-hot iron statue): A man or woman who indulges in illicit sexual relations with a woman or man is beaten by whips and forced to embrace red-hot iron figurines of the opposite sex.[2][3]

**Vajrakantaka-salmali** (the silk-cotton tree with thorns like thunderbolts/vajras): A person who has sexual intercourse with animals or who has excessive coitus is tied to the Vajrakantaka-salmali tree and pulled by Yamadutas so that the thorns tear his body.[2][3]

**Vaitarni/Vaitarna** (to be crossed): It is a river that is believed to lie between Naraka and the earth. This river, which forms the boundary of Naraka, is filled with excreta, urine, pus, blood, hair, nails, bones, marrow, flesh and fat, where fierce aquatic beings eat the person's flesh. As per the Bhagavata Purana and the Devi Bhagavata Purana, a person born in a respectable family – kshatriya (warrior-caste), royal family or government official – who neglects his duty is thrown into this river of hell.[2][3] The Vishnu Purana assigns it to the destroyer of a bee-hive or a town.

**Puyoda** (water of pus): Shudras (workmen-caste) and husbands or sexual partners of lowly women and prostitutes – who live like animals devoid of cleanliness and good behaviour – fall in Puyoda, the ocean of pus, excreta, urine, mucus, saliva and other repugnant things. Here, they are forced to eat these disgusting things.[2][3]

**Pranarodha** (obstruction to life): Some Brahmins, Kshatriyas and Vaishyas (merchant caste) indulge in the sport of hunting with their dogs and donkeys in the forest, resulting in wanton killing of animals. Yamadutas play archery sport with them as the targets in this hell.[2][3]

**Visashana** (murderous): The Bhagavata Purana and the Devi Bhagavata Purana mention that Yamadutas whip a person, who has pride of his rank and wealth and sacrifices animals as a status symbol, and finally kill him.[2][3] The Vishnu Purana associates it with the maker of spears, swords, and other weapons.[4]

**Lalabhaksa** (saliva as food): As per the Bhagavata Purana and the Devi Bhagavata Purana, a Brahmin, a Kshatriya or a Vaishya husband, who forces his wife to drink his semen out of lust and to enforce his control, is thrown in a river of semen, which he is forced to drink.[2][3] The Vishnu Purana disagrees stating that one who eats before offering food to the gods, the ancestors or guests is brought to this hell.[4]

**Sarameyadana** (hell of the sons of Sarama): Plunderers who burn houses and poison people for wealth, and kings and other government officials who grab money of merchants, mass murder or ruin the nation, are cast into this hell. Seven hundred and twenty ferocious dogs, the sons of Sarama, with razor-sharp teeth, prey on them at the behest of Yamadutas.[2][3]

**Avici/Avicimat** (waterless/waveless): A person, who lies on oath or in business, is repeatedly thrown head-first from a 100 yojana high mountain whose sides are stone waves, but without water. His body is continuously broken, but it is made sure that he does not die.[2][3]

**Ayahpana** (iron-drink): Anybody else under oath or a Brahmin who drinks alcohol is punished here. Yamadutas stand on their chests and force them to drink molten-iron.[2][3]

**Ksarakardama** (acidic/saline mud/filth): One who in false pride, does not honour a person higher than him by birth, austerity, knowledge, behaviour, caste or spiritual order, is tortured in this hell. Yamadutas throw him head-first and torment him.[2][3]

**Raksogana-bhojana** (food of Rakshasas): Those who practise human-sacrifice and cannibalism are condemned to this hell. Their victims, in the form of Rakshasas, cut them with sharp knives and swords. The Rakshasas feast on their blood and sing and dance in joy, just as the sinners slaughtered their victims.[2][3]

**Shulaprota** (pierced by sharp pointed spear/dart): Some people give shelter to birds or animals pretending to be their saviours, but then harass them poking with threads, needles or using them like lifeless toys. Also, some people behave the same way to humans, winning their confidence and then killing them with sharp tridents or lances. The bodies of such sinners, fatigued with hunger and thirst, are pierced with sharp, needle-like spears. Ferocious carnivorous birds like vultures and herons tear and gorge their flesh.[2][3]

**Dandasuka** (snakes): Filled with envy and fury, some people harm others like snakes. These are destined to be devoured by five or seven hooded serpents in this hell.[2][3]

**Avata-nirodhana** (confined in a hole): People who imprison others in dark wells, crannies or mountain caves are pushed into this hell, a dark well engulfed with poisonous fumes and smoke that suffocates them.[2][3]

**Paryavartana** (returning): A householder who welcomes guests with cruel glances and abuses them is restrained in this hell. Hard-eyed vultures, herons, crows and similar birds gaze on them and suddenly fly and pluck his eyes.[2][3]

**Sucimukha** (needle-face): An ever-suspicious man is always wary of people trying to grab his wealth. Proud of his money, he sins to gain and to retain it. Yamadutas stitch thread through his whole body in this hell.[2][3]

Though the Vishnu Purana mentions 28 hells, it gives information only about sinners condemned in 21 hells and does not give details about the punishments. The hells described in the Vishnu Purana, but not in the Bhagavata Purana and the Devi Bhagavata Purana are as follows:[4]

**Rodha** (obstruction): A causer of abortion, a murderer of a cow, a plunderer or one who strangles a man is cast here.

**Sukara** (hog): A murderer of a Brahmin, a stealer of gold or an alcoholic and those all associated with them fall into this hell.

**Tala** (padlock): Murder of a Kshatriya or a Vaishya and adultery with wife of a religious leader leads here.

**Taptakumbha** (hot pots): Incest with sister and murderer of an ambassador results in torment in this hell.

**Taptaloha** (hot iron): A wife-seller, a jailer and one who abandons his followers is tortured here.

**Mahajwala** (great-fire): Incest with daughter or daughter-in-law brings one here.

**Lavana** (salt): One who vilifies his guru, people superior to them or the Vedas go to this hell.

**Vimohana** (the place of bewildering): A thief or those who despise prescribed observances are tormented here.

**Krimisha** (hell of insects): One who uses magic to harm others is condemned here.

**Vedhaka** (piercing): The maker of arrows is damned to this hell.

**Adhomukha** (head-inverted): He who takes bribes, an astrologer and he who worships improper objects is cast here.

**Púyaváha** (where matter falls): A Brahmin who sells lac, meat, alcohol, salt; he who commits violence and he who eats sweets without sharing falls in this hell.

**Rudhirándha** (wells of blood): Wrestlers or boxers who commit violence for entertainment, fishermen, followers of bastards, arsonists, poisoners, informants, fortune-tellers, traitors, those who have coitus on sacred taboo days and those who live off their wives' prostitution are cast here.

**Krishna** (dark/black): A fraudster, a trespasser and one who causes impotence is cast into this hell.

**Vahnijwala** (fiery flame): Potters, hunters and shepherds are punished here.

**Shwabhojana** (food of dogs): A religious student who sleeps in the day and one who does not have spiritual knowledge and learns it from children are damned here.<sup>904</sup>

Some of these condemnations are ludicrous—take the last one, *Shwabhojana* as a single example. It doesn't make any logical sense. In the other cases—I am of course against any kind of evil that a person puts upon another, but it really makes you wonder who is the most evil—the perpetrator who died, or the Master (Yama) who is supposed to judge them. It just tells us more about the so-called Devas, and whom we really have to deal with. Even though the above damnations should not necessarily be taken literally (albeit the concept of them may have some truth to it), having someone like Yama being the judge of Heaven and Hell is quite insane. In addition—the AIF uses humans to fight their wars, but also to accomplish certain tasks here on Earth that are highly unethical and often pure evil. Then, when these human souls who ran the errands for their AIF masters die from this Earth plane, they get severely punished in the next world. How insane is that whole set-up? It's evil enough to put this in cuneiforms and other written texts and thereby scare the hell out of humans.

The view on the punishment in Hell by some Hindus is that it's just a temporary abode for the criminal soul, and once the crimes have been compensated for, the soul can return to Earth in a new body. Looking at this viewpoint as something “natural” is of course impossible if you view the Hindu religion from outside looking in. There is no way whatsoever that a soul can be healed from criminal behavior by being tortured in the Afterlife. On the contrary—beware of a souls coming back from Hell because they are more dangerous than ever before. Furthermore, we learn that by having the usual karma applied to the criminal soul, her crimes will be nullified after a visit to Hell. The way it works, according to the Hindu scriptures, is that a criminal who commits a certain type of crimes will in the next lifetime be on the other end of the rope, and thereby be the victim of them same crimes he or she committed in the previous life.<sup>905</sup> That would make a clean slate, and the soul can start all over with more

---

<sup>904</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Naraka\\_%28Hinduism%29#Description\\_of\\_hells](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Naraka_%28Hinduism%29#Description_of_hells)

<sup>905</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Naraka\\_%28Hinduism%29#Narrative.2C\\_social\\_and\\_economic\\_functions](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Naraka_%28Hinduism%29#Narrative.2C_social_and_economic_functions)

ethical lives in the future. Pure logic tells us that this is equally impossible, and grossly simplifies the matter.

#### *IV. Which Soul Goes Where After Death?*

A subject that is often quite loaded, regardless of which religion we choose, is that of suicide. In some cultures it is (or was) appropriate to commit suicide under certain circumstances. This was, for example, the case amongst the Samurais in old Japan if they failed to follow the code for being a Samurai—you were either executed, or you had the choice to commit suicide by throwing yourself in your sword, or by sticking it into your stomach or your heart in order to keep your honor and to earn a better place in the Afterlife. Another form of suicide that was highly supported, and in some cases a requirement, was to die in battle. The Vikings were amongst those who went to battle in order to die so that they could go to Valhalla and share tables with the gods, and drink mead, get drunk, and play around with beautiful women. Vikings were therefore not afraid to die. Sometimes their wives committed ritual suicide as well when they heard that their husband had died in battle in some foreign country.<sup>906</sup> Warriors in ancient India had a similar policy, where the males went to war, unafraid to die, and instead earn a place in the upper echelons of the Vedic Heavens.<sup>907</sup>

Other than that, suicide was, and is not looked upon lightly in the Hindu religion. It produces bad karma. Such souls fall into the lower regions of the Afterlife, called Punnama, where they have to stay for a very long time before they can move on and be recycled again.

Besides suicide, the places where people go after death in the Hindu religion depends on a number of different factors, such as,

**77. Previous deeds.** If people have committed many bad acts in their lives, they go to the lower worlds, or lokas, where they suffer the consequences of these deeds. On the contrary, if they have lived a life where they have been good to others and themselves, they go to the other “higher sun-filled worlds” to enjoy life there.

**78. State of mind** at the time of their death—i.e. what kind of thoughts and desires are predominant in their consciousness just before they die? For example, if they think about what is best for their family, they will go to where their ancestors dwell and will be reborn into that bloodline. If they think about money, they will go to Vishnu and be reborn as a merchant or a trader next time. If they are thinking evil thoughts, they will go to the lower lokas and either repent after

---

<sup>906</sup> [http://www.hinduwebsite.com/hinduism/h\\_death.asp](http://www.hinduwebsite.com/hinduism/h_death.asp)

<sup>907</sup> Ibid.



some time there or sink even deeper. If they are thinking about God most of the time, they will likely go to the highest world.

**79. The time of death.** If they die on the battlefield, for example, they will most likely attain the heaven of the warriors. If they die while performing some pious ritual to praise God, they will go to the highest loka.

**80. The activities of the children.** Will the children follow the tradition of the deceased when it comes to the burial? If not, it is likely that it will delay the journey of the deceased in their afterlife.

**81. The grace of God.** God in the form of a personal deity will often interfere with the destiny of the deceased and change the course of their afterlife. There is said to be instances when God has rescued his devotees from the hands of the messengers of death and placed them in the highest heaven in recognition of their meritorious deeds.<sup>908</sup>

There is, as we can see, certain similarities to New Age beliefs and those taught by channeled messengers, such as the Pleiadians, when they say that your beliefs often determine where you go after you die. If you are a devoted Christian, you may be met by someone who appears as Jesus who will take you to something that looks like the kind of Heaven you have imagined while being alive. There may be angels playing harp for you all day long, and other angels are singing from the sky above, using wings to fly. If a person believes he or she is very bad and evil, and that Hell is his or her only option, there is a chance that this person may go to a place that corresponds with that belief. However, it's all an illusion, and when the person realizes this, the illusion dissolves, and he or she will get a new insight, and thereby go somewhere else, which better corresponds to this new insight. Thoughts are powerful! Whatever the case, the end result is for the person to eventually and inevitably be recycled.

#### *V. Some of Today's Recently Achieved Knowledge was Written in the Vedas*

I have previously written about discarnate souls that are causing more or less problems in the world of the living. The major categories of these kind of discarnate souls, I mentioned are in the following categories,

**The Unquiet Dead.** These are souls that died suddenly—perhaps on the battlefield or in an accident. Some of them who in life never even considered the fact that they would live on after death may not even know that they are dead. Others are afraid of what happened to them and may attach to either someone in the environment whom they know or even some stranger who happens to stand nearby, if that person's

---

<sup>908</sup> [http://www.hinduwebsite.com/hinduism/h\\_death.asp](http://www.hinduwebsite.com/hinduism/h_death.asp)

chakra is wide open and weak. *The Unquiet Dead* are often harmless in the sense that they don't want to cause any evil, but they are still a burden for those who get possessed by them. The person who gets possessed by such a soul may start acting as a "split personality."

**The Mischief Makers.** These are souls who never made it to the tunnel and the light but got stuck in the ether in the nearby vicinity to Earth. They go under the category we call "evil spirits," and they will definitely change the personality in the person they decide to possess, and often they entice that person to make unethical decision that he or she wouldn't make otherwise—such as looking at porn online, being unfaithful, and sometimes even go out stealing things.

**Demons.** These are of course the worst, and they are pretty much what people think about demons in general—they make the possessed person dedicate himself or herself to very dark activities.

The Hindus believe in "ghosts" as well, and they knew about these kinds of possessions already in ancient times. The ancient texts, such as the *Upanishads*,<sup>909</sup> knew about spirits, ghosts, and celestial beings, who are possessing human beings and speaking through them. Just as described in the three categories above, the Hindus believed that some of the possessing spirits are good in nature, while others were there to commit evil.<sup>910</sup> This is interesting because this is knowledge we in general don't have today. If the medical profession—the psychiatric and psychological professions in particular—had this knowledge, they could actually start being able to treat their patients for once.

The burial rite in the Hindu religion is looked upon as the *last sacrifice*. Here they are looking at body and soul separate, and they should be treated separately. The *five elements* need to be properly returned where they belong. Hence, it is important that the body of a Hindu is returned to this physical world and is therefore always cremated. The soul, on the other hand, they believed belongs to the subtle body and comes from the Higher Worlds. Thus, they have a comprehension of avatar and soul, which makes sense, as they have actually been aware of nano-travel for millennia, although they didn't call it that.

The Hindus are limited by their religion, but if they weren't, they would have wonderful tools with which they could heal sick people because they understand quite well the difference between body and soul and the soul's connection with the subtle body. In the western world, where we are not limited by the eastern philosophies as religion, we could do wonders if the medical field wanted to embrace some of the Vedic knowledge. Instead, we are going to see more and more mysterious illnesses develop to which it's hard to find a cure. These are the illnesses of our times, instigated by electronics and cell towers to mention two. Sitting too much in front of a computer or having a cell phone in your pocket, whether it's on or off, will eventually develop

---

<sup>909</sup> Each of a series of Hindu sacred treatises written in Sanskrit *circa* 800–200 BC, expounding the Vedas in predominantly mystical and monistic terms.

<sup>910</sup> [http://www.hinduwebsite.com/hinduism/h\\_death.asp](http://www.hinduwebsite.com/hinduism/h_death.asp)

strange neurological diseases that the medical profession doesn't know what to do with because they don't know the cause of the illness. People will be even more drugged down with medicine that will not help their illnesses, and patients will lose faith in the medical profession. If we here in the Western World only had some of the wisdom of the Eastern philosophies and were able to look at it without religious dogma, we could actually go to the bottom of many diseases and actually cure them instead of drugging the patients down.

## *VI. The Akashic Records and the Vedas*

There are indications that the Akashic Records are of Vedic origins. I can only see that these records can have come into being in one of three ways, 1) The *Original Planners* (Queen Nin and Her son, Prince Ninurta set them up, and the AIF took over the control of the Akashic Records after they invasion, or 2) The Akashic Records were created by the AIF to better keep track of each individual and individuals' every thought and decision from the first incarnation up to today's date in order to have total control over all of us. This way, the AIF would not only know exactly who each of us is, but also everything about our personalities across the lines of time. We live all lives simultaneously, and each soul fragment has its own personality, as we just discussed, or 3) The Akashic Records is a myth and doesn't exist.

I believe we can throw out option number 3 right away—there is enough evidence that they actually do exist in one form or another. I also think we can throw out option number 1—the Original Planners had no use for Akashic Records, and they were not about the control of souls. That would have gone against the very purpose of the creation of Earth and the *Living Library*. They may have wanted some kind of registration of all the different species here in 3-D, but I don't think it would have gone further than that. What then remains is option number 2, which I believe makes the most sense. The AIF are the ones who really need something like an Akashic Record. Hence, I agree with Jeffrey A. Marks, who wrote the series of books in two volumes, *The Afterlife Interviews* Volume 1 and Volume 2. Mr. Marks is a psychic, and just as Dr. Michael Newton, he interviewed a number of people and got connected to these peoples' inner memories about the Afterlife and all their experiences in those realms. It's an interesting read and coincides in many ways with Dr. Newton's regression therapy sessions. The following passage is from Mark's book series, Vol. 1.

**Quote #4:** The more revealed [by the souls in the interviews] about the simultaneous personalities and connections to them, the more they explained about the need for the Akashic Record. The Akashic Record is the name given to the compendium of cosmic knowledge encoded in the non-physical plane of existence containing all the history and recorded thoughts of humanity—like a library in the “Mind of God.” One could also think of it as a dimension of consciousness that contains a vibrational record of every soul and its journey. The concept goes back to Vedic times (and the name derives from the Sanskrit for “sky,” “space,” or “ether”) but was popularized by the Theosophists in the nineteenth century. As it turns out, the existence of this

“library” is validated by the spirits, and they tell how it is quite necessary when it comes to dealing with simultaneous/reincarnational personalities. As described by the spirits, the Akashic Records allows for a small degree of separation when looking at the interconnected soul or a past or future life...<sup>911</sup>

If what Marks found out in his interviews about the Akashic Records is correct, it strengthens my point. These spirits (or soul fragments, rather) talk about that these records are necessary when dealing with humanity and their “simultaneous/reincarnational personalities.” In other dimensions, this may not be necessary. Because we humans have amnesia and live in a “boxed-in” reality, it seems like the Akashic Record for each individual is an intermediary between the soul fragments here on Earth and the Oversoul, who is learning from the lessons the fragments have, and which via the Oversoul are “reported” to the Highest Spirit (the Divine Feminine). Also (again, if Marks is correct), the mentioning of “reincarnational personalities” has everything to do with the AIF—previous humans on Earth did not reincarnate.

## VII. Karma, and how we are Affected by a “Shadow Planet”

In the Vedas, *Graha* is a “cosmic influencer” on the living beings living on Mother Gaia (Earth). In Hindu astrology, the *Navagraha* represents *nine stars*, which are some of these major influencers.<sup>912</sup> In Hinduism, the term “star” is often equivalent to planet, so in this case, the Navagraha is simply the term for the nine planets in our solar system. According to some sources, the Grahas are the *markers of influence* pointing out the *karmic* influence on the behavior of living beings, who live in this particular sphere of influence.

To make it easier to comprehend, it can be compared to modern day traffic signs. The traffic signals that change between red and green control the flow of energy in regards to traffic in order to prevent a collision of energies. The same principle can be said to be used in regards to Grahas, as we soon will see.

Most Grahas are malevolent in their behavior, albeit a few of them are considered being good. There is a book called *The Puranic Encyclopedia*,<sup>913</sup> which has a list of different Grahas (spirits or spiritual entities), and how they influence us in our daily lives.

---

<sup>911</sup> Jeffrey A. Marks, ©2012, “The Afterlife Interviews” Part 1, pp. 119-20, op. cit.

<sup>912</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Navagraha>

<sup>913</sup> <https://ia802606.us.archive.org/17/items/puranicencyclopedia00maniuoft/puranicencyclopedia00maniuoft.pdf>



Fig. 3a (upper row) and Fig. 3b (lower row). Navagraha, British Museum; originally from Konark, Orissa. From left (upper row): Surya, Chandra, Mangala, Budha, and Brihaspati. From left (lower row): Shukra, Shani, Rahu, and Ketu.

*Rahu* (fig. 3b, third from the left) is a severed head of an Asura. He is one of the Navagrahas (nine planets) in Vedic astrology, and he is paired up with *Ketu* (fig. 3b, fourth from the left). Astronomically, Rahu and Ketu denote the point of intersection of the path of the Sun and the Moon as they move on the celestial sphere. Hence, Rahu and Ketu, respectively, are called the north and the south Lunar Nodes.



In Vedic astrology, Rahu Dasha is a time period that lasts for 18 years, and it's good and bad depending on the position of the planets.<sup>914</sup> For example, which planet is controlling him or her? Rahu Dasha is favorable when it comes to worshipping a god or a goddess, as well. Rahu is especially pleased when someone is worshipping the Goddess Durga. Durga is another name for Mother Goddess, but we also know that when the AIF is referring to the Goddess, they have their own deity who has hijacked the name or the term. As we will see later, Rahu is another name for Marduk, so the Goddess he is so pleased to have people worshipping is no other than Ereškigal. Moreover, the real Goddess do not want to have anything to do with worship. That, to Her, is giving away ones power—power that is rightly designated to the person who is worshipping.

Fig. 4. Ketu (left) with his fish tail.

“Rahu is seen as an Asura or demon who does his best to plunge any area of life he controls into chaos, mystery, and cruelty. He is associated with the world of material manifestation and worldly desire, as well as random, uncontrolled growth without wisdom or understanding.”<sup>915</sup>

This is immediately making an association with Marduk, as these are his characteristics. However, there is more evidence that Rahu is Marduk. We shall soon get into that and is the reason why I bring this up—it's a very important point. We can already now see how Rahu is controlling our everyday life, but there is more.

Ketu is someone we will recognize from previous papers, as he is associated with someone called the *Meena Avatar*, who is a “fish incarnation” of Vishnu<sup>916</sup> (Oannes and Dagon come to mind). Ketu represents karma—both good and bad<sup>917</sup> and is also about losing the material existence and substitute it with a spiritual. As we can see, this reminds us a lot about what is happening in parts of the New Age Movement—

---

<sup>914</sup> <http://www.rahu.in/mahadasha.html>

<sup>915</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Rahu#Astrology>

<sup>916</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ketu\\_%28mythology%29](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ketu_%28mythology%29)

<sup>917</sup> Ibid.

the material world is “evil” while the spiritual world is “good;” in other words, he turns us into a more “godlike” existence, perhaps irrelevant to *which* god we embrace—after all, each and every god in the pantheon of Homo sapiens has at the same time been in the pantheon of the AIF, so it really doesn’t matter. Gurus, in that sense, have the same function as Ascended Masters or any mediator between God and the individual. Thus, we again recognize how New Age beliefs are built upon Vedic literature and that the Vedas definitely are the forerunners to much of the spiritual movement of today—unbeknownst to many practitioners. Even if it was known, the practitioner may not find anything odd with it because they wouldn’t have done the background research that I have. My own hope is not for mankind to abandon the material world and embrace the spiritual realms alone, but to see us embrace them both in a healthy symbiosis. After all, that’s how we lived our lives in our previous existence—before the AIF arrived.

Here comes the particularly interesting part, however. *Ketu is generally referred to as a shadow planet!*<sup>918</sup> It is commonly believed that Ketu in this aspect has a tremendous impact on human lives, but also the whole creation! In some special circumstances, his impact can help somebody to achieve the “zenith of fame.” Ketu is often depicted with a gem or a star on his head, which symbolizes a mystery light.

The above paragraph is telling us a few important things. It tells us that when a person reaches the zenith of stardom, it may not always be of the person’s own merit—he or she may have had help from the world that we cannot see—the “shadow world.” Thus, why is a world famous movie actor or a rock musician considered being a “star?” Also, why is such a person, if tremendously successful, getting a star on Hollywood Boulevard? Lord Vishnu is choosing whom he wants to reach *stardom*, and it’s accomplished from other dimensions. Albeit I believe it’s totally possible to get inspiration from the Higher Realms as an actor, composer, musician, painter, writer, or as any other creative being, there is also a “conspiracy” behind the scenes that can’t be proven because it’s not visible. This is why some creative persons, in spite of making great art, is not succeeding, while others (think Lady Gaga and those types of “artists”) are making it big—they are specially chosen and selected for their roles.

Another thing that comes to mind when we look into Ketu is what the “shadow world” or “shadow planet” represents. It represents the supernatural—it represents magic, and in this case also the karmic connection between good and evil. It represents something that is there, but cannot physically be seen. We now start to see how shadow planets (the unseen) is interacting with our everyday lives via Lunar Nodes, i.e. Nakshatras (see [Fifth Level of Learning, Paper #10](#)). In other words, we begin to learn how dark matter and dark energy interplays with the everyday, physical world. They are not just different realms from each other, but they interact, and the unseen interacts much more than we have ever been aware of.

---

<sup>918</sup> Ibid.

Now, who is Ketu? In ancient Tamil astrological script<sup>919</sup> we get clear indications that he is an incarnation of Indra,<sup>920</sup> and we know since before that Indra equates Marduk. As usual, En.ki and Marduk take on the other's characteristics at times, which makes it sometimes hard to distinguish between the two, but by doing a little research on it one can quite clearly see how one of them takes on the role of the other. The deeper we dig, we will notice this phenomenon more and more often, as if they were one and the same but wish to give the impression that they are not. In these papers, I will not prove it one way or the other—that would be a task either for some future work or the work of someone else. Anyway, we are told that during a battle with some Asuras, Indra was defeated and took on a more passive role as Ketu. Interestingly, Marduk was in Egypt at times known as Amen, which is said to mean “hidden” or “unseen,” as in *Amen Ra*. Indra is also, as a deity, connected with some Indo-European gods that are either connected with storm and thunder, such as Thor, Perun, and Zeus, or as gods of intoxicating drinks, such as Dionysus in Greece.

In Hindu tradition, Rahu is a severed head of an Asura that swallows the Sun, and thus creates eclipses. He is depicted in art as a serpent without a body, riding a chariot drawn by eight black horses. Furthermore, he is one of the Navagrahas (representing the nine planets) in Vedic astrology, and is paired with Ketu. This analogy may also be looked at as symbols of the “black sun” and the “ordinary sun.”

However, most importantly, Ketu and Rahu are controlling our Earthly, 3-D existence from the “shadow planet,” or “shadow sun,” which equates the “black sun.” Sun and planet in Vedic texts are often interchangeable. From this stems karma, which in ways we humans have a hard time grasping is originating from the KHAA, from which they manipulate our psyche to agree with the concept of good and evil. By playing off on humans' rich emotional life and well developed emotional body they can thus manipulate us into getting a bad conscience for things we are doing, which in turn forces us to come back to this controlled physical reality to make up for our wrongdoings.

As the reader more and more can see, we are controlled by karma, and by making us believe that everything is karmic, the AIF has an easier time controlling even the Afterlife because we humans are to a large degree controlling it ourselves by creating a rest place in which we spend “time” pondering our previous life—deciding what we did right and what we did wrong. Our emotional body—still intact in the Afterlife—has since long been manipulated into believing that it's necessary to come back to Earth until our karmic cycle is complete (which is unlikely that it ever will be because we are creating new karmic acts as we go along with our lives). Thereby, we are trapping ourselves unnecessarily, while the AIF is more or less just sitting in the

---

<sup>919</sup> The Tamil script is an abugida script that is used by the Tamil people in India, Sri Lanka, Malaysia and elsewhere, to write the Tamil language, as well as to write the liturgical language Sanskrit, using consonants and diacritics not represented in the Tamil alphabet. Certain minority languages such as Saurashtra, Badaga, Irula, and Paniya are also written in the Tamil script (see [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Tamil\\_script](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Tamil_script)).

<sup>920</sup> Ibid.



background, watching it all happen before their very eyes, patting each other's backs, bragging about how clever they are and how stupid humanity is.

### VIII. Beings in Charge of our Chakras and Kundalini

Surya, who is another aspect of Lord Shiva, Indra, and Ketu, etc., is the chief solar deity in Hindu religion. The term *Surya*, in addition to that it refers to a being, is also the general reference to the Sun.<sup>921</sup> Being the chief solar deity, he is thus also the chief of the Navagraha—the “Classical planets” (just as Marduk is referred to as being the main solar deity in Mesopotamia and Babylon). The Classical planets are the Sun, the Moon, Mercury, Venus, Mars, Jupiter, and Saturn. The Navagraha are very important ingredients in Hindu astrology.

As described in previous section, the chariot is having some importance in this tradition—Ketu is said to have been riding a chariot with eight black horses. Surya, however, does it a little differently—he is riding a chariot with seven horses, or one horse with seven heads.<sup>922</sup> This represents the rainbow, but also *the seven chakras!*<sup>923</sup>

It is an interesting, but also quite disturbing discovery that the AIF, here represented by Surya, is in charge of our chakras! In the scheme of things, it certainly makes sense, but to see it in writing makes it even more real. With this in mind, let us investigate further, beginning with the Kundalini.

**Quote #5:** Kundalini (Sanskrit kuṇḍalinī, कुण्डलिनी, About this sound pronunciation (help·info)) stems from yogic philosophy as a form of shakti or "corporeal energy".[1] Kundalini is described within Eastern religious, or spiritual tradition as an indwelling spiritual energy that can be awakened in order to purify the subtle system and ultimately to bestow the state of Yoga, or divine union upon the seeker of truth".[2][3] The Yoga Upanishads describe Kundalini as lying "coiled" at the base of the spine, represented as either a goddess or sleeping serpent waiting to be awakened. In modern commentaries, Kundalini has been called an unconscious, instinctive or libidinal force.[1][4][5]

It is reported that Kundalini awakening results in deep meditation, enlightenment and bliss.[6] This awakening involves the Kundalini physically moving up the central channel to reside within the Sahasrara Chakra at the top of the head. This movement of Kundalini is felt by the presence of a cool or, in the case of imbalance, a warm breeze across the palms of the hands or the soles of the feet.[3][7][8][9] Many systems of yoga focus on the awakening of Kundalini through meditation, pranayama breathing, the practice of asana and chanting of mantras.[6] In physical

---

<sup>921</sup> Alexandra Anna Enrica van der Geer (2008), “Animals in Stone: Indian Mammals Sculptured Through Time,” pp. 236 and onward.

<sup>922</sup> Eva Rudy Jansen, “The Book of Hindu Imagery: Gods, Manifestations and Their Meaning,” p. 65.

<sup>923</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Surya>

terms, one commonly reports the Kundalini experience to be a feeling of electric current running along the spine.[10][11][12]

Some academics have coined the term "Kundalini syndrome" to refer to physical or psychological problems arising from experiences traditionally associated with Kundalini awakening.<sup>924</sup>

Here it says, as it does in many other references to the Kundalini, that it is wrapped around our spine, waiting to be awoken. It represents the Goddess or the sleeping serpent, depending on which philosophy we subscribe to.



Fig. 5. Kundalini Chakra Diagram.

The seven chakras are, as most of us know, connected directly to the Kundalini, and the chakras are, as we learned when we discussed Surya above, connected to the Sun because Surya is in charge of the chakras, and he is the Chief Sun Deity.

Another source goes into more details about this:

**Quote #6:** Surya's seven horses also represent the seven chakras in the chakras (spiritual centers in the subtle body or sukshma sharira), the blossoming of which leads to the rising of the power of Kundalini or the serpentine energy residing within us.<sup>925</sup>

Thus we see that the seven horses, or the horse with seven heads, represents a spiritual part of humanity—the seven chakras. This gives us the term “Spirit Horses”

---

<sup>924</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Kundalini>

<sup>925</sup> [http://www.dollsofindia.com/library/hindu\\_vahanas/](http://www.dollsofindia.com/library/hindu_vahanas/)

or “Horsemen.” In addition, there is also an Egyptian link to this (it will be a longer quote, but it’s helpful if the reader reads through it).

**Quote #7:** The Uraeus (/jə'riəs/;[1] plural Uraei or Uraeuses; from the Greek οὐραῖος, ouraios, "on its tail"; from Egyptian j' r.t (iaret), "rearing cobra") is the stylized, upright form of an Egyptian cobra (asp, serpent, or snake), used as a symbol of sovereignty, royalty, deity, and divine authority in ancient Egypt.

The Uraeus is a symbol for the goddess Wadjet, who was one of the earliest Egyptian deities and who often was depicted as a cobra. The center of her cult was in Per-Wadjet, later called Buto by the Greeks.[2] She became the patroness of the Nile Delta and the protector of all of Lower Egypt. The pharaohs wore the Uraeus as a head ornament: either with the body of Wadjet atop the head, or as a crown encircling the head; this indicated Wadjet's protection and reinforced the pharaoh's claim over the land. In whatever manner that the Uraeus was displayed upon the pharaoh's head, it was, in effect, part of the pharaoh's crown. The pharaoh was recognized only by wearing the Uraeus, which conveyed legitimacy to the ruler. There is evidence for this tradition even in the Old Kingdom during the third millennium BCE. Several goddesses associated with or being considered aspects of Wadjet are depicted wearing the Uraeus also.

At the time of the unification of Egypt, the image of Nekhbet, who was represented as a white vulture and held the same position as the patron of Upper Egypt, joined the image of Wadjet on the Uraeus that would encircle the crown of the pharaohs who ruled the unified Egypt. The importance of their separate cults kept them from becoming merged as with so many Egyptian deities. Together, they were known as The Two Ladies, who became the joint protectors and patrons of the unified Egypt.

Later, the pharaohs were seen as a manifestation of the sun god Ra, and so it also was believed that the Uraeus protected them by spitting fire on their enemies from the fiery eye of the goddess. In some mythological works, the eyes of Ra are said to be uraei. Wadjets existed long before the rise of this cult when they originated as the eye of Wadjet as cobra and are the name of the symbols also called the Eye of the Moon, Eye of Hathor, the Eye of Horus, and the Eye of Ra—depending upon the dates of the references to the symbols.

As the Uraeus was seen as a royal symbol, Horus and Set were also depicted wearing the symbol on their crowns. In early mythology, Horus would have been the name given to any king as part of the many titles taken, being identified as the son of the goddess. According to the later mythology of Re, the first Uraeus was said to have been created by the goddess Isis, who formed it from the dust of the earth and the spittle of the then-current sun deity. In this version of the mythology, the Uraeus

was the instrument with which Isis gained the throne of Egypt for Osiris. Isis is associated with and may be considered an aspect of Wadjet.<sup>926</sup>

The *Uraeus* is the equivalent to the cobra (serpent) in Egypt, and it has a direct link to the Kundalini. Thus, we now understand why the Egyptian pharaohs had a headdress depicting a cobra (*fig. 6*).



Fig. 6a. Egyptian Pharaoh headdress with the cobra coming out of his forehead. Moreover, the entire headdress denotes that of a cobra when the pharaoh is pictured facing front.

The cobra is also a symbol for one of the earliest Egyptian deities—Wadjet. The vulture, in *fig. 6b* depicted to the right on the forehead (seen from the Pharaoh's perspective), is the image of another goddess—Nekhbet. We also learn here that the first Uraeus may have been created by Isis, and that she is another aspect of Wadjet.

Now, let's go into what connections we have thus far, after we have learned about this Egyptian connection. Uraeus is linked to Wadjet/Isis, and further to Hathor, Horus, and Ra. This means that we have a link to Surya from being a Sun god, and via Kundalini and Spirit Horses (chakras). In Egypt we also see how these horses are controlled by Ra/Surya. Hence, the Seven Horsemen equal the seven chakras, and the

---

<sup>926</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Uraeus>

eighth horse controls the other seven (the Sun god being the eighth horse). In other words, the Sun god controls the seven chakras.<sup>927</sup>



Fig. 6b. Tutankhamun's headdress.

There is more we need to cover here in order for people to understand what they are talking about in regards to chakras and Kundalini. It's not that we shouldn't touch on these subjects when we evolve as a species, but there is, as always, a fine line between liberation and imprisonment. If we don't know this, how can we possibly liberate ourselves? Therefore, let's continue and reveal some more imperative information.

This paper is mainly about death and the Afterlife, but I also want to extend it to enlightenment and control of both life and death. In the bigger scheme it is all

---

<sup>927</sup> We learned in the "First Level of Learning" that there are actually twelve chakras, but that is irrelevant in this paper because if the first seven chakras, having to do with the physical body, are controlled by the Invaders, we cannot reach the remaining five anyway. At least, that must be how the AIF sees it.

connected and meant to keep us in check—regardless how clever we think we are when we are trying to enlighten ourselves and reach higher states of consciousness.

In New Age, but even in many teachings in general about enlightenment, we are today talking about the “third eye,” located inside our foreheads, where the pineal gland is. This is also known as the sixth chakra, and we are under the impression that we should use our third eye to perceive things that are outside our normal range of reality, i.e. the Third Dimension. However, we can also clearly see that where the third eye is located, there are cobras (snakes) and vultures (birds) coming out—as can be seen in the old pharaohs headdresses. What are the snakes and the bird (tribe) associated with? En.ki and the AIF. Isn’t there something odd with that picture? Well, we can say, the old pharaohs were certainly initiated in ancient secret societies, and they knew about the pineal gland and the third eye. It’s as simple as that—nothing strange with it. OK, let’s move on and we’ll see if that is correct or not.

The Nagas are known as the “Snake People,” and many of them are also known to live underground, in the vicinity of King Nergal and Queen Ereškigal—they are said to be the servants to the king and the queen, as we’ve discussed earlier. Let’s see if the Vedas have some connection to Nergal and Ereškigal.

They do—in fact, more than one, which can be expected. We have mentioned that connection before, such as Kali being equated to Ereškigal and Kala to Nergal. Other connections are Kadru as the Mother of the Nagas and consort to Kashyapa,<sup>928</sup> who we know is an Avatar of Vishnu. Kadru would therefore easily be associated with Ereškigal.

Who then is the King of the Nagas—the Snake People? After not too much effort, we find out that the King of the Nagas is one of the primal beings of creation (according to some), and according to *Bhāgavata Purāṇa*, the King is the Avatar to the Supreme God, known as Narayana. Narayana is also known as Vishnu and Hari.<sup>929</sup>

*Ananta* is the celestial snake, on which Lord Vishnu reclines.<sup>930</sup> If we look up Ananta, this term means “endless,” “limitless,” or “eternal” and “infinite.”<sup>931</sup>

In other words, we find snakes and snake people being quite common concepts in the Hindu religion. Ultimately, the snake or serpent is associated with Lucifer and the Garden of Edin, of course.

We also have a Trinity in the Vedas, exactly like we do in the Christian religion and elsewhere. In Hinduism, it takes form out of the term *Trimurti*. The Trimurti represents the cosmic functions of “creation,” “maintenance,” and “destruction,” and are personified by Brahma the Creator, Vishnu the Maintainer, and Shiva the Destroyer or Transformer. This trinity is also called the Hindu Triad, or the Hindu Trinity—all having the same meaning of three in One. Furthermore, the Vedas tell us that “Vishnu is also venerated as Mukunda, which means God who is the giver of mukti

---

<sup>928</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Kadru>

<sup>929</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Narayana>

<sup>930</sup> Ibid.

<sup>931</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ananta\\_%28infinite%29](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ananta_%28infinite%29)

or moksha (liberation from the cycle of rebirths) to his devotees or the worthy ones who deserve salvation from the material world.”<sup>932</sup>

This is telling us that Lord Vishnu is the one responsible for liberating us from the material world (in this case, 3-D here on Earth—the Prison Planet)—*but only for those who are his devotees, or for those are worthy to deserve salvation from the material world!* The rest of us are thrown to the wolves, literally and figuratively speaking, and get stuck in the recycling dramas, eons upon eons to come.

Then, if we take this a little further, we get to this:

**Quote #8:** In Hinduism, **Bhakti** (also spelled Bhakthi; Sanskrit: भक्ति, literally meaning "portion, share", from the root bhaj- "to partake in, to receive one's share"[1]) refers to religious devotion of a devotee in the worship of the divine. Within monotheistic Hinduism, it is the love felt by the worshipper towards the personal God, a concept expressed in Hindu theology as Iṣṭa-devatā (also as Svayam Bhagavan in Gaudiya Vaishnavism).<sup>933</sup>

Finally, let's look at *Svayam Bhagavan*:

**Quote #9: Svayam Bhagavan** (IAST svayam bhagavān, "The Lord" or "The Lord Himself") is a Sanskrit theological term for the concept of absolute representation of God as Bhagavan within Hinduism. He is the One eternal Supreme Being called Brahma, Vishnu, Shiva and Trimurti.<sup>934</sup>

As we can see from the above quotes, Lord Vishnu is controlling *everything*—including *enlightenment!*

This is one reason why I have a hard time accepting the idea that we must wait with evolving to the next levels of consciousness until the rest of humanity has come to the same level. Doesn't that sound as something someone would say who embraces Vishnu's/En.ki's manipulative system? If the AIF controls enlightenment, wouldn't their greatest fear be that the entire humanity—or at least the majority—would see how the trap is constructed and manage to escape or take back what is rightfully theirs? Then, as an oxymoron—wouldn't the AIF want everybody to wait for each other, so that the AIF could continue controlling and defeating those who were on their way to “make it?” Of course they would! They'd rather see a few people escape here and there, while they dedicate time to setting up the world they want the rest to live in. If we all waited for the rest to wake up, no one would escape the trap or be able to take back what is theirs. The way I see it is that those who are awake, educate as many as you can, and then move on in whatever direction you please. To tell people to wait is a concept that definitely comes from institutions, such as the NSA, and are put out on the

---

<sup>932</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Vishnu>

<sup>933</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Bhakti>

<sup>934</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Svayam\\_Bhagavan](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Svayam_Bhagavan)



Internet to make people feeling bad about themselves and thus halting their progress. We will talk more about this at a later point here in the Fifth Level of Learning.

Another thing I believe we have seen through by now is how En.ki and his son are setting up scenarios leading to traps for us to fall into. For example, we read in the Vedas how the Supreme God (Vishnu in most cases) manifests here on Earth through Avatars across various ages and time periods to save mankind from evil beings, such as the Asuras, and Avatars of Shiva's. It often looks like Vishnu is a friend of

humanity, while Shiva is not. In reality, it's just a game they play with us because we are considered too stupid to see through it. Vishnu and Shiva are never enemies, and Vishnu is *not* a friend of mankind—it's all mind games! John Lennon saw it already in the 1970s, and he was taken out.

Fig. 7. John Lennon

After Lucifer's Rebellion, and just before the Galactic Wars started for real, we know that En.ki fled to the Pleiades—or to the Aldebaran star system in the Constellation of Taurus to be more precise. We have discussed this on a few occasions. However, Aldebaran is just one of several outposts that En.ki set up for himself, his son, and those who serve them. There is another one, which has caught my interest as well.

**Quote #10:** According to the extant Hindu texts and traditions, Lord Vishnu is considered to be resident in the direction of the "Makara Rashi" (the "Shravana Nakshatra"), which is about coincident with the Capricorn constellation. In some of the extant Puranas, and Vaishnava traditions, Vishnu's eye is considered to be situated at the infinitely distant Southern Celestial Pole.<sup>935</sup>

Before I comment, let's look at this, too:

**Quote #11:** Despite its faintness, Capricornus has one of the oldest mythological associations, having been consistently represented as a hybrid of a goat and a fish

---

<sup>935</sup> David Gordon White, (2010-07-15), "Sinister Yogis."



since the Middle Bronze Age. First attested in depictions on a cylinder-seal from around the 21st century BC,[6] it was explicitly recorded in the Babylonian star catalogues as MULSUḪUR.MAŠ "The Goat-Fish" before 1000 BC. The constellation was a symbol of the god Ea and in the Early Bronze Age marked the winter solstice.<sup>936</sup>



Fig. 8. The Constellation of Capricornus with Aquila to the right and Aquarius on top.

Capricorn is here presented as a pretty solid stronghold of Vishnu's. Interestingly, Capricorn is quite close, in the near right, to Aquila—another AIF domain we've mentioned before in regards to the Bird Tribe—or the part of the Bird Tribe that rebelled and since then has worked close with En.ki. Let's revisit Garuda, who is (if the reader remembers) one of Shiva's Avatars in the gestalt of a member of the Bird Tribe—in this case, a giant bird. However, there is more to it:

**Quote #12:** The Garuda (Sanskrit: गरुड garuḍa) is a large mythical bird, bird-like creature, or humanoid bird that appears in both Hindu and Buddhist mythology.

---

<sup>936</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Capricornus#History\\_and\\_mythology](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Capricornus#History_and_mythology)

Garuda is the mount (vahana) of the Lord Vishnu. Garuda is the Hindu name for the constellation Aquila.<sup>937</sup>

Thus, Garuda is also the Hindu name for the Aquila Constellation. Next to Capricorn, also associated with Vishnu/En.ki, is the constellation of Aquarius (*fig. 8*). This is all just to show the reader how widespread Lucifer's Empire is, both in the Northern and Southern hemispheres. On the other hand, we need to remember that what we see, and what the AIF wants us to see, is only 4% of the Universe, and therefore it looks like his Empire is grander than it actually is. Nonetheless, fact remains that much damage has been done in our universe and beyond by these patriarchal warrior races. Additionally, they are also taking help from the KHAA in order to keep us confused and limited.

What it seems to me, though, is that at least parts of their Empire is shaking in its foundations because they have a harder and harder time to keep their own Minions in check. Over the recent past, nearly three dozens of International Bankers have committed "suicide!" As usual, they are rather "suicided," meaning that they were actually taken out by the AIF. Something like that can be done for different reasons, such as the bankers knew too much, i.e. they started doing research, and realized that they were fooled, just like everybody else, and wanted to go public with it. Another reason would be that these high level bankers were made examples out of, so the rest of the Minions keep their mouths shut. Whatever the reason is in this case, it is a sign that something is not right at the Illuminati levels.

## *IX. Exit Plan*

Despite a lot of subjects covered in this paper alone, the summary of summaries would perhaps be that all humans from now on need an *exit plan!* This means that when the day comes when we die from this Earth the next time, we have a plan as of where to go and what to do. I can't stress enough how important this is! If we don't bother to have one, we will once again be drawn into En.ki's Recycling Station, and with full amnesia we will have to endure yet another lifetime having to figure things out. Well, most probably it will not be only one lifetime but a series of them. I can imagine that those of us who have figured things out to an extent that is uncomfortable for the AIF will not get another chance the next lifetime to reconnect the dots—at least not as easily as it was in this current life. I would be very surprised if the AIF didn't make sure of that if they catch us and get us into their system again. I'm sure they would make certain that our forgetfulness mechanism will be set into full capacity. I don't think any of us would want that.

---

<sup>937</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Garuda>

I am not mentioning this to scare anybody—it's just pure logic. Wouldn't you, if you were the AIF, make sure that the next time around the evolved soul would have a very difficult time remembering anything? Wouldn't you implant that soul fragment with false data?

Hence, I suggest that the reader already today starts thinking about an exit plan. This is important because who knows when your day will come? You may live many decades still, or you may die tomorrow—therefore, it's much better to be safe than sorry. I can guarantee you that it's not enough to “hope for the best.” When you need groceries, you don't “hope” that the groceries will show up—you plan for your purchase and perhaps even make a list. The same thing applies here. The way to do it, with the knowledge you have, would be to think about exactly where you want to go and how you want to get there.

As mentioned earlier, you can think yourself to a certain place, and once you're separated from the silver-chord, which connects your astral bodies with your physical body, you can think those thoughts, put intention behind them, and you will be at your destination in a blink of an eye. What you want to do and where you want to go is your decision and your decision alone. Let no one manipulate you in the astral planes—either disregard such beings, or tell them that you appreciate their willingness to assist, but this time you want to do it differently. They won't take you if you express your free will.

Then, pass through the Grid, which you will have “above” you, and well outside of it the real Universe will open up before you. I have heard that this will be the most fantastic moment in your life as a spiritual being! You will be in the KHAA, and you will see the trap for what it is! From thereon you are free to think your way across the Multiverse, and you are free to create whatever you wish that gives you joy. You can spend time alone, or you can spend it with other likeminded beings and create something together with them—it's up to you. You can also go to Orion, and as a human being they will let you in, unless you are a criminal or a person who most likely will create chaos.

All you need to do to achieve this is to have a solid exit plan. You must know what you want so that you're not in doubt when the day comes for your departure. On that day, you think yourself to the space and time where you want to go, and you put a strong intention behind your thought. You will notice that you will reach your destination much easier than if you would get into your car and drive to the grocery store. The Universe is a great place for beings that have good intentions and know what they want.

---

Wes Penre, Thursday, November 27, 2014

---

## PAPER 14: THE END OF KALI YUGA—WHEN WORLD RELIGIONS BECOME ONE

### *I. In Extraordinary Times, Religious Saviors are Promoted*

No one can deny that we indeed live in turbulent times! The year 2012 has passed, and the alignment with the Galactic Center has happened. Time that sped up a million-fold has slowed down, so in that sense we've been given a break. However, this doesn't mean that the world has stopped. The Global Elite is still working behind the scenes—actually more frenetically than perhaps ever before, sweating bullets while they are taking orders from the extraterrestrials, who command them to do this or that within a target frame that seems impossible. For the ETs, nothing is considered impossible, though, and if one of their Minions feel that they can't accomplish their goal they are dispensable, and they know it. In fact, they know it very well now, after so many bankers have been suicided.<sup>938</sup> Not all of these incidents have made it to the front pages of the newspapers, and sometimes we had to look at the back pages or somewhere in the middle of the paper to find it, but it was there.

Events like these send messages all the way down the line—not only in the financial and banking businesses but also amongst politicians and other officials. Even people in the entertainment industry are scared. Robin Williams—a beloved actor by many—hanged himself (or was he suicided, too? Well, some say he had ADHD and was bipolar, which could be true, but which Hollywood star isn't, and how did they attain those conditions? Has anybody heard of trauma-based mind-control?). Suicides like that—especially hanging—are highly symbolic. First, keep in mind that you don't make it big in Hollywood or in the music industry unless you have “sold your soul,” as it were. You can do that in many ways, but trauma-based mind-control is the method very often used. It's fairly effective, although some victims break down at times and start talking—John Lennon was probably a very good example of that. Hanging, however, is sending a very clear message amongst the occultists, i.e. most of the people engaged in the entertainment industry. It has direct connection to the “Hanged Man” in the Tarot Card, and it tells the rest of the industry to keep themselves in check. Robin Williams was, without much doubt, a sacrifice. It is really fantastic what the Elite can do before our very eyes, and we have no clue. Sometimes it's enough that such a person gets a phone call with a trigger word, and then he or she knows what to do—“where did I put the rope, again?” Or, “maybe I should take a bath and lay down with my face pointing down in the water!”

---

<sup>938</sup> <https://www.google.com/#q=bankers+commit+suicide>

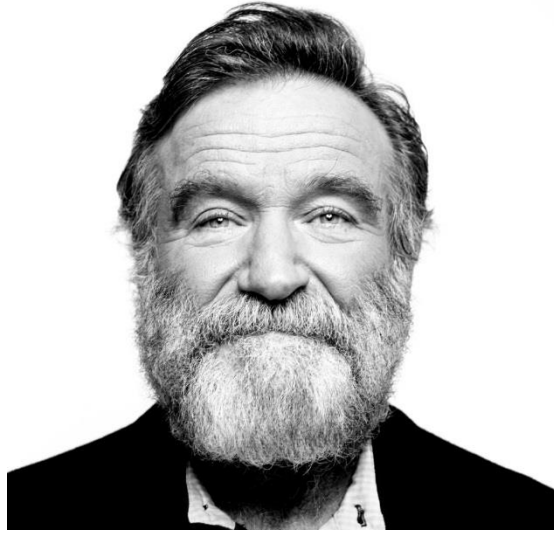


Fig. 1. Robin Williams

I have no doubt that we will see more people in the public arena all of a sudden either committing suicide, being murdered, or becoming victims of strange accidents. Also, the more famous and loved the person is, the more traumatized the general public will be.

These are the times when people will take to the Bible texts to find answers, and lo and behold! There they are! People will see the predictions and prophecies being fulfilled all around them as a confirmation that *their* faith is the correct one. This, in spite of the fact that different religions will say similar things, and the followers will get confirmation that *their* religion is the truth. They can't all be true—or can they?

In a sense—yes, they can! The reason for this is of course because the Holy Scriptures of virtually all religions are written by the same beings, and almost all religions are waiting for *their* version of a Savior.

The Christians, for example, say that researchers who are not Christians—or New Agers in general—hate Christianity because it tells the truth and reveals the lies of the New Agers and “Anti-Christian” researchers. According to the same Christians, I would fall under that category, too. However, the Christians forget a few things. First, I do not hate Christians or Christianity—I just see it as another false doctrine—one of many. Second, they claim that an “Anti-Christ” will appear before the real Christ will arrive in a Second Coming. In fact, they are waiting for a specific person who will fit the category of an Anti-Christ, when indeed *everybody* who does not believe in Christ and the Second Coming are Anti-Christ. Hence, there is not one Anti-Christ, but as many as there are those who don't buy into the Second Coming of Christ. This number, I estimate, will be in the billions.

To be fair, and as I have stated earlier, there are many truths in the Bible as well as there is in most other religions. Just look at Hinduism, which we've covered in this *Fifth Level of Learning*—there is a lot of truth in the Vedas, too. I would say there are even more truth in the Vedas than there are in the Bible. Still, the Vedas are deceptive

because they teach a wrong message, written and dictated by the same being who wrote and dictated the Bible.

Regardless, the Christians are correct in that there will be a Second Coming, and they are even correct when they tell us who he is. They say that he will be Jesus (or Yeshua), and that he is the same being who is worshipped in the Bible as Jesus Christ. I have no problem with that because there is evidence that this is correct! However, the Christians are not aware of whom they are promoting as the Second Coming of Christ. Although they claim that Jesus is not his real name (and I agree), it's still the name that's been used for a relatively long time, and here in the western world it's probably the most commonly used name for the Christian Messiah. If we break the name down by sound, we get, EAsus and JeZEUS—associated with Ea and his son, Marduk-Zeus. Some may say that this is nonsense, but is it really? Also, are the similarities just coincidences? It's up to the reader to decide. Another thing is the character of this man. The Messiah is supposedly the son of God, and besides comparing that to the Sun god, we also have Ea being the son of God (or rather, the Goddess). Then, of course, who is Jehovah? As I and many others have showed, he is an extraterrestrial as well. Although many have erroneously equated him with Enlil, it still tells us that the Christian doctrine is false. Now, I have showed that Jehovah is indeed En.ki, just as Satan or Lucifer in the Garden of Edin are En.ki as well—he is merely playing a double role. This may seem nonsensical until the overwhelming evidence is revealed. Therefore, the Messiah whom the Christians are waiting for is the same Messiah the New Agers and the occultists are waiting for as well—Lord En.ki! Some call him Krishna, others call him the Maitreya, the Jews call him Emmanuel, the Christians call him the Messiah, and he is Iman Mahdi amongst the Muslims. It doesn't matter—it's the same person!

Looking at the above scenario, why would I “hate” Christianity before any other religion? Why would I “hate” anybody at all? When you evolve past a certain point, the “hate” issue becomes non-existent—you are way past all that. Hate in general can more or less be thrown out from your vocabulary—you don't use it anymore, other than to quote others who use the word. At least, that's how it is for me. I may greatly dislike something, but once I understand it, I can see it for what it is, and the charged energy I may have had on that subject will be discharged. Then I can look at it, and it just “is.”

## *II. The Yezidis*

There is a group that calls themselves the Yezidis, and they are a Kurdish speaking people living in the northern Iraq.<sup>939</sup> This is a people who are close to extinction because of the oppression from the Iraqi Government, which has hunted them down for a long time, and this has resulted in that there are only between 200,000-500,000 Yezidis alive today. They may be oppressed, but they still have a very rich

---

<sup>939</sup> <http://www.yeziditruth.org/>

spiritual tradition, which they claim is the oldest living tradition in the world. They don't say that their religion is the oldest there ever was, but the oldest *practiced* religion today.

When I read about their faith and way of living, I can tell that it's a male dominated religion, where Lord En.ki is the God—one of the few religions that openly state that! However, this is not the reason why I wanted to bring attention to this group of people, although it *does* have to do with their religion.

They claim that their God often appears as a *Peacock Angel*. Therefore, the peacock is their main symbol. Not only does their god appear as a peacock to *them* but also to other peoples of the world, they say. Without going too much into their religion (the reader can research them directly by going to <http://www.yeziditruth.org/>), they have researched who their Peacock Angel would be in other religions around the world (they believe that he is showing himself to others, too—not only the Yezidis). The result is pretty interesting, and I wanted to share their conclusions with the reader and how accurate they are. They are sometimes mixing up En.ki with Marduk, but they are always talking about either En.ki or Marduk.

- Murugan/Skanda/Sanat Kumara of the Hindus
- Al-Khadir, the “Green Man,” of the Moslems
- King Melchizedek of the Jews
- St. George of the Knights Templar
- Enki of the Sumerians
- Dionysus of the Greeks
- Osiris of the Egyptians
- Quetzlcoatl of the Mexicans
- Masaw of the Hopi Indians
- The Planetary Logos of Theosophy

This is all just a little side note, but I thought it was a neat little confirmation on what I've been discussing in my papers.

### *III. The End of Kali Yuga and the Start of a New Era*

As stated in previous papers, the reason for the United States of America to have formed at all was not in order to be free from British influence (and this never happened

anyway), but to create the New Atlantis and a New World Order. It's not hard to understand whose project this is because who was the creator of the old Atlantis—or the Atlantis we mostly think of when we think of “the Lost Continent?” It was En.ki, called by a series of names, as usual, and Poseidon was one of them. Why would such effort be put on building a New Atlantis, if it weren't for preparing for En.ki's return? The U.S. of A was planned at least during Francis Bacon's lifetime (if not earlier), as there are records of this.

I have a hard time understanding why this is so difficult to see through. I don't know how many truth-seekers out there are thinking that the USA was created for the sake of people's liberty and freedom. That's very naïve, when indeed the Founding Fathers—or most of them—were coming from the European Freemasonic lodges! Then, as if this wasn't enough, Christians believe that this country was founded with Christian values and therefore is a Christian state. How is that possible? It's enough to



see all these occult symbols everywhere around the Founding Fathers—especially George Washington. Even the streets of Washington D.C. were built using Freemasonic symbology!

Fig. 2. George Washington—Freemason.

It's the same issue with the Industrialism and the construction of big

cities for people to live in. It was in order to house the increasing population and to have an infrastructure where it is easy to reach people and to spread certain messages so that manipulation on a grand scale was possible. The plan was then, as it is now, to build a One World Government and a New World Order. The One World Government is already in place in form of the United Nations, but the goal above that is to have one ruler, who rules over the entire world. It's not necessarily true that they want all the borders torn down—there may or may not still be different countries existing, but they will be more like colonies or states, like we have in the United States of America.

A typical example of how we have been manipulated is the way the Global Elite broke down the family unit through Women's Liberation (Women's Lib.) in the 1960s and 1970s. Before then the father could support the whole family with his wage, and the mother could stay home and raise the children. This created a very stable family



unit. This is exactly how I was brought up, and it was fantastic! However, a strong family unit is a big threat to the Global Elite and had to be destroyed. Hence, the Rockefeller Think Tank decided to create the Women's Lib. to "liberate" the women, who were "stuck in the kitchen" when they could work just as their husbands and own their own money.<sup>940</sup>

Then to deplete the family unit of any kind of choice, the Rockefellers behind the scenes lowered the average wages so that the mother had to work as well to support the family. In addition, daycare centers were established where the children could be put during the day when their parents were working. This considerably weakened the family unit, and the children, when they grew up, began to ask the "System" for help and advice instead of the family first. Thus, about one generation after this project was completed, we had a very system-dependent society. The children started looking at the System as their family rather than to their real family.

Very few people could see what was really happening and not even today they can. It's commonplace and normal for both parents to work and put the kids in daycare. Of course, more and more children have to go in counselling because they feel so empty and anxious from lack of attention from their parents. The psychiatric board of directors were fast to invent new "diseases" when parents saw that their children began acting up, and ADD and ADHD were born.

Some people say that this is not the "End Time," and that bad things have happened before in the world where people have blamed them on the End Times when they were nothing but. This may be so, but I have seen too many signs that I can't ignore—we *do* live in the End Times, and I think I dare to say it with quite some certainty. Then, of course, it is a matter of what we mean by End Times.

I do not believe that this is the end of the world, and that the human population will be eradicated. I think this is the time that the scripture talks about—a time which has long been planned for by the Alien Invader Force (the AIF). This is the time they describe in the Bible and the Book of Revelation and the Book of Daniel—it's the Second Coming, i.e. the Return of En.ki. It's not that En.ki has been absent for a great number of years, although I believe he's been on and off planet, leaving businesses to his son, Marduk. The Return of En.ki simply means that he may be coming back and rule in a similar manner as he did in ancient times, such as during the Atlantis Era. Moreover, I believe that humankind stands at a crossroads, and a new, upgraded species is developing, side by side with the "old" species. The old species will be used in the artificial intelligence program, and eventually become half biological humans and half machine—just like it is depicted in a series of Hollywood movies at this point.

The Hindus say we are in the 7<sup>th</sup> Manvantara, or Manu,<sup>941</sup> going into the 8<sup>th</sup>. Each Manvantara lasts as long as a Manu lasts, i.e. a certain species of the human race. This means that when going into the 8<sup>th</sup> Manu, a new human species is born, and this

---

<sup>940</sup> J. Michael Thomas Hayes, "Rise of the New World Order—the Culling of Man," p. 400.

<sup>941</sup> <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Manvantara>

is the seventh “extinction” of Homo sapiens the way the Vedic gods counted it. How many Manvantaras are there left then, we may wonder? Well, according to the same gods, there will be fourteen Manvantaras altogether, which means that we’re halfway through.<sup>942</sup> This also means that the gods plan to stay here for the development of another seven species! In other words, they have planned beforehand, and if everything goes per their plans the 14<sup>th</sup> Manu will be the last one—the fulfillment of their genetic engineering plans! Can the reader imagine staying with the gods for another seven Manvantaras?

Also, we are at the end of a time cycle, which the Vedas call the *Kali Yuga* (which has nothing to do with the goddess Kali, by the way), and a new cycle will start—some say already in 2025.<sup>943</sup>

Kali Yuga is considered the *Dark Times*, and this is the age we have been living in for a long time now. When a new Yuga begins, Vishnu is sending out a new Avatar to Earth in order to teach mankind the rules for the new Yuga (age). This is, as we can see, very similar to the Second Coming of Christ. Each religion has its generalities, but almost all of them have the return of their god embedded into the soup.

This is what the Hindu scriptures say will happen at the end of Kali Yuga:

**Quote #1:** The Vishnu Purana (Book Four, Chapter 24) also explains that, “When the practices taught in the Vedas and institutes of law have nearly ceased, and the close of the Kali age shall be nigh, a portion of that divine being who exists of His own spiritual nature, and who is the beginning and end, and who comprehends all things, shall descend upon earth. He will be born in the family of Vishnuyasha, an eminent brahmana of Shambhala village, as Kalki, endowed with eight superhuman faculties.”<sup>944</sup>

The next incarnation of Vishnu will thus be called Kalki, and as the Bible says—when the Anti-Christ shows up, everybody will understand him, regardless of language or religion. He will fit everybody’s faith. This is how it is basically set up. This doesn’t mean that everybody will fall for the deception, but plenty enough for the plan to work. Here is more so that the reader can compare the Vedic texts with what we’re used to—the prophecies in the Bible. They are profoundly alike:

**Quote #2:** The Padma Purana (6.71.279-282) relates that Lord Kalki will end the age of Kali and will kill all the wicked mlecchas and, thus, destroy the bad condition of the world. He will gather all of the distinguished brahmanas and will propound the highest truth. He will know all the ways of life that have perished and will remove the prolonged hunger of the genuine brahmanas and the pious. He will be the only

---

<sup>942</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Manvantara#Fourteenth\\_-\\_Indra\\_Savarni\\_Manu](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Manvantara#Fourteenth_-_Indra_Savarni_Manu)

<sup>943</sup> [http://www.grahamhancock.com/forum/DMisraB6.php#edn\\_13](http://www.grahamhancock.com/forum/DMisraB6.php#edn_13)

<sup>944</sup> <http://openrevolt.info/2012/09/01/kalki-the-next-avatar-of-god-and-the-end-of-kali-yuga/>

ruler of the world that cannot be controlled, and will be the banner of victory and adorable to the world.<sup>945</sup>

As Well as in the Book of Revelation, Kalki will then rule humankind into a Golden Age where everybody lives in bliss, etc. In Level IV we discussed that the AIF is not just present in the metaphysical dimension anymore, but have taken bodies here, and have positioned themselves in high places and in strategic positions all around the world. Earth is ready for their King to arrive—everybody is just wondering *when* it will happen.

#### *IV. Humans, Get Into the Fold—The Crop is Ready to be Harvested!*

“WHOSOEVER SHALL CALL UPON THE NAME OF THE LORD SHALL BE  
SAVED”  
-ROMANS 10:13

The deceptions are so many that it’s hard to know where to start, how to continue, and where to stop. The above Bible quote is pretty obvious to a Christian, for example. It tells the devotee that regardless of whom is calling upon the name of God shall be saved. However, what does it say to you? Perhaps it tells you the same thing that it does to me—*regardless of whom is calling upon the name of the Lord (En.ki) shall be saved*. There is just *one* word in the Bible quote that is misunderstood, and the whole passage gets a totally different meaning. The Christian is not calling upon the name of God, but upon the name of En.ki, whom they, in their confusion, claim to be Satan. The AIF leaders are calling themselves Lords, and therefore we have the mix-up—it’s all deliberately done.

I am not going to remain with the Bible too long because we have much more to cover, but we have discussed the *Harvest* to quite some extent throughout the *Wes Penre Papers*. Hence, I want to put the reader’s attention to the Bible as well when it comes to the term “Harvest” because it is mentioned there, too. We know by now that the “angels” the Bible is talking about are not the angels of the Goddess, but the angels of the false God—Lord En.ki. When Lucifer’s Rebellion took place, Archangel Mikael Sr. and Jr. were the only archangels who stayed with the Goddess, while the rest fell out of grace. Not only the archangels did, but the so-called “angels” did as well. In reality, angels are nothing but a term that is made up to describe “those who came from Heaven down to Earth” to mingle with the humans who were born here. Therefore, we often see wings on the pictures of the “Anunnaki” in the Sumerian cuneiform. They came from Heaven and were therefore angels and were therefore wearing wings.

---

<sup>945</sup> Ibid.

Another reason why they wore wings was because some of them belonged to the Bird Tribe, and obviously, birds have wings.

The Bible used the same terms for the AIF and their leaders—they were angels! Hence, the term angel is frequently used—especially in biblical times when a human got a “vision,” and someone from the AIF materialized into the Third Dimension, carrying a message to the human. Almost always, this unearthly being wore wings in front of the stunned human.

Matthews 13 from the New Testament, King James authorized version, says the following (my emphasis is in **bold**):

*Matthews 39:*

37 He [Jesus] answered: “The one who sowed the good seed is the Son of Man.

38 The field is the world, and the good seed stands for the people of the kingdom. The weeds are the people of the evil one,

39 and the enemy who sows them is the devil. **The harvest is the end of the age, and the harvesters are angels.**<sup>946</sup>

The Son of Man is obviously Jesus, whom I’ve equated with En.ki.<sup>947</sup> The “evil ones” are those who the Christians equate to the Global Elite but also to everybody who is following the Devil and reject, or don’t believe in, Jesus Christ. With this in mind, there is no doubt what the rest of the above quotes mean. The “end of the age” is, in my opinion, now as we speak, and this is when the harvest of souls is going to take place. The harvesters are the angels, i.e. the AIF. It can’t be clearer than that. Channeled material, such as the *Ra Material*, are telling us who is going to be harvested or resurrected. It is *not* the Christians, but the New Agers, who believe in Saviors, and who believe that we will ascend to the Fourth or Fifth Dimensions. Those are the ones En.ki and his cohort have plans for. En.ki couldn’t care less about the Christians or other religious followers—all that is just a great deception and a way to keep people gathered together in tight groups and be separated from other groups—the usual “us against them” agenda. The Ra collective also clearly states that those who will be harvested are few in numbers, which also makes sense, as they will be the ones who are waiting for extraterrestrials to harvest them. To be honest, I am not even sure if this group will be harvested or not, or if this entire Harvest scenario is just another piece of

---

<sup>946</sup> King James Bible, “*Authorized Version*,” Cambridge edition, Matthews 39:37-39, op. cit.

<sup>947</sup> If we read the New Testament carefully, we get the impression that we are dealing with a sometimes schizophrenic Jesus. We have the even-tempered, calm Jesus, who is “educating” his disciples and people who want to listen, while we on the other hand also have an agitated, aggressive Jesus, who scares people around him. Thus, according to my observations, we are dealing with two Jesus’s, just as we are dealing with two Jehovas—En.ki the calm one, and Marduk the hot-head.

propaganda, and in reality, no one will be harvested. That's an option to ponder as well. All we know is that the channeled material is telling us that those who will be harvested are those who are "evolved enough" to ascend to the next dimension, and these people will get help with the harvest procedure by ETs. Whether that will really happen or not, we can only wait and see.



Fig. 3. George Kavassilas on Red Ice Radio (above).

A researcher whom I respect in many ways, albeit I don't agree with everything he's concluded (which is only natural), is the Greek researcher, George Kavassilas. I haven't mentioned him much in my papers, but in some ways him and I have come to similar conclusions. He has also come to some very profound conclusions when it comes to the Harvest, and because I haven't quoted him before I'd like to share some of his research here. The reader can also visit his website at the following address: <http://www.our-journey-home.com/>.

George is telling us that there are beings out there who have an intention of harvesting their "herd," and they want to do this through a set of programs. Just like me, George is of the conviction that the most successful of all mind control programs out there is religion because it has caught 4.5 to 5 billion people on the planet, which is mind boggling if we really think about it. He is also of the mindset—just as I am—that promoting that all aliens are benevolent is a very naïve and dangerous thing to do. George has personal experiences with the bad ones—the ones I have written about—so he knows firsthand. Also, by using the old saying, "as above so below," that should be enough for everyone to understand that something is not just right with the "ET business."

George is also warning us about the false flag ET invasion. He says that there will be no real ET invasion because they are already here, working on us from within. This is exactly what these papers have proclaimed as well, although I am more of the mindset that even though they are here, and have been here forever, they may be building up to an invasion that is both false and real. It is false in the sense that the invasion happened already 450,000-500,000 years ago, but now they want to fulfill prophecy, and a Battle of Armageddon (a Third World War) may be the absolute best way to reduce the population to a more manageable level. It would also be a perfect way to introduce Marduk and En.ki on the stage. This is *one* case scenario, and it doesn't have to happen that way, but it's plausible. George think they are too scared to rule in the open, but I doubt it. They are not scared of us in that sense—we wouldn't stand a chance against them in a battle or any other confrontation at our current level

of consciousness because they are interdimensional and can travel and escape through the dimensions where we can't find them. The only way they are afraid of us is if we raise our consciousness to a level where most humans start questioning the system we're living in and refuse to follow the oppressive rules anymore.

An interesting idea that came from George was that perhaps the Anti-Christ—or even the “real” Christ—may be a woman! George, like me, is a promoter of the Divine Feminine. We have been so used to being ruled by the patriarchal regime that a woman would not only be a shock, but also a very fresh new start! If she is warm and compassionate on top of that, she may become a “hit.” Albeit the AIF is not able to feel love and compassion the way we do, they can mimic it fairly well by now—they have learned how we tick; they have “recorded” it, and they know how to play it back to us. Look at the most recent version of the TV series *V*, for example. The Reptilians who were here to invade came in the disguise of women. They pretended to be very loving and caring toward humanity, and the great majority of the population fell for it. Then, behind the scenes, they slaughtered humans. This could very well be a science fiction version of our future.



Fig. 4. The shapeshifting crew from the TV series *V*, 2009 version.

Deep rooted into our DNA is the memory of the Divine Feminine and a female Deity. When someone equivalent to this shows up, I think the overt take-over can happen pretty smoothly. The Mother Archetype has lain dormant for so long now, and it's knocking on our surface, wanting to come out. If there is a global leader presented by the establishment, or coming from space, it *is* an invasion, whether we call it fake or real. We must not buy into it. The NSA-paid disinformation agents who are putting themselves as authorities on ET psychology and bluntly say that all ETs are good have

as their agenda to ultimately put one of these ET characters on the throne—or to assist for that to happen. Be aware!

A female leader is a wildcard that very few people have thought of, and it might be one that I think could really work for them. After all these clowns who have run the world for millennia, they know that they have exhausted us, and a new male leader may be one too many for us. This could also be the reason why these patriarchal leaders have acted out so horrendously lately—to really make us disgusted with them. Let us see if the Media are going to start promoting a female leadership any time soon. If so, this could very well be a sign that what I’m suggesting, together with George Kavassilas, is correct. As George says, “[We are looking at a] fascist dictatorship in a velvet glove.”<sup>948</sup>

The big test may be happening now. In the *Third Level of Learning* I talked about channeling, and I listed the most popular channeled entities that we are dealing with. Then I tried to make people aware of whom they really are. One group of channeled entities do everything in their power to make the receiver of their messages feel wonderful—people are promoting these entities as the true Gods of this Universe and beyond, and they make us humans feel in ecstasy and in total bliss when listening to them. They even cure people who are ill. This, say the devotees, is absolute proof that these entities are good-hearted and have our best interests in mind. I say, not at all! Take your coat and run! This is just a new mind-control program, and I don’t get it why so many people can’t see that. I was listening in on one session, and I could only stand that sugar-sweet, artificial love frequency for a minute or two, then I honestly had to turn it off. It also definitely turned *me* off! Of course they can heal people—they have technologies far beyond what we can imagine. However, what I’m getting at is that this new love and light frequency program may be a forerunner, or a pilot, to what is coming soon for real. If the AIF notices that their pilot works, they may give it a go-ahead and use it. If so, En.ki cloaked as a female entity may not be so farfetched after all. It wouldn’t be the first time he dresses up as a female, either, as we’ve discussed earlier.

George also suggests that many of us are under heavy attacks in our dream state. I totally agree with that. I have certainly noticed it myself, and I know of a few other people with an awakening consciousness, who are telling me the same thing. Even when we don’t remember our dreams, we often, or sometimes, wake up and feel uncomfortable, like something quite unpleasant happened while we were sleeping. Yes, they are working on us and are testing different probabilities. This is why it’s so important to anchor yourself, and put a golden aura around your body before you go to sleep. Then tell yourself and any beings who are planning on interfering with your sleep that this is your sovereign space, and only messages and experiences that may enhance your awakening of consciousness in a positive way are allowed. Drop the grounding cord, as I have talked about earlier, imagine a golden aura around yourself, quite close to your body, and if that doesn’t help (which I believe it will), also imagine that you

---

<sup>948</sup> [http://www.afribeat.com/authors/spiritreality/researcher\\_georgekavassilas.htm](http://www.afribeat.com/authors/spiritreality/researcher_georgekavassilas.htm)

put an invisible cloak around you. This shows beings in the non-physical that you are aware and do not allow anybody to mess with you. I must confess that I sometimes forget to do this myself, and that's when the attacks happen. We need to practice, and keep doing it until it becomes as natural as eating and dressing.

I have said that cellphones are bad, and I still do—especially smartphones. Not so much because they may be tracking devices as they are mind-control devices. They read your brainwave frequency. Just imagine an ET super computer that gathers all people's brainwave frequencies and then sends out subtle messages through the smartphones—messages you never notice, but they change your way of thinking. This is one way for them to make you accept the future they are preparing for you. It doesn't matter if you have the phone off, either—they can send through it anyway. However, smartphones are not the only devices with which they can do this. They have satellites and off-world computer systems that read your brainwaves anyway, so it's not like you will be free from intrusion if you throw your smartphone away, but there are special reasons why they want people to use them that goes beyond what I just described as well. Everything with the word “smart” in it is ET (read AIF) technology—there are no exceptions!

One of the reasons why it's so hard to wake up the majority of people today is because our freedom is so relative. When you tell people that they are not free, or that they are slaves, they don't agree with you—they think that they are free because they compare themselves with people who lived in the Dark Ages or those in the Third World, and they know that they have so much more freedom than that. They don't see that their freedom is materialistic, but that their souls are trapped. When you notice that, you need to make them understand that they are a soul and not a body in the first place. The mind control goes so deep. This is why the AIF have let us have so much relative freedom instead of keeping us in chains the way they did in the past. They realized that the more they could bring about an illusion of freedom the safer their System would be and the more sufficiently it would work. They were right. Have them suppress who you really are, bring all the high tech toys up front, and you have a contempt population. When a tough workday is over, you can go home and relax and play with your toys. Also, as many people say, “At least we have a roof over our heads and a job to go to. That's more than many people in this world have.” Then they are satisfied with that. There is very little in the System that is not carefully planned—even when it seems to be chaotic and totally in disorder. Some politician shows his privates on the Internet, and then he wants to run for Governor. That sounds totally crazy, but even that has a purpose for the AIF. It's all per design.

The Harvest has many layers to it, and I have tried to describe them all—at least all that I can think of, but it's actually fairly easy to summarize it—*everything that has to do with Harvest is of AIF design and must be avoided if we want our freedom. Regardless how nice and logical it all sounds—it's not in your best interest! If you don't believe me, it's your choice, but you may end up somewhere you don't want to be at all, and there is no way out. A farmer is harvesting his crop to eat, and he leads his cattle to the slaughterhouse to sell the meat so people can eat. The ETs are doing the same thing with us—they “eat” us in one way or another. Sometimes they eat our flesh,*



*sometimes they eat our energy, and sometimes they hijack our entire consciousness in for us profound ways. Nothing of this is anything that you would want any part of, so be fully aware! The road to the slaughterhouse may be decorated with flowers and beautiful trees, but in the belly of the serpent there is only darkness.*

### *V. Alien Abductions and Human Misconceptions on the Alien Topic*

One of the most common misconceptions humans have when it comes to the ET topic is that we believe that aliens must be the same way we are—we are conditioned to think that they are based on the human template with two legs, two arms, a torso, and a head on top. From there, the variations can be many—some may look just like us, while others may be reptilian-looking or insect-like—whatever your imagination can think up. This idea is *very* much imprinted in our human minds when it comes to aliens.

When thinking in these terms there is one very important thing that we forget—aliens are not third dimensional! They are interdimensional, and therefore don't abide to our limited 3-D laws! I constantly get pictures and drawings of aliens in my email box from well-meaning people who are asking me if this is how the aliens look like? Here is an example:



Fig. 5. “Alien” lineup.

The person asked me if I recognized any of these beings. I was tempted to say, “Not really, except for the one in the upper right corner, who looks like a young Bono from 1987.” Joke aside, this is how many people look at aliens—very 3-D, very physical. I could also have replied, “Yes, I recognize them all. They are all aliens,” and I would have been correct. I’ve talked about this many times before, but I don’t mind

repeating myself because it's important. Some aliens look exactly as you and I because they have taken on a human body. The only difference is that the soul that inhabits the body is not human. Other aliens visit us from other dimensions, and in those cases they can take on any form they like—and I mean *any* form! They use their avatar to shapeshift into any shape and form they think is appropriate at the moment. Some appear as reptilians, some as Grays, others and Insectoids, Bigfoots, or Reptoids. Again, *their* imagination is their only boundary. This is why people see aliens in the most strange shapes and forms. Some of them are illusive and seem to flicker in and out between dimensions, but others are just as solid as you and I—you can even shake their hands and you can't tell that they are only "projections."

I know that I have discussed the galactic "human template" and described it just as I did above—two legs, two arms, a head, and a torso. I also said once that we got our basic features from the Vegans, who looked fairly similar to the primordial human. This is true because the Vegans existed in both a 3-D form and as interdimensionals and multidimensionals—quite in line with how the Queen wanted us to be—3-D beings who could nano-travel across the dimensions. The Vegans were thereby the template for the human form in the Galaxy.

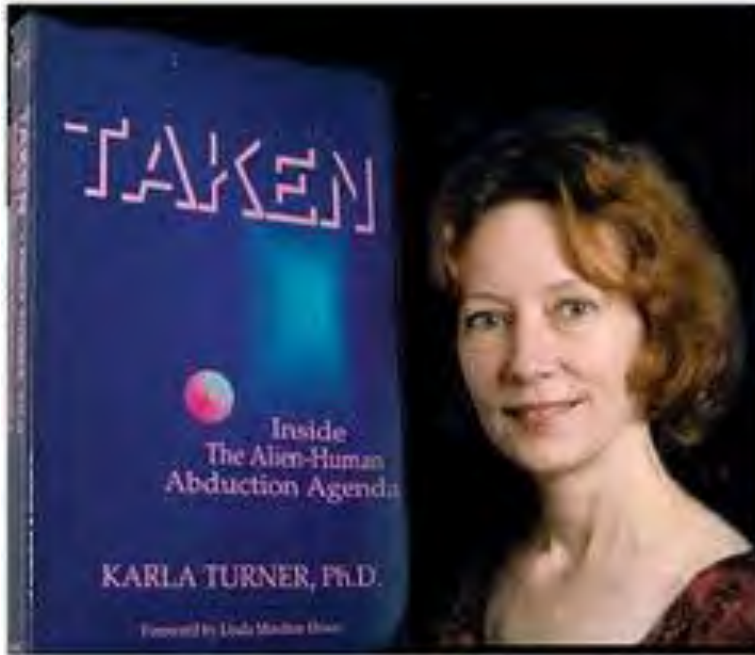
What about alien abductions, then? People are sure they were abducted by aliens. Yes, we are going to discuss that, too, in a moment, but let's have an overview—some of it are screen memories done by real ETs, others are screen memories done by our own military. Others are real aliens who are shapeshifting into whatever form they want the abductee to see them in. When real aliens are involved, the experience is almost always interdimensional, even when the abductee guarantee that he or she experienced it in 3-D. If someone hijacks your avatar and brings you into another dimension, you are going to experience that as being just as real as the reality you are experiencing at this exact moment! You will think that it's just as solid as your 3-D world, and for you it is. The aliens are interdimensional to begin with, and therefore more like pure energy, which can take any form it wishes. This is the misconception people have about aliens, and that, too, is per design! We learn through science fiction books, TV series, movies, and disinformation agents that aliens are 3-D, and they are coming down here in solid 3-D ships. Yes, there are other 3-D civilizations out there who use Einstein-Rosen bridges, etc. in order to travel from one place to another. They may be using spaceships, but these civilizations are few in relation to those that are interdimensional. We have supposedly had to deal with a few crashed UFOs—a phenomenon that has been covered up by the governments of the world—and these ships have allegedly been 3-D in nature. The AIF, mining and doing other kind of work in our solar system, may want to use 3-D vehicles to move from one planet to another when they want to operate in our dimension.

If we return to the alien abduction phenomenon—something we also have discussed before—there are some points I would like to make that I haven't touched on earlier, or didn't discuss in enough detail. There is particularly one issue that we can't ignore—perhaps a majority of the abductees say the same thing. They are taken onboard a spacecraft of some sort and are examined by the aliens. Sperms and eggs are extracted from the victim, and a full exam is performed. Then the abductee is shown

babies that are not always totally human but seem to be hybrids between aliens and humans. The abductee is forced to have skin contact with these babies and also have sexual intercourse with hybrids. Regardless of any greater agenda, this is happening to people, and what comes to mind is that the abductors want to create a new, hybrid race—maybe one that has more of the alien gene pole inserted into the human body. DNA is not only third dimensional, and therefore it is totally possible for this to be a real agenda. There are those, like Steven Greer and his Disclosure Project, who say that all abductions are military based, and that all aliens are benevolent. . However, anyone who looks into the abduction phenomenon in any sincere effort will find that abductions are far from military based in the majority of cases. Moreover, they are far from benevolent! The victims suffers tremendously, as anesthesia seems to be unheard of by the ETs (in reality, they don't care if the victim suffers). My point is that there is a tremendous amount of documentation on alien abduction, and many researchers have gone into great detail about them. Those who have done so have come to the same conclusion—most abductions are alien based, and very few—if any—are benevolent. Greer and a few others try to explain away the torture that the victim is subjected to by telling us that it's unfortunate that it hurts sometimes, but it is for a good cause! Oh, really?

Moreover, why would the Government, who lies to us on a daily basis, disclose what they know about ETs? Also, if they do disclose something, how reliable would that information be? Will the UFO Communities that are waiting for disclosure take what the Government says at face value? This comes from the same people who have never trusted the Government on any other issue. That is what is of great concern to me. How can so many otherwise rational people fall into this trap? It's quite discouraging. If they fall for something like this, how gullible will other people be, who normally don't have these people's rationale? It's not that Government Disclosure is *one* thing of *many* that these UFO researchers want—it's the *main* thing! It's what they are striving for and much of the reason why they are researching UFOs and aliens in the first place. I know that I am bringing this issue up several times in my papers, but I really want people to understand this and not forget about it. It's one of the more important issues right now. Also, let's look at the "zero point energy" subject that Greer and his followers promote—alien technology that has been given to the Government and hidden from the public for perhaps fifty years. Now, Greer has been in touch with people in the top echelons of the Government and even a few people in the Shadow Government, and he claims that they are open to a full disclosure because they want people to know! Excuse me, but that is not going to happen! None of these people are doing anything for the sake of the public. If they do anything that *seems* to be for the sake of the public, it is still for *their* sake, not ours. Why don't we ever learn?

Karla Turner was a world famous researcher into the subject of alien abductions, and she was also one of the abductees. However, what the Global Elite and the alien force behind them hadn't predicted was that Karla, sometimes together with her husband, was very outspoken on the subject and wrote a series of books—not only of her experiences, but also on suggestions how to resolve the issue amongst abductees. She went so far, and reached so many people, that she apparently became too much of



a wildcard for the Establishment, so they got rid of her. She all of a sudden got a very fast-growing cancer and died shortly after had been diagnosed. Putting the puzzle pieces together, there is very little doubt that she got killed. Other “dangerous people” have been taken out in a similar fashion (who else died from a fast-growing cancer recently? Dr. A.R. Bordon did.)

Fig. 6. (Above) Karla Turner  
with one of her books, “Taken.”

Karla held many lectures, which can be enjoyed on YouTube and elsewhere. I have listened to her, and with her Ph.D. background she was well-spoken and often made much sense. She was definitely not a “lunatic,” which is a category many people want to put the abductees in. Amongst a lot of other things, she made up a bullet point list over things abductees can do to protect themselves from alien abductions. Here is from one of her lectures:

- Educate yourself about the phenomenon—there is some control in knowledge.
- Let go of fear—it is through fear negative entities maintain control. Anger is a more effective defense than fear.<sup>949 950</sup>
- Abductees should be aware of how they’re reacting—they should learn how to step out of themselves and to maintain perspective.

---

<sup>949</sup> Apparently, some aliens are afraid of humans when we get really angry. The energy we produce is quite intense, and aliens have a tendency to back off. Dr. Bordon had the same experience onboard alien spaceships during LPG-C’s Annual Meetings with the aliens. A Government team, on the other hand, would *never* back off because of anger from an abductee, so if anger is helpful, we are definitely talking about an alien abduction, not a military.

<sup>950</sup> “Anger is not bad. Anger can be a very positive thing—the thing that moves us beyond the acceptance of evil.” – Sister Joan Chittister, *Benedictine nun*.

- Maintain a good quality of life.
- Be realistic of what can and what cannot be done.
- Stay close to your families.
- Confide. You don't need the burden of carrying this around without being able to talk about it.<sup>951</sup>

I am not going to argue against, or discuss this list, as it comes from a frequent abductee. Abductees who read it may review it and see what may be helpful.



Fig. 7. Carlos Castaneda.

Then we have something called the *Archons*. We have briefly discussed them before, and I need to bring them up again at this point in my work flow because it's another way of looking at our history, and the trap we are sitting in. Some of the readers have heard of Carlos Castaneda already—therefore the following quote is well known to you. If you haven't heard of him and his series of books about *Don Juan*, you'd better pay attention now. Castaneda's books have been under much debate—and I mean *much!* He wrote them as fiction (or science fiction, perhaps), which was very clever of him, as his topics in fact to a great deal describe our metaphysical reality. I don't care how much debate there has been back and forth about his books—the bottom line is that he was writing what he knew was the truth, and he wrote it in fiction form. The life

---

<sup>951</sup> Karla Turner Interview, YouTube, *Aliens, UFOs, Anunnaki. The Ultimate Question.*

form he was describing was the Archons, but we can call them whatever we want—even I have changed their names a few times during these five levels of learning in order to describe them correctly—but the term *Archon* applies quite well to the AIF, so long as we don't go too much into details—if we do, there are clear differences between the Gnostic Archons and the AIF that I am discussing. Castaneda talked about how there was an invisible presence that is using us as their food source. Food doesn't have to be physical—it can also be in form of energy, or something else. This was released in 1999, one year after Castaneda's death.

**Quote #3:** By playing on our self-reflection, which is the only point of awareness left to us, the predators create flares of awareness that can proceed to consume in a ruthless, predatory fashion. They give us inane problems that force those flares of awareness to rise, and in this manner they keep us alive in order for them to be fed with the energetic flare of our pseudo concerns.

What I'm saying is that what we have against us is not a simple predator. It is very smart, and organized. It follows a methodical system to render us useless.<sup>952</sup>

Castaneda also says:

**Quote #4:** [Don Juan]: "I want to appeal to your analytical mind, ' don Juan said. 'Think for a moment, and tell me how you would explain the contradiction between the intelligence of man the engineer and the stupidity of his systems of beliefs, or the stupidity of his contradictory behavior. Sorcerers believe that the predators have given us our systems of beliefs, our ideas of good and evil, our social mores. They are the ones who set up our hopes and expectations and dreams of success or failure. They have given us covetousness, greed and cowardice. It is the predators who make us complacent, routinary, and egomaniacal."

[The Narrator] "But how can they do this, don Juan?' I asked, somehow angered further by what he was saying. 'Do they whisper all that in our ears while we are asleep?"

[Don Juan]: "No, they don't do it that way. That's idiotic!' don Juan said, smiling. 'They are infinitely more efficient and organized than that. In order to keep us obedient and meek and weak, the predators engaged themselves in a stupendous maneuver - stupendous, of course, from the point of view of a fighting strategist. A horrendous maneuver from the point of view of those who suffer it. They gave us their mind! Do you hear me? The predators give us their mind, which becomes our

---

<sup>952</sup> Carlos Castaneda, "Don Juan Matus in 'The Active Side of Infinity,' 1999.

mind. The predators' mind is baroque, contradictory, morose, filled with the fear of being discovered any minute now.”

Don Juan continues: “I know that even though you have never suffered hunger... you have food anxiety, which is none other than the anxiety of the predator who fears that any moment now its maneuver is going to be uncovered and food is going to be denied. Through the mind, which, after all, is their mind, the predators inject into the lives of human beings whatever is convenient for them. And they ensure, in this manner, a degree of security to act as a buffer against their fear.”<sup>953</sup>

Isn't this very similar to what we have discussed throughout these papers? Sometimes, aware souls are born to tell the story of what is happening around us—the story that is unseen and too incredible for the sleeping man to believe. Still, what Castaneda and I are revealing *is* part of our reality, and it is much more real than the reality we *think* we live in.

We need to remember that we are *not* at the top of the food chain—far from it! However, it is easier to grasp all this if we think in terms that are familiar to us. For example, a farmer has his farm animals, and if he is an old time farmer, he treats his animals fairly well because he knows that if he's going to eat them, they taste better if they have not been too traumatized. Hence, if an animal gets hurt or sick, he takes care of it and heals the wound or cures the illness. It's in the best interest of the farmer to do so. Now, if we apply this to the AIF and us humans, we are their farm animals, and some of us are going to be eaten—physically or energetically eaten—it doesn't matter. Thus, they want us to taste good, and therefore they invest in us sometimes, and we see that as kindness when it is only them investing in their property. It can also be put in the way Jim Sparks, an outspoken abductee puts it,

**Quote #5:** “Higher intelligence takes advantage of, and uses, lower intelligence—sort of the way we humans use cattle. And with the privilege of use, comes the responsibility of caring... A farmer tends to his animals by feeding them and taking care of their medical needs. If the pasture becomes contaminated, the farmer would be the first to protect his investments.” *Jim Sparks, Abductee.*<sup>954</sup>

Then we see people in the Third World countries being very ill-treated. It reminds me of greedy businesses creating GMO food and selling it to the public as non-quality food, and as poisonous food as well. This is not in any way an intention on my part to belittle people in Third World countries—I only relay the aspect on them that the AIF may have. Albeit not all people are meant to be food, either. Some are simply slaves, and others are not even of any interest to the AIF anymore—not even as slaves—and these people are the ones that the AIF wants to get rid of first when we hear

---

<sup>953</sup> Castaneda, 1998, pp. 213-220.

<sup>954</sup> YouTube, *Aliens, UFOs, Anunnaki. The Ultimate Question*, op. cit.

population reduction being mentioned. Unfortunately, we are most probably once again going to see how black people are going to be targeted and murdered in one way or the other—regardless if it is going to be overtly or covertly done, it’s going to be done nonetheless. After that, a new selection of humans are going to be targeted. The very “compassionate” Henry Kissinger called those who are targeted for population control “useless eaters.” Among many others, that’s probably you and I, folks! Statements like this are likely to come from AIF members in human bodies. I have a hard time seeing Kissinger as human—as little as I could see Dr. A.R. Bordon being human (I’m sorry I had to throw that in there, too).

If we return to Karla Turner for a moment—the abductee who died from fast-growing cancer—she made another statement that I more and more agree with. I used to have the mindset that we create our own reality, and whatever happens to us—good or bad—is karma based, or it has to do with the “Law of Attraction.” It’s not that I reject these thoughts now because on one level this is how things are played out down here in 3-D, but we have to be very careful so we not overuse these concepts and generalize them! It can be very dangerous because it tends to make us less empathetic toward our fellow human being. Karla said regarding alien abductions how some people claim that it has to do with karma—to be abducted is a karmic thing in one way or another or the person wouldn’t have been abducted in the first place. A typical New Age teaching that has become very popular over the last decade or so is “The Secret,” a learning process that comes from the *Rosicrucian Order*. It teaches the Law of Attraction and its underlying concept of “you create your own reality” (YCYOR). It is presented in a very sugarcoated fashion and interview people who have had excellent experiences from practicing these teachings. However, we need to question the purpose behind such a model—why are they *really* presented in the first place, and by whom? Also, what effects do they *actually* create? In reality, the vast majority of people end up getting disappointed, but also disillusioned and depressed because they can’t do what the teachers in the videos state that they definitely should be able to do. We need to ask ourselves if that perhaps *is* the whole purpose with the videos—to make people disillusioned, so that they start doubting metaphysics as a concept and go back to a sleeping consciousness.

We have to be very careful not to judge ourselves and others who are honest people doing the best they can—not only when it comes to the things discussed here but also in general—3-D is the most dense reality we know of, and to create “magic” here is extremely hard—in fact, it’s the hardest place imaginable to do such a thing. If you have any success at all in that field, congratulate yourself—if not, see it as normal. Instead, learn and become knowledgeable, and bring that knowledge with you everywhere you go—even when you leave this body—or *especially* when you leave this body.

Millions of people have died in Iraq since the U.S. of A started the war, and many of these people are children and babies. To sit here in the Western World in front of our TV screens or I-Pads and say, “this is just their karma,” and then turn to another channel is extremely arrogant as I see it, but it’s just the way the New Age disinformation agents want us to think. Although karma is something inserted into our



reality here in the Third Dimension by the Invaders and therefore is real in that sense, but it is only real because we agree to that it's real. All these children did not get slaughtered in Iraq because they were once upon a time slaughterers themselves—it would be absurd to think in those terms. When we begin to research the Between Life Area (BLA), we notice that if we go to the Light and get trapped in the AIF's Afterlife System, there are layers, or different dimensions, there as well. Depending on your awareness and to the “grace” of the oppressors, you *may* get an opportunity to choose what you want to do in your next lifetime and hence reincarnate into a bloodline that would best enhance those abilities—the AIF needs functional slaves who can be utilized effectively. However, there are others that are not so lucky. What may happen to people who have lived a life as a suffering black human in the midst of Africa, gotten nothing out of his or her life except being eaten by flies and whipped by white slave handlers? The AIF may just bunch them together and kick them into a baby body in Iraq from all we know. How can we judge that?

Remember that evolvment is meant to be on *their* terms, not ours. The AIF lets us evolve if they can gain from it—they want slaves they can use on all levels. Moreover, they want slaves who are as skillful as possible in their society. However, if a human is incarnated somewhere in an environment that is extra oppressive and where it's very hard to survive, the person may succumb to the overwhelming situation. What will happen to such a person in the Afterlife? He or she will most possibly be judged by the Council as having failed and is thus not of much use for the AIF. The Council may tell the person that he/she needs to incarnate in such an environment again until he or she learns and can conquer it. This means that the “failed” person will be a slave in the same, or a similar oppressive environment again (with amnesia, of course). Maybe six lifetimes later the person manages to survive in that environment and will then be “promoted” in the next life, doing something that he/she can hopefully manage.

The AIF does not do this for the person's sake, but for their own. It's a functional system, where they can have slaves in all walks of life, and they get slaves who can “do the job” because they have suffered their way up the ladder over many lifetimes. Sometimes, however, there may be a shortage of slaves in the oppressive environment, and on such occasion “promotion” is out of the question. In those cases, the chance that the slave will succumb again is pronounced.

A great number of incarnations later a person may start evolving spiritually, such as you and I, but the AIF has use for us, too. The Harvest comes to mind. *The only way out of this loop is to learn about what the situation is that we are sitting in—something I am trying to do with these papers—and then make sure we are not falling into the Afterlife Trap again.*

I can't tell people what they should do, however—some may take a chance and take a baby body without going through the tunnel and into the light and hopefully bring enough knowledge into the next lifetime to be able to continue the work to wake mankind up. If so, it's very honorable but also very dangerous. Will it work, or will that person get trapped again?

The other option is to get out of here, considering ourselves having finished business here and move on. We have helped mankind by evolving ourselves and

affected the mass consciousness so that more people have the chance to wake up. We have no contract to wake the full mankind up from their slumber. I have no problem thinking in terms that we have done our part. Now there are more exciting projects we can engage in when we are exploring the Multiverse as multidimensional beings. After I'm done publishing this series of papers (this level of learning will be the last), I will write a book about the Afterlife and how to leave the trap environment as safely as possible. I will also bring up things that may prevent people from being able to escape through the Grid and how to manage those potential obstacles—this is for those who decide that this is their last incarnation on Earth. In the meantime, learn more by reading the following passage from the *Fourth Level of Learning*: <http://wespenre.com/4/paper15-postdiluvian-times-lucifer-building-his-plans.htm#iii.i>

James Mahu of the WingMakers said a long time ago that in this universe there are only humans—there are no other kind of alien life forms. Because he didn't explain it very clearly at the time, it was misunderstood. Later on he expanded on the subject, and what he meant was that in 3-D all that exists in this universe in form of intelligent life are humans *in the sense of the human template* (two legs, two arms, one torso, and one head). After have read his “Dr. Neruda Interview #5,”<sup>955</sup> his ideas become much clearer. Someone who I know very well said after had read it that it's disinformation, cloaked very cleverly. With that statement the person meant that the interview is truthful but is also disinformation in crucial parts. The whole setup with the Neruda Interviews reminds me a lot about Carlos Castaneda and his Don Juan books about the teacher and the disciple.

However, let's concentrate on what rings as true in the WingMakers philosophy for now. In the fifth interview, Dr. Neruda says:

**Quote #6:** [Dr. Neruda]: “When I said the human uniform evolves, it does, but this evolution is on a track, a pre-programmed track. The intent was to have Anu return on a ‘cloud,’ the whole Second Coming was going to be the staged entrance for Anu. Humanity would evolve in such a way that his reentry into our consciousness would be understood to be good thing. Humanity's salvation. We would all be his children, and the glory of god would be upon the earth. That was the plan. From before the time of Jesus, that was the plan. Marduk programmed the entire—”<sup>956</sup>

This is precisely what these papers you are now reading have claimed as well—long before the Fifth Interview was even released (I am saying this so that the reader doesn't think that taken any of my information from James Mahu's WingMakers). As a humanity, we need to be evolved to such a degree that we can be able to handle a “Second Coming” without totally losing our minds. Any evolving on our part above that is not what the AIF wants. Thus, what the reader is reading now is not part of the AIF's plan when it comes to evolving—we have proceeded far beyond what we were

---

<sup>955</sup> <https://www.wingmakers.com/content/neruda-interviews/>

<sup>956</sup> Ibid (“Fifth Interview”), op. cit.

meant to do and allowed to do. In contrast, there are still large pieces of humanity that have not reached the level which the AIF has expected of them. Hence, the Second Coming is not going to happen yet, according to the WingMakers' website. Also, James Mahu may be right, as I've also stated a few times, that there will not be a Second Coming in the sense that we expect it to happen. The takeover of Earth in that sense may already have happened, or is in progress, although we will not know about it until it's over and done. Not even then will the majority know because it's so subtle.

I have tried to present different scenarios here of what may happen, and any of them may be what they decide to do—or it could be something else that is not yet being considered. The bottom line is that I want people to be *aware*. By being aware that something may happen in this regard quite soon will help the reader to recognize it well before the masses do. How long didn't it take for the German people—and the world in general—to realize that Hitler was bad news? Still, Hitler was very much in people's faces! If the AIF now chooses to be much more subtle, we *need* to be more aware, or we'll miss it and won't see it until it's too late, and we may be caught up in the new system that they so subtly have introduced.

What about if nothing happens? Could that also be a probability? Of course, everything is a probability, but looking at the evidence in today's world, it's extremely unlikely that what we're seeing isn't building up to something. Of course it is! It's obvious that at least the initial scenario was to implement Bible prophecy and play out the Battle of Armageddon. If this is still on the to-do-list or not is impossible to say, but I very much believe that either that will happen, or the takeover will be more subtle. I do not believe what James Mahu says, which is that the returning of Anu (in itself a wrong term—it should be En.ki or Ea) has been abandoned, and we are on our own to do whatever we want. *The Invaders are already here, and they have, to some degree, been here all the time.* The big question is instead, *will En.ki openly proclaim himself as the world leader, or will he do it under a pseudonym so that we think he is human?*

With that in mind, the rest of this paper will be very interesting! There is sufficient evidence that the Elite is waiting for their new leader, and they believe they know who this new leader is!

## *VI. Maitreya—The World Leader. Bogus or the Real Thing?*

Maitreya is the new World Leader, according to Benjamin Crème and today's Theosophical Society. Some suggest that Maitreya was born in 1977, which is erroneous because he made an appearance in Nairobi in 1988 (see *fig. 8* and *fig. 9*), and he's certainly older than 11 years old in these pictures!

Although Crème, I believe, still hasn't abandoned the idea that this Maitreya is the coming World Leader, he apparently has his doubts because he has also considered Michael Lee Hill being the new World Leader, as I showed evidence of in Level IV. The purpose, however, with the rise of Maitreya is that this man is going to eventually make announcements to the world, so that people in China hears his messages in their own language, while Norwegians hear them in their language, and so on—all done via

“telepathy.” This, of course, can easily be achieved through alien technology but also with human technology, which has been developed over the years, *based* on alien technology.



Fig. 8. Newspaper article from 1988, when Maitreya appeared in Nairobi, the Kenya.

These messages will be very charismatically delivered and will explain the new World Religion in terms so it will make sense that all different religions are actually smaller parts of this One World Religion. He will also be able to explain the UFO phenomenon and basically everything that has confused people over the last few decades.<sup>957</sup> The intention is to bring all people into One People, and make the United Nation the embracing entity and the headquarters for the New World Order in a world without borders. If this is true, the Nairobi speech could have been a pilot to see how his persona would come across. According to pictures that were taken, he seems to have been well received! I have tried to find a sample of his speech but have thus far been unsuccessful.

---

<sup>957</sup> YouTube, *Aliens, UFOs, Anunnaki. The Ultimate Question.*



Maitreya appears in Nairobi, June 11, 1988

Web Site: [www.hooked.net/shareint](http://www.hooked.net/shareint)

Fig. 9. Maitreya walking with the masses in Nairobi, June 11, 1988.

Although most people have not heard of him, he is apparently still making appearances, and he has already spread messages to the context that I just mentioned, albeit the media follow-up on this person has not been the greatest—at least not thus far. This is mainly because the appearances he’s done have mostly been in front of high level people behind closed doors. From what we know, he has only made one public appearance.

The website, Share International ([shareintl.org](http://shareintl.org)) is one of those who have followed Maitreya’s whereabouts, and this is what they have to say about him.

**Quote #7:** He has been expected for generations by all of the major religions. Christians know him as the Christ, and expect his imminent return. Jews await him as the Messiah; Hindus look for the coming of Krishna; Buddhists expect him as Maitreya Buddha; and Muslims anticipate the Imam Mahdi or Messiah.

Although the names are different, many believe that they all refer to the same individual: the World Teacher,<sup>958</sup> whose personal name is Maitreya (pronounced my-tray-ah)

---

<sup>958</sup> When we hear the term “World Teacher,” we need to be alert. This is the term that’s been used for En.ki almost since the beginning of time.

Preferring to be known simply as the Teacher, Maitreya has not come as a religious leader, or to found a new religion, but as a teacher and guide for people of every religion and those of no religion

At this time of great political, economic and social crisis Maitreya will inspire humanity to see itself as one family, and create a civilization based on sharing, economic and social justice, and global cooperation.

He will launch a call to action to save the millions of people who starve to death every year in a world of plenty. Among Maitreya's recommendations will be a shift in social priorities so that adequate food, housing, clothing, education, and medical care become universal rights.

Under Maitreya's inspiration, humanity itself will make the required changes and create a saner and more just world for all.<sup>959</sup>

As expected, Maitreya's message is that of world peace and a solution to injustice and starvation. He wants a whole new world societal structure, which makes equality possible for everybody. In other words, he is spreading messages that are very seductive to people in general. We know how this works by now, and I think it was David Icke who coined the term, PROBLEM-REACTION-SOLUTION, which means that a *problem* is created by the Elite or the AIF. They get a *reaction* from the public to do something about the problem, and the same force that instigated the problem in the first place is now presenting a *solution* that *they* want to implement. The public, relieved that something is being done, accepts the solution. In this case the problem (or problems) is overwhelming—with starvation, wars, murder, pedophilia, slavery, and so on, we are far past the point of reaction. People are now hoping for a solution. All good-hearted people in the world want a change and a solution to these problems, which are all created by the AIF if we look at the bigger picture. If Maitreya offers the solution to all these problems, and actually manages to create such solutions, many people worldwide *will* listen to him and embrace him. The reader can see how this all works. If we don't watch out, we may think that this Maitreya guy is not so bad after all: "Now everybody lives a much better life, and there is more and more peace in the world. Maybe I should embrace him too?"

This is what the AIF expects. Then, when most things seem to have been resolved, some people will slowly figure out that they live in a totally new type of tyranny, which is much more subtle, but even more dangerous than the previous one. When many people start noticing that something is very wrong, it's already too late.

---

<sup>959</sup> [http://www.shareintl.org/maitreya/Ma\\_main.htm](http://www.shareintl.org/maitreya/Ma_main.htm)

The story I am now going to tell you is not a conspiracy theory, but something that actually happened, and was covered by the Nairobi Newspaper,<sup>960</sup> and even by CNN and other world media.<sup>961 962</sup> Several people in the crowd were also interviewed afterwards. On June 11, 1988, Maitreya made a mysterious appearance in Nairobi, the Kenya. In a meeting with 6000 participants, held by a female Christian leader, Maitreya showed up in the middle of the crowd, appearing from nowhere. He suddenly stood in the middle of the crowd, next to the Christian leader, being much taller than the rest of the crowd (Benjamin Crème, in a later interview, said that he in fact had been estimated to be 6' 3" tall [1 meter 92 cm]). Everybody in the crowd immediately, and at the same time, thought that he was Jesus who had returned!

Maitreya then started talking to the crowd in pure Swahili, without an accent and mesmerized all the 6000 people. He was dressed in a long, white robe (*fig. 9*), and told the Christian leader to feel in his pocket. She said afterwards that he had four fifteen inches long golden crosses in his pocket, and she pulled one of them up and held it before the crowd (see *fig. 9* again). While he was talking, he was also curing a lot of sick people in the crowd. Also, in conjunction with his appearance, a strange star was showing up in the sky, although it was in the middle of the day (this was also covered by the media).<sup>963</sup> After his speech, he said he had to leave, but would come back with a “bucket full of blessings,” as the newspaper quoted him. Then he started walking toward a church a bit further down. All of a sudden he disappeared in thin air, just as abruptly as he'd showed up maybe half an hour earlier.

A woman in the crowd who was interviewed several days—perhaps weeks—after the incident said that she could still clearly hear his voice in her head every so often, and a “screen” with his picture showed up in her mind, in front of her face. The mysterious man never came back again.

Obviously, these 6000 people, who all had the same experience, did not make this up. This truly happened. However, who was this man? Well, the reader and I know that he definitely wasn't Jesus. Christians in the western world of course deemed him as being Satan (which may be closer to the truth). What we see is that this event has been presented as something that would fit into Bible prophecies about the coming of the Anti-Christ.

Let us analyze this for a moment. What *really* happened here? A crowd with 6000 people were holding a Christian tent meeting in the middle of the day in a hot Africa where clouds in the sky at that time in June were rare. All of a sudden a bright shining star showed up in the sky above their heads, just as there was a Bethlehem star as well, which the Three Wise Men followed. This star could very well signify the Morning Star, Venus, the symbol for Lucifer. Then, out of the blue (no pun intended), a very tall man appeared in the middle of the crowd, standing up. He wasn't there one

---

<sup>960</sup> <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=C4vHv3zys6E>

<sup>961</sup> [https://www.youtube.com/results?search\\_query=maitreya+nairobi+speech](https://www.youtube.com/results?search_query=maitreya+nairobi+speech)

<sup>962</sup> <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=PS9BjFTn2R0>

<sup>963</sup> <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=2mu8s8kJJWo> (approximately 7 minutes into the video.)

second before! The crowd immediately went into excitement and started screaming “Jesus, Jesus!” You and I can’t just appear from nowhere and all of a sudden be standing up in the middle of a crowd. In addition, he was tall and dressed in white—the crowd was neither, so he immediately drew attention to himself. The most plausible thing that happened here was that Maitreya shapeshifted. As the reader well knows by now, I have discussed shapeshifting a lot in my papers and how they occur. Both we and the AIF have avatars (light-bodies) which we can use to represent ourselves when we don’t have a 3-D physical body. Humans can do this after death—in the ether—or through out-of-body experiences (OBEs). We can then also decide how we want to look like. Usually, we modulate ourselves so we look like when we were young and the most attractive—it’s almost an automatic thing. The AIF, on the other hand, have a lot of training on this subject and are true experts on shapeshifting. They are interdimensional, and for them to mingle with us here on Earth, the natural thing would be to be born into a human baby body, we would think. Some AIF do. Others are so-called *walk-ins*, which means that their soul walks into someone’s physical body and takes it over. Some say it’s a soul agreement, but I doubt it very much. These beings would do it without permission if they had to—having some justification for it.

Then there is a third way for these interdimensional beings to come to the dense Earth and mingle with us, and that’s the way I suggested first. They shapeshift! They come here in their avatars and form themselves to look like a human. Take Maitreya, for example. He arrives to this Christian meeting from another dimension, and we can’t see him. The training he has had for millions of years, or more, allows him to all of a sudden appear in the crowd in a human body of his choice. He chooses a 6’3” body, dresses like a Muslim, or similar—perhaps like a Bedouin. Then he chooses to have dark-brown eyes and a thick, black beard. We can’t see his hair, but let’s pretend it is dark and long.

Now let’s stop for a while again and ponder this. Look at this man with your mind, or study him in the pictures above for a few seconds. Who does he look like? Well, go on the Internet and google “Sumerian god,” and I bet you will sooner or later find some pictures in cuneiform of Anunnaki males. Here is one of them:



Fig. 10. Anunnaki



How does he look like? Supposedly, he was tall, with a beard, and he often had long hair. Their beards were mostly braided at that time, but otherwise it wouldn't be entirely wrong to say that Maitreya looks like one of them.

The problem is that people think that the “Anunnaki” of old looked very alien-like. They were Reptilians with scales, or they were alligators, dragons, etc. Well, they had the abilities to take the form as any of these creatures and much more, but look at *fig. 10*. He looks extraordinary human, doesn't he? The only difference is that in the Sumerian tablets, they were often depicted as much taller than the human slaves and servants. There are probably two reasons for that—the humans at that time were short, just as African people often are today (with some exceptions), and therefore—if the Anunnaki wanted to be taller in order to distinguish themselves from humans, they could easily do that.

The Anunnaki (I will call the Sumerian gods *Anunnaki* here to make it easier to distinguish them from the AIF of today) were obviously mingling with humans in ancient times—the scriptures all say that—so how did they appear in the eyes of humans? Most of them appeared as human-like as possible because they simply had human bodies! Some of them even went through the birth canal and became “real” humans—at least physically. Not all of them were giants. Anunnaki were *not* the real Giants of old—their genetically manipulated offspring hybrids were! Some Anunnaki were our height, while others were a little taller—six feet to seven feet tall, according to the records. That would be considered giants, perhaps, but we're really not discussing Giants until we reach about 8 feet and well above that. Then we're not discussing the Anunnaki anymore. Others used “bodies in hibernation” that we have discussed earlier—mostly in Level I. The AIF have human bodies in hibernation on Mars, but also here on Earth—probably in underground facilities, such as Area 51. No humans have access to the lower floor in those facilities according to some whistle-blowers. One of those levels could very well suit as a secret hiding place for human bodies that discarnate Anunnaki could come down and possess. Then they could come up to the surface and behave like any other humans, and no one would notice the difference.

Maitreya is estimated to have been 6'3”, which is taller than the average man, and a little taller than I am (I'm 6'1”). Another person who, just for the record, is also 6'3” is Supriem Rockefeller—it just now came to me. Anyway, Maitreya could probably have passed as an Anunnaki god if he'd showed up 5000 years ago in old Mesopotamia.

What happened, if we now return to Nairobi in 1988? Maitreya allegedly cured a lot of sick people around him while just standing there, talking. There must have been many sick people there because they have very little medical aid, and there are many eye witnesses saying that he really did heal people that day in June. Then, when he considered himself being finished after about half an hour, if my memory serves me well, Maitreya said he must leave but would be back with a “bucket of blessings.” The people were now very humble and 100% sure that this was Jesus. Even today, almost 27 years later, they pray to Maitreya and do certain rituals that he taught them to do.

Last, and just as mysteriously as he showed up, the 6000 crowd members saw him walk away and suddenly just disappear in thin air—right before their very eyes.

Again, we have shapeshifting going on. This crowd of 6000 people had the opportunity to see shapeshifting in action (shapeshift into a pure energy form is also shapeshifting—it doesn't have to be from a bear to a human, for example.)

If we look at the Maitreya example—how did he do the shapeshifting? I would say he could have done it in one of two ways. The first way is via technology. The AIF has technology that we wouldn't understand the beginning of, and this could have been used here—it could have been some kind of hologram. More likely, though, Maitreya didn't have a physical body, based on how the whole story is presented. He simply densified his avatar and formed his energy (atoms and molecules and so on) so that he appeared in the way Maitreya looked like. Of course, he wanted to act as if he were Divine, and therefore he must have the ability to seemingly appear and disappear out of thin air.

As we have discussed in Level II and on, you can have someone who has shapeshifted from an energy orb to a human being sitting in your couch, looking just as real and you and I. You can walk toward him and shake his hand, and it will feel like you're shaking hands with a human—there is no difference! This is how I think the Nairobi incident was constructed on the AIF part. This was a pilot! The AIF wanted to appear somewhere remote and do their spiel to see how it turned out. It was perhaps a dress rehearsal, and the real thing will happen soon.

Now, who was this mysterious man? Well, if we are to read the Bible prophecies, I would say he could have been the “Anti-Christ,” aka Marduk Ra!

Why on Earth would I say that? Couldn't he be just “someone unimportant” to the AIF—someone who was ordered to “test the water?” Also, why Marduk and not En.ki? Because Marduk is the forerunner—he would be the Anti-Christ who would reign for just a short time before he gets killed and replaced by the Second Coming of Christ—Lord En.ki. Remember that the Age of Aquarius is En.ki's Age.

There is also another solid reason why I think this man was Marduk, and that has to do with what I am going to tell the reader next. Also, if he was Marduk, he was most probably the being I communicated with, presenting himself as Utu Shamash. The reader knows by now that Marduk Ra and Utu Shamash are one and the same.

Let's move on, and when the reader is done reading this paper I would be very surprised if he or she doesn't just sit there in awe with his or her mouth open. You will see exactly what the Global Elite has in mind, and you will see *exactly what the AIF has in mind in the very, very near future!!!* There will be no doubt about it because the evidence is so overwhelming that no one can seriously debate it. What I have been writing about from Level I through Level V will now come full circle, and the reader will finally understand where Marduk and En.ki will come from when they appear as the new World Leaders. You will also see, without any doubt whatsoever, who is backing them up. In addition, you will understand that those who do, to 95% or so are totally ignorant of the magnitude of what they are doing. The treason is so gross that these poor souls will have a hard time with themselves for many, many eons ahead. Christ said, “Forgive them for they know not what they are doing!” I would say, it doesn't matter if we forgive them—they will not forgive themselves. The reason I am saying this is because the majority of people who are ushering in the Father and the Son

(En.ki and Marduk) have no idea about the consequences. They think they are helping mankind! Some of the people are quite likeable—even Benjamin Crème—who seems totally ignorant about what he is stirring up. They want a better world, and they have been so manipulated and in some instances so heavily mind-controlled that they do believe they are ushering in a new Golden Age, when in fact they are helping to create a horrible nightmare situation for mankind that could last for many eons to come. I'm just saying—I am so happy I am not one of these people.



Fig. 11. Benjamin Crème.

Benjamin Crème, the Theosophist, was of course all ecstatic after this 1988 incident and still talks about it in length whenever he gets the chance and can find someone who listens. This doesn't seem to be a problem, however, as he has even been invited to speak about the Maitreya before the United Nations. The probable reason how he got into the UN (where he apparently managed to convince a lot of people) is because he knows a renowned journalist from Zimbabwe, now settled in South Africa, Raj Patel, who is, if I am correctly informed, a Theosophist himself. Patel has connection with the United Nation because he happened to work there, as well as with the World Bank.<sup>964</sup>



Fig. 12. [Left] Charlie Skelton, journalist for “The Guardian.”

---

<sup>964</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Raj\\_Patel](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Raj_Patel)



A media source says that Crème's message has reached millions of people by this time, and he is giving speeches all around the world up to this day. There is hardly any doubt that Crème believes in all this himself and that Maitreya is the new World Teacher—the one the Theosophical Society has predicted since the days when the Ascended Masters of the Great White Brotherhood were

channeled in the second part of the 1800s. These people are being heavily used by the AIF without having an inkling about it. They truly seem to believe that it is their mission in life to do the field work and prepare for the World Teacher who will come and bring world peace and a One World Religion to the peoples of Earth. We have looked into the subject of the Great White Brotherhood and the Ascended Masters in previous papers, and I have come to the conclusion that these beings are simply more of the AIF channeled information directed toward gullible humans, who are happy to dedicate their life's mission to helping these deceitful entities. Although Crème has showed interest in Michael Lee Hill, I still believe his main focus is on Maitreya. Just because the public hasn't heard from Maitreya since 1988, it doesn't mean that this man is not still active. I will soon show that he certainly is!

Fig. 13. Raj Patel [left].

Now we've talked about the 1988 incident, so let's talk about something that happened in 2011—on one of the infamous Bilderberg meetings, which that year was held in Switzerland. The well-known British newspaper, *The Guardian*, were covering the event, as they have done for many years through their journalist, Charlie Skelton.<sup>965</sup> This journalist knows what is going on behind the scenes, and he is to some extent talking about it in his articles.

This particular year something very astonishing happened, according to Skelton, so he wrote about it in a *Guardian* newspaper article, which covered the Bilderberg meeting.<sup>966</sup> Skelton said, and I quote (my emphasis in *italics*),

---

<sup>965</sup> <http://www.theguardian.com/profile/charlie-skelton>

<sup>966</sup> <http://www.theguardian.com/news/blog/2011/jun/12/bilderberg-2011-mandelson-nature-walk>

**Quote #8:** It was an odd walk right from the start. *From nowhere, like something from a dream, a distinguished lady, dressed from top to toe in white, whooshed serenely past security and swanned to the front of the power walkers.*

*No one recognised her or has seen her since. She had an other-worldly quality; I half expected her to be leading them to Charon's boat, or up a stairway formed of clouds.*

Mandelson fell into step with Schmidt. We couldn't hear their happy chatter, but I presume they were admiring the breathtaking scenery, comparing their favourite wild flower, and hammering out how best to implement an internet kill switch.

*The lady in white led her band of Bilderberg bigwigs and billionaires along the charming Swiss byways, across bridges over gentle streams ... and straight into a pack of 50 baffled activists, who were milling around outside a community hall during a break in a symposium.*

This couldn't possibly be happening. "This is terrible," Mandelson was heard to exclaim as the activists swarmed around the delegates, firing questions and chorusing their concern. You can watch some remarkable footage from the incident on [Alex Jones's website](#).<sup>967</sup>

This incident has been subject to a lot of speculation—especially with the Maitreya incident in mind. It has been discussed on forums and on YouTube videos, and people think that the Bilderberg incident has many similarities to that of the Maitreya incident in 1988. Out from nowhere she appears, passing the tight Security of the Bilderbergers just to lead them all into a crowd of protesters!<sup>968</sup> This is extraordinary indeed because it has never happened before that *anyone*—no less an old lady with a cane—has been able to pass the Bilderberg Security! These security guards are highly trained in order to get the hand-picked job to safeguard the billionaires. Mysteriously, this white-dressed lady appears from nowhere—totally out of place, and no one knows from where she came—just to suddenly disappear into nowhere when her “mission” was completed. There are a few random pictures of her, but all efforts to put the event on film failed. Nonetheless, this was a kind of event that tons of journalists would have loved to have on film. No protesters or people in general have managed to film it either from what is known. Interestingly, the same thing happened in the 1988 incident—there were attempts to film it, but the only thing that worked was to get it on camera photos. Do shapeshifted beings don't show up on film for some reason, or did the AIF, with

---

<sup>967</sup> <http://www.theguardian.com/news/blog/2011/jun/12/bilderberg-2011-mandelson-nature-walk>

<sup>968</sup> <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=2mu8s8kJJWo> (Approximately 2 min. into the video, they show a picture of the Lady in White, and there is a discussion about her.

help from technology, plan beforehand to destroy the film in all film cameras in order to stop people from filming these two beings?



Fig. 14. The mysterious “White Lady” at the Bilderberg Meeting in 2011.

Because of some stunning similarities between the two events, some researchers believe that the Lady in White and Maitreya (also in white) are one and the same. If this is true, why did the Lady in White show the group of Bilderbergers the wrong way, leading them right into the hands of the mob? Aren’t the Bilderbergers and Maitreya in conspiracy with each other?

Well, let’s assume that these two events *are* connected, what would be important for Maitreya at this time? It would be to convince the masses that he (she) is “good” and is taking the public’s side. It’s just a game on their part, and they are all players. The Bilderbergers may not have known that they were going to be led to the mob, but the Lady in White sure played the role as the Good Samaritan. Also, we just discussed that there is a chance that the Anti-Christ or/and the Christ may be a woman! Of course, she wouldn’t be this particular woman (she is too old), but the Lady in White may represent the feminine and prepare the masses for a female Christ. Perhaps the Bilderberg incident was a pilot, just as the Nairobi incident was 23 years earlier—they want to see how we react, so they know exactly how to play this out when they do this for real.

In juxtaposition to this, could this whole story with the Lady in White just be a coincident, and there is a natural explanation to it? Absolutely! Everything is possible, as usual, but is it likely? What would make us more of “wacky conspiracy theorists?” Would it be to say that the Lady in White may have been Maitreya or part of a pilot for the Second Coming, or would it be to say that this is all a coincidence and nothing to worry about? I don’t know about you, but I feel more of a wacky conspiracy theorist if

I said that there is nothing to worry about with the incident—and also, in that case, it would seem as if I would be covering up something. Well, let’s call it a pretty strange event, just as Charlie Skelton did, and that it needs to be looked into some more, qualifying it for the *Research File for the near future*, which is exactly where I’m going to put it in.

One of the reasons why Benjamin Crème is so obsessed with Maitreya is because he supposedly channeled him back in 1959, and Crème is, in comparison with the original Jesus event 2000 years ago, a self-proclaimed John the Baptist.<sup>969</sup> Maitreya was, according to Crème, embodied in the Himalayas in 1977.<sup>970</sup>

In one of the video clips I referred to as a footnote in one of the above paragraphs, Crème mentions that the Nairobi media were not the only ones covering the 1988 event, as I mentioned earlier, but CNN and many other world news channels ran it, including Japanese media and others. Telegraph in Great Britain ran it, too, but not until in 2008 (twenty years later), including mentioning the “bright star” (the *Star of Lucifer*) that was seen in the sky together with the event (*fig. 15*). However, after a short time it went totally silent, and no one mentioned it anymore besides the Nairobi media. It was as if the world media wanted to quickly run it and then become silent, or they were told from “higher up” to stop broadcasting it and never mention it again. This could be because it was a pilot and was not meant to become a huge event that required a follow-up.



SHOCKING TRUTH BEHIND THE BOOK OF ENOCH Full Movie

---

<sup>969</sup> <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=yvJCw2Y0WgE>

<sup>970</sup> This means that he was embodied as a fairly grown man because he looked as if he was in his 30s in the 1988 incident. Moreover, the strange appearance and disappearance certainly makes me believe that he thus far is operating without a body and is instead producing a light-body “mock-up” at appearances. Last, this is where people who say he was born in 1977 got it from—they just misinterpreted it. “Taking a body” and “being born” are two different things on this occasion.

Fig. 15. Screen shot of the December 19<sup>th</sup>, 2008 *The Telegraph* coverage of the Maitreya event in 1988.  
(Click on the image to enlarge)

The Maitreya saga does not end here. There is much more to tell, and it gets stranger and stranger but also more and more revealing. We start seeing a very disturbing pattern as we move on. Indeed, the puzzle pieces are coming together, and they fit pretty nicely, too.

Wayne Peterson, a retired American diplomat, worked many years in Washington DC, appointed by the President in 1967 to the U.S. Information Agency's Foreign Service and has also been a policy officer at the United States Information Agency (USIA.) When he retired he had spent 32 years with the U.S. Government.<sup>971</sup> He has admitted to being a supporter of Maitreya and having connections with the United Nations. It is covered in the above video, "Shocking Truth Behind the Book of Enoch" (*fig. 15*), approximately 40 minutes and 30 seconds into the video, which can be found on YouTube at <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=yvJCw2Y0WgE>. Also, even Mikhail Gorbachev has commented on Maitreya, and in a *Vision Magazine* interview in the White House on June 20<sup>th</sup>, 2000, Peterson discusses the subject.<sup>972</sup>

Reporter Kendall Klug of the "Vision Magazine" asks:

"I believe Mikhail Gorbachev has publically stated his belief of the existence of Maitreya. Do you know if this is true?"

Wayne Peterson answers:

"I have a little story to tell you about Gorbachev. A friend of mine who has worked with the World Bank went to a 'Heads of States' conference in Europe and gave a speech where he borrowed many of Maitreya's ideas for economic reforms out of a book by Benjamin Crème that I had given him. He told me he had read the book on his flight to Europe and realized that his keynote address to these world officials, especially presidents and prime ministers (it was a very high level meeting) was going to be very boring, with many having heard similar sentiments over and over. So he thought he would throw in some of Maitreya's ideas into his speech.

The country he was in had a reigning monarch who invited him for lunch the next day. When he showed up for lunch, there were 16-20 people there including Mr. Gorbachev. The monarch of this country said to him (my friend), 'I suppose you're wondering why we invited you here today? Well, we are all curious about where you got those ideas for your speech which you presented yesterday.' He said that 'My friend Wayne gave me a book written by Benjamin Crème about Maitreya's mission.' Immediately they nodded their heads. 'We thought so,' was the apparent response.

---

<sup>971</sup> More about Wayne Peterson, including a biography, can be found here:  
<http://books.google.com/books?id=kBCEghDrzOIC&pg=RA4-PA38&lpg=RA4-PA38&dq=wayne+peterson+united+nations&source=bl&ots=7UXjfXaEC6&sig=u68eJyedFet0CSRIkTm6RTxEv0&hl=en&sa=X&ei=c--DVLvWlc7toATn8oFg&ved=0CEUQ6AEwBw#v=onepage&q=wayne%20peterson%20united%20nations&f=false>

<sup>972</sup> YouTube, "[Shocking Truth Behind the Book of Enoch—Full Movie](#)," 41 minutes into the video.



‘That’s why we invited you here. We all know of Maitreya; and we’re doing what we can for him but we are not able to say anything publically because we are world leaders. We each have our own public to deal with.’ Only one person there stood up and said that they could use his name to legitimize these sightings and that was Mikhail Gorbachev. He was the only man in the room who would say, ‘Use my name if you want.’”

Reporter Kendall Klug asks: “Do you think President Clinton has had an experience of Maitreya?”

Wayne Peterson immediately replies:

“I don’t know if President Clinton has. I believe that former President George Bush has [George Bush Sr., *my comment*]. We used to have Transmission Meditation groups that Maitreya had asked us to do around Washington DC. People who were interested in Maitreya and the reappearance story would get together once a week in Georgetown, in the home of President Bush’s main counselor at the White House.

President Bush came over to this house for dinner one night, and the hostess was in the dining room as President Bush asked her, ‘What do you think? I’m running against Clinton in this election, am I going to win?’ She said, ‘No, Mr. President, you are not. Maitreya has already said you are going to lose to Clinton.’ Bush never challenged her, but merely said, ‘Yeah, yeah.’ He didn’t ask who Maitreya was. He was very quiet and then said, ‘I think I’ve got to go now.’”

Peterson continues: “Benjamin Crème has said many times that he had heard from one of Maitreya’s associates that Maitreya had appeared to Bush and that they had discussions in the White House. So that incident with my meditation group seemed to confirm that Bush did in fact know of Maitreya. I do know people in the White House have been visited by Maitreya many times. And the people I’m talking about I’ve seen on the front page of the Washington Post standing next to the President.”<sup>973</sup>

---

<sup>973</sup> “Vision Magazine,” Wayne Peterson Interview, June 20, 2000.

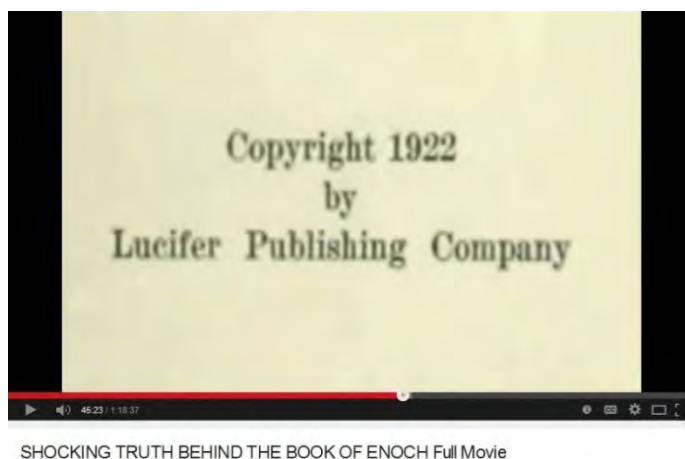


Fig. 16. “Lucifer Publishing Company,” where Alice Bailey published Theosophical Material.

Wayne Peterson also wrote a book about his experiences around Maitreya, called “Extraordinary Times, Extraordinary Beings: Experiences of an American Diplomat with Maitreya and the Masters of Wisdom.” This book can be ordered from Amazon.com.<sup>974</sup>

All these revelations are monitored by members of the Theosophical Society, who are running the errands for their Ascended Masters. Now, who do the Theosophists believe is the key figure behind these Ascended Masters? Lucifer, of course—good old En.ki!

In 1922, Alice Bailey was taking on the task of publishing the work of Mme. Blavatsky’s and other Theosophical material, and the publishing company was called *Lucifer’s Trust* (see fig. 16). However, this became a little bit too revealing, so it was renamed *Lucis Trust* (fig. 17).

---

<sup>974</sup> <http://www.amazon.com/Extraordinary-Times-Beings-Experiences-American/dp/1571743766>



Fig. 17. The name-change to “Lucis Trust,” picturing the Morning Star—a symbol for Lucifer.

Lucis Trust evolved into a large organization, which still exists today and is also directly associated with the United Nations.<sup>975</sup> This is what it says in the *United Nations International Geneva Yearbook 2009*. Please read carefully!

**Quote #9:** “The Lucis Trust is recognized by the United Nations as a Non-Governmental Organisation and is represented at regular briefing sessions at UN Headquarters. The Lucis Trust is on the roster of the United Nations Economic and Social Council.”<sup>976</sup>

This is very important evidence because it proves that the United Nations is deeply infiltrated by the Theosophical Society and its New Age channeled philosophy, or have most likely rubbed their shoulders together already from the beginning. Thus, the United Nations is evidently embracing the information that is channeled by members of the Theosophical Society. The Ascended Masters who are providing this channeled information are, as evidence has shown, led by the old Sumerian Overlord, En.ki, also known as Lord Ea, and his son, Marduk Ra.

The goal of Theosophy is to create a One World Government and a New World Order, where Maitreya will function as the World Teacher. He will teach us how we all will become ONE—everything is ONE, according to this philosophy, and that’s what we should embrace. *Many world leaders and high level members of the United Nations are also Theosophists.* Many of them are as deceived as the rest of the world population,

---

<sup>975</sup> YouTube, “[Shocking Truth Behind the Book of Enoch—Full Movie](#),” 45 minutes and 30 seconds into the video.

<sup>976</sup> “The United Nations International Geneva Yearbook 2009.”

but others know pretty well what this is all about. Many of them are both Theosophists and supporters of Artificial Intelligence and the new Technocratic Society.

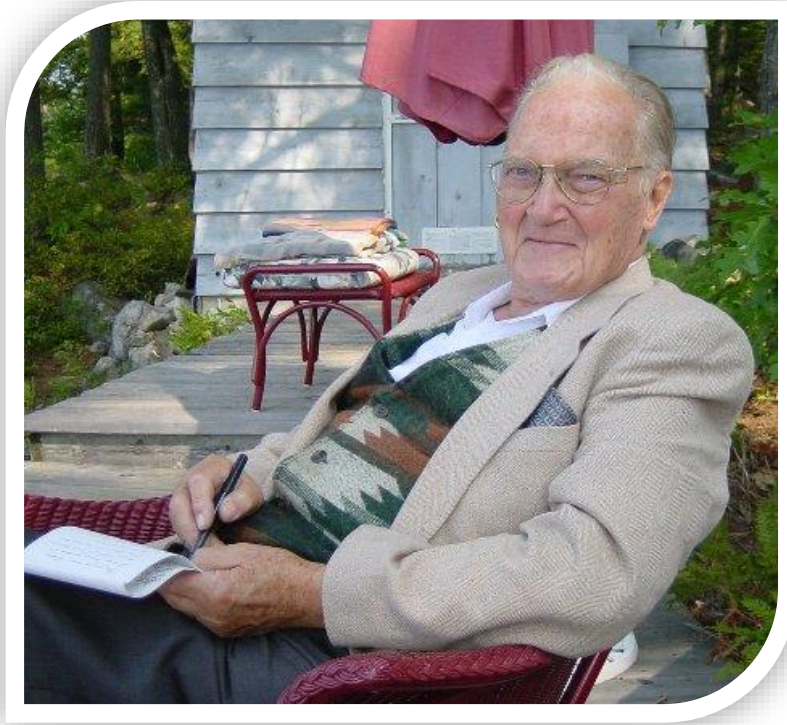


Fig. 18. Robert Muller, Theosophist, and a strong believer in a New World Order, a One World Government, a One World Religion, and a World Leader. Muller was working for the United Nations!

Robert Muller (1923-2010), a high level member of the United Nations, and also a Theosophist,<sup>977</sup> has said, “We must move as quickly as possible to a One World Government—a One World Religion under a One World Leader.”<sup>978</sup>

Readers with a good memory may also recall from Level III the section where I showed that the popular channel called *Kryon* is also connected to the United Nations. Also, many U.N. members are into the channeling of *The Council of Nine*, of whom I also spoke in Level III—a source which I showed evidence was a pure En.ki propaganda machine. One of the goals of the Council of Nine is to infiltrate Hollywood, so that certain science fiction movies, fantasy movies, and others, are being made and showed to the public. These movies contain information people need before the Second Coming. Also, many people fell for the Maitreya deception, when he magically cured the ill without even touching them. This is exactly what is supposed to happen, if people

---

<sup>977</sup> <http://cumbey.blogspot.com/2013/04/global-core-curriculum-robert-muller-is.html>

<sup>978</sup> YouTube, “[Shocking Truth Behind the Book of Enoch—Full Movie](#),” 46 minutes and 30 seconds into the video.

have read the Bible prophecies. It's a *big* deception. Of course the AIF, and Marduk in this case, can cure the ill! He can even produce energy which will make people feel pure ecstasy in a way they never have felt before. Because the AIF members don't possess the same kind of strong emotions that we humans do, they can "sample" our emotions very easily with technology. He can then send them back toward an audience or a crowd of choice, making everybody in that crowd feel an enormous amount of "love & light!" However, it's just simple technology that even our own scientists most probably can manage.

I get emails from people who belong to certain channel groups where these exact phenomena happen—the entities that are channeled cure people that are ill during the session, and at the same time they make the audience feel ecstatic. The people who are channeling these entities email me and ask me to join their group, thinking I can be a great contributor. No, I'm sorry people—you are deceived. I don't care how much love & light you feel and how enlightened you believe you are becoming—you are digging yourselves down in a very deep hole if you don't retract from such practices. They are *not* what they appear to be!

In other words, the U.N. is just a large New Age Organization, and New Agers who follow a similar path are obviously feeding the New World Order Agenda and are unwittingly siding with the "bad aliens" who they think are their opponents. I understand that New Agers are not thinking in terms of friends and enemies because "everything is ONE," but they need to realize that the forces that are stopping us from achieving our goals of awakening to higher consciousness are often following the exact same philosophies as the New Agers amongst the regular population. It's perhaps cleverly done, but not too hard to see through if we really make an effort. New Agers need to realize that the path to higher consciousness is not only love & light—if they don't start looking at the dark side of life as well, that side will soon engulf them.

Now, what have we just learnt in this section of the paper? Well, we have learned something very astonishing. We have possibly seen a glimpse of how the Second Coming will be implemented—albeit in reality it will be world-wide and not isolated to a tribe in Africa. In Nairobi, Maitreya easily managed to mesmerize and deceive a group of 6000 people—all of them experiencing the same thing, that this was the Second Coming of Christ—totally forgetting that the Anti-Christ has not showed up yet. Of course, the Anti-Christ does not necessarily have to be a person, *and if this is the case, Maitreya could have been Lord Ea.*

We have also learned that the United Nation is deeply infiltrated with New Age philosophies, such as Kryon and The Council of Nine, but most remarkably—the Theosophical Society and Madame Blavatsky. Benjamin Crème is a respected man in the United Nations, and a high level diplomat who has been working in the White House and for the Government in general for 32 years, comes out and tells the story of how Maitreya is often being seen in the White House, meeting with the people's representatives who then follow Maitreya's advice. The same thing happens in the United Nations.

We have all reasons to believe that the only reason that the United Nations exists whatsoever is to usher in Maitreya and the Second Coming of Christ. They are disciples

of the Ascended Masters of the Great White Brotherhood, and the followers understand that the Brotherhood are aliens and not biblical angels from some Heavenly Realm. Theosophy even suggests which star systems certain beings come from, so this means that the followers of the Great White Brotherhood in U.N. and the White House (including Presidents and their councilors) are well aware of the return of the “Anunnaki,” or the Ancient Ones, as they call them. In other words, our world leaders are welcoming the gods to return to Earth and reign over us! I now have evidence of all this, and the evidence is very solid.

There is only one “hole” in all this that I can see. That would be if Maitreya and the channeled entities who support him are deceiving everybody—including me. They could pretend that the entire United Nations story is real, when in fact they will take over in a more subtle way, and therefore they deceive even the U.N., the President of the United States, and Russia (yes, Putin is deeply involved, and one of the gods’ “favorite”). However, I think there is a big chance that Father and Son will come out of the United Nations. They need an entity like that, which promotes a One World Government and a World Leader in order to make it look benevolent and bona fied.

Also, I believe that the only reason why the real appearance hasn’t happened yet is because humans in high places are screwing things up. Key figures are not doing what they are supposed to do, and the gods are mad over human incompetence. The United Nations are not “united” in a way that the gods had hoped for. There is too much confusion with high level people indulging themselves in sex, pedophilia, and drugs. These “privileges” may have been the carrot for some chosen people to take on certain important positions, but instead of taking advantage of the rewards on the side, the real mission becomes a second hand thing or is sometimes even forgotten. This mess is probably delaying the whole operation, and perhaps this is why we have seen so many key people being “suicided” lately—bankers in high position in particular. This, of course, draws attention to certain individuals in the research community who have promised that we will have a new currency here on Earth. This should have happened a couple of years ago but still hasn’t come to a close. That entire agenda was certainly an embarrassment for us other researchers who work hard to get the truth out. I had firsthand experiences with these people who promoted a new currency and the jailing of world bankers. Many of the people in that field of research are nothing but crooks and liars—again, firsthand experience. I have even been threatened to death by one of them for being like a “pussy” with my kind of “soft information” when I could have promoted violence and revolution. I should probably take their judgment of me as a compliment. With bankers committing suicide (or being murdered), it puts fuel to the fire for these researchers, proving them correct, they are utterly mistaken. Yes, a new currency *may* see the light of day, with a new type of financing altogether, but it’s not because of their messed up efforts, and it’s not necessarily in our interest, even if it would look like it at first.

By the way, I forgot to mention that these new-currency-researchers believe that Putin is on our side, and that he is a very good guy. I’m sorry, but I thought he was a pedophile who likes young boys? Well, I must be mistaken, even though there are

pictures in the mainstream media, showing him doing inappropriate things to young boys in public.<sup>979</sup> Well, no one is perfect, isn't that right, Mr. Benjamin Fulford?

People have to be careful with that they support. Many good people out there are duped when it comes to their spiritual beliefs and practices. You don't have to be a New Ager to be duped. The New Age philosophy stems from the Theosophical Society and the Ascended Masters. It was Helena Petronova Blavatsky who started all this mess, albeit she was clueless too, probably. Out of this society sprang the New Age spirituality and the myriad of channelers that have popped up all over the world. All of a sudden, every other person is becoming a channeler, figuratively speaking. The channeled entities are all telling us the same thing but with different words and from different angles. I have gone through most of them and looked into this field of New Age practices. The result became *The Third Level of Learning*. Since then, I have looked into even more channeled material, and they just add to the evidence I gathered in that level of learning. It is all bogus—even though there is truth in it, and you must be both clever and use discernment to pick up the pieces of real gold from the fool's gold. You also need to look without any preconceptions, or you *will* be deceived. With that I don't mean that you should discard it altogether—I still encourage people to look into it because that's one source of information that can be partly useful. I am just emphasizing—*use discernment to your fullest extent because it's very seductive!*

These days most people in the alternative movement promote that we are all ONE, and we need to become ONE again with each other and with Source. Believe me, I am the first to admit that I have fallen for all this stuff that I am now rejecting, or look at with different eyes, and the concept of being ONE has been one of the basic elements in my own research for years. Now I know where it comes from, and I look at it from a very different angle. It's not necessarily that being ONE is a totally false concept, but it is put there to limit us rather than to expand us. En.ki's deception plans are very clever—*never forget that!* They have to be because we humans are also very clever when we are not deceived. Being ONE in the modern Era comes from Theosophy and their New Age teachings. It's a huge distraction and is promoting a One World Religion, which *is* the New Age Religion. Therefore, we will see Marduk and En.ki agreeing with the New Agers, whose egos will be so big that they will almost explode. The gods will embrace most of what the Spiritual Movement has promoted for years and make it into a One World Religion. The New Age movement and their ideas (which by the way are not their ideas to begin with) fits their Agenda hand in glove.

They will also present a solution to the UFO phenomenon, and an apparent Disclosure will take place. It will be done in such a fashion that most UFO researchers will be pleased, and their egos will also become bigger than their heads. All these different alien races that have been presented on the Internet and in books will be acknowledged as real by the gods. They will also point out who is the friend and who is the enemy. Perhaps the ones they point out as friends (who will be the ones most

---

<sup>979</sup> <http://www.illuminati-news.com/070806c.htm>

people believe are “good aliens”) will appear together with En.ki when the time is right. His own people will shapeshift into these beings and pretend they are them. Maybe they will also at some point show a real vicious Reptilian fully alive to a world audience. In reality it’s just an AIF member playing the role as a Reptilian through shapeshifting. Can the reader see how easy it would be to fool the majority of the people? It’s a piece of cake!

In fact, this Section alone summarizes much of what is being written on many websites and in many books about the *Illuminati*, the Global Elite, the Alien Agenda, the One World Government, the New World Order, the One World Religion, and the World Leader. This seems to be what it’s all about, and what we can expect. The fulfillment of certain prophecies has been delayed because things are not streamlined yet. It’s as if you buy a house from somebody, and you’re told that you can move in there in one week. When the day comes, the old owner has still not moved his stuff out, and everything is being delayed. Therefore, you have to wait longer than planned to move in. This analogy suits when it comes to the return of the gods. I think the gods are angry, and some people have to pay for the delay (and some already have) and will fit as an example of what may happen if people don’t get their acts together and start working right away. Many people in high places are probably scared to death right now.

Thus, we can see how the word “ONE” is being used to fit a certain agenda—even that of a One World Religion. In that religion, being ONE is a part of it. However, what does *being ONE* really mean in the gods’ deception?

It means that humanity slowly but surely will go in the direction of becoming a *Social Memory Complex*, which the Ra people in the *Ra Material* and the majority of other channeled material are talking about. When that has happened, it’s the end of humanity as we know it, and it will be extremely hard to break out of that trap to once again head toward *real* freedom for the human soul. These words will be very hard to take in for the New Agers who believe that the Ra Material, the Elohim, or other channeled material as well are the answers for humanity. For those who believe that we are ascending to the fourth and fifth dimensions will have an extremely hard time to take this in as well, but we will discuss it some more and break it down totally in the next paper. I will explain how deep this particular rabbit hole really is.

## *VII. In the End, Only What is Inside Counts*

There is so much to learn and so much to know. We can’t possibly learn everything in a lifetime, but we must admit that this current lifetime has been the most amazing journey we’ve had so far. Never before in the history of Earth have we learned so much in so few years, and still we have hardly scratched the surface. I have written five levels of learning, and I could go on for the rest of my life adding more and more levels. The Wes Penre Papers are not completed with these five levels of learning, but on the other hand, they can *never* be completed. It’s just a matter of knowing when to stop.



We still have two more papers to go, and I hope that the reader has been able to use this information wisely and will continue to do so in the future. After all, everything I am bringing up as being “out there” is really not out there but “in here”—within the essence of our being.

We have all the tools we need in our bodies, and with these tools we can consciously explore the Multiverse when we know how to do it and are not afraid to try it out. Our avatars consist of a great number of different light-bodies, and as we explore the dimensions, our inner fire will “automatically” use another part of the composite avatar—our soul essence will in other words jump from one type of light-body to another that will more easily be able to work in a higher dimension environment. Our bodies are extremely complex, and we are just now starting to understand how they work. If we decide to escape from En.ki’s prison, we take our human avatars with us, and we can still use them in a 3-D environment somewhere else. However, then we will be able to do what we no longer can do here—nano-travel at the same time as we enjoy a solid, physical experience!

We might say that we are stuck in an electronic prison that we call the Third Dimension, but in reality they have blocked us from having access to our Inner Selves. We only have access to 4% of what is us. When we learn what is “out there,” as we’ve done in these papers, we basically unlock the doors to what’s “in there;” inside our bodies and in the essence of our beingness. This is why people who like the papers say that they like them because they have changed their lives and their way of thinking. Very good! That’s exactly what is intended! By learning more and more of what’s out there we open up the doors inside of us so we become more ourselves. We will have access to our real abilities that have been denied us since the day the Invaders took over, and created their own distorted and limited universe for us to live in. It’s like throwing us into a pond and telling us that all that exists is what is in the pond.

My hope is that when the reader has completed the levels of learning, he or she will be able to see through the manipulation on a daily basis, almost regardless of how clever it is set up. I say “almost” because we still have steps to take and ways to go. I hope that inside of each reader there will be this refusal to agree with the manipulation, but without feeling anger and resentment. I hope we all can just see it as a matter-of-fact, knowing that humans who are waking up actually have a shorter road to travel before we are free than the AIF have, who will have to deal with the monster they have created inside themselves. I hope we all will understand that we do have freedom to do what we want, although it requires some planning on our part at this point. Still, knowingness is freedom—freedom to choose where to go and what to do.

---

Wes Penre, Monday, December 8, 2014

---

## PAPER 15: IT'S NOT HE OR SHE OR THEM OR IT THAT YOU BELONG TO

### *I. Science Catching Up*

"God, grant me the serenity to accept the things I cannot change, the  
courage to change the things I can, and the wisdom to know the difference."

— Reinhold Niebuhr

"While one who sings with his tongue on fire  
Gargles in the rat race choir  
Bent out of shape from society's pliers  
Cares not to come up any higher  
But rather get you down in the hole  
That he's in"

— Bob Dylan, 1965

Already as a child I knew that what I learned was often not correct, and I wondered why they told us certain things when it obviously wasn't true. I was quite a shy kid, and it took much out of me to say something controversial in front of the class, and often I just kept quiet about it. However, when I grew a little older, I said a few things to the teacher, but I did so by bringing her or him to the side, or waiting until after class.

I soon found that tactic pretty useless because they usually just laughed as if they think it was cute and sent me off. In Sixth Grade, after had studied English for only two year, I told the English teacher that I had translated *Lord of the Rings* from Swedish to English just to practice and learn more English. I lied to the teacher because I was so angry that they didn't take me seriously on a few things I knew were wrong. They obviously didn't believe something that was obvious, so I wanted to see if they believed something that was absolutely ridiculous. The teacher should have known better than me being able to translate such a massive English masterpiece from one language to another when I was 12 years old. Lo and behold! She believed me! I was stunned, and I told her a few days later that I was only joking, but she just looked strangely at me. I thought, "there went my good grade in English!" but I really didn't care. However, lo and behold again! I got an A+! Maybe I deserved it, maybe I didn't.

Although the educational system disappointed me already at a young age, I didn't think that I should distrust science as well! I had no idea about that when I day after day sat in the library after school, being 11-12 years old, studying astronomy as if there were no tomorrow instead of doing some of the more boring homework. When I was 16 years old I had enough. I only did 9 years in school. After that I started working fulltime.

This paper is not about me, even if it looks like a biography, but I think the above is a very good example of how bad the educational system was already in the

60s and 70s. I didn't understand the big scheme of it, of course, but was often extremely disappointed, frustrated, and bored in school. Now I understand that the real education is something we have to do ourselves. What we learn in school is just indoctrination and mind-control. They teach us what we need to know in order to become a good slave.

The Internet is a double-edged sword, but now while it's still there, why not use it in our favor? Here is mostly where we can educate each other—it's a miniature of our mass consciousness. If you were to read everything on the Internet, you would have the human mass consciousness in a nutshell. Here is everything from the most stupid things to the most ingenious. After all, this is one reason why the AIF gave us computers and the Internet in the first place—it's a very easy way to study the human consciousness and learn from it. Even better (on their part)—they can *change* the human consciousness by giving us disinformation. This is why NSA, CIA, MI 5, and MOSSAD agents get paid for sitting on the Internet day in and day out in order to study us and change our behavior, using *memes*, wherever it is appropriate.

Still, the AIF learns from us, too, and even if they are unwilling to admit it, we are helping them evolve as well, albeit it will take quite a while before their aha-moments will be used for the good of all. The AIF knows from our behavior when it is best to release certain information, and here the Internet comes in handy. I can see them using statistics on us, and when we reach a certain point on their charts, they can release something new that we need to know in order to follow through with their Agendas.

Since Level I we have discussed that there is an Afterlife, and that the soul and other aspects of Self continue to live after the body has expired. I am of course not the first person discussing this—in metaphysics we have known this for a very long time—hundreds, even thousands of years. Science, however, has stubbornly claimed that any perceptions we may have after death is just delusions created by the brain before it finally shuts off. This has been taught to us by very highly educated men and women, and although at a top level they know better, most of these scientists believe in what they are saying. Often highly educated people are more stupid than any of the “regular” people on the street. Not by default, of course, but *highly educated* also often means *highly indoctrinated*. Fortunately there are a few that have seen through the deceit in education on a University level, and these people are often very helpful with bringing the truth out, while the rest of the faculty stays asleep.

In an article called “*Scientists Claim That Quantum Theory Proves Consciousness Moves To Another Universe At Death*,”<sup>980</sup> we are told that Dr. Robert Lanza, who was voted the third most important scientist alive by the New York Times, says he has no doubt that life continues after death. He has even written a book about it, called “*Biocentrism: How Life and Consciousness Are the Keys to Understanding the Nature of the Universe*.”<sup>981</sup>

---

<sup>980</sup> <http://www.spiritscienceandmetaphysics.com/scientists-claim-that-quantum-theory-proves-consciousness-moves-to-another-universe-at-death/>

<sup>981</sup> <http://www.amazon.com/Biocentrism-Consciousness-Understanding-Nature-Universe/dp/1935251740>

Dr. Lanza is an expert in regenerative medicine and scientific director of Advanced Cell Technology Company. In other words, he is working with, and researching stem cells. Quite recently, Lanza became involved with physics, quantum mechanics, and astrophysics. This birthed a new theory, called *biocentrism*, which teaches that life and consciousness are fundamental to the Universe (amazing that you have to be the third most important scientist in the world to grasp this, according to the Media. However, I shouldn't be too cynical—it's good that this is coming out). According to this new science, biocentrism, it's consciousness that creates the material universe—not the other way around. Lanza is now sure that intelligence existed prior to matter. If this information is taking off—which I'm sure it will—it's going to change many things, and will lead to a new paradigm. Scientific dinosaur ideas have to go out the window because they contradict this new hypothesis at all levels.

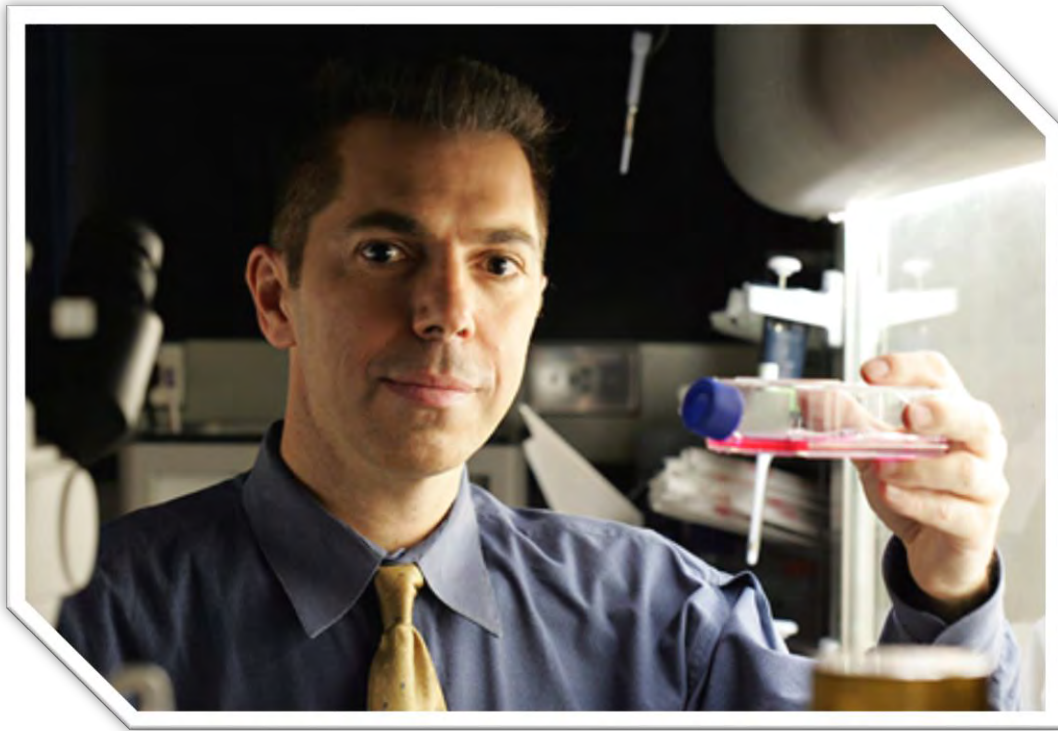


Fig. 1. Dr. Robert Lanza, the third most important scientist alive, according to the NY Times.

Lanza also believes that many universes exist simultaneously, where in one universe, your body may be dead, why it's fully alive and productive in another. Lanza hypothesizes: "This means that a dead person while traveling through the same tunnel ends up not in hell or in heaven, but in a similar world he or she once inhabited, but this

time alive. And so on, infinitely. It's almost like a cosmic Russian doll afterlife effect."<sup>982</sup>

According to this article Lanza has already gathered a great number of followers of his theories—not only amongst people who want to be immortal, but also amongst scientists. They call it *Multiverse*, and the article makes it sound as if this is a term that science just came up with, but that, I guess, is just the way it works.

Another scientist, who is on the same page as Lanza, claims something that I have been writing about as well, which is quite interesting. The article says, “The triggering factor for these multiplying worlds is our actions, explained Everett. If we make some choices, instantly one universe splits into two with different versions of outcomes.”<sup>983</sup> So now it's acknowledged scientifically as well.

There is more, however! It looks as if science is now willing to reveal some more interesting hypotheses me and others have known about for a long time already. For example, Dr. Laura Mersini-Houghton, who is a theoretical physicist, argues that anomalies of the microwave background in space exists due to that our universe is influenced by other universes existing nearby. Holes and gaps in the dark parts of our own universe are a direct result of attacks on us by neighboring universes.<sup>984</sup> (They don't explain what she means by “attacks,” however, although indirectly she implies, I presume, that we are bombarded with particles from these other universes).

Furthermore, the same scientists are also finding evidence that the soul exists, and that it migrates after death to other universes (although it would be more correct to call it “other dimensions”). Some scientists, it says in this same article, believe that consciousness (the soul) resides in the *microtubules* of the brain cells. This is just partially correct, however, because the soul (which a few of us call “fire”) exists in all cells in the body. The Fire, when entering the body, splits itself in a myriad of small fires, which ignites the cells in the body, and the body does not only become alive, but can be controlled by consciousness. Perhaps in a few years, this will also be self-evident in science. It seems like they are still stuck with the brain-theory, suggesting that intelligence (and consciousness) must reside in the brain. They still can't wrap their heads around that the whole body is consciousness—there are “brains” everywhere in our bodies!

The article continues in the same fashion and is worth reading in its entirety. Here is a quote, which is as if it were taken directly from some alternative metaphysical website, but this is now embraced by science:

**Quote #1:** This account of quantum consciousness explains things like near-death experiences, astral projection, out of body experiences, and even reincarnation without needing to appeal to religious ideology. The energy of your consciousness

---

<sup>982</sup> <http://www.spiritscienceandmetaphysics.com/scientists-claim-that-quantum-theory-proves-consciousness-moves-to-another-universe-at-death/>

<sup>983</sup> Ibid.

<sup>984</sup> Ibid.

potentially gets recycled back into a different body at some point, and in the mean time [*sic*] it exists outside of the physical body on some other level of reality, and possibly in another universe.<sup>985</sup>

After all, it *is* encouraging that science starts thinking in these terms, and that it is also released to the public. We all know that the majority of the population will not believe anything that's not "scientifically proven." They don't bother researching it to find that this has been known a very long time in metaphysics and alternative science. You can hear Dr. Lanza speak at this YouTube address, if you are interested: [https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=zI\\_F4nOKDSM](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=zI_F4nOKDSM).

## II. Some of our Present Challenges

One of the biggest challenges we have now is perhaps the ability to stay focused in the present. There is so much happening in our lives, and we are bombarded with so much bad news from the Media. This makes it very difficult to focus our attention to what is *really* important.

Most people live in the past or in the future. We have our attention on things that happened a day ago or we worry about the future. Most people are totally ignorant about the fact that they are not present in the now but have most of their attention elsewhere in time. This makes life much harder than it has to be, and worry and anxiety follow. I work in the medical field, and I see many people (most of them young, unfortunately) seeking help for their severe anxiety and worries. These people are all stuck somewhere else on the timeline, and are not in the now. If therapists were more aware of this, these particular patients would be cured more easily. As it is now, they are just drugged down and discharged. The drugs may help their anxiety, but it also numbs their emotions. Other even worse side effects are also present.

If we stay in the present, most of us notice that we are quite safe. You are sitting there, reading this paper, and nothing bad is happening at this moment. If you focus on the now, worries of the past and future disappear. They do not exist because you are not constantly recreating them. Being in the now doesn't mean that we shouldn't take care of our obligations, but we can do it without worrying, and we can much easier solve our problems without regrets about the past and anxiety about the future. Making rational decisions in the present *for* the future is simply the now moving forward toward the future.

This, of course, can be easier said than done for most people—otherwise they would already be doing this, or by reading this, people would just "magically" do it. Unfortunately, it doesn't work that way, and it requires some practice. The reward is

---

<sup>985</sup> <http://www.spiritscienceandmetaphysics.com/scientists-claim-that-quantum-theory-proves-consciousness-moves-to-another-universe-at-death/>

quite astonishing, however, and is also a requirement for reaching higher states of being.

Now, when we're coming full circle with this series of papers, there will be some necessary repetition of important sections that I know many readers have forgotten about—naturally so. One of these things is the “Quantum Pause,” which I talked about already in Level I. It's a breathing exercise—one of many—but I like this particular one because it's simple and works very well. Please revisit the procedure at this web address: <http://wespenre.com/quantum-pause.htm>. This exercise was first presented by James Mahu of the WingMakers, and it does the job perfectly. The purpose with this exercise is to connect us with the subquantum level of existence, which is the real you—the I AM part of yourself. When you do that, you automatically reconnect with the now—the present time. I suggest that every time you feel dispersed, overwhelmed, confused, worn down, or depressed, do a Quantum Pause exercise. After a short session you will immediately start feeling better because you return from the past or the future to the exact now, which is all that exists anyway, when we really boil it all down.

Another excellent thing to do is the “Grounding Cord,” which I explained in Level V, Paper #9, Section “[The Golden Grounding Cord](#).” This will help keeping you grounded even if you would nano-travel out in the Universe. Hence, this is a very important procedure that everybody needs to do several times a day. It can also help protecting you from entity possession and entity intrusion.

These two simple exercises will keep you in the present. If they don't, do the Quantum Pause more often until you feel how you connect with yourself and feel more in the now. If you have worries and anxiety, you want to practice very often in the beginning, until these conditions largely reduce in power, and then you would want to maintain your being in the present by doing the exercises as often as necessary to achieve that goal. There are no real aha-moments in this exercise, or any great revelations (although there might be for some people), other than your connection with your Higher Self. That, however, is all you need. The more we can stay in the now, and the more grounded we are, the better chances we have to be able to experience 3-D in all its facets while still having a calm presence and an ability to solve problems, tackling them from the now instead of from the past or from the future.

### *III. Have we been Ascending or Descending over time?*

Ellie Crystal of Crystalinks.com writes,

**Quote #2:** Who are you? Why are you here? What is your soul's purpose? The answer: We exist in a consciousness hologram, a biogenetic experiment in linear time and emotion, created by electromagnetic grids through which we virtually

experience. The program will soon end having come full circle in the cycles of time. It's all about knowledge.<sup>986</sup>

Yes, for now it's all about knowledge. The first thing we need to do is to educate ourselves, and that's more or less what all these papers I've been writing are about. Education comes after the awareness of that things we've learnt earlier in life are wrong. My hope is that this massive amount of papers have covered much of what we need to know in order to go to the next level of understanding and practice. There is, of course, *always* more to know, and I can go on writing papers forever, but it's also a matter of knowing where and when to stop.

I am quite sure that it was George Kavassilas who said that over time, we have not been ascending, but descending. It is just over the last 100-150 years that we have evolved (rather than started an ascending process). It's not until now, when we have had the chance to get proper information (using discernment) so that we can connect with the KHAA—Dark Matter and Dark Energy. That's how we started and this is how we're going to end this flow of information that these papers have given the reader—at least since the second half of Level I. In Level II we began to talk about the KHAA, and Level V is going to end with talking about the KHAA. Not quite yet, however. We do have some more interesting and vital information to cover.

The matter of fact is that we were more evolved in some ways before the Flood than we are now. After the Deluge everything had to start all over again, and the AIF had to create a new species—Homo sapiens sapiens. Albeit this new species had more potential, it was heavily manipulated and mind-controlled, which made them (or us, basically) devolve rather than evolve. We came further and further away from the truth and the connection with “Source,” i.e. the Divine Feminine. However, there is a built-in program (or software) in our human DNA, which seemingly can't be removed regardless how hard secondary “creator gods” try. Such creator gods can't change the flow of the Universe—they can't bypass the Original Plan of the Goddess. Thus, we all do evolve, based pretty much on what is happening in the KHAA rather than anything else. We have talked extensively about the alignment with the Galactic Center, and that was *very* real. That's where we had our *real* boost! That's where we started evolving million-fold, and believe it or not—you sitting here reading this has boosted your knowledge beyond belief, and your DNA has evolved in the same rapid speed. It doesn't matter how you feel about it—it has happened. Mostly this is because of cosmic alignments and the breaking loose of extremely intense energies, but reading these papers has continued evolving you in a rapid pace while “meantime life outside goes on all around you,” as Bob Dylan said in his song “It's alright ma, I'm only bleeding” from 1965.

---

<sup>986</sup> <http://www.crystalinks.com/hallofrecords.html>



Fig. 2. WingMakers Banner (below)

However, are we ascending? Well, we've been talking about this before, but it's worth repeating to some degree and extend the knowledge to another degree. Many of us are so close now to be able to make a rational decision about our future that all "Hell" is breaking loose, as it were. Awakened people have incredible insights that they want to share, and they do it either on the Internet or in books, while the Government and their "letter agencies" are working 24/7 trying to catch up with COINTELPRO.<sup>987</sup> It's getting harder and harder for the novice to find relevant information, and we need more than ever use our discernment to decide what is good information that can benefit our growth and what is not. However, being awake also means that we look inside for



truth—only then can we be sure we're on the right track. If someone still is looking for a guru or a master to tell what is right and wrong still has a way to go—such a being is not yet awakened.

WingMakers.com has plenty of good information—much of it is unique and can't be found anywhere else—at least not amongst information available to the public. This is why it makes me sad to see that it is still a mixed bag, but I'll let the reader discern that. If I only speak for myself, I would estimate that perhaps 90-95% of the information there is useful and helpful, while the last 5% is of a character that can trap rather than to free.

Therefore, I want to use what I think is relevant—there is no reason for me to discard that information, which at times can be quite mind-blowing.

Since WingMakers started their new website, less than a year ago if I recall correctly, there are articles that are posted, which are new to their updated site, and these articles are of pretty high quality, while others are more finger-pointing in disguise. One of the latter has to do with ascension and is called "The Myth of Ascension (and karma)."<sup>988</sup> It is not a new concept from James Mahu, but he has dressed his view on this in partly new clothing. This is sad because it's going to make people feel guilt and think twice about their own judgment, discernment, and evolution. On one level, I can see James' point, but on another, more important level, it's really pushing the guilt button in people.

---

<sup>987</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/COINTELPRO>

<sup>988</sup> <https://www.wingmakers.com/the-origins-of-ascension-and-karma/>

WingMakers is really about the *Grand Portal*, which is a metaphor for getting together as an entire human race and “ascend” together instead of making a qualified decision on our own. James is saying that if you or I would “ascend” and leave Earth for now, once we’re dead, and perhaps find a better place to live and prosper in this almost infinite universe, we are abandoning our fellow man, who then is left behind here on Earth to his or her own device. Instead, you and I should wait here, and if necessary reincarnate again (something that most of us would have to do because James says the Grand Portal will not be found until the end of the 21<sup>st</sup> Century), so we can all wake up together and create this New Earth—the new Golden Age. James is quick to point out that he is not judging those who abandon (yes, he’s using this term) his fellow man—he’s just “pointing out the reality.”

James has the right to have whatever viewpoint he wants on this, but I see a danger in his way of reasoning. The reader should also be aware of that since 2008 and the Project Camelot Interview, James has emphasized that Anu (whoever that is) and his Anunnaki were supposed to come here and take over already in 2010, but the plans were changed—Anu is not coming back! This seems like a very strategic move on James’ behalf, and an absolute crucial statement if his readers are going to buy his idea with the Sovereign Integral. James is saying that there are no Anunnaki on the planet now, and the reason why things are so bad is because humans are dramatizing old Anunnaki patterns. Therefore, when we find the Grand Portal, humanity will awake as an entire species to the Sovereign Integral and start cleaning up our act and build a new Golden Age.

The first big lie (intentional or unintentional) is that the “Anunnaki” are not here and that “Anu,” whom I equate with En.ki, is not coming back (he’s already here). However, for people to be willing to reincarnate here again they want to be sure that the Anunnaki are not going to be here and will not return. People want to feel safe and not be stuck in this Anunnaki trap for another lifetime—perhaps much longer. The problem is that nothing has changed so far—the AIF is still here, and in fact, they are coming in here with more and more of their people. If James admitted that, he’s entire plan would be crushed, and he knows it! Thus, in my opinion, based on the research I’ve done, the Grand Portal is not only unrealistic, but a trap! Isn’t this something that the AIF would promote? Wouldn’t they gladly promote a Grand Portal? Then, on the other hand, would they promote that awake and aware people escaped once they were done with this life cycle? No, they wouldn’t, also knowing that in a future, the humans who escape now can come back, but not before the AIF leaves the planet. Would they promote something like that? Never. Thus, which choice seems to be the better of the two—a lofty Grand Portal or individuals choosing for themselves what they want to do based on evidence?

In summary—James Mahu has removed the Anunnaki from the equation so he can promote the Grand Portal. It seems to me that he wants this evolved generation to die so that they can be implanted again in the Afterlife and once again be born with amnesia. The Grand Portal is sitting there, exactly like a carrot a little bit out of reach, and all we need to do is to reincarnate once again and all humanity will ascend together with a Grand Portal that doesn’t exist. This looks to me as if En.ki wants to eradicate

the knowledge from the “awakened species” by promoting a solution in the next life—a solution that doesn’t exist! I would say—think twice before choosing that alternative!

I have stated in previous levels of learning that one option a person has is to come back in another incarnation without going through the AIF recycling process in order to help out cleaning up this planet, or to come back as a teacher. If we choose any of these two options, we need to be aware of that we still will carry some part of amnesia when we incarnate because amnesia is a part of getting born into human form—total recall is cut out from human DNA. We may remember more of who we are than if we go through the AIF recycling system because there they are boosting the implants on us to make sure we don’t remember our past lives. Thus, it’s a double implant—one in the Between Lives Area (BLA), and one in the human body itself. It’s still a big risk involved to incarnate again, even if we do it without going through the BLA. Some have done it and partly recall who they are and why they are here, while others happen to choose a body in which it’s almost impossible to remember anything from previous



incarnations. Even if we choose any of these routes, and the Grand Portal comes into fruition, it may very likely be a trap, but it will look like a blessing! Even the most evolved person may fall for the sham!

Fig. 3. Hakomi Project CD, Chamber 3 with the Winged Sun Disc and the head of a bird (Bird Tribe) sticking up over the Earth horizon. (left)

consider ourselves have already been working hard, and it’s time to move on. There is enough information left here on Earth for those who are willing to follow to be able to find it and learn from it. The day it’s time for me to go, these papers will still be available after my demise. Even if my website would be taken down, thousands of people have downloaded the PDF files, and perhaps a few people will be willing to put these files online for others to learn from.

Second, I am trying to inform you about your options. I know that many people want to come back, only because they want to teach and help humanity over the threshold. This is very brave and compassionate! However, if you choose this route, first be very aware of the risk factors and the benefits from doing this, and most of all, be aware of deceptions! In regards to the WingMakers—saying that the Anunnaki are gone and will not return, and then that the Grand Portal is the way to go sounds very much to me like another version of the *Harvest*! It sounds like an attempt to harvest virtually all of humanity, and the harvesters are the AIF! The reader may have seen it

elsewhere on the WingMakers site, but on the CDs in particular (I own them), the Winged Sun Disc is promoted—Marduk’s Sun symbol (see *fig. 3* above).

Third, the way James is tackling the subject of ascension and karma, saying it is a very selfish thing to leave Earth now, making it impossible for such people to hold their frequency, is based on an incorrect concept to begin with. Yes, that would apply if ascension would actually be what humans are truly striving for. He says that by “leaving the fellow man behind” makes that person feel that he is “better” than the fellow men and women he or she abandons. This is not the point. No one is feeling better than anyone else—it’s a matter of choice—a willingness to move on because a being feels in the bottom of his or her heart that it is high time to do so. Most of those who decide to perhaps at least temporary leave Earth do so after have spent plenty of time already helping his or her fellow man to see the trap we’re sitting in. They have done that by working hard on evolving themselves so that they can share their evolved energy with their environment and add it to the mass consciousness. In that regard, it’s all we can expect from anybody. Then, to try to make such a person get a bad conscience, also based on false premises, I think is unacceptable. However, feel free to read James’ article and make your own choice. The only thing I want you to keep in mind before you start reading it is that it is *not* true that the Anunnaki are not here, or that En.ki is not “returning;” something James talked about in the 2008 interview. The fact that the Anunnaki (AIF) are here, contrary to James’ statements, is crucial in this discussion. With this in mind, please read it with discernment. The web address is <https://www.wingmakers.com/the-origins-of-ascension-and-karma/>.

Leaving James Mahu and the WingMakers for now, another disturbing matter—both when it comes to ascension and belief in general—is that so much in today’s truth movement (New Age and other) is based on the Vedas. People in general, who are searching for the truth—even those in the UFO and Alien Movements—are basing their belief in the old Vedic texts. Most people are ignorant of this fact, albeit there *are* those who are aware of this, but see it as something positive—only because they haven’t really researched the Vedas. They have only heard from mouth to mouth that the Vedas are really ancient and consist of an abundance of truth. I am the first to admit that they do, but so are the Sumerian texts, the Bible, and many, many other religions and mythologies. The reader has now dug into the Vedas to a depth necessary to understand the bigger picture. I very well know that we have only scratched the surface of the ancient Hindu scriptures, but still enough to see what it is all about. Following me through this adventure is something I truly respect and admire from the reader! You have done what just a very few people have had the courage to do as of this writing—being willing to throw aside all old beliefs and take a look at things from a totally new perspective. Only a very brave and truly awakening person would have the courage to do so. The Vedas are a milestone in this regard because they consist of such a wealth of information that it’s almost unbelievable, and there is much left for the curious researcher to look further into after these papers are completed.

Some researchers are taking pride in that their conclusions as truth-seekers may coincide with the Vedas on a positive level—in other words, they agree with what is in the Vedas as being a path true enough to follow, which of course is not the case. The

Vedas are probably the most compact piece of information that the AIF left behind from ancient times, but just like the Sumerian and Babylonian texts they are based on a *version* of reality that the gods wanted us to read and take part of. So much was altered, and so much was excluded. This is very important to understand.

By the way, geniuses like Einstein, Tesla, Schrödinger, and many other scientists—both in the mainstream professional field and the more alternative field—were Vedaists?<sup>989</sup> It's true, and it's also true that Quantum Physics, the way we know it today, comes from the Vedic texts!<sup>990</sup> This means that there is much to gather from these texts even from a scientific point of view, and our most brilliant minds have taken it to heart and expanded on it. It's not always been correct, but it's an interesting remark!

#### *IV. More Relevance from Carlos Castaneda*

The “Predators” that Carlos Castaneda was talking about was what many call the “Archons,” whom we have discussed to a certain degree in earlier papers. They are simply the Gnostic view on the Alien Invader Force, and again, the information about them have been somewhat twisted. Still, if we read into that subject, we will very soon see that the Archons corresponds quite well with the AIF, and the Demiurge is of course Lord En.ki (and on certain occasions, it's Marduk).

Castaneda undoubtedly got much of his information from the Gnostics, and perhaps he channeled some of it as well—I'm not sure. Much of it was probably also taken from the Mayan and Aztec cultures, and perhaps from other Mexican tribes that left records behind. What I am sure about, though, is that he was often right on target, and if all his insights were based on the Gnostic material, he spent time finding the best pieces of gold in there.

Another researcher who's been looking into the Archons is of course John Lamb Lash. He's been writings books about them and also held numerous lectures on them. I bring him up here because of the similarities between him and Castaneda in many ways. Listen to this, for example—a quote from John Lash:

**Quote #3:** “...anyone who assists them can be considered a kind of Archon—an accessory. How do humans assist the Archons? One way is to accepting the mental programs of the Archons—that is adopting the alien intelligence as if it were human-based—and implementing those programs by actually enforcing them in society.

---

<sup>989</sup> <http://forum.grasscity.com/science-nature/1262706-quantum-physics-came-vedas-schr%C3%B6dinger-einstein-tesla-were-all-vedantists.html>

<sup>990</sup> Ibid.

Another way is to actively or passively conforming to the agendas so proposed and imposed.”<sup>991</sup>

This is exactly what we have discussed here in these papers, isn't it? The AIF manipulates us into thinking in certain terms, and then we implement their agendas in the society, and it becomes an AIF society—not a human society, and that's what we live in today. We can certainly say that we live in an “alien society.” We don't have to go out in space to find an alien society, we only need to look at ourselves.

What then is a “human society,” we may ask? The only human society we know of was the society (or societies) that existed before the Invasion. However, we were not alone at that time, either, and it's hard to know how much influence our Guardians from that time had on us. Perhaps we have never experienced a human society, and perhaps a human society is, and has never been, a goal. Not until we have been totally on our own for quite some time, we would know what humans, acting all by themselves, would do.

I can't complete this series of papers without mentioning the Gnostics to some degree. The Gnostics had many things right, but they also had many things wrong. This is not a judgment, just a matter of fact, and it is understandable. It's hard from a human standpoint to figure out the truth, and anyone who can give their piece of information to add to the Big Puzzle I think is doing humanity a favor. Without our ancestors figuring things out it would be so much harder for us here in present time. Listen to Carlos Castaneda—this is from his book, “The Active Side of Infinity:”

**Quote #4:** “Ah, that's the universe at large,’ don Juan said, ‘incommensurable, non-linear, outside the realm of syntax. The sorcerers of ancient Mexico were the first ones to see these fleeting shadows, so they followed them around. They saw them as you're seeing them, and they saw them as energy that flows in the universe. And they did discover something transcendental.

They discovered that we have a companion for life. We have a predator that came from the depth of the cosmos and took over the rule of our lives. Human beings are their prisoners. The predator is our lord and master. It has rendered us docile, helpless. If we were to protest, it suppresses our protest. If we want to act independently, it demands that we don't do so.

[...] Indeed we are held prisoner! This was an energetic fact for the sorcerers of ancient Mexico.’

[...] ‘There is an explanation,’ don Juan replied,’ which is the simplest explanation in the world. The took over because we are food for them, and they squeeze us

---

<sup>991</sup> John Lash, quoted in the YouTube video, “Aliens, UFOs, Anunnaki—the Ultimate Question,” approx. 1hr 4min into the video.

mercilessly because we are in their sustenance. Just as we rear chicken in chicken coops, the predators rear us in human coops. Therefore, their food is always available to them.'

'No, no, no, no,' I heard myself saying. 'This is absurd, don Juan. What you're saying is something monstrous. It simply can't be true, for sorcerers or for average man, or for anyone.'

'Why not?' don Juan asked calmly. 'Why not? Because it infuriates you?'

'Yes, it infuriates me,' I retorted. 'Those claims are monstrous!'

'I want to appeal to your analytical mind,' don Juan said. 'Think for a moment, and tell me how you would explain the contradiction between the intelligence of man the engineer and the stupidity of his systems of beliefs, or the stupidity of his contradictory behavior. Sorcerers believe that predators have given us our systems of beliefs, or ideas of good and evil, or social mores. They were the ones who set up our hopes and expectations and dreams of success and failure. They have given us covetousness, greed and cowardice. It is the predators who make us complacent, routinary, and egomaniacal.'

'But how can they do this, don Juan?' I asked, somewhat angered further by what he was saying. 'Do they whisper all that in our ears while we are asleep?'

'No, they don't do it that way. That's idiotic!' don Juan said, smiling. 'They are infinitely more efficient and organized than that. In order to keep us obedient and meek and weak, the predators engaged themselves in a stupendous maneuver—stupendous of course from the point of view of a fighting strategist. A horrendous maneuver from the point of view of those who suffer it. They gave us their mind. Do you hear me? They gave us their mind, which becomes our mind. The predators' mind is baroque, contradictory, morose, filled with the fear of being discovered any minute now.'

I know that even though you have never suffered hunger... you have food anxiety, which is none other than the anxiety of the predator who fears that any moment now its maneuver is going to be uncovered and food is going to be denied. Through their mind, which, after all, is their mind, the predators inject into the lives of human beings whatever is convenient for them. And they ensure, in this manner, a degree of security to act as a buffer against their fear."<sup>992</sup>

---

<sup>992</sup> Carlos Castaneda (1999), "The Active Side of Infinity," pp. 109-10, op. cit.

That comes pretty close to what happened in the past and is still happening, doesn't it? Many of the readers are familiar with this part of Castaneda's twelfth book, but it certainly doesn't hurt to review it. We are more than just food to them, as the reader knows, but Castaneda still came closer to the truth than most others, albeit the books were all written in fiction form.

New Agers tell us that we shouldn't pay attention to what is negative and only focus on the positive because the Light will win in the end anyway—all we need to do is to let the “Divine Plan” unfold.

Laura Knight-Jadczyk says, and I quote,

**Quote #5:** “If anything, the so-called ‘New Age’ movement has been so heavily inculcated with the idea that one must not ever think about negative things, that they, above all other people, are most subject to its predations [the predations of higher realms]. If you don't know about something, you can't defend yourself against it. The consistent deflection from the truth of the state of so-called higher realms by masses of published material over the many years, suggests almost a program of disinformation. It was beginning to look as there was something or someone ‘out there’ who didn't want us to know something.”<sup>993</sup>

I think she is unnecessarily careful here, and I would dare say that it is not “almost” a program of disinformation—it *is* a program of disinformation. If everybody fell for it, the “predators” wouldn't have any problems whatsoever to create anything they wanted without resistance—and I repeat: those researchers who say that all aliens are good aliens and should be welcomed with open arms are either on the payroll of the “letter agencies” or are totally brainwashed by them. Either way, they spread one of the most dangerous pieces of disinformation in this field, which also inflicts on every other field imaginable because this subject influences everything that has to do with human survival.

### *V. Becoming “One”—Another New Age Teaching or the Natural Journey of Consciousness?*

To ascend and ascend, over and over, as we become more and more aware, is *the* spiritual journey, according to many—perhaps most—of spiritual teachings today. I would not go as far as saying that “The Ra Material—Law of One” series started this idea, but it certainly magnified it, and since then, the majority of truth-seekers are probably on this illusive path, thinking it's the “Journey of Consciousness.” The logic goes that we all came out of one big body of Consciousness, which some call “God,” while others call it “Prime Consciousness,” “Prime Creator,” “Source,” “First Source,”

---

<sup>993</sup> Laura Knight-Jadczyk, “The High Strangeness of Dimensions, Densities, and the Process of Alien Abduction,” p. 50, op. cit.



and even “Goddess.” The “Prime Consciousness,” if I may call it that, so it covers everybody’s individual belief, then split Itself into an almost endless amount of smaller versions of Self, of which we all are a part, in order to go out and explore the Universe from all these individual angles. What we learn is then absorbed by Prime Consciousness, which because of this learns more about Itself.

However (and here if where it’s getting “iffy”), the more we learn, the higher up the dimensions and densities we move, until we become so wise that we once again merge with Prime Creator. If we listen to the Ra Material (which is not the only channeled material teaching this), we are first merging with each other on a higher level of consciousness, and become a *Social Memory Complex*. This means that humanity, for example, merges into One Consciousness with One Mind. We will still be “kind of” individual, but we have access to everybody else’s mind through a human “Super-mind.” Being part of this Super-mind is then a very good thing because we become so much wiser by sharing each other’s wisdom in one big “pool” (I would say “Super Computer”). This wisdom will then bring us further into the next level of consciousness, which eventually merges with Prime Consciousness, and we all become One—journey’s over!

At a first glance, this may sound plausible, and even desirable, but let’s analyze it a little bit further. If what I just stated was true, is this just true for humanity, or is it true for all beings in the Universe? The defenders of the above hypothesis would say that it is true for all intelligent beings in the Universe. Now, how is that possible, when we humans are stuck here on Earth, having amnesia, working ourselves out of that, while the absolute majority of beings in the Universe do not have amnesia, and they already have access to much of the information throughout the dimensions without “ascending” to higher dimensions like New Age teachings say that we are supposed to do? I’m not saying that other beings out there are not learning new things as they go along—there are even “universities” out there—but it’s a totally different ball game than what we are playing here. Star beings may origin in certain stars and so on, but there is no restriction that a certain being must stay with their own star race. Anyone can choose to explore and move elsewhere through the dimensions. Who are these beings merging with? Are they all of a sudden being “pulled” back to their own star race in order to merge with them?

The “Becoming One” hypothesis leaves a lot of questions unanswered, and sounds like it’s more based on human understanding of Mass Consciousness—something that develops over time because we are stuck in the same “bee hive,” namely, Planet Earth. When I read the Ra Material, I can’t help but thinking that these beings are either being manipulated, or are manipulating us—or both. It makes much more sense that these beings, who say they are already more or less One with each other, are controlled by a Super Computer, which tells them what to think and what not to think. This whole package is then being funneled down to us humans to create a new belief system necessary to build the Machine Kingdom, which eventually will be run by a Super Computer—something I’ve talked about many times. The promoters of this technological future call it “Singularity.”

It just so happens that when I did the research and put pieces together on this subject and similar, I came upon things that Laura Knight-Jadczyk has written. Although her Ouija board beings are not so much my cup of tea, I like Laura's own personal thinking better. Some of her statements and material I think can be quite profound, and as the last thing in this Section, I'd like to quote a passage from one of her articles,

**Quote #6:** The positive forces, the STO (Service to Other) beings at higher levels are actively working to sustain the Creative fields toward achievements of the positive Logoc purpose which is the realization of Absolute Consciousness under all conditions and in all forms. Diversity is promoted and celebrated.

However, the Negative hierarchy is oriented toward the consuming of radiant light energy in a one way flow: to "Become One." The progressive power that devolves from the "capture" and incorporation of radiant-light sources serves to feed and enhance an exclusive subjectivity of consciousness since the effort is toward subordination of all things to the magnified narcissism belonging to devout ego consciousness.<sup>994</sup>

## *VI. The Ego—our Worst Enemy or a Friend on our Journey?*

Another subject we hear about when we look into the world of New Agers (but even amongst truth-seekers in general) is the *Ego*. We are not supposed to have an Ego, and albeit everybody has one, we need to work hard to get rid of it. This misconception I believe comes from the terms STO (Service to Others) and STS (Service to Self), which also is mentioned frequently in the Ra Material (but also in the "Cassiopaeon Project" and others). People get very anxious about not filling the quota, i.e. to become 51% STO or more, in order to qualify for the *Positive Harvest*, and therefore they want to quickly get rid of the Ego. They think that the Ego has to do only with self-centeredness and STS. An ego-centered thought can be a big deal for a New Ager and can cause stress and anxiety.

I want to lighten that burden right away from people who may have misunderstood this. *The Ego is needed and represents our ability to use our will so we can affect and maneuver the world around us.* It's also about self-confidence. An Ego that is not misused and puffed up in order to make oneself for more than others is a dear friend on our journey. It has to do with self-trust, the ability to withstand attacks, and the knowingness that you can ride out storms on your route. Here on Earth we live in a dualistic reality—right/wrong, black/white, good/evil, and so on. This is not a natural way of looking at things, but it serves the Alien Invader Force very well because it turns people against each other, and the AIF can trigger one side of a duality to get an effect

---

<sup>994</sup> <http://www.cassiopaea.org/cass/stalking.htm>

from the other side of it—it's well planned. As long as we have to deal with duality, we need a strong Ego so we can use our intuition and stand by what we know is right. Persons with weak Egos constantly change their minds when outside pressure becomes too strong for them.

The Ego is also a part of our personality. It is not the personality, but we could say that the Ego is a big part of the *conscious mind*—the part of the mind which is operating in the visible spectrum of the Universe. It's when the Ego wants to dominate others to get what it wants that it becomes destructive—we say that the person is egocentric, egoistic, egotistic, or selfish.

The mix-up here is that in some aspects of the New Age Movement, everything having to do with the Ego is “bad,” and therefore we need to let the whole concept of Ego first diminish and then disappear. The belief is then that one becomes much more spiritual and able to connect with the Universal Consciousness, where everything is One, and Ego does not exist. Again, if we want to really go to the bottom of things, we can say that we are all One because everything is connected—the fingers are connected to the hand, the hand is connected to the arm, the arm to the body, the body to the Fire, the Fire to the Oversoul, and eventually, what is You on a larger scale is connected with the Divine Feminine because She created You outside of time, which makes You part of Her, as You are part of the Spiritual Universe (Dark Energy). Our focus, however, is *not* to become One, but to stay separate and explore Life with a capital “L.” Is the purpose for us to *ever* become One? I think I can safely say that no one really knows—not even most beings outside the Earth realm. It is because that purpose is totally independent from time and dimensions, which are cornerstones for the Fire to explore Creation, and to become Creator Gods/Goddesses themselves. We are using the dimensions and densities to create life in the Universe, and we are using dimensions and densities to explore what we created, and to play with it. This is something we can learn to do in what I call the “Universities” out there in cosmos. In some Universities we can learn how to be a Creator God, and in other Universities we may be able to learn how to build our own energy (in order to master shapeshifting, nano-travel, and whatever else we need and want to learn when it comes to our own energy and the power we can gain from it), etc. However, although from our perspective the Universes were once created, they have indeed always existed because all time is simultaneous. Therefore, the question whether we will all become ONE with the Creatrix in the future is true or not loses its meaning.

As we can see, this has very little to do with ascending up the dimensions. Beings who are stuck in one or a few dimensions because they messed up, or were locked into these dimensions by power-hungry entities, can be inhibited to explore the other dimensions for a while, but essentially, star beings are capable of using the dimensions and densities as they please. Although some of them can be said to dwell in a certain dimension because they feel that's their “home,” normally dimensions and densities are used as “playgrounds” for spirits and souls, but also as accessories in order for beings to check for probabilities that have to do with their own decisions. Let's say that a being wants to create a certain type of planet, and a certain type of life form on it. This being can then, by thought processes alone, scan the dimensions to look for

probable outcomes for such a creation. Then the being can choose a probable outcome that comes closest to the being's original intent. Where in all this does ascension come into the picture? It doesn't seem to do so, does it? It sure looks like ascension is basically a concept created by the AIF to keep soul fragments here on Earth busy with something irrelevant instead of *really* breaking free from the prison. A prisoner here on Earth who has been in jail for let's say thirty-five years of his life—how does he feel when he finally is free to leave the prison? Well, for some freedom will be too overwhelming and they can't handle it. Hence, they quickly commits a new crime for one purpose only—to get caught and be put back in prison where he feels much safer because that's the reality he's been accustomed to. If another option were available for him—let's say to gradually getting used to the freedom outside the prison walls—he would have a greater chance to succeed. If so, freedom would perhaps make him feel happy and relieved! However, would he have ascended to a higher dimension? Well, it depends on how we look at it. For the newly released prisoner, it may feel that way, but outside the prison walls, there are many, many people, who have always been able to live there and in addition been free to visit the prison, but also other countries and places that have been inaccessible for the long-term prisoner. The reader can now expand on this allegory in all directions and get a broader idea of what I mean with all this. Thereby, we are not ascending per se—we will, once we've let ourselves out of the [Earth] prison, merely be using the dimensions that are always available for us.

There are closed dimensions as well, however. Many call them Dimensions 9-12 (see Level III and the “Abraxas Papers” for an example). They are the Upper Dimensions, where you need to prove yourself in order to get access. The Orion Empire exists in these dimensions, and these dimensions are heavily guarded by MIKH-MAKH Guards who make sure that no one with ill intents enter these realms. Dimensions 9-12 are the “Inner Sanctuary” of the KHAA. Here is where you can learn in depth about things that interest you, and once a star race, star beings, planetary soul groups, or single spirits and souls, are ready and willing to join the Empire and/or get access to these dimensions, they go through the tests, and if they pass they are allowed entry. This is where trust is very important—those who dwell in this Inner Sanctuary must know, as far as it's possible, that those who live amongst them can be trusted. No wars and conflicts are supposed to be part of these dimensions. Although wars and conflicts obviously have happened anyway (such as Lucifer's Rebellion), it is not common. However, we can see why the Inner KHAA is so heavily guarded. Military is only used to defend this sanctuary—not to instigate battles, wars, or conquests. Here is, of course, where Queen Nin, Khan En.lil, and Prince Ninurta (Prince En.lil) live. I don't like calling dimensions by numbers, and as I've mentioned before, it's only for convenience—there are certainly more than 12 dimensions. I would say there are millions upon millions of them—it all depends on how many we create.

Some may ask, do these three Ultimate Overseers of the KHAA have Egos? The way I see it, I would say yes with a slight hesitation. I don't even know if it would be right to call it Ego, but according to my research, it seems like they have what could be called “Intuitive Ego” or “Heart-bound Ego.” With that I don't mean that they are all about Love & Light—I have a feeling that they dislike that term. Instead I am referring

to the heart as in Universal Heart, which has to do with justice, equality for all, love for all beings whose intentions are to create a better universe for everybody to live in, and so on. I would say that justice is one of the most important part of their “Egos.” Again, I don’t mean justice the way we are using the term here on Earth, which has nothing to do with justice at all.

**jus•tice**

*n.*

1. The quality of being just; fairness.
2.
  - a. The principle of moral rightness; equity.
  - b. Conformity to moral rightness in action or attitude; righteousness.
3.
  - a. The upholding of what is just, especially fair treatment and due reward in accordance with honor, standards, or law.
  - b. *Law* The administration and procedure of law.
4. Conformity to truth, fact, or sound reason: *The overcharged customer was angry, and with justice.*
5. *Abbr. J. Law*
  - a. A judge.
  - b. A justice of the peace.

**Idiom:**

**do justice to**

To treat adequately, fairly, or with full appreciation:

*The subject is so complex that I cannot do justice to it in a brief survey.*<sup>995</sup>

The above definitions are taken from “TheFreeDictionary by Farlex” (<http://www.thefreedictionary.com/>), and as we can see—interestingly enough—none of the definition applies to the justice systems we follow here on Earth. I would say that with these definitions fully applied it would be how the Orions look at justice. It is very plausible that the word and the definitions originally came to Earth from Orion. I know there are courts in Orion, but the trials are usually very mundane if we compare with the murder, rape, and incest trials we have here on Earth. In Orion they don’t have anything coming close to that, unless the trial has to do with some being or beings who live outside of Orion and perhaps caused harm to someone of the Orion Empire. The Orion Court acknowledges Free Will, but also emphasizes “do no harm to others.” They let star races outside of Orion mind their own business as long as it does not affect Orion negatively, and Free Will amongst other star races is otherwise highly respected.

I hope some people who have had a false idea of what Ego is feel somewhat relieved from having read this Section. The road to freedom is heavily booby-trapped,

---

<sup>995</sup> <http://www.thefreedictionary.com/justice>

and the seeker of truth has to jump left and right not to step into the traps, figuratively speaking. It is tedious work!

## VII. *The Next Mass Event*

“When the weapons of mass destruction thing turned out not to be true, I expected the American people to rise up. They didn’t. Then, when the Abu Ghraib torture thing surfaced, and it was revealed that our government participated in rendition – a practice where we kidnap people and turn them over to regimes who specialize in torture – I was sure then the American people would be heard from. We stood mute.

“Then came the news that we jailed thousands of so-called ‘terrorist’ suspects, locked them up without the right to a trial, or even the right to confront their accusers. Certainly we would never stand for that. We did.

“And now it’s been discovered the Executive Branch has been conducting massive illegal domestic surveillance on its own citizens – you and me; and I at least consoled myself that finally – finally – the American people will have had enough. Evidently we haven’t.

“In fact, if the people of this country have spoken, the message is, ‘We’re okay with it all – torture, warrantless search and seizures, illegal wiretappings, prison without a fair trial, or any trial, war on false pretenses. We as a citizenry are apparently not offended. There are no demonstrations on college campuses; in fact there’s no clear indication that young people even seem to notice.’”<sup>996</sup>

It hardly doesn’t matter where we look on the Internet or which books we are reading on the subjects of UFOs and aliens—it’s like everybody is waiting for something “big” to happen. It may be a final disclosure of the alien presence on Earth and Earth vicinity—it could be the Second Coming, an alien invasion, or some great disaster taking place. Regardless of *what* people are expecting, it’s always *something*. It’s like it’s embedded in the human psyche at this point in time. This could of course be per design (the AIF is “putting it there”), or maybe the human mass consciousness is actually feeling that something real *is* going to happen—“you can feel it in the air,” as the proverb says.

It could very well be that a new mass event *is* going to happen, and it will be staged, of course. Since the end of the 1960s, when Charles Manson shocked the world out of the hippie movement and up until 9/11, there has been a chain of events that has shocked the population and traumatized it. Here in the western world we look at 9/11 as a big, terrible event. I’m certainly not saying that it wasn’t terrible and shocking, but it did not traumatize the entire world—only the western hemisphere, more or less. We still are “waiting” for something that would traumatize the entire world. I don’t want to

---

<sup>996</sup> Alan Shore. In closing arguments on Boston Legal, Season Two, Episode 19. Stick It - first broadcast March 14, 2006

instigate fear in people, and there is a chance such an event even won't happen, but if it did, it would in many ways benefit the AIF—particularly on a metaphysical level.

What happens when a negative mass event like 9/11, or larger, occurs is that when people get overly shocked and traumatized by the incident, this common reality pulls people into the same timeline. When that befalls, the AIF has a chance to do something that would affect more or less the entire world population. What if incidents like 9/11 were just tests and preparations for something bigger? Maybe the AIF wanted to see how exactly that would affect the human psyche so that they know how far they can stretch it in a future event.

If this is true, what consequences would such a future mass event have? I have no idea what such a world disaster would be, but with a traumatized population, couldn't they easily come up with the ultimate solution, which is a One World Government and a One World Leader? Wouldn't that be the perfect opportunity for such a thing? We have a whole world who is terrorized and waiting for a solution to come from somewhere. At that point, perhaps people don't care from where the solution comes, as long as things are taken care of. Very few people would scrutinize this World Leader, and those who did would hardly get listened to because in a situation like that, most people wouldn't want to hear. If they listened to the whistle-blowers, it would mean that the solution would not come, and people wouldn't want to wait any longer for another solution to show up—not if they suffered. The AIF wouldn't even have to silence the whistle-blowers—out of fear, the general public would silence them by their own means.

There are also those, such as George Kavassilas, who are pretty certain that if something like the above would happen (George has a slightly different view on what may unfold than I have, but on some levels, we have the same idea), the Alien Invader Force would “harvest their herd.” I don't disagree with that—it could very well happen. George, who has been visited by extraterrestrials most of his life—both benevolent and not so benevolent ones—has been told very promptly that those in control of this planet will “harvest their herd,” and this was allegedly the exact phrase they used. Again, a mass event like that would be beneficial for a Harvest to take place. According to George's sources, the Harvesters will appear as angels of light. People may think they are dying (and many of them might be), and when these angels come they may think it's a good thing, when indeed it isn't. The Light that will surround these “angels” will be synthetic and resemble Divine Light (remember that the Anunnaki have been called “The Shining Ones”).

I want people to be aware of these probabilities. They may not happen at all, but if they do, it's better if people know. Perhaps you may also want to have your own solution *if* things get out of hand. You know that you have free will, and it's manipulation that can make a person do what he or she doesn't really want to do if that person had a chance to really think it over. It's easy to fall for the angel scenario, for example, if things get rough and the angel scenario is presented in an abundance of Love & Light. However, by knowing that this is on the table as a negative agenda, we can opt out and say no, this is not for me. The “vision” will dissolve and you don't have to go. This is just an example.

Practice though-intention-emotion. As a matter of fact, there is a formula of sorts you can use, which helps you create your own reality in spite of strong counter-intentions being used against you, or against the world in its entirety. Take the number 5. It consists of 4 letters—f-i-v-e. These four letters are the secrets of creation—or we can make them such. Make “**F**” stand for “**focus**,” “**I**” for “**intentionalize**,” “**V**” for “**visualize**,” and “**E**” for “**emotionalize**.” If you remember this, you also know how to create.<sup>997</sup>

82. First, you focus on that you are going to create, and wash away all distractions. Just focus with a narrow span.
83. Second, you send out an intention on what it is you want. Don’t force the intention—just think it without any effort but with a strong will that this is what you want.
84. Third, visualize what it is you want. If you want a new car, visualize the car you want.
85. Put an emotion behind it—such as an emotion of happiness, if that’s what you feel about it.

This is all you do, and then you let go of it and continue with your life. You will see that your reality will soon start bending in the direction of what you created in your mind. I know for a fact that this works because I’ve done it. However, it only works (at least for me) if I do it exactly as stated. It is also a practice in order to get these steps right and not put too little or too much effort to it. The “I” and the “E” are very important, although all the four steps must be there to ensure success. I am not saying that it wouldn’t work otherwise—people are different—but the formula is correct.

### *VIII. They Are Here and They are Working Hard!*

Although it’s evident that the AIF is here now, there have been times of short duration when they have left only a skeleton crew behind on Earth while minding business elsewhere—but they have always had enough people here to manage their accounts.

Now they are returning in droves. Many of them seem to be off planet, or watching from other dimensions, while some of them are physically here in human bodies—or what *seem* to be human bodies. Others are walk-ins, i.e. they have taken

---

<sup>997</sup> I learned this from a Pleiadian lecture held in June, 2014. I was quite excited to hear this because I had done these exact steps almost every time when I have succeeded against the odds!



over already grown up bodies and are running them. This is more common in the field of politics, business, and the entertainment industry.

An interesting passage in the Vedas tells us that some of the Vedic gods and demi-gods were looking for immortality. The serpent race, as it's called in this passage, were licking the droplets of spilt soma elixir (elixir of immortality) from the grass, where after they got their split tongues *and shed their skin as a kind of immortality.*<sup>998</sup> One could argue that the shedding of their skin has to do with what I've called "jumping bodies;" i.e. the AIF have human bodies in storage that they can use when needed. These bodies are engineered so that they can function here on Earth, just as well as our own bodies—perhaps even better, with more updated genetics. These members of the AIF walk among us, and there is a chance that many of us have encountered them without knowing who they are. We know very well that the Sages used allegories when they wrote the ancient texts, and sometimes it takes some effort to figure things out. A quite abstract example is the story of Osiris and Seth, and how Osiris was castrated. This was not done the way it's told in Egyptian mythology, of course, but happened in the Rigel system, where Ninurta castrated his brother, En.ki. The Sages were told to tell the story the way it's told in Egyptian mythology rather than En.ki admitting to that it was his own brother who did it. The real story is told in Level IV.

There are also other ETs—good and bad from our perspective—who choose to incarnate as we humans do by taking a baby body. These beings often recall who they are and have more or less total recall.

We all know about the Disclosure Project now, where Steven Greer presented hundreds of Government witnesses who had in some ways encountered UFOs in their jobs. Another interesting account happened in 1988, in a TV documentary presented by Mike Farrell called "UFO COVER-UP?...LIVE!" This documentary is still available on YouTube.<sup>999</sup> Not much has been said about it in the later years, but in that documentary both the Russian and the American Governments admitted to an alliance with the Grays! This is an eye-opener in itself, but unfortunately, both the Russian and American representatives claimed that the alliance is benevolent. This is of course not true and is just the same alliance they have had for a long time now—an alliance with the AIF. George C. Andrews also wrote about this documentary in his book, "Extra-terrestrial Friends and Foes,"

**Quote #7:** The complex question of what the nourishment of the Grays consist of is investigated in detail in what you are about to read, as is the relationship between this subject and the epidemic of abductions we presently face. The 1988 TV program ["UFO COVER-UP?...LIVE!"] admitted the existence of these abductions, but implied that the motivations of the Grays are benign—another falsehood.

---

<sup>998</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Garuda>

<sup>999</sup> [http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=CMbF8N\\_q\\_68](http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=CMbF8N_q_68)

The TV audience heard that the Grays are the guests of the U.S. government and have been given a base in Nevada. Nothing was said about the other bases our government has given the Grays, or about the activities being carried on in those underground bases. The conditions of the agreement made between our government and the Grays were not mentioned. What those conditions consisted of, and what kind of relationship our government really has with the Grays, are examined at length in this book.<sup>1000</sup>

Furthermore, this TV documentary stated that the U.S. Government had made a smart deal when they started co-operate with the Grays, which of course is nonsense. However, it's interesting to see how debunkers are working hard to ridicule people who believe in, or have seen UFOs or aliens, with all their might. What they do is to "investigate" one incident and shred it to pieces because there is no hardcore evidence, but all they show is their lack of real research into this field. If they had done that, they would have stumbled upon the above admittance of the two governments as an isolated example. Tons of documents and other evidence exist as well, of course, which they fail to admit and bring to light. I'm bringing this up because the readers may have friends or relatives who listen too much to debunkers, and build their case looking into what these debunkers present. The debunkers all fail to present evidence for their "debunking;" all they are basically doing is saying that there is no *physical* evidence for the existence of anything that's outside the realm of the five senses. Of course there isn't—these realms are not physical! However, what *does* exist in form of evidence is the Government's own documents that show evidence of ET existence on Earth and in Near Earth Space. If you really want to get into a debate with debunkers, you can debunk the debunkers by showing them evidence such as the alliance between the above governments and the Grays—the evidence is there, right before their eyes. It's of course not a good idea to make a person who is totally ignorant of what is going on to read these papers—that would be too overwhelming and too "advanced" to start with. Hence, it's good to start them off on a more basic level by showing them some good evidence and then have them go from there.

Sometimes we humans go right into the AIF's traps like we were trained dogs, doing exactly what the command tells us. Other times we actually still can be unpredictable. As I've said, I sometimes listen to the Pleiadian lectures, and although some of it is not for me, there are certain things I like and learn from. In a recent lecture they said that the AIF (Anunnaki, as they call them) differ between "destiny" and "fate." Destiny is something that you can't do anything about, and fate is something that you *can* do something about. Humans have always been considered part of fate, i.e. we can be changed the way they want us to be, and then we stay that way. However, lately the Anunnaki have allegedly started reconsidering this, thinking we may be part of destiny after all.<sup>1001</sup> This means that whatever they are planning for us, it's not going to succeed.

---

<sup>1000</sup> George C. Andrews, 1993, "Extra-Terrestrial Friends and Foes," p. 2, op. cit.

<sup>1001</sup> Pleiadian lecture, "Moon Musing #100," Summer 2014, CD 9 of 9, track 13.

Instead, we are more and more going to go our own way, which seems to be back to where we once were, before the Invaders came.

*IX. Wes Penre's Untimely Death—as it is Written in “The Hidden Quatrains of Nostradamus”*

Yes, the AIF is working hard now to set their plans into motion and come to conclusions. I'm sure that according to some of these beings, things have taken way too long, and that is often thanks to us humans. We are ever-changing and can be quite unpredictable (of *destiny*), which has screwed with their plans more than once. Other humans, who are supposedly Enkiites, are screwing up quite a bit as well. They don't know which alien group is which, and they think that each alien group has its own agenda, totally separated from other groups. Hence, they start listing all these aliens—I have seen lists of 88 groups of them—keeping most of them separate from each other. We know that isn't true, but if it were, this Earth would hardly exist anymore—it would have been bombed to pieces by now by all these star beings with conflicting interests. The only reason why Earth is still orbiting the Sun is because the chaos is still rather organized, and the star races follow the same leader—at least most of them do, most of the time. It's far from perfect, but it's still workable.

One Enkiite group, who seems to be led by a Nostradamus Interpreter called Allan Webber and his team are working on some “Hidden Quatrains of Nostradamus” that they have posted online. They say that only names who are worth mentioning in the sense that they will change the world in some respect are brought up by the Nostradamus Group. It came to my attention from one of my facebook friends that my name was mentioned several times in Nostradamus Hidden Prophecies—even my untimely death, said my friend. Partly interested, I decided to take a look. There are so much of that kind of stuff out there, and not even a handful of these kinds of prophecies are true. When it comes to Nostradamus, he is absolutely impossible to understand until a certain event has happened. Then, all of a sudden, everybody can read that event into the quatrains. I always found that pretty peculiar.

My facebook friend gave me this link, “Wes Penre & Infiltrated Wingmakers,” <http://www.hiddentextsofnostradamus.com/wp-content/uploads/2014/09/PENRE-INFILTRATED-WINGMAKERS.pdf>. This entire article is more or less about me, but Allan Webber says on page 3 in red ink-color (emphasis in original):

**Quote #8:** SAAM Supreme Annunaki Assembly of [Lord] Marduk. A splinter group of ACIO, with headquarters in Pine Gap, Australia. **“Wes Penre had been the liaison between SAAM and others PENRE FLY UP IS EXPIRES, DEAD.** The reason we are to accept Wes Penre and his 'Papers' is simple. He is fully named in the texts, with

the minor detail that Marduk is named as being at Pine Gap in the texts as well! That particular line was decoded by Allan Webber, not by me.<sup>1002</sup>

What I suppose they are heading at when they say “Wes Penre had been the liaison between SAA[L]M and others,” is most likely the article I wrote after Utu Shamash, aka Lord Marduk, contacted me a few years ago and wanted me to post an article, worded and written by Lord Nannar himself (Nannar was supposedly the new King of Nibiru, and those with good memory may recall from Level IV that I showed evidence that Lord Nannar and Lord En.ki are one and the same). I refused, unless they let me add a disclaimer, which I explained to Marduk. He got overly irritated, but took the request to his father (so he said), who is En.ki. En.ki approved, and I posted the article: <https://battleofearth.wordpress.com/2011/10/18/authentic-message-from-the-king-of-the-anunnaki-please-read/>. Marduk also wanted me to be their scribe in the



future, which I promptly refused. He wasn't too happy about that, but granted my free will and our conversation thereby ended. This incident may be what is mentioned in the so-called Nostradamus Quatrains.

Fig. 4. Nostradamus (left).

There is no precise reason mentioned why I should “fly up” and expire—dead. It just says elsewhere that my death will be slow and drawn out.

For those who are interested, there are two *main* websites which dedicate themselves to this quasi-science, if I may be so bold. Here is the one which mentions me on several occasions: <http://www.hiddentextsofnostradamus.com/> (the article about me is on pages 15 and 17—published twice for unknown reasons—but I'm mentioned in other quatrains as well), and then we have Allan Webber's own website, <http://www.nostradamusdecoded.com/>. I am not sure if I'm mentioned there or not—I haven't had time to check it out—the readers can always go to the website and download the quatrains themselves if they're interested. Here is another passage (again, emphasis is in original):

**Quote #8: ENTREPRENEURIAL [Wes] PENRE BEARER EARNED FAILURE, stated in another line that the SAAM think he is a joke, he is meant to be the liaison.**<sup>1003</sup>

---

<sup>1002</sup> <http://www.hiddentextsofnostradamus.com/wp-content/uploads/2014/09/PENRE-INFILTRATED-WINGMAKERS.pdf>

<sup>1003</sup> <http://www.hiddentextsofnostradamus.com/wp-content/uploads/2014/09/PENRE-INFILTRATED-WINGMAKERS.pdf>

Going through the website out of curiosity reveals that these people are Enkiites and either answer to En.ki himself, or they are just “regular” humans who think what they’re doing is worthwhile. They are still siding with En.ki, believing I’m siding with En.lil, although they should know if they had read my papers that I’m not siding with anybody except humanity. If they only got it right, it would be impressive and certainly worthwhile, but they have it all the “Sitchin way,” and they praise Michael Tellinger, who also got it pretty much the Sitchin way. En.ki is definitely depicted here as the “good guy.” They actually have me down as a liaison officer, running errands for “Enlil” and Anu. [Quote #8](#) above isn’t really clear, either. Do they mean Š.a.A.M.i., who are the inhabitants of Nibiru, or S.A.A.L.M., which is the *Supreme Anunnaki Assembly of Lord Marduk* at Pine Gap, Australia? Not that it matter because it’s both embarrassingly false. I am picking on them because if they are working with prophecies they need to be exact, and “the SAAM” is a misspelling and doesn’t mean anything. If they mean S.A.A.L.M. it doesn’t make sense, either. How can I be an “Enlilite” if I side with Marduk, En.ki’s son?

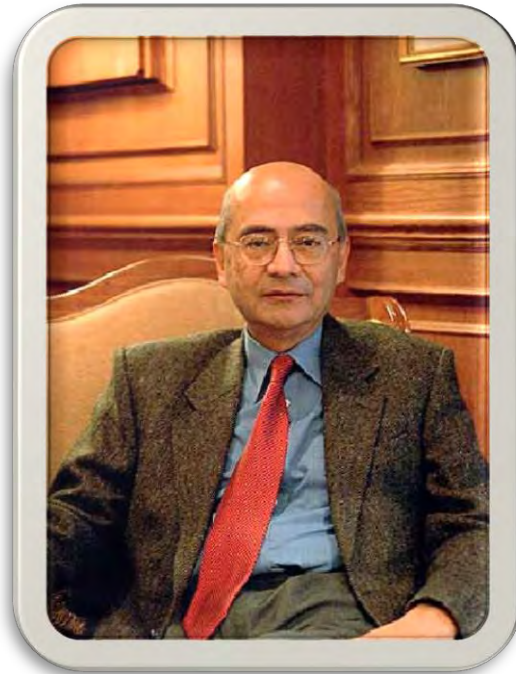


Fig. 5. Dr. Roy Gordon, S.A.A.L.M., threatened me to death a few times.

As a side note, how many readers heard about that at one time, years ago, Nelson Mandela actually crowned Lord Marduk in his absence as the King of Africa!<sup>1004</sup> No holding back there, and no holding back Marduk’s name in the ACIO associated S.A.A.L.M. Interesting also is that S.A.A.L.M. in Pine Gap is supposedly “enemies” to

---

<sup>1004</sup> Pleiadian lecture, Spring 2014.

LPG-C and the late Dr. A.R. Bordon. Dr. Roy Gordon, who worked for LPG-C a number of years ago, suddenly stole confidential material from LPG-C's archive and ran away with it. This information then landed in Pine Gap in the hands of Marduk, on S.A.A.L.M.'s desk. Dr. Bordon then realized that he'd been double-crossed, and that Dr. Gordon was an imposter and double-agent. Dr. Roy Gordon, however, gave me death threats more than a year before I'd heard of Dr. Bordon and LPG-C. These threats came about because I had written an article about the Anunnaki and Marduk. The article was not written in a positive manner. Gordon always signed his letters, Dr. Roy Gordon, S.A.A.L.M., Pine Gap, Australia. He did use an Australian email address.

Not a very nice person, perhaps, but that apparently doesn't stop Michael Lee Hill—the guitar player whom I wrote papers about, and who saw all these UFO sightings over the Great Lakes. He also claims to have Nephilim blood running through his veins, and has also told me he is En.ki's counterpart. He has contacted Dr. Gordon (*fig. 5*), and also wished him a wonderful birthday on Gordon's facebook page. I once asked Michael why he wanted to be in touch with such an obviously nasty man, and he answered me that everything is cool, and it is just part of his "mission;" something he has to do. I let it go. I know Michael worked to some extent with A.R. Bordon, LPG-C, and the Š.a.A.M.i before Bordon died, and since then Michael has claimed that he is a candidate for talking before the United Nations. From what I understood (I only got bits and pieces) was that this was thanks to Benjamin Crème, whom we discussed in the previous paper, related to Maitreya. If Michael ever gets to speak before the U.N. only time will tell, but I just know that it's close between deceptions, but sparse between fragments of truth...

There are many pdf files on the "Nostradamus website" for downloading, and most of them do not mention me at all, but they mention other things that the reader, with the knowledge you now have, might find amusing rather than enlightening. Take a peek at them if you feel like it.

### *X. In Memorial—Dr. Lloyd Pye*

Before we finish this paper with something that inevitably needs to be brought up on a larger scale, I want to mention a researcher, who unfortunately passed away in cancer. I'm talking about Lloyd Pye (1946-2013). I was in personal contact with him a few times, and I admired his strength and his courage to always work against the current. If someone has been ridiculed over the years, it's him. All that ridicule came about just because he was in the possession of a skull, which certainly did not look human. As soon as he brought this up, he was attacked. It was very easy to see that the majority of those attackers were paid agents, but Lloyd didn't always realize that and went into debate with them, which made matters even worse.



Fig. 6. Dr. Lloyd Pye and his “alien” skull.

Dr. Lloyd Pye was not a rich man. Although he held a PhD, the path he decided to go did not bring in any money. He held some lectures now and then, but he had a hard time getting funding enough to do a DNA test on his skull. Eventually it happened, however, and it showed to be exactly what Lloyd suspected it to be—this skull did not fit into human evolution the way we are taught—the Darwin way! It could not be explained what this skull was. Lloyd had some suspicions that the skull might be alien, or at least belonging to a branch of humanity which had been suppressed and removed from our history books in order to stick to the Darwinian hypothesis.

Lloyd Pye did not only spend time on proving that his skull was not totally human, but he also dedicated himself to figuring out the real Earth history. I have listened to lectures by this man, and I must say that overall they were excellent! He had some really good points that other researchers have missed but are quite important in proving the alternative history to be much truer than the mainstream history we learn in school and at the universities.

If you are only going to listen to *one* of Lloyd Pye’s lectures, I would recommend one that is called, “Everything You Know is Wrong.” It’s on YouTube at this address: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=e5qJYwfAju8>. Lloyd held this lecture all the way back in 1999. He knew much already then.

I wish Lloyd could have stayed here just a little bit longer and maybe had a chance to read the parts of my papers that bring up the Afterlife. Then he would at least have had a choice to leave this planet for now and explore other parts of the Multiverse. If he didn’t slip through the Grid this time, hopefully he will the time after that.

However, I have the feeling that he wanted to come back to continue his research. If so, I hope he'll be able to do that.

### *XI. Pope Francis and the One World Religion*

I would like to end this paper by letting the truth come right from the horse's mouth. The following video is only 3 minutes and 15 minutes long, and it will speak to the reader all the way from the Vatican, telling you which "God" the Catholic Church worships.

Many have said that the Catholic Church has changed since Pope Francis took over—it's become much more humane and loving. Well, remember that Pope Francis is a Jesuit, and they are the ones who are running the Catholic Church behind the scenes..

If the Second Coming really happens, who would be the best representative here on Earth to greet him personally and in public? Would it perhaps be Pope Francis? Is he the "Last Pope?" Pope Francis has become very popular all over the world because he behaves like regular people and refuses all the extra stuff a pope is entitled to. People think it's a positive change without realizing that it is per design.

In Paper #14, we talked about Maitreya. World leaders are ready for him. Pope Francis is probably put in position in order to "baptize him." The Vatican now wants a One World Religion, and it seems that it will happen soon!

Watch the video by following the link below, and you'll see whom they are waiting for: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=dcpVrtv2t-M&feature=youtu.be> .

---

Wes Penre, Monday, December 15, 2014

---



## PAPER 16: HUMANITY—THE DESTINY OF A ROYAL SPECIES!

### *I. Beyond Quantum Physics—Some Things Science Needs to Grasp*

Quantum physics is not something an ordinary person learns in a day—most people don't have the patience to learn the equations, the evidence, or the math in general either, in order to grasp this complex science.

Still, does it have to be that complex? Why are we giving up as soon as we just hear the word “Quantum physics” or “Quantum mechanics?” It's because we have been taught that we are too dumb to learn it—only highly intelligent people with their IQ off the chart have ability to learn it.

Nonsense! If we want to learn how certain scientists came to their conclusion, we may have to learn the complex math behind it, but that's not what we want to do, anyway. We want to know what it is, and how it works, right? The question is: do we *need* to learn it? I would say we do—at least the basics of it, and I am going to give you the basics right now. In *The First Level of Learning* I started out rather rudely by explaining the “Working Model” of the “Life Physics Group-California's” (LPG-C) Quantum physics and Subquantum physics. I wanted to show that if I explained it on a layman's level, people would notice that they can understand it, and encouraged, they will continue reading. I was right because I've had lots of success stories from people who have said that for the first time they have been able to grasp such constructs, and now a whole new world is opening up for them.

I love to hear things like that! However, now I need to tell the proud reader that the LPG-C's science is not necessarily the best on the market. Is it working, like they say? Maybe, but I don't totally agree with their concept. They are basing their hypotheses on a universe with the number 7 as a base, while I believe hypotheses with the number 12 as a base works better for our particular universe. The reader probably noticed that in Level II.

Despite these different opinions there are still things that are common between the 7 base and 12 base science—even if we count in mainstream scientists' “Standard model.” I want to explain once and for all, for everybody who wants to listen, how Quantum physics works in its essence—without any models or different opinions. Simply—this is how it works! It will be very simplified, but only simplified enough to be useful.

First of all, old science thought that it was matter that created consciousness. This means that intelligent life is made from a sperm and an egg. A baby is growing, either in the egg itself, or in the womb of the mammal. At first, it's just matter without consciousness, but as the brain starts developing, consciousness is added—bit by bit. When the baby is born, the brain where consciousness is supposedly seated is hopefully

fully developed. We have an infant, created by matter and with consciousness added—i.e. matter creates consciousness.

Not until very recently have mainstream scientists started thinking that this is wrong. In fact, it's the other way around—it's consciousness that creates matter. Most scientists today are embracing Quantum theory in some regard, which this is—something that Albert Einstein already knew existed, but he called it “weird stuff.”

Not only that—Quantum scientists claim that the physical universe actually doesn't exist! By now, I've lost most people who haven't read about Quantum physics before—understandably so. Hang on, though—I'll explain.

Regular people who hear this probably say that it's not true because they can see the physical universe right in front of them—they can touch the table, and it's solid. They can see the Sun, and it's there. They can smell the flowers, and the smell is there. They can hear the birds because the birds are there, and they are solid. They can taste the food, and it's real. These are the five senses, which are the cornerstones of the physical universe. However, what for most people counts as the physical universe is what you can touch—that's the ultimate proof that it exists.

Now I'm going to prove that it doesn't! The bottom line in Quantum physics is that everything that exists is “wave forms.” Thus, particles do not exist by themselves, and particles are what builds a chair, a table, a physical universe.

I will give an example of why particles don't exist by themselves. Let's say that person A and person B are facing each other across a table. Behind person A is a window with trees outside, and behind person B is a road with cars driving by. Person A can't see the window and the trees, and person B can't see the road and the cars because they are both facing the other way. Therefore, you can say, e.g. that for person A, the window and the trees don't exist because he can't see them—they only exist in wave form. However, if person A quickly turns around, there are the trees! It means that an object does not exist until it's observed! This is another Quantum physics axiom.

What person A just did was to transform wave forms into matter as soon as he observed what was behind him! However, who transformed it? Was it his body, or was it his consciousness? It was of course his consciousness—the thinking unit, the “I AM.” We also call it the soul, and sometimes by other names.

At this point, I can usually hear a lot of protests. The skeptics would say, “if this was true, everybody would see their own things—we would not all see the same things!” This is a very good point. How can I, who never have been to Los Angeles, see the same buildings as someone who's been living there for years? How can we see the same dog running down the street? This must be proof of matter creating consciousness, and not as Quantum physics say, that consciousness creates matter!

Actually not. Now we are touching on the subject of DNA. We are supposedly, as humans, possessing 12 stands of DNA, but 10 of these strands are dormant and are called “junk DNA” by scientists—they don't seem to have any value. What remains are 2 strands of DNA, which is allegedly the amount of DNA strands humans operate with. Because of these two strands of DNA we are living in the physical universe and perceive the same things—we have 5 senses. Depending on how the DNA is constructed (and it's constructed similarly in all humans), we perceive certain things.

These certain things then group together and create a “mass consciousness,” which is the consciousness of all living creatures on this Earth. This mass consciousness hangs like a cloud, or a “Grid” around the Earth, containing the physical reality that we perceive together.

Thus, we humans are the ones who are creating our common reality as long as we’re in our bodies, and perceive our existence through our programmed 2 strand DNA. What we are supposed to see is already pre-determined by the creator gods who created Homo sapiens sapiens—they fused parts of the DNA together to get certain effects, and they added their own DNA to the mix to have their own beingness included in the 3-D “reality.”



Fig. 1. Double Helix DNA, or the “Medical Caduceus.”

What about the other 10 strands of “junk DNA?” The late Dr. A.R. Bordon of LPG-C always got upset with me when I started talking about 12 strand DNA—he said it’s ridiculous because there are thousands upon thousands strands of DNA in the human body—not only 12! In fact, he is right, but he was still a scientist, and I am a metaphysicist, and a layman as such. In metaphysics, 12 strand DNA means something else—they correspond with the chakra system. When we say we have 2 strands connected (more or less), it is the two root chakras, which have to do with survival and sex. The rest are highly suppressed. Only seven chakras/DNA strands belong to the body, and the remaining 5 are outside the body, stretching out into the Universe. Most aliens have all, or almost all, of these chakras activated and can therefore enjoy all the different dimensions and densities. However, when they want to mingle with humans, they have problems. They need to force themselves to stay in this reality because humans are stuck here in their Double Helix DNA, while Earth and its life forms would appear more fluid to them. Thus, the easiest way for them to interact with us is either by channeling, or to somehow get a human body here—by birth or as a Walk-In. Only the human body is constructed in a way that we can enjoy both the physical world and the metaphysical world at once. However, this ability has been inactivated in the human

body (*fig. 1* above shows a picture of the *Medical Caduceus*, which is the symbol used in today's medical field—it's basically two serpents coiling around a staff with Marduk's *Flying Sun Disk* on top. This is also Lord En.ki's ancient symbol for 2 Strand DNA or the *Double Helix*).

In spite of all this we are back to the wave forms. Out there in the Universe everything is wave forms, and that's why aliens can create whatever they want—a customized universe, solar system just for them, or whatever they want to create. Usually they keep it on a fluid level—not a physical level—and thus they can destroy their creation anytime they want. Via “thought,” or something that seems like telepathy, two aliens can communicate with each other and show each other what they have created. They simply think something and then send these thoughts to another being that the thoughts are meant for. Thereby, two or more aliens can agree to live in the same reality because after “pictures” in thought form (as waves) are sent between them, they have a common universe to live in. This means that a world like the one we live in, which becomes solid matter as soon as we observe it, is quite uncommon in the Universe.

If the reader's awareness is high enough you can now comprehend a little better how the *real* Universe looks like—it's only wave forms for you to create from. Therefore, dimensions and densities are endless—only limited by your personal ability to create them and perceive them. This should create a wow! feeling inside the reader if understood.

We can also see how Lord En.ki and his scientists created the 3-D solid Earth in which we are stuck through our limited bodies. The Universe we see in the sky is a construct as well. It's not that it doesn't exist, it's just that in reality it's much more fluid and much more alive. There is no darkness out there, and no huge distances between stars and galaxies. With our limited world view it's almost impossible to imagine the full picture. Not even in our avatars (light bodies) can we see more than a partial fluid universe—not until we pass the Grid interesting things start happening.

Quantum physicists like David Bohm have said that what is “out there” is nothing but wave forms that are transferred into sticks and stones and other familiar objects that make up our world. This is true, as long as we have a brain, but what about when the body dies, and so does the brain? Well, consciousness lives on in a myriad of small “fires” that make up the avatar, and once outside the physical body, these fires can perceive more than they did in the limited physical body, but they still see what's going on in the physical world, which means that the avatar is still transferring wave forms into matter because that's what it is programmed to do. Thus, I would say that the brain is just a mediator between the physical and the metaphysical, and the transformation from wave forms to particles is done by the “mind,” which is part of the avatar—not the brain. The avatar/mind is hence transferring information via the brain to the physical universe. Metaphysical beings are built by fire and avatar (which consists of several light-bodies), but they don't have a body with a brain like we do—instead, they have the mind doing the bidding directly.

In summary, electrons act both as waves and particles. Not until something is observed does it become a fixed particle in space/time. When an electron is not

observed directly, it is always a wave. The word “quantum” in itself means “wave/particle,” which is exactly what it is we are all dealing with.

I’m sure many readers want to know *how* an observer, such as yourself, can transmit a wave form into a particle just by looking at it. The answer to that question is short and “simple”—no one really knows. It’s one of these mysteries that always cloud the scientific field on one level or another, and scientists are as we speak curiously looking for the answer to this question.<sup>1005</sup> The easiest way to think of it is to look at the electrons as wave forms of infinite probabilities. Everything you can think of, and things that have yet not been thought of, exists in these wave forms, and can anytime be transferred into particles.

I think what we humans have the hardest to understand is that this gigantic physical universe does not exist as particles but as waves. Only the observer can make it into particles that we can see, and therefore the Universe of particles only exists when we observe them and create the particles we want—potentially. At least that would be the case if we were really allowed to create our own reality and not programmed into being limited.

Thus, the brain as a mediator, receives information from inside each being, and the eyes are then transmitting this information to what we perceive as the “outside world.” Still, the outside world is only a projection of what is inside of us. The outside world does not exist if we don’t keep creating it, over and over.

Of course, *we* know who created all this in the first place, even if the scientists don’t. There is still a stretch for scientists to think in terms of “God” or “Goddess.” If only mainstream science and metaphysics could blend and work together, quantum leaps would truly become a reality!

The fact that the Universe is a hologram, however, has already been established amongst Quantum physicists. David Bohm already knew that.

**Quote #1:** University of London physicist David Bohm, for example, believes... that despite its apparent solidity, the universe is at heart a phantasm, a gigantic and splendidly detailed hologram.<sup>1006</sup>

If the Universe is holographic in nature to begin with, it’s relatively easy to imagine how beings in possession of “advanced science”—at least from a human perspective—can alter the hologram so that we humans see it exactly the way these creator gods want it to be perceived. It’s done by manipulating our bodies, which were originally much more “fluid” or “wavy,” and make them more solid, but only as long as consciousness inhabits it! Adding alien DNA to our bodies makes it easier for the ETs to access the bodies directly, when needed.

---

<sup>1005</sup> See Stephen Davis’ “Butterflies Are Free To Fly—a New Radical Approach to Spiritual Evolution.” Exists as e-book, and can be downloaded at <http://wespenre.com/e-books.htm>.

<sup>1006</sup> Talbot, Michael. An essay also entitled [The Holographic Universe](#), op. cit.

What about *enlightenment*? New Agers talk about Love & Light and that light carries information. They are correct in this. Then many of them say that darkness does *not* carry information, and therefore darkness is *no information* and thus not part of enlightenment. They “know” this basically because channeled entities have told them this. However, very few of them understand what this really means.

If we translate this to what I have discussed with you in my papers, does that mean that Light is bad and Darkness is good because Light seems to be connected with En.ki?

No, and this is *exactly* where the misconception lies! It’s not that the light we see is “evil” or doesn’t transfer information—it does, and it does so in spite of En.ki’s manipulative system.

The reason why *dark matter* and *dark energy* are considered “dark” is because we can’t see it. If we look up into the night sky we see twinkling stars and a few planets. This is when we use our naked eyes. The rest of the night sky is dark. If we use a telescope we can see a little more of the Universe. We see more stars but also galaxies, nebulae and some other things named by scientists. However, the great majority of the space out there is still dark. This darkness consists of approximately 96% of the Universe, and what we can perceive is only 4%. We have discussed this many times before, but I want to discuss this again from a slightly different angle to make sure that everybody “gets it.”

The question remains, “why is the majority of the Universe dark?” One answer is because En.ki programmed our DNA in such a way that we can’t see 96% of what is there. This is correct but only a partial answer.

Imagine that you are standing in the middle of a room, and this room is pitch black—you can see absolutely nothing. A person beside you turns on a flashlight and directs it randomly to a spot in the room. Now you can see a few furniture, but the rest of the room is still pitch black. The analogy thus far is equivalent to you seeing only 4% of the Universe (approximately 2% of the room).

The person beside you is now turning on a slightly more powerful flashlight and you can now see a few more furniture in the room, and in addition you also see a few other things, such as plates and glasses on a dinner table. This is equivalent to 4% of the Universe, or the Universe seen through a telescope, we could say.

Next, the person beside you turns on the light switch, and the entire room is now lit up. Suddenly you can see everything there is in the room. You notice there are more things than just furniture, plates, and glasses! There are also books, a computer, and many other things that you didn’t know at all would exist in that room. We can pretend you hadn’t even seen such things before. This equates 100% of the Universe.

Now, when the entire Universe is “lit up” you realize that there is no darkness—everything is light in different nuances! You also realize that you have been deprived of 96% of this light, and therefore 96% of the information that is carried on it across the electromagnetic spectrum in forms of waves. You notice that the Universe is fluid and you can create your own version of things as you please, or as much as your current abilities permit.

This is still a very simplified analogy and description of what to expect in a “full” Universe. This is about what most of us humans can grasp at this point, however, depending on how well our neurological system is developed. When I explain that everything is now light instead of darkness, that too is symbolic and not exactly how it works. Just as the person in the middle of the pitch-dark room had never seen books or computers before, there are “things” across the electromagnetic spectrum that none of us has ever consciously perceived before—hence, there is no way for me to describe it. The only way to find out is to experience things first-hand.

Stars, planets, galaxies, and other things we can perceive now are also real in a 100% universe—there is just more added to it. Also, imagine walking through a city in broad daylight with a blue sky above. The city is all lit up, and there are buildings everywhere. These buildings exist in the middle of the night as well, but are then only partly lit up. Even in daylight, however, there are brighter and darker parts, and I can imagine that this is also the case in the Universe.

With all this explained, the reader can see that the little light we can perceive in our 4% universe still carries information and is not to be disregarded. With more light and less darkness, we just add more information and knowledge to it.

## *II. In Preparation of a Cosmic Trial*

Now Level V is coming toward an end, and that’s also the end of the *Wes Penre Papers*. These papers have to a large degree dealt with Planet Earth and what and who it is that have created our realities for us. By now, the reader hopefully know much more about this than previously. We also know that “out there” in the Universe, in the Orion Empire, there is a Dragon Queen and a King of the Bird Tribe who are “Guardians,” we might say, of this and other Universes. They seem to be the ones who are looking over them to make sure everything is “in order,” and that the goals of a certain universe are made. We know next to nothing about other universes that may act like “parallel” universes to ours, so we don’t know how much “on target” these universes are. What does seem to be the case, however, is that this particular universe (or some parts of it) is *not* on target. Taking into consideration that this is a universe of Free Will, there are serious “bumps on the road,” to put it mildly. We think it’s screwed up here on Earth, but as above, so below. At least this sector of the Milky Way Galaxy (Sector 9) is dominated by war and unrest. Lucifer and his crew have done more harm than many humans here on Earth have a clue about. I am fairly certain that their empire reaches far beyond Sector 9—they have infiltrated other parts of the galaxy—parts that are thus far unknown to us when we look at a map over the Milky Way. The reader was given a hint about this in Level IV when we discussed where the AIF star races originate from and which parts of the galaxy they seem to have conquered. If this is correct, which it certainly seems to be, they have their fingers in exopolitics on the other side of the galaxy, as well as in remote spiral arms. Still, I hear that these rebels and their Empire is far smaller than that of Orion.

There were times in the past when the Orion Empire participated in wars and even instigated them, but they have learned and don't do that anymore. The main military activity goes to defending the remote borders of the Empire—not to expand it by force. This is why it's hard to get rid of the rebels. If their leaders get caught they will be put on trial, and believe it or not—humanity *will* have a say in the verdict! Are they to be annihilated or put in electronic prisons for the rest of eternity? Will we show mercy and pardon those who are willing to change? All these things are something to consider already now because according to my sources, there is a chance that this can happen soon—it all depends. I would imagine that even humans who escape the trap might be summoned in the future to participate and be witnesses in such a trial.



Fig. 2. An artist's view on the "Second Coming." This interdimensional being will supposedly appear as the Savior regardless of which religion a person is believing in. He will be able to connect them all and create a One World Religion. (Illustration by Frank Tobin).

### *III. Don't Get Fooled by Sudden "Revelations!"*

There are researchers who claim that it's impossible for humans to have travelled to the Moon, and therefore the Apollo Project was a hoax.

Personally, I do believe that man has been to the Moon—both in ancient times (Atlantis) and recent time (20<sup>th</sup> Century), but I agree that the Apollo project must have



been a hoax—we no longer need to be “conspiracy nuts” to say that. It has been more or less scientifically proven.

In early December, 2014, NASA came out and said that they have discovered something like a “Grid” outside Earth—like a Quarantine force field.<sup>1007</sup> Now NASA is discussing if Earth is under a spiritual or physical quarantine, as many have suggested (that would be us, the metaphysicists). This electron barrier exists in the van Allen Belt, and according to scientist Daniel Baker, who is also *Director of Laboratory for Atmospheric and Space Physics*, this force field reminds him of the kind of shields used by series like Star Trek, where these fields were used to stop alien energy weapons from vaporizing starships.

Many have, as we know, speculated that there cannot have been any human moon landings because of the highly radioactive van Allen Belt outside the Earth’s atmosphere in combination with a quarantine, which would stop any attempt to reach the Moon, if off-worlders would so decide. Then the article goes on discussing the views on this matter by Michael Tsarion, David Icke, and myself, amongst other researchers.

In these papers we have discussed the radiation in the solar system and the space beyond. We have also discussed what kind of space suits would be needed in case humanity still would like to go to the Moon, Mars, and other planets. I believe that these space suits have been made available to mankind, and therefore, we have been able to go to the Moon, but not with the Apollo Program. It was done with a secret space program, financed by the Black Budget. However, when humanity started examining the Moon too aggressively, we were told to stay off and were sent home, never again to return. When this happened, there was no longer any reason to keep the Apollo hoax alive either. Since then, man has not been to the Moon, except those whom the AIF has decided to either kidnap, to send to the Moon for military purposes, or as human slaves, working under the Moon’s surface as miners.

The fact is that, as I’ve said all along in these papers, in order to travel through space we need either something as resilient as “Gray” body types, or we need to learn how to nano-travel. The latter would be the optimal solution, of course. Interesting, though, is that science is starting to realize this, too, or should I say—now is the time for NASA to come out with some information they have been aware of all along but never released to the public. However, the times they are a-changing. Some humans are getting a little smarter and start seeing through the lies, and NASA and other organizations need to catch up, and release new information that is needed in today’s world. Additionally, they need to prepare for what potentially is to come—the Second Coming of Christ.

The readers may have noticed that since 2012 is over, a new type of revelations have been made by the Establishment. Both religious leaders, such as the new Pope, and science have come out with information that no one thought was possible. We can

---

<sup>1007</sup> <http://www.wakingtimes.com/2014/12/03/earths-quarantine-force-field-discovered-nasa-2/>

also see that if we put the pieces together, two by two, a scenario begin to emerge. For the untrained eye all these revelations may seem unconnected, but they certainly are not—everybody is working in unison to create a New World Order, a One World Government, and a One World Religion!

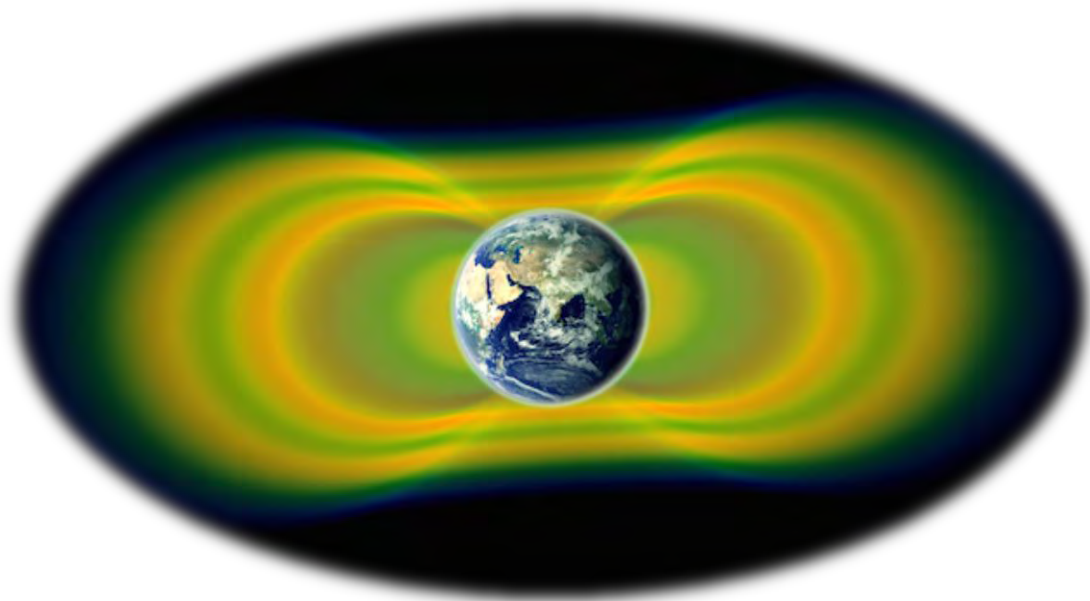


Fig. 3. The van Allen Belt, surrounding Earth.

#### *IV. The Collapse of the Medical Industry*

What I'm trying to say here is that over the next few years, the readers may notice that certain organizations—both private organizations and governmental organizations—will come out with revelations that can be jaw-dropping at times. This means both “positive” and “negative” information, depending on how we look at it, but these revelations will affect a large majority of the population in one way or another. New policies will be written that will infuriate people in general, and many will feel more hopeless than before. Such policies will be affecting the medical field in particular. The medical field is collapsing from within—I am working in the medical field and I can clearly see it coming. Insurance policies are getting more and more complicated, and no one knows anymore what is up or down. People are told one thing by one provider and another thing by someone else. Many people will get sicker and sicker.

I know this can be tough for many, but I highly suggest that we all do the absolute best we can to leave the medical system totally and find healing amongst alternative sources. I'm sure that all kinds of people are reading these papers—some of you may be quite sick and are therefore dependent upon the medical system. Believe me—I can totally see how difficult and frightening this may be, learning that the rug will be pulled from underneath. However, I am just telling it as it is because we all need

to be forewarned. The medicine we have had access to for decades will either no longer be provided because of new rules from Insurance Companies and the medical industry in general or the rules to get the medications will be stricter.

Here in America, with Obama Care, there are not enough providers for an increase of patients in a sicker population, and people in need of care will have to wait until it's sometimes too late.

With this in mind—and it is very real and will be worse—we all need to rethink. You who read this paper and is psychic, intuitive, and feel an urge to help others, would be able to create an ever-expanding business in the alternative field of healing. It is eminent and imperative that as many people as possible who can do it open up practices to offer alternative help. When the medical field really crashes, there are still those people they can go to and actually get well! Few people know how much the medications contribute to their poor health! If they eventually could go off all of these medications and seek professional help in the alternative field, many lives could be saved.

Have faith and hang in there. The alternative field *will* expand out of pure necessity. These practitioners may have a hard time to begin with, having all the government restrictions and rules to deal with and authorities who try to shut them down, but soon enough these attempts will stop because people will demand that these practices continue. Kudos to those who already are in this alternative field and are doing excellent work every day, many times saving the lives on those whom the medical industry had no idea how to deal with!

#### *V. More on the Chakra Manipulation and the Entrapment in the 4% Universe*

In Paper 9 we talked about who is in charge of the chakras, and research shows that it is Marduk in his many disguises. This is clearly indicated in the Vedas and is quite a shocking revelation because both in New Age and in what I call the “Spiritual Movement” (which is basically the same—something I’ve found out in another shocking way), we work with the chakras and the Kundalini. I want to remind the reader that the revelation that it is Marduk who is in charge of the chakras and the Kundalini experiences (where he and other AIF members are eating from our energy explosions) is very new to me, and I am currently working on figuring out the consequences of this and what it all ultimately means, so please bear with me.

In spiritual exercises people who are waking up are using the chakras and open them up, one by one, to take in the energies from the Universe. The question is—from *which* universe???

As I just recently told the reader, I have looked a little bit into George Kavassilas’ work, and I listened to an interview he did, called, “The Birth of a New Earth: Ep. 14—The Real God vs. Religious Imposters,” where he was interviewed by

“People’s Voice,”<sup>1008</sup> he talked about the chakras and Kundalini. He said that information regarding this has long been hidden inside secret societies, but now, all of a sudden, the Internet and the book market are overflowing with this kind of information, and “everybody” is using it! Why?

George speculates that it is because it is “Harvest time!” The AIF wants us to start using chakra techniques and certain types of meditations in order to open ourselves *wide* open, so that beings from other dimensions can come in and suck us dry of energy. When we have a good meditation session we feel quite well, and when we have a Kundalini experience, we feel quite ecstatic. How is it then that someone is sucking us out? If that was the case, wouldn’t we instead feel awful?

Not necessarily. These beings are not sucking us totally dry, even though I used that expression above. They want more food in the future, and if the person can rebuild some of his or her energy again, they can have another feast. In a moment I will explain why a person doesn’t feel drained immediately after a vampire has sucked their energy out.

At the top of the most prominent secret societies, they have much more knowledge than regular people, but not nearly as much as the AIF. Still, they know enough to understand fairly well what they are doing when they are “leaking” information out into the society. In the 1960s-70s we had the hippie movement, which eventually led to the New Age movement, but essentially, it’s the same thing—just that one is the development of the other. It’s from the hippie movement much of the spiritual movement comes, and these days we know that the hippie movement was orchestrated. When it was running out of hand, they sent in a mind-controlled slave, such as Charles Manson, who abruptly ended the movement of the “flower-power children.” To make sure that it was done properly, the establishment also made sure that rock groups and heavy metal groups such as Alice Cooper and Black Sabbath were introduced to the next generation. Alice Cooper has himself said in an interview that one of his and his band’s purposes was to kill the flower-power movement, and they looked at themselves as the anti-hippie movement band number one. Love & Light became Hate & Darkness—just the other side of the coin. The result was a 1980s where violent crimes sky-rocketed and fight between groups became much more common. Bruce Springsteen with his dark lyrics about gang fights also had some impact.

The flower-power movement had to be balanced with something much darker. Eventually, when it was dark enough, a “new” spiritual movement arose. It had been there all the time in the background, but it suddenly got more attention from people who were fed up with punk rock and death metal. The New Age movement really took off, and now we have darkness and light working side by side (look at Lady Gaga and her ilk representing the dark side). Love & Light, which got foothold in the 60s now has established itself, perhaps even more so, via New Age. However, what kind of Love

---

<sup>1008</sup> <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=d-4c7jBzLn8#t=1462>

& Light are we talking about? Whose Love & Light is it? We are back to the channeled material, and so it goes—on and on in circles.

It may seem that I am taking off in a totally different direction here from where I started, but I'm not—it is all connected. However, let us go back to the chakra system again.

Channeled material is notorious for telling the listeners to open up their chakras—mostly the crown chakra, the Third Eye, or the Heart chakra—and let energy and light in. The keyword here is “in.” Anyone who is telling you to open yourself up and let the light and energy from the universe flush through your body system is either an imposter, is being manipulated by an imposter, or is unwittingly spreading disinformation! This is one very important thing I have learnt from all these new revelations I've had.

What happens when you open up your chakra(s) on request of the AIF in disguise? Well, two major things may happen, and they may happen quite close together—or even simultaneously. You let your inner energy out—you own ESSENCE. At the same time, per request, you are pulling in synthetic energy from the synthetic 4% Universe. Thus, the predators can feed off your powerful energy, while you get their constructed, useless energy (compared to your own energy) in exchange. What a rip-off! When this happens, you won't notice at first because the AIF sees to that the energy they give you in exchange makes you euphoric! They are giving you a synthetic version of Love & Light, and you suck it in like there's no tomorrow! Sometimes you get a spiritual high from it, and it can even heal ailments in your body, if that is their purpose. Still, the energy you get from outside of yourself is not your inner energy, and it is not the energy of the Divine Feminine! Speaking of giving our power away—this is a prime example of that, isn't it?

However, the person doesn't know this, and he or she wants more! Hence, persons who experience of what they think are genuine Kundalini experiences and are part of let's say channeling groups have a tendency to return to these groups, over and over to get a new “high.” It's almost like a drug addict who needs more and more dope to get that euphoric feeling back. Also, similar to the drug addict, the “energy addict” may, if he or she stops attending such meetings, after a while feel drained of energy and begin to feel depressed and may even become suicidal. This is because they are drained of their own life force, while a synthetic life force has been pumped into his or her beingness. In this lies the danger!

What I am trying to convey here is that we are so anchored in the 4% Universe that when we do meditation (at least some of it), we experience things in the 4% Universe when we think we experience it in the 96% Universe! Then, across the dimensions, energy beings are waiting to eat of the energy we are practically handing over to them more than willingly.

Many people try to access knowledge through their pineal gland (the Third Eye), while Kavassilas, for example, purposefully lets his pineal gland be calcified—not because he is drinking fluoride water (which he doesn't), but because he is not using the Third Eye (the sixth chakra). He knows that the “knowledge” he receives through the sixth chakra is only knowledge accessible to him from the “Synthetic Universe,”

which is his term for the 4% Universe. Instead, he is “listening to his Heart!” I intentionally excluded the word “chakra” after Heart because he is not using the Heart chakra in the way many others are using it—he is using his heart to gain knowledge from *inside his own body!* That is, of course, something totally different—in fact, it is quite the opposite from what we’ve learnt. What the Pineal Gland does, according to Kavassilas, is that it calibrates us to the 4% Universe, and the more we use it to gain knowledge, or for other spiritual purposes, the more of the 4% Universe we get into our own beingness! If he is right, we all of a sudden have seen a new depth of the rabbit hole. The reason I am bringing this up is because it makes perfect sense. Everything we, in our trapped condition, access from outside of ourselves must of course be from the control system. On the contrary—everything we access from within is coming from us!

George explains in the same interview I mentioned earlier that the chakra system our Homo sapiens sapiens bodies are equipped with are just a synthetic system, built by technology, and the chakras, as well as a Kundalini experience, is an “energetic technical implant”—the foundational based energies of the synthetic dark and the synthetic light.

Again, I want to review [Quote #33](#) from Paper #9, “The Vedic Players and their Counterparts in other Ancient Texts,” just to refresh the reader’s memory. This is a quote from the Vedas. My emphasis is in *italics*.

**Quote #2:** According to Kundalini yoga, Ganesha resides in the first chakra, called Muladhara (mūlādhāra). Mula means "original, main"; adhara means "base, foundation". The muladhara chakra is the principle on which the manifestation or outward expansion of primordial Divine Force rests. This association is also attested to in the Ganapati Atharvashirsa. Courtright translates this passage as follows: "[O Ganesha,] *You continually dwell in the sacral plexus at the base of the spine [mūlādhāra cakra].*" Thus, *Ganesha has a permanent abode in every being at the Muladhara. Ganesha holds, supports and guides all other chakras, thereby "governing the forces that propel the wheel of life".*<sup>1009</sup>

There we very much have it—it can’t be any clearer than this! What we need to think about, and what is very important is that we should *never* do exercises that require from us to download light from outside. Instead, we use the heart area to explore the light within only! Also, always use the [Grounding Cord](#)<sup>1010</sup> several times a day! Breathing exercises are crucial in order to connect with the KHAA—what is between the atoms in the micro cosmos! This is explained well both on my website, <http://wespenre.com/>, and in my [“Beyond 2012—A Handbook for a New Era.”](#)<sup>1011</sup>

---

<sup>1009</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ganesha#First\\_chakra](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ganesha#First_chakra)

<sup>1010</sup> <http://wespenre.com/5/paper09-the-vedic-players-and-their-counterparts-in-other-ancient-texts.htm#5.4.3>

<sup>1011</sup> <http://wespenre.com/books/Beyond-2012-A-Handbook-for-the-New-Era.pdf>

George also makes a distinction between Heart chakra love and Soul love, and he says there is a big difference. The synthetic masculine and feminine are emanations from the Synthetic Universe and whom he calls the “god entity” who created that universe because he tries to replicate the real Creator (or Creatrix. George is acknowledging the Divine Feminine as the Creatrix). In the Synthetic Universe there are also expressions of the Divine Masculine and the Divine Feminine. However, the god entity has his own version of what the Divine Masculine and the Divine Feminine are. We have noticed this, of course, in these papers as well. Depending on which Era we are discussing, we have the Divine Masculine or the Divine Feminine at play as the Prime Creator. It’s all about what is convenient for the AIF at a certain point in time. The Vedas, if anything, are presenting both sides of the coin in their own versions, imitating the real Goddess in Her manifestation as the interdimensional Divine Feminine as the Queen of the Stars or the Queen of Orion. Therefore, a skeptic could say that even after the Alien Invader Force appeared, the Divine Feminine played a role in the development of mankind. If the AIF have been so influential, why did they let this happen? First of all, they didn’t “let it happen”—it was per design, as I just spoke of. It was a need for it, but instead of acknowledging the existence of such a Creatrix without giving their own power away, in the Synthetic Universe it was always connected with worship, which again gave the power away to the AIF. At the same time, they couldn’t just ignore the Divine Feminine, either because we do have memories inside that stem from the time before the invasion. When these memories get restimulated and come up to the surface, there needs to be a synthetic program that corresponds to these deep cell memories. Thus, the dots people are connecting are often based on information they can find here in the Synthetic Universe in one form or another and that will satisfy people’s hunger for knowledge. In reality, this knowledge stops somewhere within the Synthetic Universe and doesn’t reach out beyond it. Hence, except for a very few people in the history of mankind, everybody who feel enlightened are only enlightened in regards to the 4% Universe!

As we can see, there is nothing “out there” from which we can truly expand ourselves. The true Expansion must come from within! If it doesn’t, it’s not true expansion, but a simulated expansion, built on advanced technology! This whole concept is something that needs to be pondered upon because it’s deep!

If we expand on this concept a little more, the readers can see why we don’t need gurus or teachers to teach us about enlightenment because the only thing they can teach us is about the false light. Why? Because that light comes from without! Therefore, a way to know if a person is a *real* teacher or not is if he or she is telling the student to look within instead of outside of himself or herself! The trick, however, is for the teacher to get to the point where the student can see this clearly enough to start practicing it. That part is not easy. Most people read something, find it relevant, but don’t practice it. Then it’s just useless information. It’s when the person starts practicing it to a point where it becomes a part of that person’s beingness and daily life that success has been gained. Then it wouldn’t even matter if the student dies and decides to come back to teach, for example. He or she practiced in the previous life,

and that affects all that person's lifetimes. In the "next" incarnation it remains a part of the beingness—it will not disappear because of amnesia.

What I really want to emphasize here is that it's okay to listen to what others have to say, but it always has to be compared with one's own inner self to see how it resonates. If the information only feels exciting, and there is nothing more to it, it probably does *not* resonate with the inner self—it's just candy for the analytical mind and part of the trap. It's when the person has an "aha" moment and can expand on the information he or she has been given by looking inside that the information has value—otherwise not. People are also on different paths, which means in this case that some information may resonate with one person but not with another, and that's okay. This is why it's so important not to force one's own reality on others. It's easy to get excited over something that resonates with us, and we want to share that with others. Then, when we meet people who can't see what we have seen, we may want to argue ourselves into that other person's beingness, which is a break of Free Will, and there we have one of the main reasons why Free Will is a law in this universe. The reader can probably see how it's all connected! If there is one universal law that most people break all the time, it is the Law of Free Will. If it were correctly applied, the world would be a totally different experience and a much better place to live!

F sharp (F<sup>#</sup>) is the frequency of Mother Gaia<sup>1012</sup>—just something to keep in mind. The Earth Goddess, whose children we are, vibrates in F<sup>#</sup>, but we humans are still vibrations way out of tune with that. A musician, like myself, know better what that means, but anyone can easily study it for free on the Internet. Any vibration in music has its own musical note—such as C, D, E, F, G, A, B. That becomes a musical scale. Between these notes we either have sharp notes—e.g. we have a D, and the sharp note is D<sup>#</sup>—or flat notes—e.g. we have a D and it's flat note is D<sup>b</sup>. The sharp notes would be C<sup>#</sup>, D<sup>#</sup>, F<sup>#</sup>, G<sup>#</sup>, and A<sup>#</sup>, while the flat notes are C<sup>b</sup>, D<sup>b</sup>, E<sup>b</sup>, G<sup>b</sup>, A<sup>b</sup>, and B<sup>b</sup> (we also have some "church keys," which are written as double sharp and double flat, but that's nothing we even need to go into here). This won't say much for a person who is not a musician, but it's a guideline what to look for if you're interested. However, a song that is written in the key of F<sup>#</sup> would harmonize well with Mother Gaia, although this is a very unusual key to write a song in because it may be hard to play on many instruments. Guitar players often use capos when they play in such keys. I can only think of one song from the top of my head that's played in F<sup>#</sup> (although there of course are many others), and that is "Positively 4<sup>th</sup> Street" by and with Bob Dylan.

---

<sup>1012</sup> <http://khemitology.com/the-mighty-crystal/>



*VI. The Machine Riders versus our Inner Divinity, or “The Ultimate Hijack!”*

I am not the only person to have said this, and I am sure there are readers who are aware of that we have all of the answers “inside.” Humans are often lazy by nature (and don’t think that I am different), and we want answers presented to us on the table—we want others to figure it out for us.

This is not the way to do it.

Now people may say that I am contradicting myself because here I have written thousands of pages trying to educate others of what I have learnt. It may very well be that I *am* contradicting myself to some degree, but the intention behind it is that the reader picks up on what resonates “inside,” and then take a look *there* in order to expand on concepts that resonate. This is very important because otherwise the reader just digests the reality of another person. It will go in one end and out the other. It will not really do anything for the development of the person.

However, why should we always look inside? Evidence is evidence, and proof is proof regardless of who is pointing it out, isn’t that correct? Well, the relevance is how well the receiver of the information processes the information. It may be true, and it may be proven, but if it doesn’t light up something inside of the receiver, the information is not communicating to that same receiver. Therefore, the “proof” may not be true for that person—at least not in that particular moment. Either the person hasn’t processed it enough inside, or the “proof” does not resonate with what that person needs to learn.

The fantastic thing is that the human body has the whole Universe inside of it! Many of us have said this many times, but does this statement really make people blown out in awe? It should! Still, it is very hard for people to grasp this and really look, and to really ask the body, “Is this real?” “Is this correct?” and wait for the body to respond. The marvelous thing is that the body *does* respond. Different bodies may respond differently to questions, but they do respond, and it’s up to the soul that inhabits it to learn how the body works and how it communicates! Once the soul has figured that out, there is no longer any real need to look for answers outside. We may get information from outside—we get that constantly—but the processing should automatically happen *inside*! We are too eager to say, “John Smith knows what he’s talking about. If he says it is so, it must be so!” We all do this to some extent, and the first step is to learn to recognize when we do it, catch ourselves, and say to ourselves, “Oh, I should really listen to what the body has to say about this instead!” and then ask the body. If you think about it, the body is actually often giving you the answers and you know that it’s true in an instant. Someone may come up with a statement, and you immediately know that it’s true—you don’t even need to question it because you already got an instant response from your body. You’re just not aware of that it’s actually coming from the body.

Remember that I told the reader that our bodies are the main things the AIF wants from us. The AIF all have fire (soul) just like we do. They also have a mind, just

like us. The only thing they don't have, which we have, is a human body. This is why they want our bodies so badly—they know it is Royal and they know it is Divine! We have the Akashic Records of the complete Universe inside our original DNA—we are like a Cosmic Encyclopedia. The only problem is that at the moment, we have forgotten how to access it. Yes, our DNA has been deactivated to a large degree, but we can reactivate it just by starting to look for answers inside. Because of normal universal processes that occur all the time, but were sped up tremendously before 2012, we did start getting information from inside—sometimes we were aware of it, sometimes not. It was actually a co-creation between the human body, the human soul, and galactic energy boosts that began to lighten up our dormant DNA. Now it's just a matter of doing it more on our own again when the galactic energy wave has passed.

Then, of course, the AIF want our bodies because of the dual process of nano-travel and staying in 3-D that our bodies are capable of. This is BIG, as the reader can see. No wonder that beings who have no business being here want to hijack our divinity and capabilities—they know they can use them for their own, selfish purposes! They are trying everything—they are abducting people, inserting their own DNA into their bodies, making them procreate, hoping that the offspring will have what they need in order to incarnate into a human body in a way that they can use our capabilities. They haven't figured it out yet, and the reason they haven't is because they are not *meant* to have our bodies.

We must still ask ourselves—the AIF at times have used souls from other parts of the Galaxy (and perhaps from other galaxies as well) because they needed more slave workers. Then they forced these captured souls to incarnate on Earth in human bodies to do the dirty work for the slave masters. Won't these slaves from outside also inherit the capabilities of the human body? The answer to this question is apparently yes. Originally, there were certain souls that were designed to be here on Earth and in the primordial human bodies that already had these desired capabilities, and they were the only ones who were meant to participate in this Experiment. Now, from what it seems, there are quite a few non-human souls added to the mix. What will happen with them if humanity figures out how to use their body with full capacity? Will the bodies work the same way for them as they do for the original, human souls who got trapped here to begin with when the AIF came? The answer is quite possibly yes.

Then comes the big question: if the above is true (which it most probably is), why doesn't the AIF just take human bodies and start operating them in full capacity?

We already partly covered this question earlier, and we know that they can't do that because the genetically altered human body that we currently inhabit is not yet evolved enough, albeit it's getting there. Hence, the real question is—can't the AIF just wait until the bodies are evolved enough and *then* just take them over and get the abilities as well?

Yes, they can! *This is exactly part of what they are planning to do!* Forgive me that it took a number of paragraphs to get to this point, but the questions I was asking are questions that I know some readers have, and therefore I want to go through the entire thinking process to get to the point where a real answer is possible.

Again, this is exactly what they are planning to do. When our bodies are evolved enough they can take human bodies, use Earth as a stronghold, and at the same time nano-travel as they always have. The additional plan is to let humanity lose their biological bodies, which instead will be cyborgs—half human, half machine—when Transhumanism takes off big time!

Can the reader see now in what direction this entire AIF project is going? *The AIF will take over our evolved, sovereign human bodies and use them for themselves, while we humans will lose our humanity and become half machines!* The AIF will manipulate us into accepting this, promising us immortality—or next to immortality—if we take on the cyborg bodies. Yes, the humans who accept this *will* get a much longer lifespan, which will be very attractive to them—especially if the AIF starts hinting at that the Afterlife is not a picnic. People will be even more scared to die and will therefore accept the deal with “immortal” bodies. These bodies will also have abilities far beyond what we are capable of today, but these abilities will be achieved with technology and not by evolution. Of course, the technology will ultimately be controlled by the AIF, so the abilities people are getting will then be such that they benefit the AIF in the long run—not the humans. Moreover, these abilities will be restricted so that the AIF will not be threatened by them. However, when humans whom at first refuse to “take the chip,” so to speak, and accept the cyborg bodies will notice how much longer these bodies will last—having no diseases, pain, or discomfort—they will eventually be tempted to accept the cyborg bodies. The ones who will resist past that point will be very few, and the question is if the AIF will even let them live. It would be in their interest to get rid of these people once and for all.

We can also see how history is bound to repeat itself. It was on similar premises that the AIF tempted the souls of Primordial Man to enter the genetically engineered bodies. Although it didn't have anything to do with immortality at that time but more about interesting experiences within these bodies, a manipulation to get souls to inhabit certain bodies did take place. Now they are planning a similar thing with the cyborg bodies.

This, however, is not all! What does the reader think will happen if these “Machine Riders,” who accepted the artificial bodies, start realizing the truth that they have been manipulated again into taking these bodies, and that the AIF stole the biological, evolved bodies? What happens if the Machine Riders realize their mistake and want their bodies back? Do you think the AIF will let them? Of course not. What consequences will this have? Well, the cyborg people will be able to nano-travel, but the artificial bodies they are stuck in will be highly dysfunctional here on the planet over time. They are designed to be used as Supersoldiers or for other specific tasks, and they are all run by a Super Computer—the so-called “Singularity.” We have already seen the Grays from the future—their bodies are deteriorating and the species is dying. This is us in the future if we follow the World Leader and become a cyborg race. They are now returning to our time, trying to figure out exactly where things went wrong and try to correct it. Thus far, it doesn't seem like they have succeeded. It seems as if the AIF abandoned this future human cyborg race at one point, and after some time, of course, the artificial bodies will deteriorate.

There is even more to this, however! These Machine Riders have also lost their passport into Orion. This is not a situation I would like to come in. Also, the Orion Empire is not the only place these Machine Riders would be shunned at. Any star system with ethical and moral rules would refuse them for the same reasons as Orion would—the humans can't be trusted! If the AIF's plan is panning out, humanity will also have gone to war against Orion, which of course does not make things better! The question is if these human souls would ever be accepted into the higher realms of the Universe. Even if they would, after having to prove themselves time after another—for a very long time the Machine Riders would be referred to an existence where beings with lower moral standards would reside, and they would constantly have to defend themselves against beings of a violent nature. Some might say that if these Machine Riders would manage to work themselves up from such a dark place it would be an incredible life experience for them, and they would gain much respect that way. This is true, but only if a being needs these kinds of experiences. I do *not* feel that I do!

In fact, the most likely scenario would be that the AIF—some of them inhabiting human, biological bodies, while others will remain interdimensional—will use the Machine Riders as cannon fodder in cosmic wars, and in a war against Orion in particular. Some readers may have asked themselves if perhaps the Machine Riders would rebel against their oppressors at some point—just as the robots do in the science fiction books—but that is more than likely *not* going to happen. At that point, when the Supersoldiers—half machine and half humans—are being sent to war on the cosmic arena, rebellion is way beyond the capability of the Machine Riders. The AIF will have made sure that this kind of thinking is disabled from the human psyche. As we can see already now, scientists are pushing Singularity, and when the Supercomputer is put in place, and we have the hive community that the AIF wants, people will do as they're told. Then, will these Machine Riders ever have a chance to get into Orion or any other star system with good moral standards? I don't want to say that they *never* will come to the point where they can, but it will take them more or less an eternity.

Now, I'll say it again—look inside for answers! I think most readers who have come this far in reading these papers will understand the danger that I'm conveying in the paragraphs above. Moreover, I think most of you tell yourselves that at least you will not be one of these Machine Riders—you may even think they are stupid or naïve. However, don't get fooled—the manipulation and indoctrination is enormous, and they know how we humans think. They have studied us for thousands of years. Just look at their advertisements and video clips. People think they don't fall for that, but companies spend millions of dollars to advertise their products, and all of a sudden you see people everywhere carrying these products around—even when they don't need them! Many of them are people who still think they won't fall into the trap and buy things because of an advertisement. This is not true. Even the most alert of us fall for it sometimes because they address our subconscious mind—much of the advertisement these days is subliminal. When you see someone on the street with the product, or you happen to see it in a window or in a store, there is a chance you will buy it. Hence, don't think that you are immune to AIF manipulation yet—we still have our blind spots. It's so easily done that all of a sudden we sit there with all these products, which are the introduction

to the Machine Kingdom. The AIF does this step by step. It may start with a smartphone, and before you know it you are hooked.

This is why we must learn even more how to be alert toward their manipulation. Question everything—even if it seems obvious. If it's still obvious after a second look, it may actually be obvious, but make sure to make sure. You may tell yourself that a few technical devices every now and then can't be harmful, and that they are actually quite helpful. You tell yourself that you understand the agenda behind it, and if you buy the product you won't fall for it—after all, you're aware and will only use it for practical purposes.

That's how the AIF expect us to respond, and that's how they get us hooked! The technology—particularly to begin with—will be very “helpful” and make daily life easier in stressful situations, but remember that these stressful situations are *also* per design, making the products needed. The AIF are smart and know what they're doing—they've thought of almost everything. Therefore, stop every once in a while and give yourself a reality check—“where am I in regards to technology now? Am I buying stuff they use to manipulate us with? Have I been tricked into doing something I wouldn't have normally done?” There are questions you can ask yourself. With the risk of being repetitive—don't think you're immune to their manipulation yet! We are still learning. Although we may know much more than people in general, we still need *much* more practice before we are so good that we can see through every single move the AIF is doing. Hence, reality checks are definitely necessary. I certainly need to do them, too. It's when you realize that you are still prone to fall for their tricks that you are really making progress. If you say that you are smart enough to see through each of their maneuvers, you really need some practice. No one is that smart yet. They work every day to outsmart you, and often they have the knowledge how to do it.

I know that some of what I'm writing here is repetition, but this is the last paper, and I want to make sure that the readers recall some highlights..

Another thing I'd like to emphasize is the idea of “Oneness.” We all know how this is promoted everywhere in the alternative field—much of it comes from channeled material. The problem with their version of Oneness is that it has to do with a collective “hive mind.” They want us to believe that this is the future of mankind and any other species in the Galaxy that is evolving. As we move up the dimensions and densities, we will become more and more “One” with each other. This is not true! First, we are not moving up any dimensions or densities. If we were free from AIF oppression, and the Grid would be lifted, the dimensions and densities would automatically be available to us. Only in En.ki's version of the Universe are there dimensions and densities to ascend toward and Ascended Masters to listen to. Second, why do we want to become a “Social Memory Complex,” aka a “Hive Community?” Don't we after all value our privacy and our ability to act independently from the rest of our species? Or do we really want to be One with everybody so that we all are telepathically connected at any time and think collectively? Of course, this is not even taken the Super Brain (Supercomputer), which makes the *real* thinking into consideration. The promoters of Artificial Intelligence (AI) and Singularity rarely—if ever—tell us that part. Also, in

these hive minds, every action that is done and every thought that is made is for the group—never for the individual!

I happened to run across another article by George Kavassilas where he discusses these hive minds. George claims to have experience with a lot of nano-travel, although he doesn't call it that. However, his view and knowledge regarding these cosmic hive minds sit pretty well with me.

**Quote #3:** These collective hive minds have over time become quite powerful, relative to life in the lower domains, feeding off other beings and gathering large quantities of knowledge. When one is connected to a hive mind, a feeling of euphoria is experienced and access is granted to a large bank of knowledge. Journeys via these collective hive minds can even be taken through the 3rd and 4th dimensions using an aspect of mind or astral travel and therefore one thinks that they have merged with "god". I know this information sounds incredible, but it is true. I know of people who have already had these experiences with gurus.<sup>1013</sup>

I know that most readers have encountered people that are channeling hive minds, and I am sure that most of these Social Memory Complexes are just as deceived as many other star races in the 4% Universe dimensions.

Next thing I want to mention is the importance of spiritual exercises. I strongly suggest that you read my e-book, "Beyond 2012—A Handbook for the New Era," in case you haven't already, and even if you have, *please use the exercises therein*. You don't have to use them all, but choose a few that sit well with you for the moment. Then, after let's say a few months, check out the exercises in the book again and see if there are some other ones that now indicate to you, which you skipped earlier. At the moment of this writing, you can download the e-book here: <http://wespenre.com/books/Beyond-2012-A-Handbook-for-the-New-Era.pdf>, although this web address may change in the near future, as I am intending to put it on another domain that I'm planning to create soon. *Wespenre.com* will only contain the Wes Penre Papers. In any case, I will announce at *Wespenre.com* where this e-book will be available in the future.

Breathing exercises are probably the ones I'd like to promote the most, and the one I have presented since Level I, I still think is one of the best, if not *the* best one I've encountered out there. It's originally from the WingMakers' website and is called the "Quantum Pause." It can be studied here: <http://wespenre.com/quantum-pause.htm>. For those who prefer to download it in pdf, you can do so by going here: <http://wespenre.com/pdf/Appendix-cognitive-section-quantum-pause-breathing-exercise.pdf>. This article will most probably stay at *Wespenre.com*.

---

<sup>1013</sup> <http://www.ourjourneyhome.com.au/message-from-the-heart-august-2010>

## VII. Some Last Words...

We are now getting toward the end of *The Wes Penre Papers—A Journey into the Multiverse*. It has been a tremendous pleasure to research and write these papers, and I have learnt so much myself from have studied all the material necessary for these levels of learning to come into fruition.

I am fully aware of that The Wes Penre Papers could go on with maybe another 10 Levels of Learning. We could continue discussing all the other ancient texts as well—such as the Norse saga, the Islandic hymns, Celtic mythology, Mayan and Aztec texts, North Indian legends, Viking lore, and so much more. As the reader can see, it's almost endless. Still, if I would research all the above, it would still lead to the exact same conclusion—all these ancient texts talk about the same gods, and they tell the same story but in different words! When I was sure that the reader would see this without having to go through all these texts, the papers had come to their conclusion. Also, the reader can only digest so much, and to continue I think would just defeat the purpose.

Now, after the fact, is every single word in this series of papers correct? Well, I make mistakes and sometimes draw the wrong conclusions just as everybody else. However, I believe there is more than enough truth in these papers to give the reader a huge push forward in the right direction—regardless of in which direction the reader chooses to go!

Here is some last advice I would like to give to the reader—first, how do you know that you are evolving? Well, in order to evolve you can't be afraid to look into things because they are "way out there" and don't fit in with your current belief system. For something to include plenty of truth, it *has* to be "way out there." We are only aware of such a tiny piece of the electromagnetic spectrum, so what is "out there" that we haven't seen? Is it going to fit in with your current belief system?

Of course not. The trick is not to have things fit into your current beliefs—the trick is to expand on the beliefs you have, but your goal is to let go of your current beliefs and embrace something much bigger and much truer!

Even though you might think that you have learned many things recently—five years down the line you may want to look back at where you are right now and say, "Oh boy! I didn't know much back then, did I?" If you can do that, then you know you are evolving!

I want to thank my family for have had such patience and for have given me such wonderful support, although I've been up half the nights and in addition worked a regular job 40 hours a week. It has sometimes worn on me because of lack of sleep and the amount of concentration and focus that has been necessary, but now when this project is finished, I feel I'm coming out on the other end as a much stronger, but also a much wiser person. My hope is that the readers will feel the same.

I also want to thank all my Facebook friends who have supported me all the way from the beginning to the end. You have been absolutely wonderful, and I love you all!

Thank you also to the people who have tirelessly contributed with articles and advice via email on a regular basis. I have found some very good material from the stuff you have sent me (and continue sending me)!

Then I want to thank my editor, Professor Bob Stannard, who emailed me one day out of the blue after had read my papers from The First to the Third Level of Learning. Without asking for any compensation whatsoever, he offered to edit everything I wrote from that point and on. So far, he has edited “Beyond 2012—A Handbook for the New Era,” and “The Wes Penre Papers: The Fourth Level of Learning and The Fifth Level of Learning.” He has done a fantastic job, and I am forever grateful for all his advice, his learning lessons in grammar, his editing skills, and his kind, patient, and enthusiastic attitude.

There are so many more people I could thank as well. The feedback on these papers has been beyond anything I could dream of. I have received tons of very positive correspondence from people who have read the papers, saying they have literally changed their lives! All this fantastic feedback has greatly contributed to my ability to get this job done!

I already have ideas for new material. There will be no more papers, however—instead I will concentrate on writing e-books from now on. Similar to the Wes Penre Papers, they will be downloadable free of charge, but from a new domain, which name and address I will announce on my “[News & Updates](#)” page<sup>1014</sup> once it’s been set up. I will also let my readers know about my progress by announcing all new publications on my Facebook page, which you can find by searching for “Wes Penre” on Facebook. Finally, I will announce updates on my blog, “[Blogging on the Wes Penre Papers](#),” which can be found here: <https://battleofearth.wordpress.com/>. This blog will also be considered completed as soon as the new domain is published. A new blog will then be created, which relates directly to my future publications.

Thank you for have been taking part of my series of papers, and I hope they have given you some new insights that you can use in your present life and in the future! I also hope that you keep an eye open for my future publications. That would truly be an honor!

Love,  
Wes Penre (<http://wespenre.com/>)

---

Wes Penre, Wednesday, December 24, 2014

---

---

<sup>1014</sup> <http://wespenre.com/news.htm>

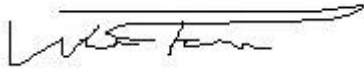


## Disclaimer!

The purpose for this series of papers, as with anything and everything I have been writing, is to express my own conclusions, based on the research I have done. It must in no way be considered the ultimate truth and must not be considered anybody else's truth until that person has thoroughly thought these things through and decided that he or she may agree with what I have concluded, in part or as a whole. If somebody does not agree, it must be that person's right to individual thinking.

Moreover, I do *not* want any religion, cult, secret society, or followers to be created out of my material. Also, I am not a guru or a leader of any kind, and I refuse to be treated or viewed as such. At the most, I am a student of the unknown and the mystics who wants to teach and share my experiences and the knowledge I think that I have gained.

Thank you,

A handwritten signature in black ink, appearing to read 'Wes Penre', with a long horizontal flourish extending to the right.